UGLY'S™

ELECTRICAL REFERENCES

Charles R. Miller

2020
EDITION

World Headquarters
Jones & Bartlett Learning
5 Wall Street
Burlington, MA 01803
978-443-5000
info@jblearning.com
www.jblearning.com

Jones & Bartlett Learning books and products are available through most bookstores and online booksellers. To contact Jones & Bartlett Learning directly, call 800-832-0034, fax 978-443-8000, or visit our website, **www.jblearning.com**.

Substantial discounts on bulk quantities of all titles in the Ugly's Professional Reference Series are available to corporations, professional associations, and other qualified organizations. For details and specific discount information, please contact our sales team at salestugbys.net

Copyright © 2020 by Jones & Bartlett Learning, LLC, an Ascend Learning Company

All rights reserved. No part of the material protected by this copyright may be reproduced or utilized in any form, electronic or mechanical, including photocopying, recording, or by any information storage and retrieval system, without written permission from the copyright owner.

The content, statements, views, and opinions herein are the sole expression of the respective authors and not that of Jones & Bartlett Learning, LLC. Reference herein to any specific commercial product, process, or service by trade name, trademark, manufacturer, or otherwise does not constitute or imply its endorsement or recommendation by Jones & Bartlett Learning, LLC and such reference shall not be used for advertising or product endorsement purposes. All trademarks displayed are the trademarks of the parties noted herein. *Ugly's Electrical References, 2020 Edition* is an independent publication and has not been authorized, sponsored, or otherwise approved by the owners of the trademarks or service marks referenced in this product.

Material reprinted or adapted with permission from NFPA 70®, National Electrical Code®, Copyright © 2020, NFPA 70E ®, Standard for Electrical Safety in the Workplace, Copyright © 2018, National Fire Protection Association, Quincy, MA. This reprinted material is not the complete and official position of the NFPA on the referenced subject, which is represented only by the standard in its entirety.

Production Credits

General Manager: Kimberly Brophy
VP, Product Development: Christine Emerton
Product Manager: Chris Benson
Senior Managing Editor: Donna Gridley
Product Development Manager: Amanda Brandt
Project Specialist: Brooke Haley
Director of Marketing Operations: Brian Rooney

Composition: S4Carlisle
Project Management: S4Carlisle
Cover Design: Scott Moden
Senior Media Development Editor: Troy Liston
Rights Specialist: Maria Mainione
Printing and Binding: Cenveo

Library of Congress Cataloging-in-Publication Data unavailable at time of printing.

ISBN: 978-1-284-19455-1
6048

Printed in the United States of America
23 22 21 20 19 10 9 8 7 6 5 4 3 2 1

UGLY'S™

ELECTRICAL REFERENCES

2020 EDITION

Charles R. Miller

A Note from the Author...

Ugly's Electrical References is designed to be used as a quick on-the-job reference in the electrical industry. Used worldwide by electricians, engineers, contractors, designers, maintenance workers, instructors, and the military, Ugly's contains the most commonly required information in an easy-to-read format.

Ugly's Electrical References is not intended to be a substitute for the *National Electrical Code®*.

We salute the National Fire Protection Association for their dedication to the protection of lives and property from fire and electrical hazards through the sponsorship of the *National Electrical Code®*.

National Electrical Code®, *Standard for Electrical Safety in the Workplace®*, *NEC®*, and *70E®* are registered trademarks of the National Fire Protection Association, Quincy, MA 02169.

JONES & BARTLETT
LEARNING

TABLE OF CONTENTS

Ohm's Law 1
Series Circuits 3
Parallel Circuits 5
Combination Circuits 8
Common Electrical Distribution Systems 13
120/240-Volt, Single-Phase, Three-Wire System 13
120/240-Volt, Three-Phase, Four-Wire System (Delta High Leg) 13
120/208-Volt, Three-Phase, Four-Wire System (Wye Connected) 14
277/480-Volt, Three-Phase, Four-Wire System (Wye Connected) 14
Electrical Formulas for Calculating Amperes, Horsepower, Kilowatts, and kVA 15
To Find Amperes 16
Direct Current 16
Single Phase 16
Three Phase 18
To Find Horsepower 20
Direct Current 20
Single Phase 20
Three Phase 20
To Find Watts 21
To Find Kilowatts 22
Direct Current 22
Single Phase 22
Three Phase 22
To Find Kilovolt-Amperes 23
Single Phase 23
Three Phase 23
Kirchhoff's Laws 23
To Find Capacitance 24
Capacitance (C) 24
Six-Dot Color Code for Mica and Molded Paper Capacitors 25
Resistor Color Code 25
Maximum Permissible Capacitor KVAR for Use with Open-Type, Three-Phase, 60-Cycle Induction Motors 26
Power Factor Correction 27
Table Values × Kilowatt of Capacitors Needed to Correct from Existing to Desired Power Factor 27
Power Factor and Efficiency Example 28
To Find Inductance 29
Inductance (L) 29
To Find Impedance 30
Impedance (Z) 30
To Find Reactance 31
Reactance (X) 31
Full-Load Current in Amperes: Direct-Current Motors 32
Direct-Current Motors 33
Terminal Markings 33

TABLE OF CONTENTS (continued)

Shunt-Wound Motors 33
Series-Wound Motors 33
Compound-Wound Motors 33
Full-Load Current in Amperes: Single-Phase Alternating-Current Motors 34
Single-Phase Motor Using Standard Three-Phase Starter 35
Single-Phase Motors 36
Split-Phase, Squirrel-Cage, Dual-Voltage Motor 36
Classes of Single-Phase Motors 36
Terminal Color Marking 36
Split-Phase, Squirrel-Cage Motor 37
Running Overload Units 38
Motor Branch-Circuit Protective Devices: Maximum Rating or Setting 38
Full-Load Current: Three-Phase Alternating-Current Motors 39
Full-Load Current and Other Data: Three-Phase AC Motors 40
Motor and Motor Circuit Conductor Protection 41
General Motor Rules 41
Motor Branch Circuit and Feeder Example 42
General Motor Applications 42
Locked-Rotor Indicating Code Letters 43
Maximum Motor Locked-Rotor Current in Amperes, Single Phase 44
Maximum Motor Locked-Rotor Current in Amperes, Two and Three Phase, Design B, C, and D 44
Three-Phase AC Motor Windings and Connections 45
Three-Wire Stop-Start Station 46
Two Three-Wire Stop-Start Stations 47
Hand-Off Automatic Control 48
Jogging with Control Relay 49
Voltage Drop Calculations: Inductance Negligible 50
Single-Phase Circuits 50
Three-Phase Circuits 50
Voltage Drop Examples 50
Typical Voltage Drop Values Based on Conductor Size and One-Way Length (60°C [140°F] Termination and Insulation) 51
Voltage Drop Calculation Examples 52
Single-Phase Voltage Drop 52
Three-Phase Voltage Drop 52
Short-Circuit Calculation 53
Basic Short-Circuit Calculation Procedure 53
Example: Short-Circuit Calculation 54
"C" Values for Conductors 55
Component Protection 57
How to Use Current-Limitation Charts 57
Single-Phase Transformer Connections 58
Buck-and-Boost Transformer Connections 59
Full-Load Currents 60
Transformer Calculations 61

TABLE OF CONTENTS (continued)

Sizing Transformers 62
Single-Phase Transformers 62
Three-Phase Transformers 62
Single-Phase Transformer 63
Primary and Secondary Amperes 63
Three-Phase Transformer 63
Primary and Secondary Amperes 63
Three-Phase Connections 64
Wye (Star) 64
Delta 64
Three-Phase Standard Phase Rotation 65
Transformers 65
Transformer Connections 66
Series Connections of Low-Voltage Windings 66
Miscellaneous Wiring Diagrams 69
Two Three-Way Switches 69
Two Three-Way Switches and One Four-Way Switch 69
Bell Circuit 69
Remote-Control Circuit: One Relay and One Switch 70
Supports for Rigid Metal Conduit 70
Supports for Rigid Nonmetallic Conduit 70
Conductor Properties 71
AC Resistance and Reactance for 600-Volt Cables, Three-Phase, 60-Hz, 75°C (167°F): Three Single Conductors in Conduit 72
Ampacities of Insulated Conductors 73
Ampacity Correction and Adjustment Factors 77
Examples 77
Adjustment Factors 78
For More Than Three Current-Carrying Conductors in a Raceway or Cable 78
Conductor and Equipment Termination Ratings 78
Conductor Applications and Insulations 80
Maximum Number of Conductors in Trade Sizes of Conduit or Tubing 83
Example #1: All Same Wire Size and Type Insulation 83
Example #2: Different Wire Sizes or Types Insulation 83
Maximum Number of Conductors in Electrical Metallic Tubing 84
Maximum Number of Conductors in Electrical Nonmetallic Tubing 86
Maximum Number of Conductors in Rigid PVC Conduit, Schedule 40 88
Maximum Number of Conductors in Rigid PVC Conduit, Schedule 80 90
Maximum Number of Conductors in Rigid Metal Conduit 92
Maximum Number of Conductors in Flexible Metal Conduit 94
Maximum Number of Conductors in Liquidtight Flexible Metal Conduit 96
Dimensions of Insulated Conductors and Fixture Wires 98
Compact Copper and Aluminum Building Wire Nominal Dimensions and Areas 100
Dimensions and Percent Area of Conduit and Tubing 101

TABLE OF CONTENTS (continued)

Thread Dimensions and Tap Drill Sizes 104
Metal Boxes 105
Minimum Cover Requirements, 0–1000 Volts, Nominal 106
Volume Required per Conductor 106
Supporting Conductors in Vertical Raceways – Spacings for Conductor Supports 106
Minimum Depth of Clear Working Space at Electrical Equipment 107
Minimum Clearance of Live Parts 108
Minimum Size Equipment Grounding Conductors for Grounding Raceway and Equipment 109
Grounding Electrode Conductor for Alternating-Current Systems 110
Grounded Conductor, Main Bonding Jumper, System Bonding Jumper, and Supply-Side Bonding Jumper for Alternating-Current Systems 111
General Lighting Loads by Non-dwelling Occupancy 112
Lighting Load Demand Factors 113
Demand Factors for Receptacle Loads—Other than Dwelling Units 113
Demand Factors for Household Electric Clothes Dryers 114
Demand Factors for Kitchen Equipment—Other Than Dwelling Unit(s) 114
Demand Loads for Household Electric Ranges, Wall-Mounted Ovens, Counter-Mounted Cooking Units, and Other Household Cooking Appliances over 1¾ KW Rating 115
Calculating Cost of Operating an Electrical Appliance 117
Changing Incandescent Lamp to Energy-Saving Lamp 117
Partial 2020 National Electrical Code Summary 118
Overvoltage Protection [Article 242] 118
Medium Voltage Conductors and Cables [Article 311] 118
Type P Cable [Article 337] 119
Communications Circuits [Article 805] 119
Part III, Hazardous (Classified) Locations [Article 100, Part III] 119
Identification of Disconnecting Means [110.22(A)] 120
GFCI Protection for Personnel [210.8] 120
GFCI Protection in Dwellings [210.8(A)] 120
GFCI Protection in Basements [210.8(A)(5)] 120
GFCI Protection in Other than Dwelling Units [210.8(B)] 120
Arc-Fault Circuit-Interrupter Protection [210.12] 121
Island and Peninsular Countertops and Work Surfaces [210.52(C)(2)] 121
Lighting Loads for Non-dwelling Occupancies [220.12 and Table 220.12] 121
Surge Protection [230.67] 122
Maximum Number of Disconnects [230.71] 122
Energy Disconnects [230.85] 122
Metal Frame of Building or Structure [250.121(B)] 122
Conductors for General Wiring [Article 310] 123
Receptacle Orientation Under Sinks [406.5(G)(2)] 123

TABLE OF CONTENTS (continued)

Tamper-Resistant Receptacles [406.12] 123
Ventilation (Transformers) [450.9] 123
Field Terms Versus *NEC* Terms 124
Electrical Symbols 125
Wiring Diagrams for NEMA Configurations 128
NEMA Enclosure Types 133
U.S. Weights and Measures 137
Linear Measures 137
Square Measures 137
Cubic or Solid Measures 137
Liquid Measurements 138
Dry Measure 138
Weight Measurement (Mass) 138
Metric System 139
Prefixes 139
Linear Measure 139
Square Measure 139
Cubic Measure 139
Measures of Weight 140
Measures of Capacity 140
Metric Designator and Trade Sizes 141
U.S. Weights and Measures/Metric Equivalent Chart 141
Explanation of Scientific Notation 141
Useful Conversions/Equivalents 141
Decimal Equivalents 142
Two-Way Conversion Table 143
Metals 146
Specific Resistance (K) 148
Centigrade and Fahrenheit Thermometer Scales 149
Useful Math Formulas 150
The Circle 151
Fractions 152
Definitions 152
To Add or Subtract 152
To Multiply 153
To Divide 154
Equations 155
Rules 155
Signs 156
Natural Trigonometric Functions 158
Trigonometry 160
Bending Offsets with Trigonometry 161
Example 161
Rolling Offsets 161
One Shot Bends 162
Chicago-Type Benders: 90° Bending 163
Chicago-Type Benders: Offsets 164

TABLE OF CONTENTS (continued)

Multi-Shot: 90° Conduit Bending 165
Offset Bends 168
EMT: Using Hand Bender 168
90° Bends 169
EMT: Using Hand Bender 169
Back-to-Back Bends 170
EMT: Using Hand Bender 170
Three-Point Saddle Bends 171
EMT: Using Hand Bender 171
Pulley Calculations 172
Useful Knots 173
Hand Signals 174
Electrical Safety Definitions 176
Who Is Responsible for Electrical Safety? 178
Lockout–Tagout and Electrically Safe Work Condition 179
Electrical Safety: Shock Protection Boundaries 180
130.4(D)(a) Approach Boundaries for Shock Protection, Alternating-Current Systems 180
Information Usually Found on an Arc-Flash Equipment Label 181
Electrical Safety: Personal Protection Equipment Guide 182
Alternative Energy 184
Engine-Generation Systems 184
Solar Photovoltaic Systems 185
Wind Turbines 186
Fuel Cells 187
Microturbines 188
Interconnected Generation Systems 189
Junction Box Sizing 190
Selecting and Using Test Instruments 191
Single Instrument 191
Instrument Safety Categories 192
Selecting an Appropriate Multimeter 194
Testing a Multimeter 194
Common Testing Errors 196
Using a Multimeter to Measure Voltage 197
Using a Multimeter to Measure Resistance 197
Using a Multimeter to Measure Current 198
Selecting a Clamp-On Ammeter 198
Testing a Clamp-On Ammeter 201
Using a Clamp-On Ammeter to Measure Current 201
Non-contact Voltage Tester 202
Selecting a Non-contact Voltage Tester 204
Testing a Non-contact Voltage Tester 204
Using a Non-contact Voltage Tester 204

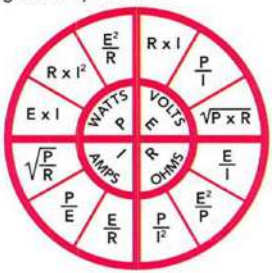
OHM'S LAW

Ohm's Law is the relationship between voltage (E), current (I), and resistance (R). The rate of the current flow is equal to electromotive force divided by resistance.

I = Intensity of Current = Amperes
E = Electromotive Force = Volts
R = Resistance = Ohms
P = Power = Watts
The three basic Ohm's Law formulas are:

$$I = \frac{E}{R} \qquad R = \frac{E}{I} \qquad E = I \times R$$

Below is a chart containing the formulas related to Ohm's Law. To use the chart, start in the center circle and select the value you need to find, I (amps), R (ohms), E (volts), or P (watts). Then select the formula containing the values you know from the corresponding chart quadrant.



Example:
An electrical appliance is rated at 1200 watts and is connected to 120 volts. How much current will it draw?

$$\textbf{Amperes} = \frac{\textbf{Watts}}{\textbf{Volts}} \qquad I = \frac{P}{E} \qquad I = \frac{1200}{120} = 10 \text{ Amps}$$

What is the resistance of the same appliance?

$$\textbf{Ohms} = \frac{\textbf{Volts}}{\textbf{Amperes}} \qquad R = \frac{E}{I} \qquad R = \frac{120}{10} = 12 \text{ Ohms}$$

OHM'S LAW

In the preceding example, we know the following values:

I = amps = 10 Amps R = ohms = 12 Ohms

E = volts = 120 Volts P = watts = 1200 Watts

We can now see how the 12 formulas in the Ohm's Law chart can be applied.

$\text{Amps} = \sqrt{\frac{\text{Watts}}{\text{Ohms}}}$	$I = \sqrt{\frac{P}{R}} = \sqrt{\frac{1200}{12}} = \sqrt{100} = 10 \text{ Amps}$
$\text{Amps} = \frac{\text{Watts}}{\text{Volts}}$	$I = \frac{P}{E} = \frac{1200}{120} = 10 \text{ Amps}$
$\text{Amps} = \frac{\text{Volts}}{\text{Ohms}}$	$I = \frac{E}{R} = \frac{120}{12} = 10 \text{ Amps}$
$\text{Watts} = \frac{\text{Volts}^2}{\text{Ohms}}$	$P = \frac{E^2}{R} = \frac{120^2}{12} = \frac{14400}{12} = 1200 \text{ Watts}$
$\text{Watts} = \text{Volts} \times \text{Amps}$	$P = E \times I = 120 \times 10 = 1200 \text{ Watts}$
$\text{Watts} = \text{Amps}^2 \times \text{Ohms}$	$P = I^2 \times R = 10^2 \times 12 = 1200 \text{ Watts}$
$\text{Volts} = \sqrt{\text{Watts} \times \text{Ohms}}$	$E = \sqrt{P \times R} = \sqrt{1200 \times 12} = \sqrt{14400} = 120 \text{ Volts}$
$\text{Volts} = \text{Amps} \times \text{Ohms}$	$E = I \times R = 10 \times 12 = 120 \text{ Volts}$
$\text{Volts} = \frac{\text{Watts}}{\text{Amps}}$	$E = \frac{P}{I} = \frac{1200}{10} = 120 \text{ Volts}$
$\text{Ohms} = \frac{\text{Volts}^2}{\text{Watts}}$	$R = \frac{E^2}{P} = \frac{120^2}{1200} = \frac{14400}{1200} = 12 \text{ Ohms}$
$\text{Ohms} = \frac{\text{Watts}}{\text{Amps}^2}$	$R = \frac{P}{I^2} = \frac{1200}{10^2} = 12 \text{ Ohms}$
$\text{Ohms} = \frac{\text{Volts}}{\text{Amps}}$	$R = \frac{E}{I} = \frac{120}{10} = 12 \text{ Ohms}$

SERIES CIRCUITS

A series circuit is a circuit that has only one path through which the electrons may flow.

Rule 1: **The total current in a series circuit is equal to the current in any other part of the circuit.**

Total Current $I_T = I_1 = I_2 = I_3$, etc.

Rule 2: **The total voltage in a series circuit is equal to the sum of the voltages across all parts of the circuit.**

Total Voltage $E_T = E_1 + E_2 + E_3$, etc.

Rule 3: **The total resistance of a series circuit is equal to the sum of the resistances of all the parts of the circuit.**

Total Resistance $R_T = R_1 + R_2 + R_3$, etc.

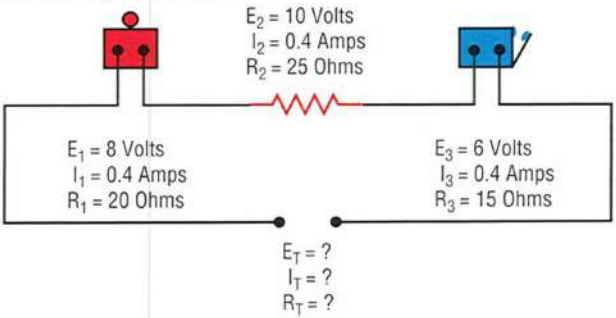
Formulas from Ohm's Law

$$\text{Amperes} = \frac{\text{Volts}}{\text{Resistance}} \quad \text{or} \quad I = \frac{E}{R}$$

$$\text{Resistance} = \frac{\text{Volts}}{\text{Amperes}} \quad \text{or} \quad R = \frac{E}{I}$$

$$\text{Volts} = \text{Amperes} \times \text{Resistance} \quad \text{or} \quad E = I \times R$$

Example 1: Find the total voltage, total current, and total resistance of the following series circuit.



SERIES CIRCUITS

$E_T = E_1 + E_2 + E_3$
$= 8 + 10 + 6$
$E_T = 24$ Volts

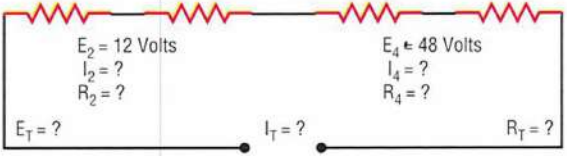
$I_T = I_1 = I_2 = I_3$
$= 0.4 = 0.4 = 0.4$
$I_T = 0.4$ Amps

$R_T = R_1 + R_2 + R_3$
$= 20 + 25 + 15$
$R_T = 60$ Ohms

Example 2: Find E_T, E_1, E_3, I_T, I_1, I_2, I_4, R_T, R_2, and R_4. Remember that the total current in a series circuit is equal to the current in any other part of the circuit.

$E_1 = ?$
$I_1 = ?$
$R_1 = 72$ Ohms

$E_3 = ?$
$I_3 = 0.5$ Amps
$R_3 = 48$ Ohms



$I_T = I_1 = I_2 = I_3 = I_4$
$I_T = I_1 = I_2 = 0.5 = I_4$
$0.5 = 0.5 = 0.5 = 0.5 = 0.5$
$I_T = 0.5$ Amps $\quad I_2 = 0.5$ Amps
$I_1 = 0.5$ Amps $\quad I_4 = 0.5$ Amps

$E_T = E_1 + E_2 + E_3 + E_4$
$= 36 + 12 + 24 + 48$
$E_T = 120$ Volts

$R_T = R_1 + R_2 + R_3 + R_4$
$= 72 + 24 + 48 + 96$
$R_T = 240$ Ohms

$R_2 = \frac{E_2}{I_2} = \frac{12}{0.5}$
$R_2 = 24$ Ohms

$E_1 = I_1 \times R_1$
$= 0.5 \times 72$
$E_1 = 36$ Volts

$E_3 = I_3 \times R_3$
$= 0.5 \times 48$
$E_3 = 24$ Volts

$R_4 = \frac{E_4}{I_4} = \frac{48}{0.5}$
$R_4 = 96$ Ohms

PARALLEL CIRCUITS

A parallel circuit is a circuit that has more than one path through which the electrons may flow.

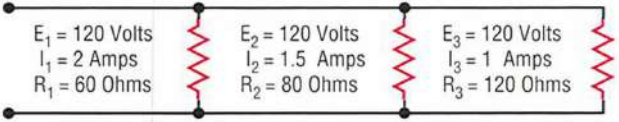
Rule 1: **The total current in a parallel circuit is equal to the sum of the currents in all the branches of the circuit.**
Total Current $I_T = I_1 + I_2 + I_3$, etc.

Rule 2: **The total voltage across any branch in parallel is equal to the voltage across any other branch and is also equal to the total voltage.**
Total Voltage $E_T = E_1 = E_2 = E_3$, etc.

Rule 3: **The total resistance of a parallel circuit is found by applying Ohm's Law to the total values of the circuit.**

$$\text{Total Resistance} = \frac{\text{Total Voltage}}{\text{Total Amperes}} \quad \text{or} \quad R_T = \frac{E_T}{I_T}$$

Example 1: Find the total current, total voltage, and total resistance of the following parallel circuit.



$I_T = I_1 + I_2 + I_3$
$= 2 + 1.5 + 1$
$I_T = 4.5$ Amps

$E_T = E_1 = E_2 = E_3$
$= 120 = 120 = 120$
$E_T = 120$ Volts

$$R_T = \frac{E_T}{I_T} = \frac{120 \text{ Volts}}{4.5 \text{ Amps}} = 26.66 \text{ Ohms Resistance}$$

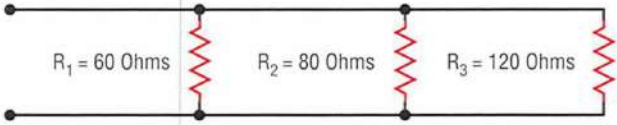
Note: In a parallel circuit, the total resistance is always less than the resistance of any branch. If the branches of a parallel circuit have the same resistance, then each will draw the same current. If the branches of a parallel circuit have different resistances, then each will draw a different current. In either series or parallel circuits, the larger the resistance, the smaller the current drawn.

PARALLEL CIRCUITS

To determine the total resistance in a parallel circuit when the total current and total voltage are unknown:

$$\frac{1}{\text{Total Resistance}} = \frac{1}{R_1} + \frac{1}{R_2} + \frac{1}{R_3} + \ldots \text{etc.}$$

Example 2: Find the total resistance.



$$\frac{1}{R_T} = \frac{1}{R_1} + \frac{1}{R_2} + \frac{1}{R_3}$$

$$\frac{1}{R_T} = \frac{1}{60} + \frac{1}{80} + \frac{1}{120}$$

$$\frac{1}{R_T} = \frac{4 + 3 + 2}{240} = \frac{9}{240}$$ Use lowest common denominator (240).

$$\frac{1}{R_T} = \frac{9}{240}$$ Cross multiply.

For a review of Adding Fractions and Common Denominators, see Ugly's *pages 150–151.*

$9 \times R_T = 1 \times 240$ or $9R_T = 240$

Divide both sides of the equation by 9.

$R_T = 26.66$ Ohms Resistance

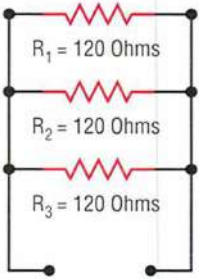
Note: The total resistance of a number of equal resistors in parallel is equal to the resistance of one resistor divided by the number of resistors.

$$\text{Total Resistance} = \frac{\text{Resistance of One Resistor}}{\text{Number of Resistors in Circuit}}$$

PARALLEL CIRCUITS

Formula: $R_T = \frac{R}{N}$

Example 3: Find the total resistance.



There are three resistors in parallel. Each has a value of 120 Ohms resistance. According to the formula, if we divide the resistance of any one of the resistors by three, we will obtain the total resistance of the circuit.

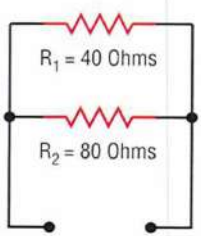
$$R_T = \frac{R}{N} \quad \text{or} \quad R_T = \frac{120}{3}$$

Total Resistance = 40 Ohms

Note: To find the total resistance of only two resistors in parallel, multiply the resistances, and then divide the product by the sum of the resistors.

Formula: Total Resistance $= \frac{R_1 \times R_2}{R_1 + R_2}$

Example 4: Find the total resistance.



$$R_T = \frac{R_1 \times R_2}{R_1 + R_2}$$

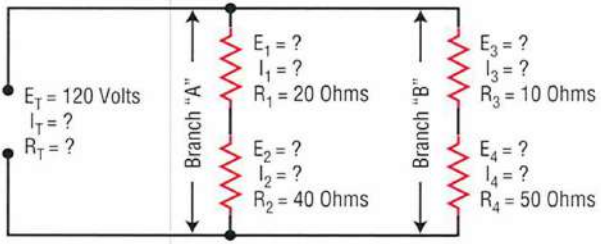
$$= \frac{40 \times 80}{40 + 80}$$

$$R_T = \frac{3200}{120} = 26.66 \text{ Ohms}$$

COMBINATION CIRCUITS

In combination circuits, we combine series circuits with parallel circuits. Combination circuits make it possible to obtain the different voltages of series circuits and the different currents of parallel circuits.

Example 1: Parallel-Series Circuit.
Solve for all missing values.

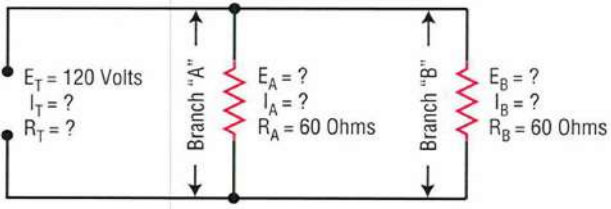


To solve:

1. Find the total resistance of each branch. Both branches are simple series circuits, so:
   $R_1 + R_2 = R_A$
   20 + 40 = 60 Ohms total resistance of branch "A"

   $R_3 + R_4 = R_B$
   10 + 50 = 60 Ohms total resistance of branch "B"

2. Redraw the circuit, combining resistors ($R_1 + R_2$) and ($R_3 + R_4$) so that each branch will have only one resistor.



COMBINATION CIRCUITS

Note: We now have a simple parallel circuit, so:

$$E_T = E_A = E_B$$

120 Volts = 120 Volts = 120 Volts

We now have a parallel circuit with only two resistors, and they are of equal value. We have a choice of three different formulas that can be used to solve for the total resistance of the circuit.

(1) $R_T = \dfrac{R_A \times R_B}{R_A + R_B} = \dfrac{60 \times 60}{60 + 60} = \dfrac{3600}{120} = 30 \text{ Ohms}$

(2) When the resistors of a parallel circuit are of equal value,

$R_T = \dfrac{R}{N} = \dfrac{60}{2} = 30 \text{ Ohms}$ or

(3) $\dfrac{1}{R_T} = \dfrac{1}{R_A} + \dfrac{1}{R_B} = \dfrac{1}{60} + \dfrac{1}{60} = \dfrac{2}{60} = \dfrac{1}{30}$

$\dfrac{1}{R_T} = \dfrac{1}{30}$ or $1 \times R_T = 1 \times 30$ or $R_T = 30 \text{ Ohms}$

3. We know the values of E_T, R_T, E_A, R_A, E_B, R_B, R_1, R_2, R_3, and R_4. Next we will solve for I_T, I_A, I_B, I_1, I_2, I_3, and I_4.

$I_T = \dfrac{E_T}{R_T}$ or $\dfrac{120}{30} = 4$ $I_T = 4$ Amps

$I_A = \dfrac{E_A}{R_A}$ or $\dfrac{120}{60} = 2$ $I_A = 2$ Amps

$I_A = I_1 = I_2$ or $2 = 2 = 2$ $I_1 = 2$ Amps, $I_2 = 2$ Amps

$I_B = \dfrac{E_B}{R_B} =$ or $\dfrac{120}{60} = 2$ $I_B = 2$ Amps

$I_B = I_3 = I_4$ or $2 = 2 = 2$ $I_3 = 2$ Amps, $I_4 = 2$ Amps

4. We know that resistors #1 and #2 of branch "A" are in series. We know too that resistors #3 and #4 of branch "B" are in series. We have determined that the total current of branch "A" is 2 amps, and the total current of branch "B" is 2 amps. By using the series formula, we can solve for the current of each branch.

Branch "A"	Branch "B"
$I_A = I_1 = I_2$	$I_B = I_3 = I_4$
$2 = 2 = 2$	$2 = 2 = 2$
$I_1 = 2$ Amps	$I_3 = 2$ Amps
$I_2 = 2$ Amps	$I_4 = 2$ Amps

5. We were given the resistance values of all resistors. $R_1 = 20$ Ohms, $R_2 = 40$ Ohms, $R_3 = 10$ Ohms, and $R_4 = 50$ Ohms. By using Ohm's Law, we can determine the voltage drop across each resistor.

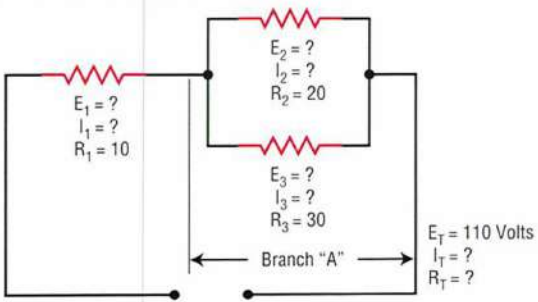
$E_1 = R_1 \times I_1$
$= 20 \times 2$
$E_1 = 40$ Volts

$E_2 = R_2 \times I_2$
$= 40 \times 2$
$E_2 = 80$ Volts

$E_3 = R_3 \times I_3$
$= 10 \times 2$
$E_3 = 20$ Volts

$E_4 = R_4 \times I_4$
$= 50 \times 2$
$E_4 = 100$ Volts

Example 2: Series Parallel Circuit.
Solve for all missing values.



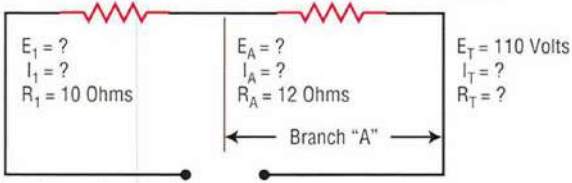
COMBINATION CIRCUITS

To solve:

1. We can see that resistors #2 and #3 are in parallel, and combined they are branch "A." When there are only two resistors, we use the following formula:

$$R_A = \frac{R_2 \times R_3}{R_2 + R_3} \text{ or } \frac{20 \times 30}{20 + 30} \text{ or } \frac{600}{50} \text{ or } 12 \text{ Ohms}$$

2. We can now redraw our circuit as a simple series circuit.



3. In a series circuit,
   $R_T = R_1 + R_A$ or $R_T = 10 + 12$ or 22 Ohms
   By using Ohm's Law,

$$I_T = \frac{E_T}{R_T} = \frac{110}{22} = 5 \text{ Amps}$$

   In a series circuit,
   $I_T = I_1 = I_A$ or $I_T = 5$ Amps, $I_1 = 5$ Amps, and $I_A = 5$ Amps

   By using Ohm's Law,
   $E_1 = I_1 \times R_1 = 5 \times 10 = 50$ Volts
   $E_T - E_1 = E_A$ or $110 - 50 = 60$ Volts $= E_A$

   In a parallel circuit,
   $E_A = E_2 = E_3$ or $E_A = 60$ Volts
   $E_2 = 60$ Volts, and $E_3 = 60$ Volts

   By using Ohm's Law,

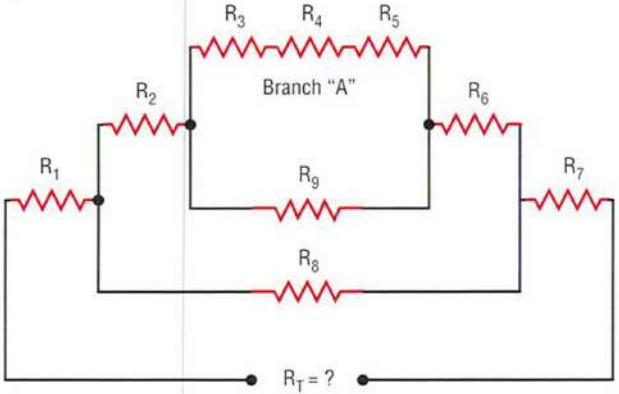
$$I_2 = \frac{E_2}{R_2} = \frac{60}{20} = 3 \text{ Amps}$$

$$I_3 = \frac{E_3}{R_3} = \frac{60}{30} = 2 \text{ Amps}$$

COMBINATION CIRCUITS

Problem:

Solve for total resistance.
Redraw circuit as many times as necessary.
Correct answer is 100 Ohms.

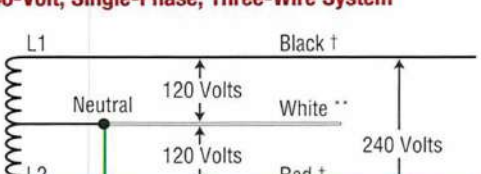


Given Values:

R_1 = 15 Ohms
R_2 = 35 Ohms
R_3 = 50 Ohms
R_4 = 40 Ohms
R_5 = 30 Ohms
R_6 = 25 Ohms
R_7 = 10 Ohms
R_8 = 300 Ohms
R_9 = 60 Ohms

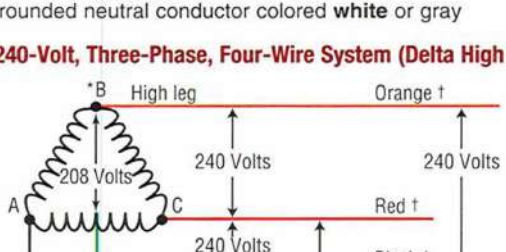
COMMON ELECTRICAL DISTRIBUTION SYSTEMS

120/240-Volt, Single-Phase, Three-Wire System



† • **Line one** ungrounded conductor colored **black**
† • **Line two** ungrounded conductor colored **red**
** • Grounded neutral conductor colored **white** or gray

120/240-Volt, Three-Phase, Four-Wire System (Delta High Leg)

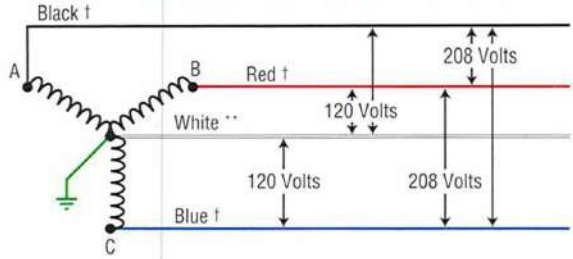


† • **A** phase ungrounded conductor colored **black**
†* • **B** phase ungrounded conductor colored **orange** or tagged (high leg). (Caution: 208 volts orange to white)
† • **C** phase ungrounded conductor colored **red**
** • Grounded conductor colored **white** or gray (center tap)

** Grounded conductors are required to be white or gray or three white or gray stripes on other than green insulation. See *NEC* 200.6(A).
* B phase of delta high leg must be orange or tagged. See *NEC* 110.15.
† Ungrounded conductor colors may be other than shown; see local ordinances or specifications.

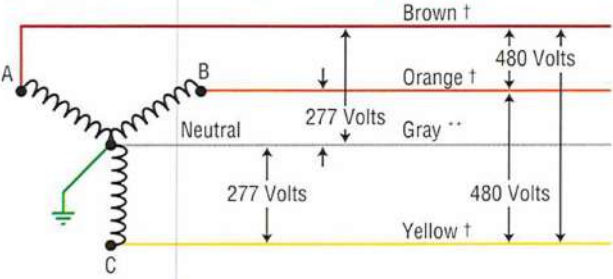
COMMON ELECTRICAL DISTRIBUTION SYSTEMS

120/208-Volt, Three-Phase, Four-Wire System (Wye Connected)



† • **A** phase ungrounded conductor colored **black**
† • **B** phase ungrounded conductor colored **red**
† • **C** phase ungrounded conductor colored **blue**
** • Grounded neutral conductor colored **white** or gray

277/480-Volt, Three-Phase, Four-Wire System (Wye Connected)



† • **A** phase ungrounded conductor colored **brown**
† • **B** phase ungrounded conductor colored **orange**
† • **C** phase ungrounded conductor colored **yellow**
** • Grounded neutral conductor colored **gray**

** Grounded conductors are required to be white or gray or three white or gray stripes on other than green insulation. See *NEC* 200.6(A).

† Ungrounded conductor colors may be other than shown; see local ordinances or specifications.

ELECTRICAL FORMULAS FOR CALCULATING AMPERES, HORSEPOWER, KILOWATTS, AND KVA

To Find	Direct Current	Alternating Current		
		Single Phase	Two Phase/Four Wire	Three Phase
Amperes when "HP" is known	$\frac{HP \times 746}{E \times \%EFF}$	$\frac{HP \times 746}{E \times \%EFF \times PF}$	$\frac{HP \times 746}{E \times \%EFF \times PF \times 2}$	$\frac{HP \times 746}{E \times \%EFF \times PF \times 1.73}$
Amperes when "kW" is known	$\frac{KW \times 1000}{E}$	$\frac{KW \times 1000}{E \times PF}$	$\frac{KW \times 1000}{E \times PF \times 2}$	$\frac{KW \times 1000}{E \times PF \times 1.73}$
Amperes when "kVA" is known		$\frac{KVA \times 1000}{E}$	$\frac{KVA \times 1000}{E \times 2}$	$\frac{KVA \times 1000}{E \times 1.73}$
Kilowatts (True power)	$\frac{E \times I}{1000}$	$\frac{E \times I \times PF}{1000}$	$\frac{E \times I \times PF \times 2}{1000}$	$\frac{E \times I \times PF \times 1.73}{1000}$
kilovolt-Amperes "kVA" (Apparent power)		$\frac{E \times I}{1000}$	$\frac{E \times I \times 2}{1000}$	$\frac{E \times I \times 1.73}{1000}$
Horsepower	$\frac{E \times I \times \%EFF}{746}$	$\frac{E \times I \times \%EFF \times PF}{746}$	$\frac{E \times I \times \%EFF \times PF \times 2}{746}$	$\frac{E \times I \times \%EFF \times PF \times 1.73}{746}$

Percent Efficiency = % EFF = $\frac{\text{Output (Watts)}}{\text{Input (Watts)}}$ Power Factor = PF = $\frac{\text{Power Used (Watts)}}{\text{Apparent Power}} = \frac{KW}{KVA}$

Note: Direct-current formulas do not use (PF, 2 or 1.73).
Single-phase formulas do not use (2 or 1.73).
Two-phase/four-wire formulas do not use (1.73).
Three-phase formulas do not use (2).

E = Volts
I = Amperes
W = Watts

TO FIND AMPERES

Direct Current

A. When *horsepower* is known:

$$\text{Amperes} = \frac{\text{Horsepower} \times 746}{\text{Volts} \times \text{Efficiency}} \quad \text{or} \quad I = \frac{\text{HP} \times 746}{\text{E} \times \%\text{EFF}}$$

What current will a travel-trailer toilet draw when equipped with a 12-volt direct-current, ⅛-HP motor that has a 96% efficiency rating?

$$I = \frac{\text{HP} \times 746}{\text{E} \times \%\text{EFF}} = \frac{746 \times \frac{1}{8}}{12 \times 0.96} = \frac{93.25}{11.52} = 8.09 \text{ Amps}$$

B. When *kilowatts* are known:

$$\text{Amperes} = \frac{\text{Kilowatts} \times 1000}{\text{Volts}} \quad \text{or} \quad I = \frac{\text{KW} \times 1000}{\text{E}}$$

A 75-kW, 240-volt direct-current generator is used to power a variable-speed conveyor belt at a rock-crushing plant. Determine the current.

$$I = \frac{\text{KW} \times 1000}{\text{E}} = \frac{75 \times 1000}{240} = 312.5 \text{ Amps}$$

Single Phase

A. When *watts*, *volts*, and *power factor* are known:

$$\text{Amperes} = \frac{\text{Watts}}{\text{Volts} \times \text{Power Factor}} \quad \text{or} \quad \frac{\text{P}}{\text{E} \times \text{PF}}$$

Determine the current when a circuit has a 1500-watt load, a power factor of 86%, and operates from a single-phase, 230-volt source.

$$I = \frac{1500}{230 \times 0.86} = \frac{1500}{197.8} = 7.58 \text{ Amps}$$

TO FIND AMPERES

Single Phase (continued)

B. When *horsepower* is known:

$$\text{Amperes} = \frac{\text{Horsepower} \times 746}{\text{Volts} \times \text{Efficiency} \times \text{Power Factor}}$$

Determine the amp-load of a single-phase, ½-HP, 115-volt motor. The motor has an efficiency rating of 92% and a power factor of 80%.

$$I = \frac{HP \times 746}{E \times \%EFF \times PF} = \frac{\frac{1}{2} \times 746}{115 \times 0.92 \times 0.80} = \frac{373}{84.64}$$

I = 4.4 Amps

C. When *kilowatts* are known:

$$\text{Amperes} = \frac{\text{Kilowatts} \times 1000}{\text{Volts} \times \text{Power Factor}} \quad \text{or} \quad I = \frac{KW \times 1000}{E \times PF}$$

A 230-volt, single-phase circuit has a 12-kW power load, and operates at 84% power factor. Determine the current.

$$I = \frac{KW \times 1000}{E \times PF} = \frac{12 \times 1000}{230 \times 0.84} = \frac{12000}{193.2} = 62 \text{ Amps}$$

D. When *kilovolt-amperes* are known:

$$\text{Amperes} = \frac{\text{Kilovolt-Amperes} \times 1000}{\text{Volts}} \quad \text{or} \quad I = \frac{KVA \times 1000}{E}$$

A 115-volt, 2-kVA, single-phase generator operating at full load will deliver 17.4 amps. (Prove.)

$$I = \frac{2 \times 1000}{115} = \frac{2000}{115} = 17.4 \text{ Amps}$$

Remember: By definition, amperes is the rate of current flow.

TO FIND AMPERES

Three Phase

A. When *watts, volts,* and *power factor* are known:

$$\text{Amperes} = \frac{\text{Watts}}{\text{Volts x Power Factor x 1.73}}$$

or

$$I = \frac{P}{E \times PF \times 1.73}$$

Determine the current when a circuit has a 1500-watt load, a power factor of 86%, and operates from a three-phase, 230-volt source.

$$I = \frac{P}{E \times PF \times 1.73} = \frac{1500}{230 \times 0.86 \times 1.73} = \frac{1500}{342.2}$$

I = 4.4 Amps

B. When *horsepower* is known:

$$\text{Amperes} = \frac{\text{Horsepower x 746}}{\text{Volts x Efficiency x Power Factor x 1.73}}$$

or

$$I = \frac{HP \times 746}{E \times \%EFF \times PF \times 1.73}$$

Determine the current draw of a three-phase, ½-HP, 230-volt motor. The motor has an efficiency rating of 92% and a power factor of 80%.

$$I = \frac{HP \times 746}{E \times \%EFF \times PF \times 1.73} = \frac{½ \times 746}{230 \times 0.92 \times 0.80 \times 1.73}$$

$$= \frac{373}{293} = 1.27 \text{ Amps}$$

TO FIND AMPERES

Three Phase (continued)

C. When *kilowatts* are known:

$$\text{Amperes} = \frac{\text{Kilowatts} \times 1000}{\text{Volts} \times \text{Power Factor} \times 1.73}$$

or

$$I = \frac{KW \times 1000}{E \times PF \times 1.73}$$

A 230-volt, three-phase circuit, has a 12-kW power load and operates at 84% power factor. Determine the current.

$$I = \frac{KW \times 1000}{E \times PF \times 1.73} = \frac{12 \times 1000}{230 \times 0.84 \times 1.73} = \frac{12000}{334.24}$$

I = 35.9 Amps

D. When *kilovolt-amperes* are known:

$$\text{Amperes} = \frac{\text{Kilovolt-Amperes} \times 1000}{E \times 1.73} = \frac{KVA \times 1000}{E \times 1.73}$$

A 230-volt, 4-kVA, three-phase generator operating at full load will deliver 10 amps. (Prove.)

$$I = \frac{KVA \times 1000}{E \times 1.73} = \frac{4 \times 1000}{230 \times 1.73} = \frac{4000}{397.9}$$

I = 10 Amps

TO FIND HORSEPOWER

Direct Current

$$\text{Horsepower} = \frac{\text{Volts x Amperes x Efficiency}}{746}$$

A 12-volt motor draws a current of 8.1 amps and has an efficiency rating of 96%. Determine the horsepower.

$$\text{HP} = \frac{\text{E x I x \%EFF}}{746} = \frac{12 \times 8.09 \times 0.96}{746} = \frac{93.19}{746}$$

HP = 0.125 = $\frac{1}{8}$ HP ($\frac{1}{8}$ = 1 ÷ 8 = 0.125)

Single Phase

$$\text{HP} = \frac{\text{Volts x Amperes x Efficiency x Power Factor}}{746}$$

A single-phase, 115-volt ac motor has an efficiency rating of 92% and a power factor of 80%. Determine the horsepower if the amp-load is 4.4 amps.

$$\text{HP} = \frac{\text{E x I x \%EFF x PF}}{746} = \frac{115 \times 4.4 \times 0.92 \times 0.80}{746}$$

$$\text{HP} = \frac{372.416}{746} = 0.4992 = \frac{1}{2} \text{ HP}$$

Three Phase

$$\text{HP} = \frac{\text{Volts x Amperes x Efficiency x Power Factor x 1.73}}{746}$$

A three-phase, 460-volt motor draws a current of 52 amps. The motor has an efficiency rating of 94% and a power factor of 80%. Determine the horsepower.

$$\text{HP} = \frac{\text{E x I x \%EFF x PF x 1.73}}{746} = \frac{460 \times 52 \times 0.94 \times 0.80 \times 1.73}{746}$$

HP = 41.7 HP

TO FIND WATTS

The electrical power in any part of a circuit is equal to the current in that part multiplied by the voltage across that part of the circuit.

A watt is the power used when 1 volt causes 1 amps to flow in a circuit.

One horsepower is the amount of energy required to lift 33000 pounds, 1 foot, in 1 minute. The electrical equivalent of 1 HP is 745.6 watts. One watt is the amount of energy required to lift 44.26 pounds, 1 foot, in 1 minute. Watts is power, and power is the amount of work done in a given time.

When *volts* and *amperes* are known:

Power (Watts) = Volts x Amperes

A 120-volt ac circuit draws a current of 5 amps. Determine the power consumption.

$P = E \times I = 120 \times 5 = 600$ Watts

Now determine the resistance of this circuit.

$$\textbf{Resistance} = \frac{\textbf{Watts}}{\textbf{Amps}^2}$$

$$R = \frac{P}{I^2} = \frac{600}{5 \times 5} = \frac{600}{25} = 24 \text{ Ohms}$$

or

$$\textbf{Resistance} = \frac{\textbf{Volts}^2}{\textbf{Watts}} \quad \textbf{or} \quad R = \frac{E^2}{P}$$

$$R = \frac{120 \times 120}{600} = \frac{14400}{600} = 24 \text{ Ohms}$$

Note: Refer to the formulas of the Ohm's Law chart on page 1.

TO FIND KILOWATTS

Direct Current

$$\text{Kilowatts} = \frac{\text{Volts x Amperes}}{1000}$$

A 120-volt dc motor draws a current of 40 amps. Determine the kilowatts.

$$\text{KW} = \frac{\text{E x I}}{1000} = \frac{120 \times 40}{1000} = \frac{4800}{1000} = 4.8 \text{ kW}$$

Single Phase

$$\text{Kilowatts} = \frac{\text{Volts x Amperes x Power Factor}}{1000}$$

A single-phase, 115-volt ac motor draws a current of 20 amps and has a power factor rating of 86%. Determine the kilowatts.

$$\text{KW} = \frac{\text{E x I x PF}}{1000} = \frac{115 \times 20 \times 0.86}{1000} = \frac{1978}{1000} = 1.978 = 2 \text{ kW}$$

Three Phase

$$\text{Kilowatts} = \frac{\text{Volts x Amperes x Power Factor x 1.73}}{1000}$$

A three-phase, 460-volt ac motor draws a current of 52 amps and has a power factor rating of 80%. Determine the kilowatts.

$$\text{KW} = \frac{\text{E x I x PF x 1.73}}{1000} = \frac{460 \times 52 \times 0.80 \times 1.73}{1000}$$

$$= \frac{33105}{1000} = 33.105 = 33 \text{ kW}$$

TO FIND KILOVOLT-AMPERES

Single Phase

$$\text{Kilovolt-Amperes} = \frac{\text{Volts x Amperes}}{1000}$$

A single-phase, 240-volt generator delivers 41.66 amps at full load. Determine the kilovolt-amperes rating.

$$\text{KVA} = \frac{\text{E x I}}{1000} = \frac{240 \times 41.66}{1000} = \frac{9998.4}{1000} = 10 \text{ kVA}$$

Three Phase

$$\text{Kilovolt-Amperes} = \frac{\text{Volts x Amperes x 1.73}}{1000}$$

A three-phase, 460-volt generator delivers 52 amps. Determine the kilovolt-amperes rating.

$$\text{KVA} = \frac{\text{E x I x 1.73}}{1000} = \frac{460 \times 52 \times 1.73}{1000} = \frac{41382}{1000}$$

$$= 41.382 = 41 \text{ kVA}$$

Note: KVA = Apparent Power = Power Before Used, such as the rating of a transformer.

Kirchhoff's Laws

First Law (Current):
The sum of the currents arriving at any point in a circuit must equal the sum of the currents leaving that point.

Second Law (Voltage):
The total voltage applied to any closed circuit path is always equal to the sum of the voltage drops in that path.

or

The algebraic sum of all the voltages encountered in any loop equals zero.

TO FIND CAPACITANCE

Capacitance (C)

$$C = \frac{Q}{E} \quad \text{or} \quad \text{Capacitance} = \frac{\text{Coulombs}}{\text{Volts}}$$

Capacitance is the property of a circuit or body that permits it to store an electrical charge equal to the accumulated charge divided by the voltage. Capacitance is expressed in farads.

A. To determine the total capacity of capacitors and/or condensers connected in series:

$$\frac{1}{C_T} = \frac{1}{C_1} + \frac{1}{C_2} + \frac{1}{C_3} + \frac{1}{C_4}$$

Determine the total capacity of four 12-microfarad capacitors connected in series.

$$\frac{1}{C_T} = \frac{1}{C_1} + \frac{1}{C_2} + \frac{1}{C_3} + \frac{1}{C_4}$$

$$= \frac{1}{12} + \frac{1}{12} + \frac{1}{12} + \frac{1}{12} = \frac{4}{12}$$

$$\frac{1}{C_T} = \frac{4}{12} \quad \text{or} \quad C_T \times 4 = 12 \quad \text{or} \quad C_T = \frac{12}{4} = 3 \text{ Microfarads}$$

B. To determine the total capacity of capacitors and/or condensers connected in parallel:

$$C_T = C_1 + C_2 + C_3 + C_4$$

Determine the total capacity of four 12-microfarad capacitors connected in parallel:

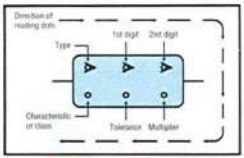
$$C_T = C_1 + C_2 + C_3 + C_4$$

$$C_T = 12 + 12 + 12 + 12 = 48 \text{ Microfarads}$$

A farad is the unit of capacitance of a condenser that retains 1 coulomb of charge with 1 volt difference of potential.

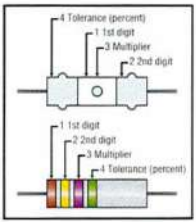
1 Farad = 1000000 Microfarads

SIX-DOT COLOR CODE FOR MICA AND MOLDED PAPER CAPACITORS



Type	Color	1st Digit	2nd Digit	Multiplier	Tolerance (%)	Characteristic or Class
JAN, Mica	Black	0	0	1	± 1	
	Brown	1	1	10	± 2	
	Red	2	2	100	± 3	
	Orange	3	3	1000	± 4	
	Yellow	4	4	10000	± 5	Applies to
	Green	5	5	100000	± 6	Temperature
	Blue	6	6	1000000	± 7	Coefficient
	Violet	7	7	10000000	± 8	or Methods
	Gray	8	8	100000000	± 9	of Testing
ETA, Mica	White	9	9	1000000000		
	Gold			0.1	± 10	
Molded Paper	Silver			0.01	± 20	
	Body					

RESISTOR COLOR CODE



Color	1st Digit	2nd Digit	Multiplier	Tolerance (%)
Black	0	0	1	
Brown	1	1	10	
Red	2	2	100	
Orange	3	3	1000	
Yellow	4	4	10000	
Green	5	5	100000	
Blue	6	6	1000000	
Violet	7	7	10000000	
Gray	8	8	100000000	
White	9	9	1000000000	
Gold			0.1	± 5%
Silver			0.01	± 10%
No Color				± 20%

MAXIMUM PERMISSIBLE CAPACITOR KVAR FOR USE WITH OPEN-TYPE, THREE-PHASE, 60-CYCLE INDUCTION MOTORS

	3600 RPM		1800 RPM		1200 RPM	
Motor Rating HP	Maximum Capacitor Rating KVAR	Reduction in Line Current %	Maximum Capacitor Rating KVAR	Reduction in Line Current %	Maximum Capacitor Rating KVAR	Reduction in Line Current %
10	3	10	3	11	3.5	14
15	4	9	4	10	5	13
20	5	9	5	10	6.5	12
25	6	9	6	10	7.5	11
30	7	8	7	9	9	11
40	9	8	9	9	11	10
50	12	8	11	9	13	10
60	14	8	14	8	15	10
75	17	8	16	8	18	10
100	22	8	21	8	25	9
125	27	8	26	8	30	9
150	32.5	8	30	8	35	9
200	40	8	37.5	8	42.5	9

	900 RPM		720 RPM		600 RPM	
Motor Rating HP	Maximum Capacitor Rating KVAR	Reduction in Line Current %	Maximum Capacitor Rating KVAR	Reduction in Line Current %	Maximum Capacitor Rating KVAR	Reduction in Line Current %
10	5	21	6.5	27	7.5	31
15	6.5	18	8	23	9.5	27
20	7.5	16	9	21	12	25
25	9	15	11	20	14	23
30	10	14	12	18	16	22
40	12	13	15	16	20	20
50	15	12	19	15	24	19
60	18	11	22	15	27	19
75	21	10	26	14	32.5	18
100	27	10	32.5	13	40	17
125	32.5	10	40	13	47.5	16
150	37.5	10	47.5	12	52.5	15
200	47.5	10	60	12	65	14

Note: If capacitors of a lower rating than the values given in the table are used, the percentage reduction in line current given in the table should be reduced proportionately.

POWER FACTOR CORRECTION

Table Values × Kilowatt of Capacitors Needed to Correct from Existing to Desired Power Factor

Existing Power Factor %	Corrected Power Factor					
	100%	95%	90%	85%	80%	75%
50	1.732	1.403	1.247	1.112	0.982	0.850
52	1.643	1.314	1.158	1.023	0.893	0.761
54	1.558	1.229	1.073	0.938	0.808	0.676
55	1.518	1.189	1.033	0.898	0.768	0.636
56	1.479	1.150	0.994	0.859	0.729	0.597
58	1.404	1.075	0.919	0.784	0.654	0.522
60	1.333	1.004	0.848	0.713	0.583	0.451
62	1.265	0.936	0.780	0.645	0.515	0.383
64	1.201	0.872	0.716	0.581	0.451	0.319
65	1.168	0.839	0.683	0.548	0.418	0.286
66	1.139	0.810	0.654	0.519	0.389	0.257
68	1.078	0.749	0.593	0.458	0.328	0.196
70	1.020	0.691	0.535	0.400	0.270	0.138
72	0.964	0.635	0.479	0.344	0.214	0.082
74	0.909	0.580	0.424	0.289	0.159	0.027
75	0.882	0.553	0.397	0.262	0.132	
76	0.855	0.526	0.370	0.235	0.105	
78	0.802	0.473	0.317	0.182	0.052	
80	0.750	0.421	0.265	0.130		
82	0.698	0.369	0.213	0.078		
84	0.646	0.317	0.161			
85	0.620	0.291	0.135			
86	0.594	0.265	0.109			
88	0.540	0.211	0.055			
90	0.485	0.156				
92	0.426	0.097				
94	0.363	0.034				
95	0.329					

Typical Problem: With a load of 500 kW at 70% power factor, it is desired to find the kVA of capacitors required to correct the power factor to 85%.

Solution: From the table, select the multiplying factor 0.400 corresponding to the existing 70%, and the corrected 85% power factor.
0.400 x 500 = 200 kVA of capacitors required.

POWER FACTOR AND EFFICIENCY EXAMPLE

A squirrel cage induction motor is rated 10 HP, 208 volt, three-phase and has a nameplate rating of 27.79 amps. A wattmeter reading indicates 8 kilowatts of consumed (true) power. Calculate apparent power (kVA), power factor, efficiency, internal losses, and size of the capacitor in kilovolt-amperes reactive (KVAR) needed to correct the power factor to unity (100%).

Apparent input power: kilovolt-amperes (kVA)
KVA = (E x I x 1.73)/1000 = (208 x 27.79 x 1.73)/1000 = **10 kVA**

Power factor (PF) = ratio of true power (kW) to apparent power (kVA)
Kilowatts/kilovolt-amperes = 8 kW/10 kVA = 0.8 = **80% Power Factor**
80% of the 10-kVA apparent power input performs work.

Motor output in kilowatts = 10 HP x 746 watts = 7460 watts = **7.46 kW**
Efficiency = watts out/watts in = 7.46 kW/8 kW = 0.9325 = **93.25% efficiency**

Internal losses (heat, friction, hysteresis) = 8 kW – 7.46 kW = **0.54 kW** (540 Watts)

Kilovolt-amperes reactive (KVAR) (Power stored in motor magnetic field)
$KVAR = \sqrt{kVA^2 - kW^2} = \sqrt{10\ kVA^2 - 8\ kW^2} = \sqrt{100 - 64} = \sqrt{36}$ = **6 KVAR**
The size capacitor needed to equal the motor's stored reactive power is 6 KVAR. (A capacitor stores reactive power in its electrostatic field.)

The power source must supply the current to perform work and maintain the motor's magnetic field. Before power factor correction, this was 27.79 amperes. The motor magnetizing current after power factor correction is supplied by circulation of current between the motor and the electrostatic field of the capacitor and is no longer supplied by power source after initial startup. The motor feeder current after correction to 100% will equal the amount required by the input watts in this case (8 kW x 1000)/(208 volts x 1.73) = **22.23 amps.**

- Kilo = 1000. For example: 1000 Watts = 1 Kilowatt.
- Inductive loads (motors, coils) have lagging currents, and capacitive loads have leading currents.
- Inductance and capacitance have opposite effects in a circuit and can cancel each other.

TO FIND INDUCTANCE

Inductance (L)

Inductance is the production of magnetization of electrification in a body by the proximity of a magnetic field or electric charge, or of the electric current in a conductor by the variation of the magnetic field in its vicinity. The unit of measurement for inductance is the henry (H).

A. To find the total inductance of coils connected in series:

$$L_T = L_1 + L_2 + L_3 + L_4$$

Determine the total inductance of four coils connected in series. Each coil has an inductance of 4 Henries.

$$L_T = L_1 + L_2 + L_3 + L_4$$

$$= 4 + 4 + 4 + 4 = 16 \text{ Henries}$$

B. To find the total inductance of coils connected in parallel:

$$\frac{1}{L_T} = \frac{1}{L_1} + \frac{1}{L_2} + \frac{1}{L_3} + \frac{1}{L_4}$$

Determine the total inductance of four coils connected in parallel. Each coil has an inductance of 4 Henries.

$$\frac{1}{L_T} = \frac{1}{L_1} + \frac{1}{L_2} + \frac{1}{L_3} + \frac{1}{L_4}$$

$$\frac{1}{L_T} = \frac{1}{4} + \frac{1}{4} + \frac{1}{4} + \frac{1}{4}$$

$$\frac{1}{L_T} = \frac{4}{4} \text{ or } L_T \times 4 = 1 \times 4 \text{ or } L_T = \frac{4}{4} = 1 \text{ Henry}$$

An induction coil is a device consisting of two concentric coils and an interrupter, which changes a low steady voltage into a high intermittent alternating voltage by electromagnetic induction. Most often used as a spark coil.

TO FIND IMPEDANCE

Impedance (Z)

Impedance is the total opposition to an alternating current presented by a circuit. Expressed in ohms.

A. When *volts* and *amperes* are known:

$$\text{Impedance} = \frac{\text{Volts}}{\text{Amperes}} \quad \text{or} \quad Z = \frac{E}{I}$$

Determine the impedance of a 120-volt ac circuit that draws a current of 4 amps.

$$Z = \frac{E}{I} = \frac{120}{4} = 30 \text{ Ohms}$$

B. When *resistance* and *reactance* are known:

$$Z = \sqrt{\text{Resistance}^2 + \text{Reactance}^2} = \sqrt{R^2 + X^2}$$

Determine the impedance of an ac circuit when the resistance is 6 ohms, and the reactance is 8 ohms.

$$Z = \sqrt{R^2 + X^2} = \sqrt{36 + 64} = \sqrt{100} = 10 \text{ Ohms}$$

C. When *resistance, inductive reactance,* and *capacitive reactance* are known:

$$Z = \sqrt{R^2 + (X_L - X_C)^2}$$

Determine the impedance of an ac circuit that has a resistance of 6 ohms, an inductive reactance of 18 ohms, and a capacitive reactance of 10 ohms.

$$Z = \sqrt{R^2 + (X_L - X_C)^2}$$

$$= \sqrt{6^2 + (18 - 10)^2} = \sqrt{6^2 + (8)^2}$$

$$= \sqrt{36 + 64} = \sqrt{100} = 10 \text{ Ohms}$$

TO FIND REACTANCE

Reactance (X)

Reactance in a circuit is the opposition to an alternating current caused by inductance and capacitance, equal to the difference between capacitive and inductive reactance. Reactance is expressed in ohms.

A. Inductive Reactance X_L

Inductive reactance is that element of reactance in a circuit caused by self-inductance.

$$\mathbf{X_L = 2 \times 3.1416 \times Frequency \times Inductance}$$
$$= 6.28 \times F \times L$$

Determine the reactance of a 4-Henry coil on a 60-cycle ac circuit.

$$\mathbf{X_L = 6.28 \times F \times L} = 6.28 \times 60 \times 4 = 1507 \text{ Ohms}$$

B. Capacitive Reactance X_C

Capacitive reactance is that element of reactance in a circuit caused by capacitance.

$$\mathbf{X_C} = \frac{\mathbf{1}}{\mathbf{2 \times 3.1416 \times Frequency \times Capacitance}}$$

$$= \frac{1}{6.28 \times F \times C}$$

Determine the reactance of a 4-microfarad condenser on a 60-cycle ac circuit.

$$\mathbf{X_C} = \frac{\mathbf{1}}{\mathbf{6.28 \times F \times C}} = \frac{1}{6.28 \times 60 \times 0.000004}$$

$$= \frac{1}{0.0015072} = 663 \text{ Ohms}$$

A Henry is a unit of inductance equal to the inductance of a circuit in which the variation of a current at the rate of 1 amp per second induces an electromotive force of 1 volt.

FULL-LOAD CURRENT IN AMPERES: DIRECT-CURRENT MOTORS

	Armature Voltage Rating*					
HP	90 V	120 V	180 V	240 V	500 V	550 V
¼	4.0	3.1	2.0	1.6	–	–
⅓	5.2	4.1	2.6	2.0	–	–
½	6.8	5.4	3.4	2.7	–	–
¾	9.6	7.6	4.8	3.8	–	–
1	12.2	9.5	6.1	4.7	–	–
1½	–	13.2	8.3	6.6	–	–
2	–	17	10.8	8.5	–	–
3	–	25	16	12.2	–	–
5	–	40	27	20	–	–
7½	–	58	–	29	13.6	12.2
10	–	76	–	38	18	16
15	–	–	–	55	27	24
20	–	–	–	72	34	31
25	–	–	–	89	43	38
30	–	–	–	106	51	46
40	–	–	–	140	67	61
50	–	–	–	173	83	75
60	–	–	–	206	99	90
75	–	–	–	255	123	111
100	–	–	–	341	164	148
125	–	–	–	425	205	185
150	–	–	–	506	246	222
200	–	–	–	675	330	294

These values of full-load currents* are for motors running at base speed.

*These are average dc quantities.

Reprinted with permission from NFPA 70, *National Electrical Code*®, Table 430.247, Copyright © 2020, National Fire Protection Association, Quincy, MA 02169. This reprinted material is not the complete and official position of the NFPA or the referenced subject, which is represented only by the standard in its entirety.

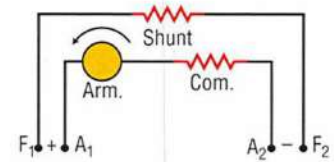
DIRECT-CURRENT MOTORS

Terminal Markings

Terminal markings are used to tag terminals to which connections are to be made from outside circuits.

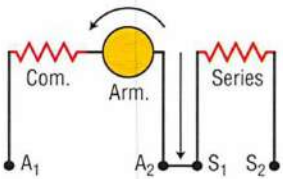
Facing the end opposite the drive (commutator end), the standard direction of shaft rotation is counterclockwise.

A_1 and A_2 indicate armature leads.
S_1 and S_2 indicate series-field leads.
F_1 and F_2 indicate shunt-field leads.



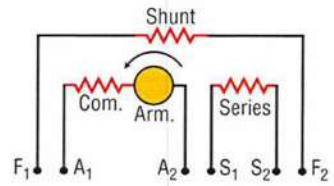
Shunt-Wound Motors

To change rotation, reverse either armature leads or shunt leads. **Do not** reverse both armature and shunt leads.



Series-Wound Motors

To change rotation, reverse either armature leads or series leads. **Do not** reverse both armature and series leads.



Compound-Wound Motors

To change rotation, reverse either armature leads or both the series and shunt leads. **Do not** reverse all three sets of leads.

Note: Standard rotation for a dc generator is clockwise.

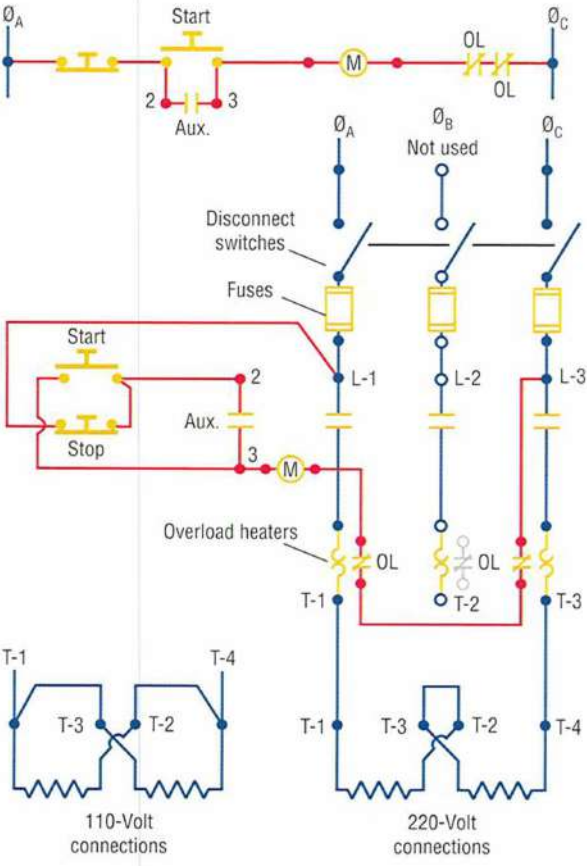
FULL-LOAD CURRENT IN AMPERES: SINGLE-PHASE ALTERNATING-CURRENT MOTORS

HP	115 V	200 V	208 V	230 V
⅙	4.4	2.5	2.4	2.2
¼	5.8	3.3	3.2	2.9
⅓	7.2	4.1	4.0	3.6
½	9.8	5.6	5.4	4.9
¾	13.8	7.9	7.6	6.9
1	16	9.2	8.8	8.0
1½	20	11.5	11	10
2	24	13.8	13.2	12
3	34	19.6	18.7	17
5	56	32.2	30.8	28
7½	80	46	44	40
10	100	57.5	55	50

The voltages listed are rated motor voltages. The currents listed shall be permitted for system voltage ranges of 110 to 120 and 220 to 240 volts.

Source: NFPA 70, *National Electrical Code*®, NFPA, Quincy, MA, 2020, Table 430.248.

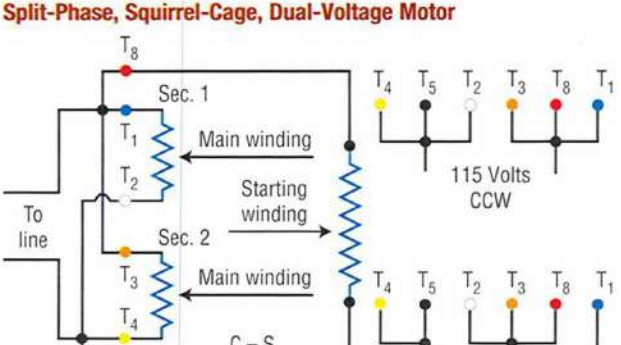
SINGLE-PHASE MOTOR USING STANDARD THREE-PHASE STARTER



(M) = Motor starter coil

SINGLE-PHASE MOTORS

Split-Phase, Squirrel-Cage, Dual-Voltage Motor



Classes of Single-Phase Motors

1. Split-phase
   - A. Capacitor start
   - B. Repulsion start
   - C. Resistance start
   - D. Split capacitor
2. Commutator
   - A. Repulsion
   - B. Series

Terminal Color Marking

T_1 Blue •	T_3 Orange •	T_5 Black •
T_2 White	T_4 Yellow •	T_8 Red •

Note: Split-phase motors are usually fractional horsepower. The majority of electric motors used in washing machines, refrigerators, etc. are of the split-phase type.

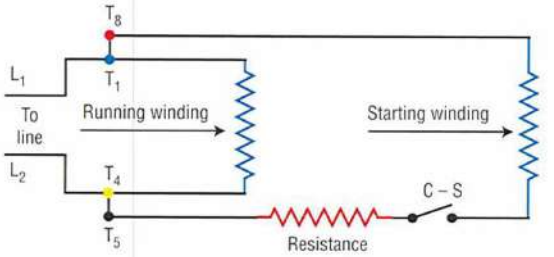
To change the speed of a split-phase motor, the number of poles must be changed.

1. Addition of running winding
2. Two starting windings and two running windings
3. Consequent pole connections

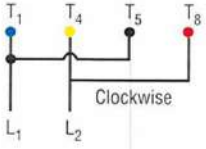
SINGLE-PHASE MOTORS

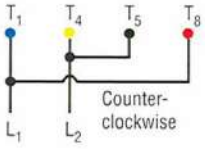
Split-Phase, Squirrel-Cage Motor

A. Resistance Start:

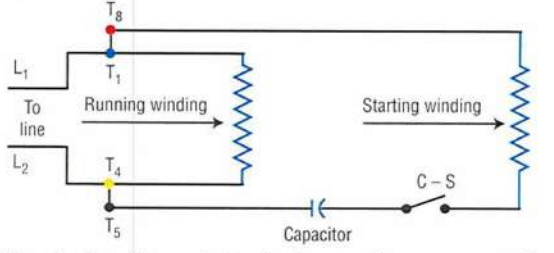


Centrifugal switch o (cs) opens after reaching 75% of normal speed.





B. Capacitor Start:



Note: 1. A resistance start motor has a resistance connected in series with the starting winding.

2. The capacitor start motor is employed where a high starting torque is required.

RUNNING OVERLOAD UNITS

Kind of Motor	Supply System	Number and Location of Overload Units Such as Trip Coils or Relays
1-phase ac or dc	2-wire, 1-phase ac or dc, ungrounded	1 in either conductor
1-phase ac or dc	2-wire, 1-phase ac or dc, one conductor grounded	1 in ungrounded conductor
1-phase ac or dc	3-wire, 1-phase ac or dc, grounded neutral conductor	1 in either ungrounded conductor
1-phase ac	Any 3-phase	1 in ungrounded conductor
2-phase ac	3-wire, 2-phase ac, ungrounded	2, one in each phase
2-phase ac	3-wire, 2-phase ac, one conductor grounded	2 in ungrounded conductors
2-phase ac	4-wire, 2-phase ac, grounded or ungrounded	2, one for each phase in ungrounded conductors
2-phase ac	Grounded neutral or 5-wire, 2-phase ac, ungrounded	2, one for each phase in any ungrounded phase wire
3-phase ac	Any 3-phase	3, one in each phase*

*Exception: An overload unit in each phase shall not be required where overload protection is provided by other approved means.
Source: NFPA 70, *National Electrical Code*®, NFPA, Quincy, MA, 2020, Table 430.37.

MOTOR BRANCH-CIRCUIT PROTECTIVE DEVICES: MAXIMUM RATING OR SETTING

	Percent of Full-Load Current			
Type of Motor	Nontime Delay Fuse[1]	Dual Element (Time-Delay) Fuse[1]	Instantaneous Trip Breaker	Inverse Time Breaker[2]
Single-phase motors	300	175	800	250
AC polyphase motors other than wound rotor	300	175	800	250
Squirrel cage —other than Design B energy-efficient	300	175	800	250
Design B energy-efficient	300	175	1100	250
Synchronous[3]	300	175	800	250
Wound rotor	150	150	800	150
Direct current (constant voltage)	150	150	250	150

For certain exceptions to the values specified, see 430.54.
1 The values in the Nontime Delay Fuse column apply to Time-Delay Class CC fuses.
2 The values given in the last column also cover the ratings of nonadjustable inverse time types of circuit breakers that may be modified as in 430.52(C)(1), Exception No. 1 and No. 2.
3 Synchronous motors of the low-torque, low-speed type (usually 450 rpm or lower), such as are used to drive reciprocating compressors, pumps, and so forth, that start unloaded, do not require a fuse rating or circuit-breaker setting in excess of 200% of full-load current.
Source: NFPA 70, *National Electrical Code*®, NFPA, Quincy, MA, 2020, Table 430.52.
Note: Where the result of the calculation for the branch circuit protective device does not correspond with a standard size fuse or circuit breaker, see 430.52(C) Exception No. 1.
Note: Where the rating specified in Table 430.52, or the rating modified by Exception No. 1, is not sufficient for the starting current of the motor, see 430.52(C) Exception No. 2.

FULL-LOAD CURRENT: THREE-PHASE ALTERNATING-CURRENT MOTORS

	Induction-Type Squirrel Cage and Wound Rotor (Amperes)							Synchronous-Type Unity Power Factor* (Amperes)			
HP	115 V	200 V	208 V	230 V	460 V	575 V	2300 V	230 V	460 V	575 V	2300 V
½	4.4	2.5	2.4	2.2	1.1	0.9	-	-	-	-	-
¾	6.4	3.7	3.5	3.2	1.6	1.3	-	-	-	-	-
1	8.4	4.8	4.6	4.2	2.1	1.7	-	-	-	-	-
1½	12.0	6.9	6.6	6.0	3.0	2.4	-	-	-	-	-
2	13.6	7.8	7.5	6.8	3.4	2.7	-	-	-	-	-
3	-	11.0	10.6	9.6	4.8	3.9	-	-	-	-	-
5	-	17.5	16.7	15.2	7.6	6.1	-	-	-	-	-
7½	-	25.3	24.2	22	11	9	-	-	-	-	-
10	-	32.2	30.8	28	14	11	-	-	-	-	-
15	-	48.3	46.2	42	21	17	-	-	-	-	-
20	-	62.1	59.4	54	27	22	-	-	-	-	-
25	-	78.2	74.8	68	34	27	-	53	26	21	-
30	-	92	88	80	40	32	-	63	32	26	-
40	-	120	114	104	52	41	-	83	41	33	-
50	-	150	143	130	65	52	-	104	52	42	-
60	-	177	169	154	77	62	16	123	61	49	12
75	-	221	211	192	96	77	20	155	78	62	15
100	-	285	273	248	124	99	26	202	101	81	20
125	-	359	343	312	156	125	31	253	126	101	25
150	-	414	396	360	180	144	37	302	151	121	30
200	-	552	528	480	240	192	49	400	201	161	40
250	-	-	-	-	302	242	60	-	-	-	-
300	-	-	-	-	361	289	72	-	-	-	-
350	-	-	-	-	414	336	83	-	-	-	-
400	-	-	-	-	477	382	95	-	-	-	-
450	-	-	-	-	515	412	103	-	-	-	-
500	-	-	-	-	590	472	118	-	-	-	-

The voltages listed are rated motor voltages. The currents listed shall be permitted for system voltage ranges of 110 to 120, 220 to 240, 440 to 480, and 550 to 600 volts.

*For 90% and 80% power factor, the figures shall be multiplied by 1.1 and 1.25, respectively.

Source: NFPA 70, *National Electrical Code®*, NFPA, Quincy, MA, 2020, Table 430.250.

FULL-LOAD CURRENT AND OTHER DATA: THREE-PHASE AC MOTORS

Motor Horsepower		Motor Ampere	Size Breaker *	Size Starter	Heater Ampere **	Size Wire	Size Conduit ***
½	230 V	2.2	15	00	2.530	12	¾"
	460	1.1	15	00	1.265	12	¾
¾	230	3.2	15	00	3.680	12	¾
	460	1.6	15	00	1.840	12	¾
1	230	4.2	15	00	4.830	12	¾
	460	2.1	15	00	2.415	12	¾
1½	230	6.0	15	00	6.900	12	¾
	460	3.0	15	00	3.450	12	¾
2	230	6.8	15	0	7.820	12	¾
	460	3.4	15	00	3.910	12	¾
3	230	9.6	20	0	11.040	12	¾
	460	4.8	15	0	5.520	12	¾
5	230	15.2	30	1	17.480	12	¾
	460	7.6	15	0	8.740	12	¾
7½	230	22	45	1	25.300	10	¾
	460	11	20	1	12.650	12	¾
10	230	28	60	2	32.200	10	¾
	460	14	30	1	16.100	12	¾
15	230	42	70	2	48.300	6	1
	460	21	40	2	24.150	10	¾
20	230	54	100	3	62.100	4	1
	460	27	50	2	31.050	10	¾
25	230	68	100	3	78.200	4	1½
	460	34	50	2	39.100	8	1
30	230	80	125	3	92.000	3	1½
	460	40	70	3	46.000	8	1
40	230	104	175	4	119.600	1	1½
	460	52	100	3	59.800	6	1
50	230	130	200	4	149.500	00	2
	460	65	150	3	74.750	4	1½
60	230	154	250	5	177.10	000	2
	460	77	200	4	88.55	3	1½

(continued on next page)

FULL-LOAD CURRENT AND OTHER DATA: THREE-PHASE AC MOTORS

Motor Horsepower		Motor Ampere	Size Breaker *	Size Starer	Heater Ampere **	Size Wire	Size Conduit ***
75	230 V	192	300	5	220.80	250 kcmil	2½"
	460	96	200	4	110.40	1	1½
100	230	248	400	5	285.20	350 kcmil	3
	460	124	200	4	142.60	2/0	2
125	230	312	500	6	358.80	600 kcmil	3½
	460	156	250	5	179.40	000	2
150	230	360	600	6	414.00	700 kcmil	4
	460	180	300	5	207.00	0000	2½

* Overcurrent device may have to be increased due to starting current and load conditions. See *NEC* 430.52, Table 430.52. Wire size based on 75 C (167°F) terminations and 75°C (167°F) insulation.

** Overload heater must be based on motor nameplate and sized per *NEC* 430.32.

*** Conduit size based on rigid metal conduit with some spare capacity. For minimum size and other conduit types, see *NEC* Appendix C, or *Ugly's* pages 83–97.

MOTOR AND MOTOR CIRCUIT CONDUCTOR PROTECTION

Motors can have large starting currents three to five times or more than that of the actual motor current. In order for motors to start, the motor and motor circuit conductors are allowed to be protected by circuit breakers and fuses at values that are higher than the actual motor and conductor ampere ratings. These larger overcurrent devices do not provide overload protection and will only open upon short circuits or ground faults. Overload protection must be used to protect the motor based on the actual nameplate amperes of the motor. This protection is usually in the form of heating elements in manual or magnetic motor starters. Small motors such as waste disposal motors have a red overload reset button built into the motor.

General Motor Rules

- Use full-load current from tables instead of nameplate.
- Branch circuit conductors: Use 125% of full-load current to find conductor size.
- Branch circuit OCP size: Use percentages given in tables for full-load current. (*Ugly's* page 32)
- Feeder conductor size: 125% of largest motor and sum of the rest.
- Feeder OCP: Use largest OCP plus rest of full-load currents.

(See examples on Ugly's *page 42.)*

MOTOR BRANCH CIRCUIT AND FEEDER EXAMPLE

General Motor Applications

Branch circuit conductors:

Use full-load, three-phase currents, from the table on *Ugly's* page 39 or 2020 *NEC* Table 430.250, 50-HP, 480-volt, 3-phase, motor design B, 75-degree terminations = 65 Amps
125% of full-load current [*NEC* 430.22(A)] (*Ugly's* page 41)
125% of 65 Amps = **81.25 Amps** conductor selection ampacity

Branch circuit overcurrent device: *NEC* 430.52(C)(1)

(Branch circuit short-circuit and ground fault protection)
Use percentages given in *Ugly's* page 38 or 2014 *NEC* 430.52 for **Type** of circuit breaker or fuse used.
50-HP, 480-volt, 3-phase motor = 65 Amps (*Ugly's* page 39)
Nontime fuse = 300% (*Ugly's* page 38)
300% of 65 Amps = 195 Amps. *NEC* 430.52(C)(1)(Ex.1) Next size allowed *NEC* Table 240.6A = **200-amp fuse**.

Feeder connectors:

For 50-HP and 30-HP, 480-volt, 3-phase, design B motors on same feeder:
Use 125% of the largest full-load current and 100% of the rest. (*NEC* 430.24)
50-HP, 480-volt, 3-phase motor = 65 Amps; 30-HP, 480-volt, 3-phase motor = 40 Amps (125% of 65 Amps) + 40 Amps = **121.25 Amps** conductor selection ampacity

Feeder overcurrent device: *NEC* 430.62(A) (specific load)

(Feeder short-circuit and ground-fault protection)
Use largest overcurrent protection device **plus** full-load currents of the rest of the motors.
50 HP = 200-Amp fuse (65 FLC)
30 HP = 125-Amp fuse (40 FLC)
200-Amp fuse + 40 Amp (FLC) = 240 Amp. Do not exceed this value on feeder. The next standard size fuse below 240 is a **225-amp** fuse.

LOCKED-ROTOR INDICATING CODE LETTERS

Code Letter	Kilovolt-Ampere per Horsepower with Locked Rotor	Code Letter	Kilovolt-Ampere per Horsepower with Locked Rotor
A	0–3.14	L	9.0–9.99
B	3.15–3.54	M	10.0–11.19
C	3.55–3.99	N	11.2–12.49
D	4.0–4.49	P	12.5–13.99
E	4.5–4.99	R	14.0–15.99
F	5.0–5.59	S	16.0–17.99
G	5.6–6.29	T	18.0–19.99
H	6.3–7.09	U	20.0–22.39
J	7.1–7.99	V	22.4 and up
K	8.0–8.99		

Source: NFPA 70, *National Electrical Code®*, NFPA, Quincy, MA, 2020, Table 430.7(B), as modified.

The *National Electrical Code®* requires that all alternating-current motors rated ½ HP or more (except for polyphase wound-rotor motors) must have code letters on their nameplates indicating motor input with locked rotor (in kilovolt-amperes per horsepower). The motor's horsepower, voltage, and locked-rotor code letter are needed to calculate the motor's locked-rotor current. Use the following formulas:

Single-Phase Motors:

$$\text{Locked-Rotor Current} = \frac{\text{HP} \times \text{KVA}_{\text{hp}} \times 1000}{\text{E}}$$

Three-Phase Motors:

$$\text{Locked-Rotor Current} = \frac{\text{HP} \times \text{KVA}_{\text{hp}} \times 1000}{\text{E} \times 1.73}$$

Example: What is the maximum locked-rotor current for a 480-volt, 25-HP, code letter F motor?
(From the above table, code letter F = 5.59 kVA_{hp})

$$\text{I} = \frac{\text{HP} \times \text{kVA}_{\text{hp}} \times 1000}{\text{E} \times 1.73} = \frac{25 \times 5.59 \times 1000}{480 \times 1.73} = \textbf{168.29 Amps}$$

MAXIMUM MOTOR LOCKED-ROTOR CURRENT IN AMPERES, SINGLE PHASE

HP	115 V	208 V	230 V	HP	115 V	208 V	230 V
½	58.8	32.5	29.4	3	204	113	102
¾	82.8	45.8	41.4	5	336	186	168
1	96	53	48	7½	480	265	240
1½	120	66	60	10	1000	332	300
2	144	80	72				

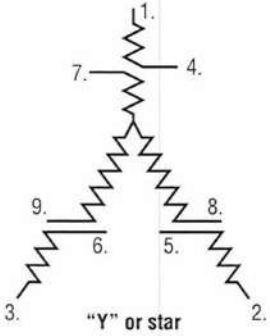
Note: For use only with 430.110, 440.12, 440.41, and 455.8(C).
Source: NFPA 70, *National Electrical Code®*, NFPA, Quincy, MA, 2020, Table 430.251(A), as modified.

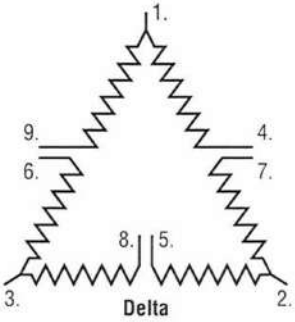
MAXIMUM MOTOR LOCKED-ROTOR CURRENT IN AMPERES, TWO AND THREE PHASE, DESIGN B, C, AND D*

HP	115 V	200 V	208 V	230 V	460 V	575 V
½	40	23	22.1	20	10	8
¾	50	28.8	27.6	25	12.5	10
1	60	34.5	33	30	15	12
1½	80	46	44	40	20	16
2	100	57.5	55	50	25	20
3	–	73.6	71	64	32	25.6
5	–	105.8	102	92	46	36.8
7½	–	146	140	127	63.5	50.8
10	–	186.3	179	162	81	64.8
15	–	267	257	232	116	93
20	–	334	321	290	145	116
25	–	420	404	365	183	146
30	–	500	481	435	218	174
40	–	667	641	580	290	232
50	–	834	802	725	363	290
60	–	1001	962	870	435	348
75	–	1248	1200	1085	543	434
100	–	1668	1603	1450	725	580
125	–	2087	2007	1815	908	726
150	–	2496	2400	2170	1085	868
200	–	3335	3207	2900	1450	1160

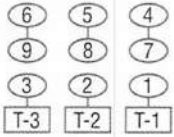
* Design A motors are not limited to a maximum starting current or locked-rotor current.
Note: For use only with 430.110, 440.12, 440.41, and 455.8(C).
Source: NFPA 70, *National Electrical Code®*, NFPA, Quincy, MA, 2020, Table 430.251(B), as modified.

THREE-PHASE AC MOTOR WINDINGS AND CONNECTIONS

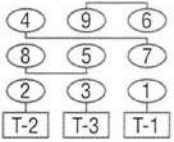




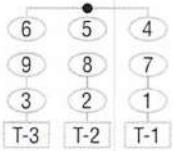
High voltage



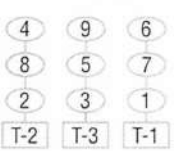
High voltage



Low voltage



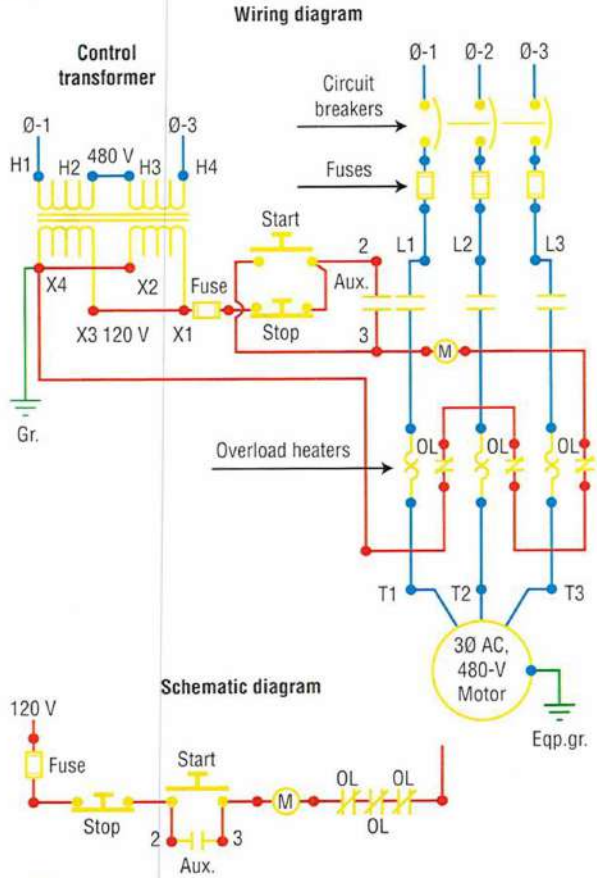
Low voltage



Note: 1. The most important part of any motor is the nameplate. Check the data given on the plate before making the connections.

2. To change rotation direction of 3-phase motor, swap any two T-leads.

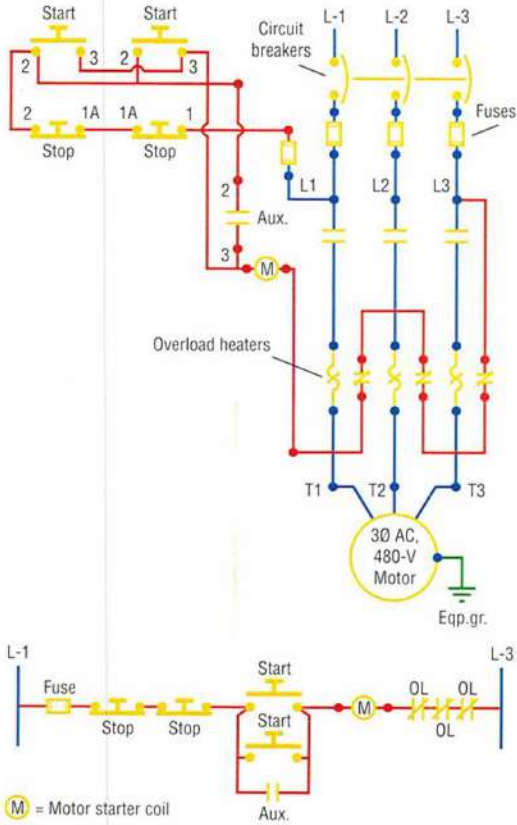
THREE-WIRE STOP-START STATION



(M) = Motor starter coil

Note: Controls and motor are of different voltages.

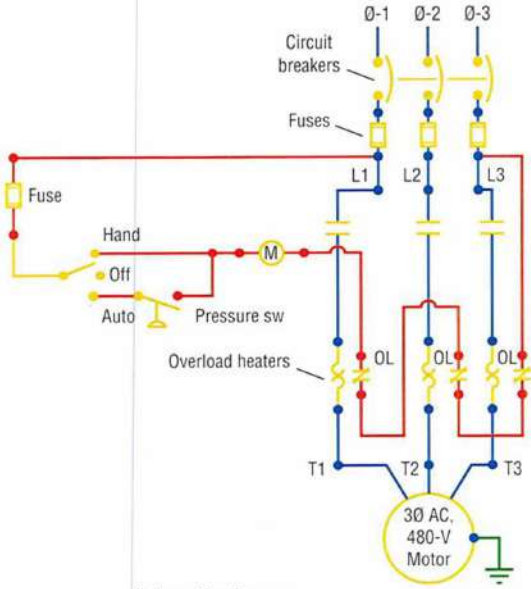
TWO THREE-WIRE STOP-START STATIONS



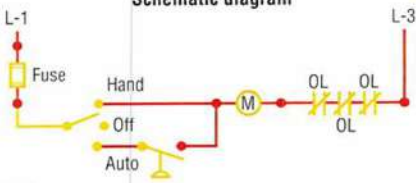
Note: Controls and motor are of the same voltage.
If low-voltage controls are used, see *Ugly's* page 46 for control transformer connections.

HAND-OFF AUTOMATIC CONTROL

Wiring diagram



Schematic diagram

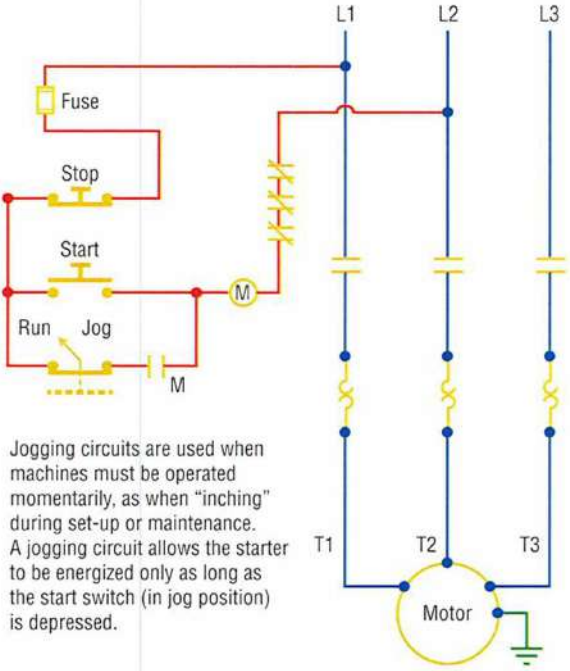


(M) = Motor starter coil

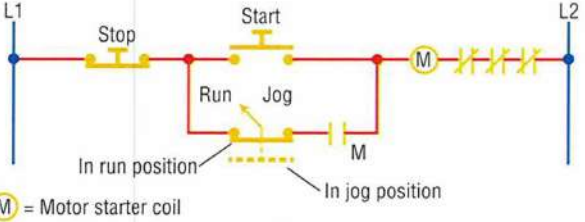
Note: Controls and motor are of the same voltage.
If low-voltage controls are used, see *Ugly's* page 46 for control transformer connections.

JOGGING WITH CONTROL RELAY

Jogging control



Jogging circuits are used when machines must be operated momentarily, as when "inching" during set-up or maintenance. A jogging circuit allows the starter to be energized only as long as the start switch (in jog position) is depressed.



(M) = Motor starter coil

VOLTAGE DROP CALCULATIONS: INDUCTANCE NEGLIGIBLE

Vd = Voltage Drop
I = Current in Conductor (Amperes)
L = One-way Length of Circuit (Feet)
Cm = Cross Section Area of Conductor (Circular Mils) (page 71)
K = Resistance in Ohms of 1 Circular Mil Foot of Conductor
K = 12.9 for Copper Conductors @ 75°C (167°F)
K = 21.2 for Aluminum Conductors @ 75°C (167°F)

Note: K value changes with temperature. See *NEC* Chapter 9, Table 8, Notes.

Single-Phase Circuits

$$Vd = \frac{2K \times L \times I}{Cm} \quad \text{or} \quad {}^{*}Cm = \frac{2K \times L \times I}{Vd}$$

Three-Phase Circuits

$$Vd = \frac{1.73K \times L \times I}{Cm} \quad \text{or} \quad {}^{*}Cm = \frac{1.73K \times L \times I}{Vd}$$

**Note:* Always check ampacity tables to ensure conductor's ampacity is equal to load after voltage drop calculation.

Refer to *Ugly's* pages 71–82 for conductor size, type, and ampacity.
See *Ugly's* pages 51–52 for examples.

VOLTAGE DROP EXAMPLES

Distance (One Way) for 2% Voltage Drop for 120 Volts Single Phase

AMPS	VOLTS	12 AWG	10 AWG	8 AWG	6 AWG	4 AWG	3 AWG	2 AWG	1 AWG	1/0 AWG
20	120	30	48	77	122	194	245	309	389	491
	240	60	96	154	244	388	490	618	778	982
30	120		32	51	81	129	163	206	260	327
	240		64	102	162	258	326	412	520	654
40	120			38	61	97	122	154	195	246
	240			76	122	194	244	308	390	492
50	120				49	78	98	123	156	196
	240				98	156	196	246	312	392
60	120					65	82	103	130	164
60	240					130	164	206	260	328
70	240					111	140	176	222	281
80	240						122	154	195	246
90	240							137	173	218
100	240								156	196

(See Footnotes on Page 51 Concerning Circuit Load Limitations.)

VOLTAGE DROP EXAMPLES

Typical Voltage Drop Values Based on Conductor Size and One-Way Length* (60°C [140°F] Termination and Insulation)

25 Feet								
	12 AWG	10 AWG	8 AWG	6 AWG	4 AWG	3 AWG	2 AWG	1 AWG
20 A	1.98	1.24	0.78	0.49	0.31	0.25	0.19	0.15
30		1.86	1.17	0.74	0.46	0.37	0.29	0.23
40			1.56	0.98	0.62	0.49	0.39	0.31
50				1.23	0.77	0.61	0.49	0.39
60					0.93	0.74	0.58	0.46

50 Feet								
	12 AWG	10 AWG	8 AWG	6 AWG	4 AWG	3 AWG	2 AWG	1 AWG
20 A	3.95	2.49	1.56	0.98	0.62	0.49	0.39	0.31
30		3.73	2.34	1.47	0.93	0.74	0.58	0.46
40			3.13	1.97	1.24	0.98	0.78	0.62
50				2.46	1.55	1.23	0.97	0.77
60					1.85	1.47	1.17	0.92

75 Feet								
	12 AWG	10 AWG	8 AWG	6 AWG	4 AWG	3 AWG	2 AWG	1 AWG
20 A	5.93	3.73	2.34	1.47	0.93	0.74	0.58	0.46
30		5.59	3.52	2.21	1.39	1.10	0.87	0.69
40			4.69	2.95	1.85	1.47	1.17	0.92
50				3.69	2.32	1.84	1.46	1.16
60					2.78	2.21	1.75	1.39

100 Feet								
	12 AWG	10 AWG	8 AWG	6 AWG	4 AWG	3 AWG	2 AWG	1 AWG
20 A	7.90	4.97	3.13	1.97	1.24	0.98	0.78	0.62
30		7.46	4.69	2.95	1.85	1.47	1.17	0.92
40			6.25	3.93	2.47	1.96	1.56	1.23
50				4.92	3.09	2.45	1.94	1.54
60					3.71	2.94	2.33	1.85

125 Feet								
	12 AWG	10 AWG	8 AWG	6 AWG	4 AWG	3 AWG	2 AWG	1 AWG
20 A	9.88	6.21	3.91	2.46	1.55	1.23	0.97	0.77
30		9.32	5.86	3.69	2.32	1.84	1.46	1.16
40			7.81	4.92	3.09	2.45	1.94	1.54
50				6.15	3.86	3.06	2.43	1.93
60					4.64	3.68	2.92	2.31

150 Feet								
	12 AWG	10 AWG	8 AWG	6 AWG	4 AWG	3 AWG	2 AWG	1 AWG
20 A	11.85	7.46	4.69	2.95	1.85	1.47	1.17	0.92
30		11.18	7.03	4.42	2.78	2.21	1.75	1.39
40			9.38	5.90	3.71	2.94	2.33	1.85
50				7.37	4.64	3.68	2.92	2.31
60					5.56	4.41	3.50	2.77

A 2-wire, 20-amp circuit using 12 AWG with a one-way distance of 25 feet will drop 1.98 volts.
120 Volts – 1.98 Volts = 118.02 Volts as the load voltage.
240 Volts – 1.98 Volts = 238.02 Volts as the load voltage.

*Better economy and efficiency will result using the voltage drop method on page 50.
A continuous load cannot exceed 80% of the circuit rating.
A motor or heating load cannot exceed 80% of the circuit rating.
For motor overcurrent devices and conductor sizing, see *Ugly's* pages 40–42.

VOLTAGE DROP CALCULATION EXAMPLES

Single-Phase Voltage Drop

What is the voltage drop of a 240-volt, single-phase circuit consisting of #8 THWN copper conductors feeding a 30-amp load that is 150 feet in length?

Voltage Drop Formula (see *Ugly's* page 50)

$$Vd = \frac{2K \times L \times I}{Cm} = \frac{2 \times 12.9 \times 150 \times 30}{16510} = \frac{116100}{16510} = \textbf{7 Volts}$$

Percentage voltage drop = 7 Volts/240 Volts = 0.029 = **2.9%**
Voltage at load = 240 Volts – 7 Volts = **233 Volts**

Three-Phase Voltage Drop

What is the voltage drop of a 480-volt, 3-phase circuit consisting of 250-kcmil THWN copper conductors that supply a 250-amp load that is 500 feet from the source?

250 kcmil = 250000 circular mils

Voltage Drop Formula (see *Ugly's* page 50)

$$Vd = \frac{1.73K \times L \times I}{Cm} = \frac{1.73 \times 12.9 \times 500 \times 250}{250000} = \frac{2789625}{250000} = \textbf{11 Volts}$$

Percentage voltage drop = 11 Volts/480 Volts = .0229 = **2.29%**
Voltage at load = 480 Volts – 11 Volts = **469 Volts**

Note: Always check ampacity tables for conductors selected.

Refer to *Ugly's* pages 71–79 for conductor size, type, and ampacity.

SHORT-CIRCUIT CALCULATION

(Courtesy of Cooper Bussmann)

Basic Short-Circuit Calculation Procedure

1. Determine transformer full-load amperes from either:
   a) Nameplate
   b) Formula:

$$3\text{Ø transformer} \quad I_{l.l.} = \frac{KVA \times 1000}{E_{L\text{-}L} \times 1.732}$$

$$1\text{Ø transformer} \quad I_{l.l.} = \frac{KVA \times 1000}{E_{L\text{-}L}}$$

2. Find transformer multiplier.

$$\text{Multiplier} = \frac{100}{*\%Z_{trans}}$$

3. Determine transformer let-through short-circuit current.**

$$I_{s.c.} = I_{l.l.} \times \text{Multiplier}$$

4. Calculate "f" factor.

3Ø faults

$$f = \frac{1.732 \times L \times I_{3\text{Ø}}}{C \times E_{L\text{-}L}}$$

1Ø line-to-line (L-L) faults on 1Ø Center Tapped Transformer

$$f = \frac{2 \times L \times I_{L\text{-}L}}{C \times E_{L\text{-}L}}$$

1Ø line-to-neutral (L-N) faults on 1Ø Center Tapped Transformer

$$f = \frac{2 \times L \times I_{L\text{-}N}^{***}}{C \times E_{L\text{-}N}}$$

L = Length (feet) of conductor to the fault
C = Constant from Table C (page 55) for conductors and busway. For parallel runs, multiply C values by the number of conductors per phase.
I = Available short-circuit current in amperes at beginning of circuit.

5. Calculate "M" (multiplier) $\quad M = \frac{1}{1 + f}$

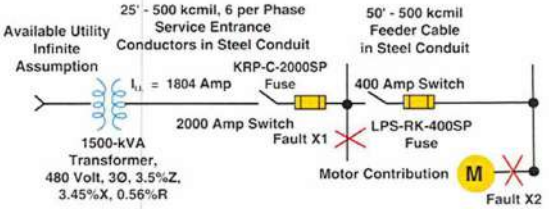
6. Calculate the available short-circuit symmetrical RMS current at the point of fault.

$$I_{s.c.\ sym\ RMS} = I_{s.c.} \times M$$

Reprinted with permission,
Cooper Bussmann, Inc.;
www.cooperbussmann.com.

SHORT-CIRCUIT CALCULATION

(Courtesy of Cooper Bussmann)



Example: Short-Circuit Calculation

(Fault #1)

1. $I_{LL} = \dfrac{KVA \times 1000}{E_{L\text{-}L} \times 1.732} = \dfrac{1500 \times 1000}{480 \times 1.732} = 1804 \text{ Amps}$

2. $\text{Multiplier} = \dfrac{100}{*\ \%Z_{trans}} = \dfrac{100}{3.5} = 28.57$

3. $I_{S.C.} = 1804 \times 28.57 = 51540 \text{ Amps}$

4. $f = \dfrac{1.732 \times L \times I_{3\text{Ø}}}{C \times E_{L\text{-}L}} = \dfrac{1.73 \times 25 \times 51540}{6 \times 22185 \times 480} = 0.0349$

5. $M = \dfrac{1}{1 + f} = \dfrac{1}{1 + 0.0349} = 0.9663$

6. $I_{S.C.\ sym\ RMS} = I_{S.C.} \times M = 51540 \times 0.9663 = 49803 \text{ Amps}$
   $I_{S.C.\ motor\ contrib} = 4 \times 1804 = 7216 \text{ Amps}$
   $I_{total\ S.C.\ sym\ RMS} = 49803 + 7216 = 57019 \text{ Amps}$

(Fault #2)

1. Use $I_{S.C.\ sym\ RMS}$ @ Fault X_1 to calculate "f"

   $f = \dfrac{1.73 \times 50 \times 49803}{22185 \times 480} = 0.4050$

2. $M = \dfrac{1}{1 + 0.4050} = 0.7117$

3. $I_{S.C.\ sym\ RMS} = 49803 \times 0.7117 = 35445 \text{ Amps}$
   $I_{sym\ motor\ contrib} = 4 \times 1804 = 7216 \text{ Amps}$
   $I_{total\ S.C.\ sym\ RMS} = 35445 + 7216 = 42661 \text{ Amps}$

Reprinted with permission,
Cooper Bussmann, Inc.;
www.cooperbussmann.com.

SHORT-CIRCUIT CALCULATION

"C" Values for Conductors (Courtesy of Cooper Bussmann)

AWG or MCM	Copper Three Single Conductors						Copper Three Conductor Cable					
	Steel Conduit			Nonmagnetic Conduit			Steel Conduit			Nonmagnetic Conduit		
	600 V	5 kV	15 kV	600 V	5 kV	15 kV	600 V	5 kV	15 kV	600 V	5 kV	15 kV
12	617	617	617	617	617	617	617	617	617	617	617	617
10	981	981	981	981	981	981	981	981	981	981	981	981
8	1557	1551	1557	1558	1555	1558	1559	1557	1559	1559	1558	1559
6	2425	2406	2389	2430	2417	2406	2431	2424	2414	2433	2428	2420
4	3806	3750	3695	3825	3789	3752	3830	3811	3778	3837	3823	3798
3	4760	4760	4760	4802	4802	4802	4760	4790	4760	4802	4802	4802
2	5906	5736	5574	6044	5926	5809	5989	5929	5827	6087	6022	5957
1	7292	7029	6758	7493	7306	7108	7454	7364	7188	7579	7507	7364
1/0	8924	8543	7973	9317	9033	8590	9209	9086	8707	9472	9372	9052
2/0	10755	10061	9389	11423	10877	10318	11244	11045	10500	11703	11528	11052
3/0	12843	11804	11021	13923	13048	12360	13656	13333	12613	14410	14118	13461
4/0	15082	13605	12542	16673	15351	14347	16391	15890	14813	17482	17019	16012
250	16483	14924	13643	18593	17120	15865	18310	17850	16465	19779	19352	18001
300	18176	16292	14768	20867	18975	17408	20617	20051	18318	22524	21938	20163
350	19703	17385	15678	22736	20526	18672	22646	21914	19821	24904	24126	21982
400	20565	18235	16365	24296	21786	19731	24253	23371	21042	26915	26044	23517
500	22185	19172	17492	26706	23277	21329	26980	25449	23125	30028	28712	25916
600	22965	20567	17962	28033	25203	22097	28752	27974	24896	32236	31258	27766
750	24136	21386	18888	28303	25430	22690	31050	30024	26932	32404	31338	28303
1000	25278	22539	19923	31490	28083	24887	33864	32688	29320	37197	35748	31959

Reprinted with permission, Cooper Bussmann, Inc.; www.cooperbussmann.com.

(continued on next page)

SHORT-CIRCUIT CALCULATION

(Courtesy of Cooper Bussmann)

Notes:

*Transformer impedance (Z) helps to determine what the short circuit current will be at the transformer secondary. Transformer impedance is determined as follows:

The transformer secondary is short circuited. Voltage is applied to the primary, which causes full-load current to flow in the secondary. This applied voltage divided by the rated primary voltage is the impedance of the transformer.

Example:

For a 480-volt rated primary, if 9.6 volts causes secondary full-load current to flow through the shorted secondary, the transformer impedance is $9.6 \div 480 = 0.02 = 2\%Z$.

In addition, U.L. listed transformers 25 kVA and larger have a ± 10% impedance tolerance. Short-circuit amperes can be affected by this tolerance.

**Motor short-circuit contribution, if significant, may be added to the transformer secondary short-circuit current value as determined in Step 3. Proceed with this adjusted figure through Steps 4, 5, and 6. A practical estimate of motor short-circuit contribution is to multiply the total motor current in amperes by 4.

***The L-N fault current is higher than the L-L fault current at the secondary terminals of a single-phase center-tapped transformer. The short-circuit current available (I) for this case in Step 4 should be adjusted at the transformer terminals as follows:

At L-N center tapped transformer terminals,
$I_{L\text{-}N} = 1.5 \times I_{L\text{-}L}$ at Transformer Terminals.

Reprinted with permission, Cooper Bussmann, Inc.; www.cooperbussmann.com.

COMPONENT PROTECTION

(Courtesy of Cooper Bussmann)

How to Use Current-Limitation Charts

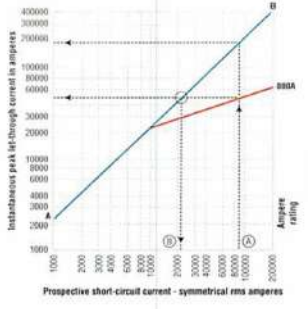
Example: An 800-amps circuit and an 800-amps, low-peak, current-limiting, time-delay fuse

How to Use the Let-Through Charts:

Using the example above, one can determine the pertinent let-through data for the KRP-C-800SP ampere, low-peak fuse. The let-through chart pertaining to the 800-amps, low-peak fuse is illustrated.

A. Determine the PEAK let-through CURRENT.
   1. Enter the chart on the Prospective Short-Circuit Current scale at 86000 amp and proceed vertically until the 800-amps fuse curve is intersected.
   2. Follow horizontally until the Instantaneous Peak Let-Through Current scale is intersected.
   3. Read the PEAK let-through CURRENT as 49000 amps. (If a fuse had not been used, the peak current would have been 198000 amps.)

B. Determine the APPARENT PROSPECTIVE RMS SYMMETRICAL let-through CURRENT.
   1. Enter the chart on the Prospective Short-Circuit current scale at 86000 amps and proceed vertically until the 800-amps fuse curve is intersected.
   2. Follow horizontally until line A–B is intersected.
   3. Proceed vertically down to the Prospective Short-Circuit Current.
   4. Read the APPARENT PROSPECTIVE RMS SYMMETRICAL let-through CURRENT as 21000 amps. (The RMS SYMMETRICAL let-through CURRENT would be 86000 amps if there were no fuse in the circuit.)



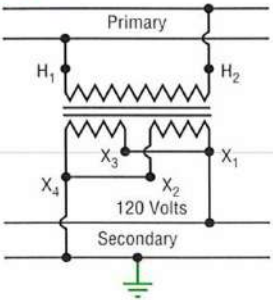
(A) I_{rms} Available = **86000 A**
(B) I_{rms} Let-through = **21000 A**
(C) I_p Available = **198000 A**
(D) I_p Let-through = **49000 A**

The data that can be obtained from the Fuse Let-Through Charts and their physical effects are:

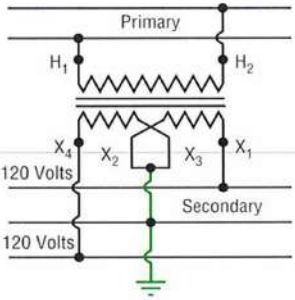
1) Peak let-through current: Mechanical forces
2) Apparent prospective RMS symmetrical let-through current: Heating effect
3) Clearing time: Less than $\frac{1}{2}$ cycle when fuse is in its current-limiting range (beyond where fuse curve intersects A–B line)

Reprinted with permission, Cooper Bussmann, Inc.; www.cooperbussmann.com.

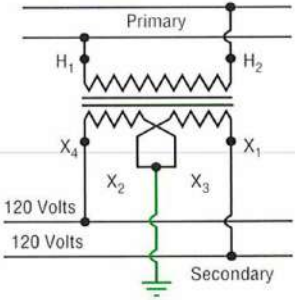
SINGLE-PHASE TRANSFORMER CONNECTIONS



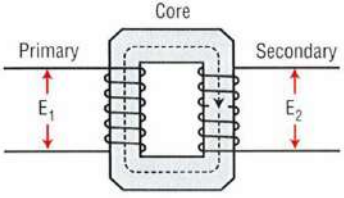
Single phase to supply 120-volt lighting load. Often used for single customer.



Single phase to supply 120/240-volt, 3-wire lighting and power load. Used in urban distribution circuits.



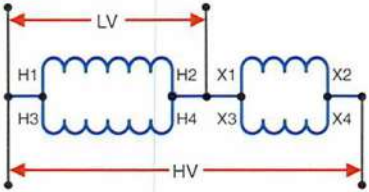
Single phase for power. Used for small industrial applications.

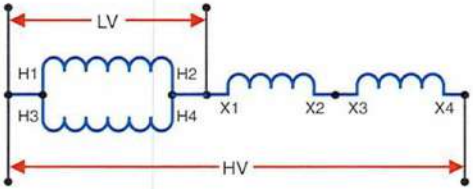


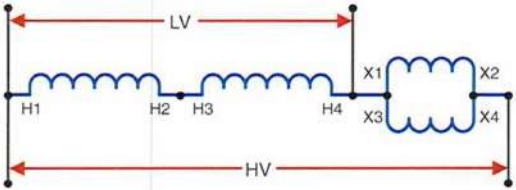
Single Ø transformer circuit

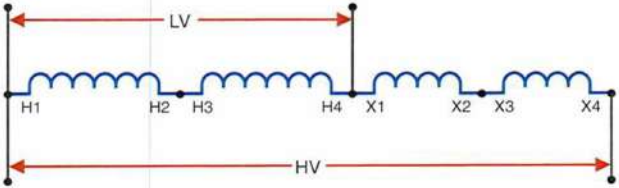
A transformer is a stationary induction device for transferring electrical energy from one circuit to another without change of frequency. A transformer consists of two coils or windings wound upon a magnetic core of soft iron laminations and insulated from one another.

BUCK-AND-BOOST TRANSFORMER CONNECTIONS









FULL-LOAD CURRENTS

Three-Phase Transformer's Voltage (Line to Line)						Single-Phase Transformer's Voltage					
kVA Rating	208	240	480	2400	4160	kVA Rating	120	208	240	480	2400
3	8.3	7.2	3.6	.72	.416	1	8.33	4.81	4.17	2.08	.42
6	16.7	14.4	7.2	1.44	.83	3	25.0	14.4	12.5	6.25	1.25
9	25.0	21.7	10.8	2.17	1.25	5	41.7	24.0	20.8	10.4	2.08
15	41.6	36.1	18.0	3.6	2.08	7.5	62.5	36.1	31.3	15.6	3.13
30	83.3	72.2	36.1	7.2	4.16	10	83.3	48.1	41.7	20.8	4.17
45	124.9	108.3	54.1	10.8	6.25	15	125.0	72.1	62.5	31.3	6.25
75	208.2	180.4	90.2	18.0	10.4	25	208.3	120.2	104.2	52.1	10.4
100	277.6	240.6	120.3	24.1	13.9	37.5	312.5	180.3	156.3	78.1	15.6
150	416.4	360.9	180.4	36.1	20.8	50	416.7	240.4	208.3	104.2	20.8
225	624.6	541.3	270.6	54.1	31.2	75	625.0	360.6	312.5	156.3	31.3
300	832.7	721.7	360.9	72.2	41.6	100	833.3	480.8	416.7	208.3	41.7
500	1387.9	1202.8	601.4	120.3	69.4	125	1041.7	601.0	520.8	260.4	52.1
750	2081.9	1804.3	902.1	180.4	104.1	167.5	1395.8	805.3	697.9	349.0	69.8
1000	2775.8	2405.7	1202.8	240.6	138.8	200	1666.7	961.5	833.3	416.7	83.3
1500	4163.7	3608.5	1804.3	360.9	208.2	250	2083.3	1201.9	1041.7	520.8	104.2
2000	5551.6	4811.4	2405.7	481.1	277.6	333	2775.0	1601.0	1387.5	693.8	138.8
2500	6939.5	6014.2	3007.1	601.4	347.0	500	4166.7	2403.8	2083.3	1041.7	208.3
5000	13879.0	12028.5	6014.2	1202.8	694.0						
7500	20818.5	18042.7	9021.4	1804.3	1040.9						
10000	27758.0	24057.0	12028.5	2405.7	1387.9						

$$I = \frac{kVA \times 1000}{E \times 1.73} \quad \text{or} \quad kVA = \frac{E \times I \times 1.73}{1000} \qquad I = \frac{kVA \times 1000}{E} \quad \text{or} \quad kVA = \frac{E \times I}{1000}$$

TRANSFORMER CALCULATIONS

To better understand the following formulas, review the rule of transposition in equations.

A multiplier may be removed from one side of an equation by making it a divisor on the other side; or a divisor may be removed from one side of an equation by making it a multiplier on the other side.

1. Voltage and Current: Primary (p) and Secondary (s)

Power (p) = Power (s) or $Ep \times Ip = Es \times Is$

A. $Ep = \dfrac{Es \times Is}{Ip}$ B. $Ip = \dfrac{Es \times Is}{Ep}$

C. $\dfrac{Ep \times Ip}{Es} = Is$ D. $\dfrac{Ep \times Ip}{Is} = Es$

2. Voltage and Turns in Coil:

Voltage (p) x Turns (s) = Voltage (s) x Turns (p)

or

$Ep \times Ts = Es \times Tp$

A. $Ep = \dfrac{Es \times Tp}{Ts}$ B. $Ts = \dfrac{Es \times Tp}{Ep}$

C. $\dfrac{Ep \times Ts}{Es} = Tp$ D. $\dfrac{Ep \times Ts}{Tp} = Es$

3. Amperes and Turns in Coil:

Amperes (p) x Turns (p) = Amperes (s) x Turns (s)

or

$Ip \times Tp = Is \times Ts$

A. $Ip = \dfrac{Is \times Ts}{Tp}$ B. $Tp = \dfrac{Is \times Ts}{Ip}$

C. $\dfrac{Ip \times Tp}{Is} = Ts$ D. $\dfrac{Ip \times Tp}{Ts} = Is$

SIZING TRANSFORMERS

Single-Phase Transformers

Size a 480-volt, primary, or 240/120-volt, secondary, single-phase transformer for the following single-phase incandescent lighting load consisting of 48 recessed fixtures each rated 2 amps, 120 volts. Each fixture has a 150-watt lamp.
*(These fixtures can be evenly balanced on the transformer.)

Find total volt-amperes using fixture ratings—***do not use lamp watt rating.***

2 Amps x 120 Volts = 240 Volt-Amperes
240 VA x 48 = 11520 VA
11520 VA/1000 = 11.52 kVA

The single-phase transformer that meets or exceeds this value is **15 kVA**.

*24 lighting fixtures would be connected line one to the common neutral, and 24 lighting fixtures would be connected line two to the common neutral.

Three-Phase Transformers

Size a 480-volt, primary, or 208/120-volt, secondary, 3-phase transformer (polyphase unit) to supply one 280-volt, 3-phase, 25-kVA process heater and one 120-volt, 5-kW unit heater.

The 5-kW unit heater cannot be balanced across all three phases. The 5 kW will be on one phase only. Adding the loads directly will undersize the transformer. Common practice is to put an imaginary load equal to the single-phase load on the other two phases.
5 kW x 3 = 15 kW*
The 25 kVA is three phase; use 25 kVA.
25 kVA + 15 kVA* = 40 kVA
The nearest 3-phase transformer that meets or exceeds this value is a **45 kVA**.
*(kVA = kW at unity power factor) (Transformers are rated in kVA.)

SINGLE-PHASE TRANSFORMER

Primary and Secondary Amperes

A 480/240-volt, single-phase, 50-kVA transformer (Z = 2%) is to be installed. Calculate primary and secondary amperes and short-circuit amperes.

Primary amperes:

$$Ip = \frac{kVA \times 1000}{Ep} = \frac{50 \times 1000}{480} = \frac{50000}{480} = \textbf{104 Amps}$$

Secondary amperes:

$$Is = \frac{kVA \times 1000}{Es} = \frac{50 \times 1000}{240} = \frac{50000}{240} = \textbf{208 Amps}$$

Short-circuit amperes:*

$$Isc = \frac{Is}{\%Z} = \frac{208}{0.02} = \textbf{10400 Amps}$$

THREE-PHASE TRANSFORMER

Primary and Secondary Amperes

A 480/208-volt, 3-phase, 100-kVA transformer (Z = 1%) is to be installed. Calculate primary and secondary amperes and short-circuit amperes.

Primary amperes:

$$Ip = \frac{kVA \times 1000}{Ep \times 1.73} = \frac{100 \times 1000}{480 \times 1.73} = \frac{100000}{831} = \textbf{120 Amps}$$

Secondary amperes:

$$Is = \frac{kVA \times 1000}{Es \times 1.73} = \frac{100 \times 1000}{208 \times 1.73} = \frac{100000}{360} = \textbf{278 Amps}$$

Short-circuit amperes:*

$$Isc = \frac{Is}{\%Z} = \frac{278}{0.01} = \textbf{27800 Amps}$$

*Short-circuit amperes is the current that would flow if the transformers' secondary terminals were shorted phase to phase. See *Ugly's* pages 53–56 for calculating short-circuit amperes point to point using the Cooper Bussmann method.

THREE-PHASE CONNECTIONS

Wye (Star)

Voltage from "A", "B", or "C" to Neutral = E_{PHASE} (E_P)

Voltage between A and B, B and C, or C and A = E_{LINE} (E_L)

$I_L = I_P$, if balanced.

If unbalanced,

$$I_N = \sqrt{I_A^2 + I_B^2 + I_C^2 - (I_A \times I_B) - (I_B \times I_C) - (I_C \times I_A)}$$

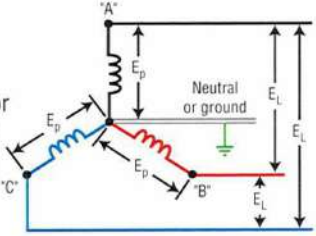
$E_L = E_P \times 1.73$

$E_P = E_L \div 1.73$

(True Power)
Power =

$I_L \times E_L \times 1.73 \times$ Power Factor (cosine)

(Apparent Power)
Volt-Amperes = $I_L \times E_L \times 1.73$



Delta

E_{LINE} (E_L) = E_{PHASE} (E_P)

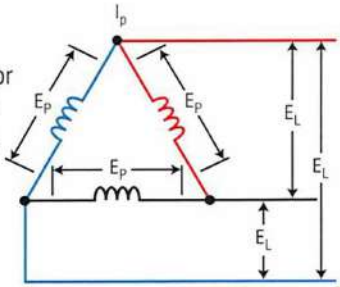
$I_{LINE} = I_P \times 1.73$

$I_{PHASE} = I_L \div 1.73$

(True Power)
Power =

$I_L \times E_L \times 1.73 \times$ Power Factor (cosine)

(Apparent Power)
Volt-Amperes = $I_L \times E_L \times 1.73$

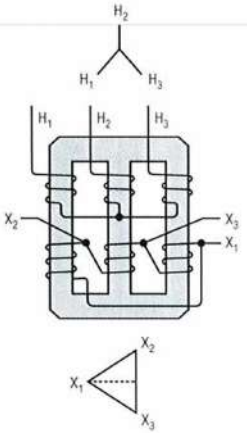


*Neutral could be ungrounded. Also see *NEC* Article 250, Grounding and Bonding.

THREE-PHASE STANDARD PHASE ROTATION

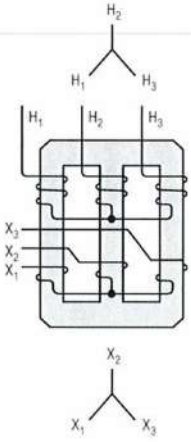
Transformers

Star-Delta



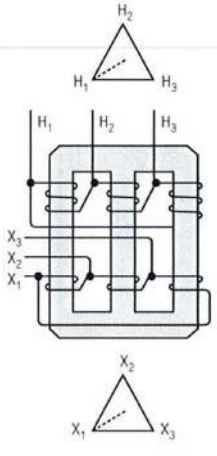
Additive Polarity
30° Angular Displacement

Star-Star



Subtractive Polarity
0° Phase Displacement

Delta-Delta



Subtractive Polarity
0° Phase Displacement

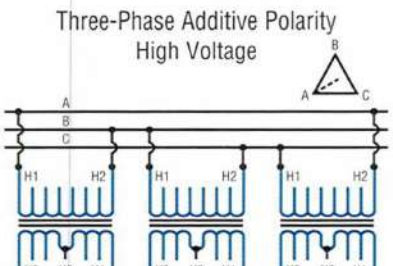
TRANSFORMER CONNECTIONS

Series Connections of Low-Voltage Windings

Delta-Delta

Three-Phase Additive Polarity

High Voltage

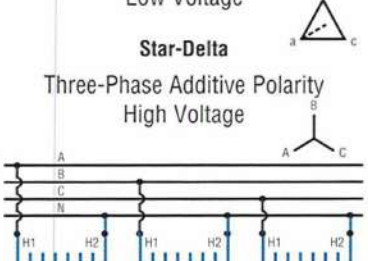


Low Voltage

Star-Delta

Three-Phase Additive Polarity

High Voltage



Low Voltage

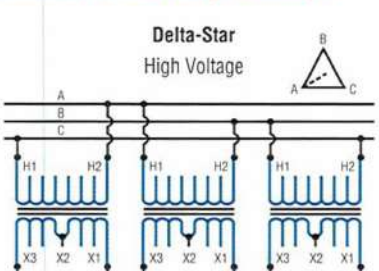
Note: Single-phase transformers should be thoroughly checked for impedance, polarity, and voltage ratio before installation.

TRANSFORMER CONNECTIONS

Series Connections of Low-Voltage Windings

Delta-Star

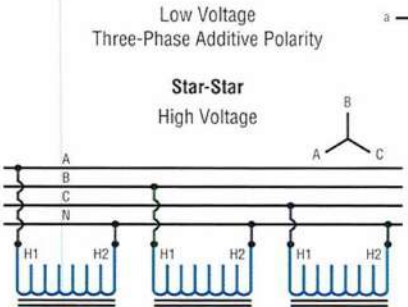
High Voltage



Low Voltage
Three-Phase Additive Polarity

Star-Star

High Voltage

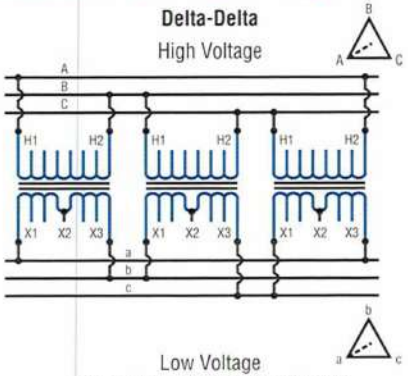


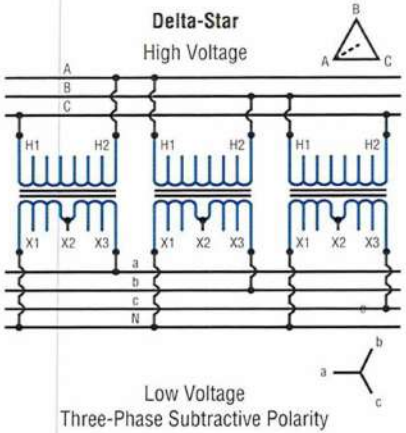
Low Voltage
Three-Phase Additive Polarity

Note: For additive polarity the H1 and the X1 bushings are diagonally opposite each other.

TRANSFORMER CONNECTIONS

Series Connections of Low-Voltage Windings

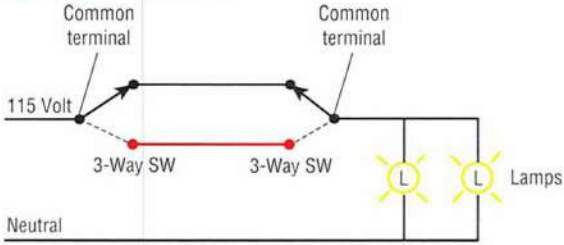




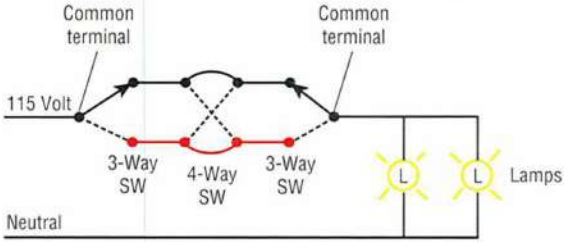
Note: For subtractive polarity the H1 and the X1 bushings are directly opposite each other.

MISCELLANEOUS WIRING DIAGRAMS

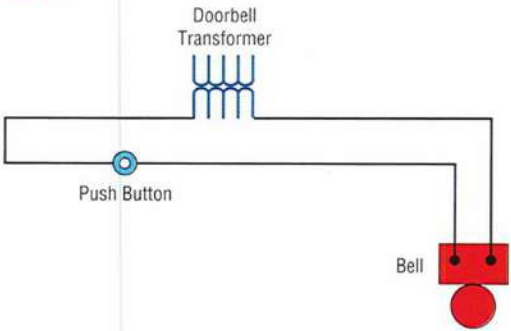
Two Three-Way Switches



Two Three-Way Switches and One Four-Way Switch

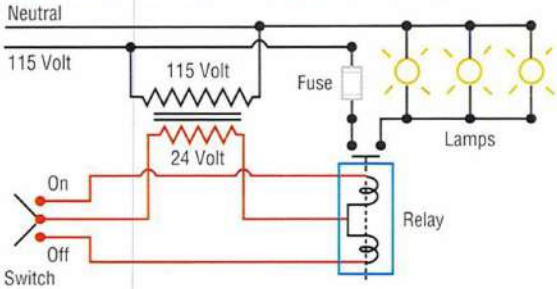


Bell Circuit



MISCELLANEOUS WIRING DIAGRAMS

Remote-Control Circuit: One Relay and One Switch



SUPPORTS FOR RIGID METAL CONDUIT

Conduit Size	Distance Between Supports
½"–¾"	10 Feet
1"	12 Feet
1¼"–1½"	14 Feet
2"–2½"	16 Feet
3" and larger	20 Feet

Source: NFPA 70, *National Electrical Code®*, NFPA, Quincy, MA, 2020, Table 344.30(B)(2), as modified.

SUPPORTS FOR RIGID NONMETALLIC CONDUIT

Conduit Size	Distance Between Supports
½"–1"	3 Feet
1¼"–2"	5 Feet
2½"–3"	6 Feet
3½"–5"	7 Feet
6	8 Feet

For SI units: (Supports) 1 foot = 0.3048 meter.
Source: NFPA 70, *National Electrical Code®*, NFPA, Quincy, MA, 2020, Table 352.30, as modified.

CONDUCTOR PROPERTIES

		Conductors				DC Resistance at 75°C (167°F)		
Size	Area	Stranding		Overall		Copper		Aluminum
AWG/ kcmil	Cir. Mils	Quan-tity	Diam. (in.)	Diam. (in.)	Area ($in.^2$)	Uncoated ohm/kFT	Coated ohm/kFT	ohm/ kFT
18	1620	1	----	0.040	0.001	7.77	8.08	12.8
18	1620	7	0.015	0.046	0.002	7.95	8.45	13.1
16	2580	1	----	0.051	0.002	4.89	5.08	8.05
16	2580	7	0.019	0.058	0.003	4.99	5.29	8.21
14	4110	1	----	0.064	0.003	3.07	3.19	5.06
14	4110	7	0.024	0.073	0.004	3.14	3.26	5.17
12	6530	1	----	0.081	0.005	1.93	2.01	3.18
12	6530	7	0.030	0.092	0.006	1.98	2.05	3.25
10	10380	1	----	0.102	0.008	1.21	1.26	2.00
10	10380	7	0.038	0.116	0.011	1.24	1.29	2.04
8	16510	1	----	0.128	0.013	0.764	0.786	1.26
8	16510	7	0.049	0.146	0.017	0.778	0.809	1.28
6	26240	7	0.061	0.184	0.027	0.491	0.510	0.808
4	41740	7	0.077	0.232	0.042	0.308	0.321	0.508
3	52620	7	0.087	0.260	0.053	0.245	0.254	0.403
2	66360	7	0.097	0.292	0.067	0.194	0.201	0.319
1	83690	19	0.066	0.332	0.087	0.154	0.160	0.253
1/0	105600	19	0.074	0.372	0.109	0.122	0.127	0.201
2/0	133100	19	0.084	0.418	0.137	0.0967	0.101	0.159
3/0	167800	19	0.094	0.470	0.173	0.0766	0.0797	0.126
4/0	211600	19	0.106	0.528	0.219	0.0608	0.0626	0.100
250	----	37	0.082	0.575	0.260	0.0515	0.0535	0.0847
300	----	37	0.090	0.630	0.312	0.0429	0.0446	0.0707
350	----	37	0.097	0.681	0.364	0.0367	0.0382	0.0605
400	----	37	0.104	0.728	0.416	0.0321	0.0331	0.0529
500	----	37	0.116	0.813	0.519	0.0258	0.0265	0.0424
600	----	61	0.099	0.893	0.626	0.0214	0.0223	0.0353
700	----	61	0.107	0.964	0.730	0.0184	0.0189	0.0303
750	----	61	0.111	0.998	0.782	0.0171	0.0176	0.0282
800	----	61	0.114	1.030	0.834	0.0161	0.0166	0.0265
900	----	61	0.122	1.094	0.940	0.0143	0.0147	0.0235
1000	----	61	0.128	1.152	1.042	0.0129	0.0132	0.0212
1250	----	91	0.117	1.289	1.305	0.0103	0.0106	0.0169
1500	----	91	0.128	1.412	1.566	0.00858	0.00883	0.0141
1750	----	127	0.117	1.526	1.829	0.00735	0.00756	0.0121
2000	----	127	0.126	1.632	2.092	0.00643	0.00662	0.0106

These resistance values are valid ONLY for the parameters as given. Using conductors having coated strands, different stranding type, and, especially, other temperatures changes the resistance.

Equation for temperature change: $R_2 = R_1 [1 + \alpha(T_2 - 75)]$ where $\alpha_{Cu} = 0.00323$, $\alpha_{Al} = 0.00330$ at 75°C (167°F).

See *NEC* Chapter 9, Table 8. See *Ugly's* pages 139–140 for metric conversions.

Source: NFPA 70, *National Electrical Code*®, NFPA, Quincy, MA, 2020, Table 8, as modified.

AC RESISTANCE AND REACTANCE FOR 600-VOLT CABLES, THREE-PHASE, 60-HZ, 75°C (167°F): THREE SINGLE CONDUCTORS IN CONDUIT

Ohms to Neutral per 1000 Feet																
Size	X_L (Reactance) for All Wires		AC Resistance for Uncoated Copper Wires			AC Resistance for Aluminum Wires			Effective Z at 0.85 PF for Uncoated Copper Wires			Effective Z at 0.85 PF for Aluminum Wires			Size
AWG/ kcmil	PVC, Al. Conduit	Steel Conduit	PVC Conduit	Al. Conduit	Steel Conduit	PVC Conduit	Al. Conduit	Steel Conduit	PVC Conduit	Al. Conduit	Steel Conduit	PVC Conduit	Al. Conduit	Steel Conduit	AWG/ kcmil
14	0.058	0.073	3.1	3.1	3.1	–	–	–	2.7	2.7	2.7	–	–	–	14
12	0.054	0.068	2.0	2.0	2.0	3.2	3.2	3.2	1.7	1.7	1.7	2.8	2.8	2.8	12
10	0.050	0.063	1.2	1.2	1.2	2.0	2.0	2.0	1.1	1.1	1.1	1.8	1.8	1.8	10
8	0.052	0.065	0.78	0.78	0.78	1.3	1.3	1.3	0.69	0.69	0.70	1.1	1.1	1.1	8
6	0.051	0.064	0.49	0.49	0.49	0.81	0.81	0.81	0.44	0.45	0.45	0.71	0.72	0.72	6
4	0.048	0.060	0.31	0.31	0.31	0.51	0.51	0.51	0.29	0.29	0.30	0.46	0.46	0.46	4
3	0.047	0.059	0.25	0.25	0.25	0.40	0.41	0.40	0.23	0.24	0.24	0.37	0.37	0.37	3
2	0.045	0.057	0.19	0.20	0.20	0.32	0.32	0.32	0.19	0.19	0.20	0.30	0.30	0.30	2
1	0.046	0.057	0.15	0.16	0.16	0.25	0.26	0.25	0.16	0.16	0.16	0.24	0.24	0.25	1
1/0	0.044	0.055	0.12	0.13	0.12	0.20	0.21	0.20	0.13	0.13	0.13	0.19	0.20	0.20	1/0
2/0	0.043	0.054	0.10	0.10	0.10	0.16	0.16	0.16	0.11	0.11	0.11	0.16	0.16	0.16	2/0
3/0	0.042	0.052	0.077	0.082	0.079	0.13	0.13	0.13	0.088	0.092	0.094	0.13	0.13	0.14	3/0
4/0	0.041	0.051	0.062	0.067	0.063	0.10	0.11	0.10	0.074	0.078	0.080	0.11	0.11	0.11	4/0
250	0.041	0.052	0.052	0.057	0.054	0.085	0.090	0.086	0.066	0.070	0.073	0.094	0.098	0.10	250
300	0.041	0.051	0.044	0.049	0.045	0.071	0.076	0.072	0.059	0.063	0.065	0.082	0.086	0.088	300
350	0.040	0.050	0.038	0.043	0.039	0.061	0.066	0.063	0.053	0.058	0.060	0.073	0.077	0.080	350
400	0.040	0.049	0.033	0.038	0.035	0.054	0.059	0.055	0.049	0.053	0.056	0.066	0.071	0.073	400
500	0.039	0.048	0.027	0.032	0.029	0.043	0.048	0.045	0.043	0.048	0.050	0.057	0.061	0.064	500
600	0.039	0.048	0.023	0.028	0.025	0.036	0.041	0.038	0.040	0.044	0.047	0.051	0.055	0.058	600
750	0.038	0.048	0.019	0.024	0.021	0.029	0.034	0.031	0.036	0.040	0.043	0.045	0.049	0.052	750
1000	0.037	0.046	0.015	0.019	0.018	0.023	0.027	0.025	0.032	0.036	0.040	0.039	0.042	0.046	1000

Notes: See *NEC* Table 9, pages 722–723 for assumptions and explanations. See *Ugly's* pages 139–140 for metric conversions.
Source: NFPA 70, *National Electrical Code®*, NFPA, Quincy, MA, 2020, Table 9, as modified.

AMPACITIES OF INSULATED CONDUCTORS

Ampacities of Insulated Conductors with Not More Than Three Current-Carrying Conductors in Raceway, Cable, or Earth (Directly Buried)

Size	60°C (140°F)	75°C (167°F)	90°C (194°F)	60°C (140°F)	75°C (167°F)	90°C (194°F)	Size
AWG or kcmil	Types TW, UF	Types RHW, THHW, THW, THWN, XHHW, USE, ZW	Types TBS, SA, SIS, FEP, FEPB, MI, RHH, RHW-2, THHN, THHW, THW-2, THWN-2, USE-2, XHH, XHHW, XHHW-2, ZW-2	Types TW, UF	Types RHW, THHW, THW, THWN, XHHW, USE	Types TBS, SA, SIS, THHN, THHW, THW-2, THWN-2, RHH, RHW-2, USE-2, XHH, XHHW, XHHW-2, ZW-2	AWG or kcmil
Copper				Aluminum or Copper-Clad Aluminum			
14*	15	20	25	----	----	----	----
12*	20	25	30	15	20	25	12*
10*	30	35	40	25	30	35	10*
8	40	50	55	35	40	45	8
6	55	65	75	40	50	55	6
4	70	85	95	55	65	75	4
3	85	100	115	65	75	85	3
2	95	115	130	75	90	100	2
1	110	130	145	85	100	115	1
1/0	125	150	170	100	120	135	1/0
2/0	145	175	195	115	135	150	2/0
3/0	165	200	225	130	155	175	3/0
4/0	195	230	260	150	180	205	4/0
250	215	255	290	170	205	230	250
300	240	285	320	195	230	260	300
350	260	310	350	210	250	280	350
400	280	335	380	225	270	305	400
500	320	380	430	260	310	350	500
600	350	420	475	285	340	385	600
700	385	460	520	315	375	425	700
750	400	475	535	320	385	435	750
800	410	490	555	330	395	445	800
900	435	520	585	355	425	480	900
1000	455	545	615	375	445	500	1000
1250	495	590	665	405	485	545	1250
1500	525	625	705	435	520	585	1500
1750	545	650	735	455	545	615	1750
2000	555	665	750	470	560	630	2000

Notes:

1. Section 310.15(B) shall be referenced for ampacity correction factors where the ambient temperature is other than 30°C (86°F).
2. Section 310.15(C)(1) shall be referenced for more than three current-carrying conductors.
3. Section 310.16 shall be referenced for conditions of use.

*Section 240.4(D) shall be referenced for conductor overcurrent protection limitations, except as modified elsewhere in the *Code*.

See *Ugly's* page 77 for Adjustment Examples.

Source: NFPA 70, *National Electrical Code*®, NFPA, Quincy, MA, 2020, Table 310.16, as modified.

AMPACITIES OF INSULATED CONDUCTORS

Ampacities of Single-Insulated Conductors in Free Air

Size	60°C (140°F)	75°C (167°F)	90°C (194°F)	60°C (140°F)	75°C (167°F)	90°C (194°F)	Size
AWG or kcmil	Types TW, UF	Types RHW, THHW, THW, THWN, XHHW, USE, ZW	Types TBS, SA, SIS, FEP, FEPB, MI, RHH, RHW-2, THHN, THHW, THW-2, THWN-2, USE-2, XHH, XHHW, XHHW-2, ZW-2	Types TW, UF	Types RHW, THHW, THW, THWN, XHHW, USE	Types TBS, SA, SIS, THHN, THHW, THW-2, THWN-2, RHH, RHW-2, USE-2, XHH, XHHW, XHHW-2, ZW-2	AWG or kcmil
	Copper			Aluminum or Copper-Clad Aluminum			
14*	25	30	35	----	----	----	----
12*	30	35	40	25	30	35	12*
10*	40	50	55	35	40	45	10*
8	60	70	80	45	55	60	8
6	80	95	105	60	75	85	6
4	105	125	140	80	100	115	4
3	120	145	165	95	115	130	3
2	140	170	190	110	135	150	2
1	165	195	220	130	155	175	1
1/0	195	230	260	150	180	205	1/0
2/0	225	265	300	175	210	235	2/0
3/0	260	310	350	200	240	270	3/0
4/0	300	360	405	235	280	315	4/0
250	340	405	455	265	315	355	250
300	375	445	500	290	350	395	300
350	420	505	570	330	395	445	350
400	455	545	615	355	425	480	400
500	515	620	700	405	485	545	500
600	575	690	780	455	540	615	600
700	630	755	850	500	595	670	700
750	655	785	885	515	620	700	750
800	680	815	920	535	645	725	800
900	730	870	980	580	700	790	900
1000	780	935	1055	625	750	845	1000
1250	890	1065	1200	710	855	965	1250
1500	980	1175	1325	795	950	1070	1500
1750	1070	1280	1445	875	1050	1185	1750
2000	1155	1385	1560	960	1150	1295	2000

Notes:

1. Section 310.15(B) shall be referenced for ampacity correction factors where the ambient temperature is other than 30°C (86°F).
2. Section 310.17 shall be referenced for conditions of use.

*Section 240.4(D) shall be referenced for conductor overcurrent protection limitations, except as modified elsewhere in the *Code*.

See *Ugly's* page 77 for Adjustment Examples.

Source: NFPA 70, *National Electrical Code*®, NFPA, Quincy, MA, 2020, Table 310.17, as modified.

AMPACITIES OF INSULATED CONDUCTORS

Ampacities of Insulated Conductors with Not More Than Three Current-Carrying Conductors in Raceway or Cable

Size	150°C (302°F)	200°C (392°F)	250°C (482°F)	150°C (302°F)	Size
AWG or kcmil	Type Z	Types FEP, FEPB, PFA, SA	Types PFAH, TFE	Type Z	AWG or kcmil
	Copper		Nickel or Nickel-Coated Copper	Aluminum or Copper-Clad Aluminum	
14	34	36	39	---	14
12	43	45	54	30	12
10	55	60	73	44	10
8	76	83	93	57	8
6	96	110	117	75	6
4	120	125	148	94	4
3	143	152	166	109	3
2	160	171	191	124	2
1	186	197	215	145	1
1/0	215	229	244	169	1/0
2/0	251	260	273	198	2/0
3/0	288	297	308	227	3/0
4/0	332	346	361	260	4/0

Notes:

1. Section 310.15(B) shall be referenced for ampacity correction factors where the ambient temperature is other than 40°C (104°F).
2. Section 310.15(C)(1) shall be referenced for more than three current-carrying conductors.
3. Section 310.18 shall be referenced for conditions of use.

Source: NFPA 70, *National Electrical Code®*, NFPA, Quincy, MA, 2020, Table 310.18 as modified.

AMPACITIES OF INSULATED CONDUCTORS

Ampacities of Single-Insulated Conductors in Free Air

Size	150°C (302°F)	200°C (392°F)	250°C (482°F)	150°C (302°F)	Size
AWG or kcmil	Type Z	Types FEP, FEPB, PFA, SA	Types PFAH, TFE	Type Z	AWG or kcmil
	Copper		Nickel or Nickel-Coated Copper	Aluminum or Copper-Clad Aluminum	
14	46	54	59	---	14
12	60	68	78	47	12
10	80	90	107	63	10
8	106	124	142	83	8
6	155	165	205	112	6
4	190	220	278	148	4
3	214	252	327	170	3
2	255	293	381	198	2
1	293	344	440	228	1
1/0	339	399	532	263	1/0
2/0	390	467	591	305	2/0
3/0	451	546	708	351	3/0
4/0	529	629	830	411	4/0

Notes:
1. Section 310.15(B) shall be referenced for ampacity correction factors where the ambient temperature is other than 40°C (104°F).
2. Section 310.19 shall be referenced for conditions of use.

Source: NFPA 70, *National Electrical Code®*, NFPA, Quincy, MA, 2020, Table 310.19 as modified.

AMPACITY CORRECTION AND ADJUSTMENT FACTORS

Examples

Ugly's page 73 shows ampacity values for not more than three current-carrying conductors in a raceway, cable and the wiring installed in a 30°C (86°F) ambient temperature.

Example 1: A raceway contains three 3 AWG THWN conductors for a three-phase circuit at an ambient temperature of 30°C (86°F). *Ugly's* page 73, 75°C (167°F) column indicates **100 amps**.

Example 2: A raceway contains three 3 AWG THWN conductors for a three-phase circuit at an ambient temperature of 40°C (104°F). *Ugly's* page 73, 75°C (167°F) column indicates **100 amps**. This value must be corrected for ambient temperature (see note on Temperature Correction Factors at bottom of *Ugly's* page 73). 40°C (104°F) factor is **0.88**.
100 Amps x 0.88 = **88 Amps** = corrected ampacity

Example 3: A raceway contains six 3 AWG THWN conductors for two three-phase circuits at an ambient temperature of 30°C (86°F). *Ugly's* page 73, 75°C (167°F) column indicates **100 amps**. This value must be adjusted for more than three current-carrying conductors. The table on *Ugly's* page 78 requires an adjustment of **80%** for four through six current-carrying conductors.
100 Amps x 80% = **80 Amps**
The adjusted ampacity is **80 Amps.**

Example 4: A raceway contains six 3 AWG THWN conductors for two three-phase circuits in an ambient temperature of 40°C (104°F). These conductors must be corrected and adjusted (or derated) for both ambient temperature and number of current-carrying conductors.
Ugly's page 73, 75°C (167°F) column indicates **100 amps.**
NEC Table 310.15(B)(1), 40°C (104°F) temperature factor is **0.88.**
Ugly's page 78, 4 - 6 conductor factor is **0.80.**
100 Amps x 0.88 x 0.80 = **70.4 Amps**
The new derated ampacity is **70.4 Amps**.

ADJUSTMENT FACTORS

For More Than Three Current-Carrying Conductors in a Raceway or Cable

Number of Current-Carrying Conductors*	Percent of Values in Tables 310.16 Through 310.19 as Adjusted for Ambient Temperature if Necessary
4–6	80
7–9	70
10–20	50
21–30	45
31–40	40
41 and above	35

*Number of conductors is the total number of conductors, spares included, in the raceway or cable adjusted in accordance with 310.15(E) and (F).

Source: NFPA 70, *National Electrical Code®*, NFPA, Quincy, MA, 2016, Table 310.15(C)(1).

Conductor and Equipment Termination Ratings*

Examples:

A 150-amps circuit breaker is labeled for 75°C (167°F) terminations and is selected to be used for a 145-amps, noncontinuous load. It would be permissible to use a 1/0 THWN conductor that has a 75°C (167°F) insulation rating and has an ampacity of 150 amps (*Ugly's* page 73).

When a THHN (90°C [194°F]) conductor is connected to a 75°C (167°F) termination, it is limited to the 75°C (167°F) ampacity. Therefore, if a 1 THHN conductor with a rating of 145 amps were connected to a 75°C (167°F) terminal, its ampacity would be limited to 130 amps instead of 150 amps, which is too small for the load (*Ugly's* page 73).

If the 145-amp, noncontinuous load listed above uses 1/0 THWN conductors rated 150 amps and the conductors are in an ambient temperature of 40°C (104°F), the conductors would have to be corrected for the ambient temperature.

ADJUSTMENT FACTORS

From *NEC* Table 310.15(B)(1), 30°C (86°F) ambient temperature correction factor = **0.88**
1/0 THWN = 150 Amps
150 Amps x 0.88 = **132 Amps** (which is too small for the 145-amp load, so a larger size conductor is required).

Apply temperature correction factors to the next size THWN conductor.
2/0 THWN = 175 Amps (from the 75°C [167°F] column—*Ugly's* page 73)
175 Amps x 0.88 = **154 Amps**. This size is suitable for the 145-amps load.

The advantage of using 90°C (194°F) conductors is that you can apply ampacity derating factors to the higher 90°C (194°F) ampacity rating, and it may save you from going to a larger conductor.

1/0 THHN = 170 Amps (from the 90°C [194°F] column—*Ugly's* page 73).
30°C [86°F] ambient temperature correction factor = 0.91 (*NEC* Table 310.15(B)(1))
170 Amps x 0.91 = **154.7 Amps**.
This size is suitable for the 145-amp load.
This 90°C [194°F] conductor can be used but can never have a final derated ampacity over the rating of 1/0 THWN 75°C [167°F] rating of 150 amps.

You are allowed to use higher temperature (insulated conductors) such as THHN (90°C [194°F]) conductors on 60°C (140°F) or 75°C (167°F) terminals of circuit breakers and equipment, and you are allowed to derate from the higher value for temperature and number of conductors, but the final derated ampacity is limited to the 60°C or 75°C (140°F or 167°F) terminal insulation labels.

*See *NEC* 2020 Article 110.14(C)(1) and (2).

CONDUCTOR APPLICATIONS AND INSULATIONS

Trade Name	Letter	Max. Temp.	Application Provisions
Fluorinated Ethylene Propylene	FEP or FEPB	90°C (194°F)	Dry and Damp Locations
		200°C (392°F)	Dry Locations—Special Applications[1]
Mineral Insulation (Metal Sheathed)	MI	90°C (194°F)	Dry and Wet Locations
		250°C (482°F)	Special Applications[1]
Moisture-, Heat-, and Oil-Resistant Thermoplastic	MTW	60°C (140°F)	Machine Tool Wiring in Wet Locations
		90°C (194°F)	Machine Tool Wiring in Dry Locations, Informational Note: See NFPA 79
Paper		85°C (185°F)	For Underground Service Conductors, or By Special Permission
Perfluoro-Alkoxy	PFA	90°C (194°F)	Dry and Damp Locations
		200°C (392°F)	Dry Locations—Special Applications[1]
Perfluoro-Alkoxy	PFAH	250°C (482°F)	Dry Locations Only. Only For Leads Within Apparatus or Within Raceways Connected to Apparatus (Nickel or Nickel-Coated Copper Only)
Thermoset	RHH	90°C (194°F)	Dry and Damp Locations
Moisture-Resistant Thermoset	RHW	75°C (167°F)	Dry and Wet Locations
Moisture-Resistant Thermoset	RHW-2	90°C (194°F)	Dry and Wet Locations
Silicone	SA	90°C (194°F)	Dry and Damp Locations
		200°C (392°F)	Special Applications[1]
Thermoset	SIS	90°C (194°F)	Switchboard and Switchgear Wiring Only
Thermoplastic and Fibrous Outer Braid	TBS	90°C (194°F)	Switchboard and Switchgear Wiring Only

See *Ugly's* page 82 for footnotes on special provisions and/or applications.

(continued on next page)

CONDUCTOR APPLICATIONS AND INSULATIONS

Trade Name	Letter	Max. Temp.	Application Provisions
Extended Polytetrafluoro-Ethylene	TFE	250°C (482°F)	Dry Locations Only. Only for Leads Within Apparatus or Within Raceways Connected to Apparatus, or as Open Wiring (Nickel or Nickel-Coated Copper Only)
Heat-Resistant Thermoplastic	THHN	90°C (194°F)	Dry and Damp Locations
Moisture- and Heat-Resistant Thermoplastic	THHW	75°C (167°F)	Wet Location
		90°C (194°F)	Dry Location
Moisture- and Heat-Resistant Thermoplastic	THW	75°C (167°F)	Dry and Wet Locations
		90°C (194°F)	Special Appl. Within Electric Discharge Lighting Equipment, Limited to 1000 Open-Circuit Volts or Less (Size 14-8 Only as Permitted in Section 410.68)
	THW-2	90°C (194°F)	Dry and Wet Locations
Moisture- and Heat-Resistant Thermoplastic	THWN	75°C (167°F)	Dry and Wet Locations
	THWN-2	90°C (194°F)	
Moisture-Resistant Thermoplastic	TW	60°C (140°F)	Dry and Wet Locations
Underground Feeder and Branch-Circuit Cable Single Conductor (For Type "UF" Cable Employing More Than 1 Conductor, (See *NEC* Article 340)	UF	60°C (140°F)	See *NEC* Article 340
		75°C (167°F)[2]	

See *Ugly's* page 82 for footnotes on special provisions and/or applications.

(continued on next page)

CONDUCTOR APPLICATIONS AND INSULATIONS

Trade Name	Letter	Max. Temp.	Application Provisions
Underground Service-Entrance Cable Single Conductor (For Type "USE" Cable Employing More Than 1 Conductor, See *NEC* Article 338)	USE	75°C (167°F)[2]	See *NEC* Article 338
	USE-2	90°C (194°F)	Dry and Wet Locations
Thermoset	XHH	90°C (194°F)	Dry and Damp Locations
Moisture-Resistant Thermoset	XHHW	90°C (194°F)	Dry and Damp Locations
		75°C (167°F)	Wet Locations
Moisture-Resistant Thermoset	XHHW-2	90°C (194°F)	Dry and Wet Locations
Modified Ethylene Tetrafluoro-Ethylene	Z	90°C (194°F)	Dry and Damp Locations
		150°C (302°F)	Dry Locations—Special Applications[1]
Modified Ethylene Tetrafluoro-Ethylene	ZW	75°C (167°F)	Wet Locations
		90°C (194°F)	Dry and Damp Locations
		150°C (302°F)	Dry Locations—Special Applications[1]
	ZW-2	90°C (194°F)	Dry and Wet Locations

1 For signaling circuits permitting 300-volt insulation.
2 For ampacity limitation, see 340.80 *NEC*.

Source: NFPA 70, *National Electrical Code*®, NFPA, Quincy, MA, 2020, Table 310.4(A), as modified.

Note: Some insulations do not require an outer covering.

MAXIMUM NUMBER OF CONDUCTORS IN TRADE SIZES OF CONDUIT OR TUBING

The *National Electrical Code*® shows a separate table for each type of conduit. In order to keep *Ugly's Electrical References* in a compact and easy-to-use format, the following tables are included:

Electrical Metallic Tubing (EMT), Electrical Nonmetallic Tubing (ENT), PVC 40, PVC 80, Rigid Metal Conduit, Flexible Metal Conduit, and Liquidtight Flexible Metal Conduit.

When other types of conduit are used, refer to *NEC* Informative Annex C or use method shown below to figure conduit size.

Example #1: All same wire size and type insulation.

10 – 12 AWG RHH (with outer covering) in Intermediate Metal Conduit.
Go to the RHH Conductor Square Inch Area Table. (Ugly's *page 98)*
12 AWG RHH = 0.0353 sq. in. 10 x 0.0353 sq. in. = 0.353 sq. in.
Go to Intermediate Metal Conduit Square Inch Area Table. (Ugly's *page 101)*
Use "Over 2 Wires 40%" column.
¾-inch conduit = 0.235 sq. in. (less than 0.353, so it's too small).
1-inch conduit = 0.384 sq. in. (greater than 0.353, so it's correct size).

Example #2: Different wire sizes or types insulation.

10 – 12 AWG RHH (with outer covering) and 10 – 10 AWG THHN in Liquidtight Nonmetallic Conduit (LFNC-B).
Go to the RHH Conductor Square Inch Area Table. (Ugly's *page 98)*
12 AWG RHH = 0.0353 sq. in. 10 x 0.0353 sq. in. = 0.353 sq. in.
Go to the THHN Conductor Square Inch Area Table. (Ugly's *page 98)*
10 AWG THHN = 0.0211 sq. in. 10 x 0.0211 sq. in. = 0.211 sq. in.
0.353 sq. in. + 0.211 sq. in. = 0.564 sq. in.
Go to Liquidtight Flexible Nonmetallic Conduit (LFNC-B) Square Inch Table. (Ugly's *page 102)*
Use "Over 2 Wires 40%" column.
1-inch conduit = 0.349 sq. in. (less than 0.564, so it's too small).
1¼-inch conduit = 0.611 sq. in. (greater than 0.564, so it's the correct size).

Note 1:* All conductors must be counted including grounding conductors for fill percentage.
Note 2: When all conductors are of same type and size, decimals 0.8 and larger can be rounded up.
*Note 3**:* These are minimum size calculations, under certain conditions jamming can occur and the next size conduit must be used.
*Note 4***:* **Caution**—When over three current carrying conductors are used in the same circuit, conductor ampacity must be lower (adjusted).

* See Appendix C and Chapter 9 2020 *NEC* for complete tables and examples.
** See Chapter 9 Table 1 and Notes to Tables 1–10, 2020 *NEC*.
*** See 2020 *NEC* 310.15 for adjustment factors for temperature and number of current-carrying conductors.

MAXIMUM NUMBER OF CONDUCTORS IN ELECTRICAL METALLIC TUBING

Type Letters	Cond. Size AWG/kcmil	Trade Sizes in Inches									
		½	¾	1	1¼	1½	2	2½	3	3½	4
RHH, RHW, RHW-2	14	4	7	11	20	27	46	80	120	157	201
	12	3	6	9	17	23	38	66	100	131	167
	10	2	5	8	13	18	30	53	81	105	135
	8	1	2	4	7	9	16	28	42	55	70
	6	1	1	3	5	8	13	22	34	44	56
	4	1	1	2	4	6	10	17	26	34	44
	3	1	1	1	4	5	9	15	23	30	38
	2	1	1	1	3	4	7	13	20	26	33
	1	0	1	1	1	3	5	9	13	17	22
	1/0	0	1	1	1	2	4	7	11	15	19
	2/0	0	1	1	1	2	4	6	10	13	17
	3/0	0	0	1	1	1	3	5	8	11	14
	4/0	0	0	1	1	1	3	5	7	9	12
	250	0	0	0	1	1	1	3	5	7	9
	300	0	0	0	1	1	1	3	5	6	8
	350	0	0	0	1	1	1	3	4	6	7
	400	0	0	0	1	1	1	2	4	5	7
	500	0	0	0	0	1	1	2	3	4	6
	600	0	0	0	0	1	1	1	3	4	5
	700	0	0	0	0	0	1	1	2	3	4
	750	0	0	0	0	0	1	1	2	3	4
TW, THHW, THW, THW-2	14	8	15	25	43	58	96	168	254	332	424
	12	6	11	19	33	45	74	129	195	255	326
	10	5	8	14	24	33	55	96	145	190	243
	8	2	5	8	13	18	30	53	81	105	135
RHH*, RHW*, RHW-2*	14	6	10	16	28	39	64	112	169	221	282
	12	4	8	13	23	31	51	90	136	177	227
	10	3	6	10	18	24	40	70	106	138	177
	8	1	4	6	10	14	24	42	63	83	106
RHH*, RHW*, RHW-2*, TW, THW, THHW, THW-2	6	1	3	4	8	11	18	32	48	63	81
	4	1	1	3	6	8	13	24	36	47	60
	3	1	1	3	5	7	12	20	31	40	52
	2	1	1	2	4	6	10	17	26	34	44
	1	1	1	1	3	4	7	12	18	24	31
	1/0	0	1	1	2	3	6	10	16	20	26
	2/0	0	1	1	1	3	5	9	13	17	22
	3/0	0	1	1	1	2	4	7	11	15	19
	4/0	0	0	1	1	1	3	6	9	12	16
	250	0	0	1	1	1	3	5	7	10	13
	300	0	0	1	1	1	2	4	6	8	11
	350	0	0	0	1	1	1	4	6	7	10
	400	0	0	0	1	1	1	3	5	7	9
	500	0	0	0	1	1	1	3	4	6	7
	600	0	0	0	1	1	1	2	3	4	6
	700	0	0	0	0	1	1	1	3	4	5
	750	0	0	0	0	1	1	1	3	4	5
THHN, THWN, THWN-2	14	12	22	35	61	84	138	241	364	476	608
	12	9	16	26	45	61	101	176	266	347	443
	10	5	10	16	28	38	63	111	167	219	279
	8	3	6	9	16	22	36	64	96	126	161
	6	2	4	7	12	16	26	46	69	91	116
	4	1	2	4	7	10	16	28	43	56	71
	3	1	1	3	6	8	13	24	36	47	60
	2	1	1	3	5	7	11	20	30	40	51
	1	1	1	1	4	5	8	15	22	29	37

(continued on next page)

MAXIMUM NUMBER OF CONDUCTORS IN ELECTRICAL METALLIC TUBING

Type Letters	Cond. Size AWG/kcmil	Trade Sizes in Inches ½	¾	1	1¼	1½	2	2½	3	3½	4
THHN, THWN, THWN-2	1/0	1	1	1	3	4	7	12	19	25	32
	2/0	0	1	1	2	3	6	10	16	20	26
	3/0	0	1	1	1	3	5	8	13	17	22
	4/0	0	1	1	1	2	4	7	11	14	18
	250	0	0	1	1	1	3	6	9	11	15
	300	0	0	1	1	1	3	5	7	10	13
	350	0	0	1	1	1	2	4	6	9	11
	400	0	0	0	1	1	1	4	6	8	10
	500	0	0	0	1	1	1	3	5	6	8
	600	0	0	0	1	1	1	2	4	5	7
	700	0	0	0	1	1	1	2	3	4	6
	750	0	0	0	0	1	1	1	3	4	5
FEP, FEPB, PFA, PFAH, TFE	14	12	21	34	60	81	134	234	354	462	590
	12	9	15	25	43	59	98	171	258	337	430
	10	6	11	18	31	42	70	122	185	241	309
	8	3	6	10	18	24	40	70	106	138	177
	6	2	4	7	12	17	28	50	75	98	126
	4	1	3	5	9	12	20	35	53	69	88
	3	1	2	4	7	10	16	29	44	57	73
	2	1	1	3	6	8	13	24	36	47	60
PFA, PFAH, TFE	1	1	1	2	4	6	9	16	25	33	42
PFA, PFAH, TFE, Z	1/0	1	1	1	3	5	8	14	21	27	35
	2/0	0	1	1	3	4	6	11	17	22	29
	3/0	0	1	1	2	3	5	9	14	18	24
	4/0	0	1	1	1	2	4	8	11	15	19
Z	14	14	25	41	72	98	161	282	426	556	711
	12	10	18	29	51	69	114	200	302	394	504
	10	6	11	18	31	42	70	122	185	241	309
	8	4	7	11	20	27	44	77	117	153	195
	6	3	5	8	14	19	31	54	82	107	137
	4	1	3	5	9	13	21	37	56	74	94
	3	1	2	4	7	9	15	27	41	54	69
	2	1	1	3	6	8	13	22	34	45	57
	1	1	1	2	4	6	10	18	28	36	46
XHH, XHHW, XHHW-2, ZW	14	8	15	25	43	58	96	168	254	332	424
	12	6	11	19	33	45	74	129	195	255	326
	10	5	8	14	24	33	55	96	145	190	243
	8	2	5	8	13	18	30	53	81	105	135
	6	1	3	6	10	14	22	39	60	78	100
	4	1	2	4	7	10	16	28	43	56	72
	3	1	1	3	6	8	14	24	36	48	61
	2	1	1	3	5	7	11	20	31	40	51
XHH, XHHW, XHHW-2	1	1	1	1	4	5	8	15	23	30	38
	1/0	1	1	1	3	4	7	13	19	25	32
	2/0	0	1	1	2	3	6	10	16	21	27
	3/0	0	1	1	1	3	5	9	13	17	22
	4/0	0	1	1	1	2	4	7	11	14	18
	250	0	0	1	1	1	3	6	9	12	15
	300	0	0	1	1	1	3	5	8	10	13
	350	0	0	1	1	1	2	4	7	9	11
	400	0	0	0	1	1	1	4	6	8	10
	500	0	0	0	1	1	1	3	5	6	8
	600	0	0	0	1	1	1	2	4	5	6
	700	0	0	0	0	1	1	2	3	4	6
	750	0	0	0	0	1	1	1	3	4	5

*Types RHH, RHW, and RHW-2 without outer covering.

See *Ugly's* page 141 for Trade Size/Metric Designator conversion.

Source: NFPA 70®, *National Electrical Code®*, NFPA, Quincy, MA, 2020, Table C.1, as modified.

MAXIMUM NUMBER OF CONDUCTORS IN ELECTRICAL NONMETALLIC TUBING

Type Letters	Cond. Size AWG/kcmil	Trade Sizes in Inches ½	¾	1	1¼	1½	2
RHH, RHW, RHW-2	14	4	7	11	20	27	45
	12	3	5	9	16	22	37
	10	2	4	7	13	18	30
	8	1	2	4	7	9	15
	6	1	1	3	5	7	12
	4	1	1	2	4	6	10
	3	1	1	1	4	5	8
	2	1	1	1	3	4	7
	1	0	1	1	1	3	5
	1/0	0	1	1	1	2	4
	2/0	0	0	1	1	1	3
	3/0	0	0	1	1	1	3
	4/0	0	0	1	1	1	2
	250	0	0	0	1	1	1
	300	0	0	0	1	1	1
	350	0	0	0	1	1	1
	400	0	0	0	1	1	1
	500	0	0	0	0	1	1
	600	0	0	0	0	1	1
	700	0	0	0	0	0	1
	750	0	0	0	0	0	1
TW, THHW, THW, THW-2	14	8	14	24	42	57	94
	12	6	11	18	32	44	72
	10	4	8	13	24	32	54
	8	2	4	7	13	18	30
RHH*, RHW*, RHW-2*	14	5	9	16	28	38	63
	12	4	8	13	22	30	50
	10	3	6	10	17	24	39
	8	1	3	6	10	14	23
RHH*, RHW*, RHW-2*, TW, THW, THHW, THW-2	6	1	2	4	8	11	18
	4	1	1	3	6	8	13
	3	1	1	3	5	7	11
	2	1	1	2	4	6	10
	1	0	1	1	3	4	7
	1/0	0	1	1	2	3	6
	2/0	0	1	1	1	3	5
	3/0	0	1	1	1	2	4
	4/0	0	0	1	1	1	3
	250	0	0	1	1	1	3
	300	0	0	1	1	1	2
	350	0	0	0	1	1	1
	400	0	0	0	1	1	1
	500	0	0	0	1	1	1
	600	0	0	0	0	1	1
	700	0	0	0	0	1	1
	750	0	0	0	0	1	1
THHN, THWN, THWN-2	14	11	21	34	60	82	135
	12	8	15	25	43	59	99
	10	5	9	15	27	37	62
	8	3	5	9	16	21	36
	6	1	4	6	11	15	26
	4	1	2	4	7	9	16
	3	1	1	3	6	8	13
	2	1	1	3	5	7	11
	1	1	1	1	3	5	8

(continued on next page)

MAXIMUM NUMBER OF CONDUCTORS IN ELECTRICAL NONMETALLIC TUBING

Type Letters	Cond. Size AWG/kcmil	Trade Sizes in Inches ½	¾	1	1¼	1½	2
THHN, THWN, THWN-2	1/0	1	1	1	3	4	7
	2/0	0	1	1	2	3	6
	3/0	0	1	1	1	3	5
	4/0	0	1	1	1	2	4
	250	0	0	1	1	1	3
	300	0	0	1	1	1	3
	350	0	0	1	1	1	2
	400	0	0	0	1	1	1
	500	0	0	0	1	1	1
	600	0	0	0	1	1	1
	700	0	0	0	0	1	1
	750	0	0	0	0	1	1
FEP, FEPB, PFA, PFAH, TFE	14	11	20	33	58	79	131
	12	8	15	24	42	58	96
	10	6	10	17	30	41	69
	8	3	6	10	17	24	39
	6	2	4	7	12	17	28
	4	1	3	5	8	12	19
	3	1	2	4	7	10	16
	2	1	1	3	6	8	13
PFA, PFAH, TFE	1	1	1	2	4	5	9
PFA, PFAH, TFE, Z	1/0	1	1	1	3	4	8
	2/0	0	1	1	3	4	6
	3/0	0	1	1	2	3	5
	4/0	0	1	1	1	2	4
Z	14	13	24	40	70	95	158
	12	9	17	28	49	68	112
	10	6	10	17	30	41	69
	8	3	6	11	19	26	43
	6	2	4	7	13	18	30
	4	1	3	5	9	12	21
	3	1	2	4	6	9	15
	2	1	1	3	5	7	12
	1	1	1	2	4	6	10
XHH, XHHW, XHHW-2, ZW	14	8	14	24	42	57	94
	12	6	11	18	32	44	72
	10	4	8	13	24	32	54
	8	2	4	7	13	18	30
	6	1	3	5	10	13	22
	4	1	2	4	7	9	16
	3	1	1	3	6	8	13
	2	1	1	3	5	7	11
XHH, XHHW, XHHW-2	1	1	1	1	3	5	8
	1/0	0	1	1	3	4	7
	2/0	0	1	1	2	3	6
	3/0	0	1	1	1	3	5
	4/0	0	1	1	1	2	4
	250	0	0	1	1	1	3
	300	0	0	1	1	1	3
	350	0	0	1	1	1	2
	400	0	0	0	1	1	1
	500	0	0	0	1	1	1
	600	0	0	0	1	1	1
	700	0	0	0	0	1	1
	750	0	0	0	0	1	1

*Types RHH, RHW, and RHW-2 without outer covering.

See *Ugly's* page 141 for Trade Size/Metric Designator conversion.

Source: NFPA 70®, *National Electrical Code®*, NFPA, Quincy, MA, 2020, Table C.2, as modified.

MAXIMUM NUMBER OF CONDUCTORS IN RIGID PVC CONDUIT, SCHEDULE 40

Type Letters	Cond. Size AWG/kcmil	Trade Sizes in Inches											
		½	¾	1	1¼	1½	2	2½	3	3½	4	5	6
RHH, RHW, RHW-2	14	4	7	11	20	27	45	64	99	133	171	269	390
	12	3	5	9	16	22	37	53	82	110	142	224	323
	10	2	4	7	13	18	30	43	66	89	115	181	261
	8	1	2	4	7	9	15	22	35	46	60	94	137
	6	1	1	3	5	7	12	18	28	37	48	76	109
	4	1	1	2	4	6	10	14	22	29	37	59	85
	3	1	1	1	4	5	8	12	19	25	33	52	75
	2	1	1	1	3	4	7	10	16	22	28	45	65
	1	0	1	1	1	3	5	7	11	14	19	29	43
	1/0	0	1	1	1	2	4	6	9	13	16	26	37
	2/0	0	0	1	1	1	3	5	8	11	14	22	32
	3/0	0	0	1	1	1	3	4	7	9	12	19	28
	4/0	0	0	1	1	1	2	4	6	8	10	16	24
	250	0	0	0	1	1	1	3	4	6	8	12	18
	300	0	0	0	1	1	1	2	4	5	7	11	16
	350	0	0	0	1	1	1	2	3	5	6	10	14
	400	0	0	0	1	1	1	1	3	4	6	9	13
	500	0	0	0	0	1	1	1	3	4	5	8	11
	600	0	0	0	0	1	1	1	2	3	4	6	9
	700	0	0	0	0	0	1	1	1	3	3	6	8
	750	0	0	0	0	0	1	1	1	2	3	5	8
TW, THHW, THW, THW-2	14	8	14	24	42	57	94	135	209	280	361	568	822
	12	6	11	18	32	44	72	103	160	215	277	436	631
	10	4	8	13	24	32	54	77	119	160	206	325	470
	8	2	4	7	13	18	30	43	66	89	115	181	261
RHH*, RHW*, RHW-2*	14	5	9	16	28	38	63	90	139	186	240	378	546
	12	4	8	13	22	30	50	72	112	150	193	304	439
	10	3	6	10	17	24	39	56	87	117	150	237	343
	8	1	3	6	10	14	23	33	52	70	90	142	205
RHH*, RHW*, RHW-2*, TW, THW, THHW, THW-2	6	1	2	4	8	11	18	26	40	53	69	109	157
	4	1	1	3	6	8	13	19	30	40	51	81	117
	3	1	1	3	5	7	11	16	25	34	44	69	100
	2	1	1	2	4	6	10	14	22	29	37	59	85
	1	0	1	1	3	4	7	10	15	20	26	41	60
	1/0	0	1	1	2	3	6	8	13	17	22	35	51
	2/0	0	1	1	1	3	5	7	11	15	19	30	43
	3/0	0	1	1	1	2	4	6	9	12	16	25	36
	4/0	0	0	1	1	1	3	5	8	10	13	21	30
	250	0	0	1	1	1	3	4	6	8	11	17	25
	300	0	0	1	1	1	2	3	5	7	9	15	21
	350	0	0	0	1	1	1	3	5	6	8	13	19
	400	0	0	0	1	1	1	3	4	6	7	12	17
	500	0	0	0	1	1	1	2	3	5	6	10	14
	600	0	0	0	0	1	1	1	3	4	5	8	11
	700	0	0	0	0	1	1	1	2	3	4	7	10
	750	0	0	0	0	1	1	1	2	3	4	6	10
THHN, THWN, THWN-2	14	11	21	34	60	82	135	193	299	401	517	815	1178
	12	8	15	25	43	59	99	141	218	293	377	594	859
	10	5	9	15	27	37	62	89	137	184	238	374	541
	8	3	5	9	16	21	36	51	79	106	137	216	312
	6	1	4	6	11	15	26	37	57	77	99	156	225
	4	1	2	4	7	9	16	22	35	47	61	96	138
	3	1	1	3	6	8	13	19	30	40	51	81	117
	2	1	1	3	5	7	11	16	25	33	43	68	98
	1	1	1	1	3	5	8	12	18	25	32	50	73

(continued on next page)

MAXIMUM NUMBER OF CONDUCTORS IN RIGID PVC CONDUIT, SCHEDULE 40

Type Letters	Cond. Size AWG/kcmil	Trade Sizes in Inches ½	¾	1	1¼	1½	2	2½	3	3½	4	5	6
THHN, THWN, THWN-2	1/0	1	1	1	3	4	7	10	15	21	27	42	61
	2/0	0	1	1	2	3	6	8	13	17	22	35	51
	3/0	0	1	1	1	3	5	7	11	14	18	29	42
	4/0	0	1	1	1	2	4	6	9	12	15	24	35
	250	0	0	1	1	1	3	4	7	10	12	20	28
	300	0	0	1	1	1	3	4	6	8	11	17	24
	350	0	0	1	1	1	2	3	5	7	9	15	21
	400	0	0	0	1	1	1	3	5	6	8	13	19
	500	0	0	0	1	1	1	2	4	5	7	11	16
	600	0	0	0	1	1	1	1	3	4	5	9	13
	700	0	0	0	0	1	1	1	3	4	5	8	11
	750	0	0	0	0	1	1	1	2	3	4	7	11
FEP, FEPB, PFA, PFAH, TFE	14	11	20	33	58	79	131	188	290	389	502	790	1142
	12	8	15	24	42	58	96	137	212	284	366	577	834
	10	6	10	17	30	41	69	98	152	204	263	414	598
	8	3	6	10	17	24	39	56	87	117	150	237	343
	6	2	4	7	12	17	28	40	62	83	107	169	244
	4	1	3	5	8	12	19	28	43	58	75	118	170
	3	1	2	4	7	10	16	23	36	48	62	98	142
	2	1	1	3	6	8	13	19	30	40	51	81	117
PFA, PFAH, TFE	1	1	1	2	4	5	9	13	20	28	36	56	81
PFA, PFAH, TFE, Z	1/0	1	1	1	3	4	8	11	17	23	30	47	68
	2/0	0	1	1	3	4	6	9	14	19	24	39	56
	3/0	0	1	1	2	3	5	7	12	16	20	32	46
	4/0	0	1	1	1	2	4	6	9	13	16	26	38
Z	14	13	24	40	70	95	158	226	350	469	605	952	1376
	12	9	17	28	49	68	112	160	248	333	429	675	976
	10	6	10	17	30	41	69	98	152	204	263	414	598
	8	3	6	11	19	26	43	62	96	129	166	261	378
	6	2	4	7	13	18	30	43	67	90	116	184	265
	4	1	3	5	9	12	21	30	46	62	80	126	183
	3	1	2	4	6	9	15	22	34	45	58	92	133
	2	1	1	3	5	7	12	18	28	38	49	77	111
	1	1	1	2	4	6	10	14	23	30	39	62	90
XHH, XHHW, XHHW-2, ZW	14	8	14	24	42	57	94	135	209	280	361	568	822
	12	6	11	18	32	44	72	103	160	215	277	436	631
	10	4	8	13	24	32	54	77	119	160	206	325	470
	8	2	4	7	13	18	30	43	66	89	115	181	261
	6	1	3	5	10	13	22	32	49	66	85	134	193
	4	1	2	4	7	9	16	23	35	48	61	97	140
	3	1	1	3	6	8	13	19	30	40	52	82	118
	2	1	1	3	5	7	11	16	25	34	44	69	99
XHH, XHHW, XHHW-2	1	1	1	1	3	5	8	12	19	25	32	51	74
	1/0	1	1	1	3	4	7	10	16	21	27	43	62
	2/0	0	1	1	2	3	6	8	13	17	23	36	52
	3/0	0	1	1	1	3	5	7	11	14	19	30	43
	4/0	0	1	1	1	2	4	6	9	12	15	24	35
	250	0	0	1	1	1	3	5	7	10	13	20	29
	300	0	0	1	1	1	3	4	6	8	11	17	25
	350	0	0	1	1	1	2	3	5	7	9	15	22
	400	0	0	0	1	1	1	3	5	6	8	13	19
	500	0	0	0	1	1	1	2	4	5	7	11	16
	600	0	0	0	1	1	1	1	3	4	5	9	13
	700	0	0	0	0	1	1	1	3	4	5	8	11
	750	0	0	0	0	1	1	1	2	3	4	7	11

*Types RHH, RHW, and RHW-2 without outer covering.

See *Ugly's* page 141 for Trade Size/Metric Designator conversion.

Source: NFPA 70®, *National Electrical Code®*, NFPA, Quincy, MA, 2020, Table C.11, as modified.

MAXIMUM NUMBER OF CONDUCTORS IN RIGID PVC CONDUIT, SCHEDULE 80

Type Letters	Cond. Size AWG/kcmil	Trade Sizes in Inches											
		½	¾	1	1¼	1½	2	2½	3	3½	4	5	6
RHH, RHW, RHW-2	14	3	5	9	17	23	39	56	88	118	153	243	349
	12	2	4	7	14	19	32	46	73	98	127	202	290
	10	1	3	6	11	15	26	37	59	79	103	163	234
	8	1	1	3	6	8	13	19	31	41	54	85	122
	6	1	1	2	4	6	11	16	24	33	43	68	98
	4	1	1	1	3	5	8	12	19	26	33	53	77
	3	0	1	1	3	4	7	11	17	23	29	47	67
	2	0	1	1	3	4	6	9	14	20	25	41	58
	1	0	1	1	1	2	4	6	9	13	17	27	38
	1/0	0	0	1	1	1	3	5	8	11	15	23	33
	2/0	0	0	1	1	1	3	4	7	10	13	20	29
	3/0	0	0	1	1	1	3	4	6	8	11	17	25
	4/0	0	0	0	1	1	2	3	5	7	9	15	21
	250	0	0	0	1	1	1	2	4	5	7	11	16
	300	0	0	0	1	1	1	2	3	5	6	10	14
	350	0	0	0	1	1	1	1	3	4	5	9	13
	400	0	0	0	0	1	1	1	3	4	5	8	12
	500	0	0	0	0	1	1	1	2	3	4	7	10
	600	0	0	0	0	0	1	1	1	3	3	6	8
	700	0	0	0	0	0	1	1	1	2	3	5	7
	750	0	0	0	0	0	1	1	1	2	3	5	7
TW, THHW, THW, THW-2	14	6	11	19	35	49	82	118	185	250	324	514	736
	12	4	9	15	27	38	63	91	142	192	248	394	565
	10	3	6	11	20	28	47	68	106	143	185	294	421
	8	1	3	6	11	15	26	37	59	79	103	163	234
RHH*, RHW*, RHW-2*	14	4	8	13	23	32	55	79	123	166	215	341	490
	12	3	6	10	19	26	44	63	99	133	173	274	394
	10	2	5	8	15	20	34	49	77	104	135	214	307
	8	1	3	5	9	12	20	29	46	62	81	128	184
RHH*, RHW*, RHW-2*, TW, THW, THHW, THW-2	6	1	1	3	7	9	16	22	35	48	62	98	141
	4	1	1	3	5	7	12	17	26	35	46	73	105
	3	1	1	2	4	6	10	14	22	30	39	63	90
	2	1	1	1	3	5	8	12	19	26	33	53	77
	1	0	1	1	2	3	6	8	13	18	23	37	54
	1/0	0	1	1	1	3	5	7	11	15	20	32	46
	2/0	0	1	1	1	2	4	6	10	13	17	27	39
	3/0	0	0	1	1	1	3	5	8	11	14	23	33
	4/0	0	0	1	1	1	3	4	7	9	12	19	27
	250	0	0	0	1	1	2	3	5	7	9	15	22
	300	0	0	0	1	1	1	3	5	6	8	13	19
	350	0	0	0	1	1	1	2	4	6	7	12	17
	400	0	0	0	1	1	1	2	4	5	7	10	15
	500	0	0	0	1	1	1	1	3	4	5	9	13
	600	0	0	0	0	1	1	1	2	3	4	7	10
	700	0	0	0	0	1	1	1	2	3	4	6	9
	750	0	0	0	0	0	1	1	1	3	4	6	8
THHN, THWN, THWN-2	14	9	17	28	51	70	118	170	265	358	464	736	1055
	12	6	12	20	37	51	86	124	193	261	338	537	770
	10	4	7	13	23	32	54	78	122	164	213	338	485
	8	2	4	7	13	18	31	45	70	95	123	195	279
	6	1	3	5	9	13	22	32	51	68	89	141	202
	4	1	1	3	6	8	14	20	31	42	54	86	124
	3	1	1	3	5	7	12	17	26	35	46	73	105
	2	1	1	2	4	6	10	14	22	30	39	61	88
	1	0	1	1	3	4	7	10	16	22	29	45	65

(continued on next page)

MAXIMUM NUMBER OF CONDUCTORS IN RIGID PVC CONDUIT, SCHEDULE 80

Type Letters	Cond. Size AWG/kcmil	Trade Sizes in Inches ½	¾	1	1¼	1½	2	2½	3	3½	4	5	6
THHN, THWN, THWN-2	1/0	0	1	1	2	3	6	9	14	18	24	38	55
	2/0	0	1	1	1	3	5	7	11	15	20	32	46
	3/0	0	1	1	1	2	4	6	9	13	17	26	38
	4/0	0	0	1	1	1	3	5	8	10	14	22	31
	250	0	0	1	1	1	3	4	6	8	11	18	25
	300	0	0	0	1	1	2	3	5	7	9	15	22
	350	0	0	0	1	1	1	3	5	6	8	13	19
	400	0	0	0	1	1	1	3	4	6	7	12	17
	500	0	0	0	1	1	1	2	3	5	6	10	14
	600	0	0	0	0	1	1	1	3	4	5	8	12
	700	0	0	0	0	1	1	1	2	3	4	7	10
	750	0	0	0	0	1	1	1	2	3	4	7	9
FEP, FEPB, PFA, PFAH, TFE	14	8	16	27	49	68	115	164	257	347	450	714	1024
	12	6	12	20	36	50	84	120	188	253	328	521	747
	10	4	8	14	26	36	60	86	135	182	235	374	536
	8	2	5	8	15	20	34	49	77	104	135	214	307
	6	1	3	6	10	14	24	35	55	74	96	152	218
	4	1	2	4	7	10	17	24	38	52	67	106	153
	3	1	1	3	6	8	14	20	32	43	56	89	127
	2	1	1	3	5	7	12	17	26	35	46	73	105
PFA, PFAH, TFE	1	1	1	1	3	5	8	11	18	25	32	51	73
PFA, PFAH, TFE, Z	1/0	0	1	1	3	4	7	10	15	20	27	42	61
	2/0	0	1	1	2	3	5	8	12	17	22	35	50
	3/0	0	1	1	2	2	4	6	10	14	18	29	41
	4/0	0	0	1	1	1	4	5	8	11	15	24	34
Z	14	10	19	33	59	82	138	198	310	418	542	860	1233
	12	7	14	23	42	58	98	141	220	297	385	610	875
	10	4	8	14	26	36	60	86	135	182	235	374	536
	8	3	5	9	16	22	38	54	85	115	149	236	339
	6	1	4	6	11	16	26	38	60	81	104	166	238
	4	1	2	4	8	11	18	26	41	55	72	114	164
	3	1	1	3	5	8	13	19	30	40	52	83	119
	2	1	1	2	5	6	11	16	25	33	43	69	99
	1	1	1	1	4	5	9	13	20	27	35	56	80
XHH, XHHW, XHHW-2, ZW	14	6	11	19	35	49	82	118	185	250	324	514	736
	12	4	9	15	27	38	63	91	142	192	248	394	565
	10	3	6	11	20	28	47	68	106	143	185	294	421
	8	1	3	6	11	15	26	37	59	79	103	163	234
	6	1	2	4	8	11	19	28	43	59	76	121	173
	4	1	1	3	6	8	14	20	31	42	55	87	125
	3	1	1	3	5	7	12	17	26	36	47	74	106
	2	1	1	2	4	6	10	14	22	30	39	62	89
XHH, XHHW, XHHW-2	1	0	1	1	3	4	7	10	16	22	29	46	66
	1/0	0	1	1	2	3	6	9	14	19	24	39	56
	2/0	0	1	1	1	3	5	7	11	16	20	32	46
	3/0	0	1	1	1	2	4	6	9	13	17	27	38
	4/0	0	0	1	1	1	3	5	8	11	14	22	32
	250	0	0	1	1	1	3	4	6	9	11	18	26
	300	0	0	1	1	1	2	3	5	7	10	15	22
	350	0	0	0	1	1	1	3	5	6	8	14	20
	400	0	0	0	1	1	1	3	4	6	7	12	17
	500	0	0	0	1	1	1	2	3	5	6	10	14
	600	0	0	0	0	1	1	1	3	4	5	8	11
	700	0	0	0	0	1	1	1	2	3	4	7	10
	750	0	0	0	0	1	1	1	2	3	4	6	9

*Types RHH, RHW, and RHW-2 without outer covering.

See *Ugly's* page 141 for Trade Size/Metric Designator conversion.

Source: NFPA 70®, *National Electrical Code®*, NFPA, Quincy, MA, 2020, Table C.10, as modified.

MAXIMUM NUMBER OF CONDUCTORS IN RIGID METAL CONDUIT

Type Letters	Cond. Size AWG/kcmil	Trade Sizes in Inches											
		½	¾	1	1¼	1½	2	2½	3	3½	4	5	6
RHH, RHW, RHW-2	14	4	7	12	21	28	46	66	102	136	176	276	398
	12	3	6	10	17	23	38	55	85	113	146	229	330
	10	3	5	8	14	19	31	44	68	91	118	185	267
	8	1	2	4	7	10	16	23	36	48	61	97	139
	6	1	1	3	6	8	13	18	29	38	49	77	112
	4	1	1	2	4	6	10	14	22	30	38	60	87
	3	1	1	2	4	5	9	12	19	26	34	53	76
	2	1	1	1	3	4	7	11	17	23	29	46	66
	1	0	1	1	1	3	5	7	11	15	19	30	44
	1/0	0	1	1	1	2	4	6	10	13	17	26	38
	2/0	0	1	1	1	2	4	5	8	11	14	23	33
	3/0	0	0	1	1	1	3	4	7	10	12	20	28
	4/0	0	0	1	1	1	3	4	6	8	11	17	24
	250	0	0	0	1	1	1	3	4	6	8	13	18
	300	0	0	0	1	1	1	2	4	5	7	11	16
	350	0	0	0	1	1	1	2	4	5	6	10	15
	400	0	0	0	1	1	1	1	3	4	6	9	13
	500	0	0	0	1	1	1	1	3	4	5	8	11
	600	0	0	0	0	1	1	1	2	3	4	6	9
	700	0	0	0	0	1	1	1	1	3	3	6	8
	750	0	0	0	0	0	1	1	1	3	3	5	8
TW, THHW, THW, THW-2	14	9	15	25	44	59	98	140	215	288	370	581	839
	12	7	12	19	33	45	75	107	165	221	284	446	644
	10	5	9	14	25	34	56	80	123	164	212	332	480
	8	3	5	8	14	19	31	44	68	91	118	185	267
RHH*, RHW*, RHW-2*	14	6	10	17	29	39	65	93	143	191	246	387	558
	12	5	8	13	23	32	52	75	115	154	198	311	448
	10	3	6	10	18	25	41	58	90	120	154	242	350
	8	1	4	6	11	15	24	35	54	72	92	145	209
RHH*, RHW*, RHW-2*, TW, THW, THHW, THW-2	6	1	3	5	8	11	18	27	41	55	71	111	160
	4	1	1	3	6	8	14	20	31	41	53	83	120
	3	1	1	3	5	7	12	17	26	35	45	71	103
	2	1	1	2	4	6	10	14	22	30	38	60	87
	1	1	1	1	3	4	7	10	15	21	27	42	61
	1/0	0	1	1	2	3	6	8	13	18	23	36	52
	2/0	0	1	1	2	3	5	7	11	15	19	31	44
	3/0	0	1	1	1	2	4	6	9	13	16	26	37
	4/0	0	0	1	1	1	3	5	8	10	14	21	31
	250	0	0	1	1	1	3	4	6	8	11	17	25
	300	0	0	1	1	1	2	3	5	7	9	15	22
	350	0	0	0	1	1	1	3	5	6	8	13	19
	400	0	0	0	1	1	1	3	4	6	7	12	17
	500	0	0	0	1	1	1	2	3	5	6	10	14
	600	0	0	0	1	1	1	1	3	4	5	8	12
	700	0	0	0	0	1	1	1	2	3	4	7	10
	750	0	0	0	0	1	1	1	2	3	4	7	10
THHN, THWN, THWN-2	14	13	22	36	63	85	140	200	309	412	531	833	1202
	12	9	16	26	46	62	102	146	225	301	387	608	877
	10	6	10	17	29	39	64	92	142	189	244	383	552
	8	3	6	9	16	22	37	53	82	109	140	221	318
	6	2	4	7	12	16	27	38	59	79	101	159	230
	4	1	2	4	7	10	16	23	36	48	62	98	141
	3	1	1	3	6	8	14	20	31	41	53	83	120
	2	1	1	3	5	7	11	17	26	34	44	70	100
	1	1	1	1	4	5	8	12	19	25	33	51	74

(continued on next page)

MAXIMUM NUMBER OF CONDUCTORS IN RIGID METAL CONDUIT

Type Letters	Cond. Size AWG/kcmil	Trade Sizes in Inches											
		½	¾	1	1¼	1½	2	2½	3	3½	4	5	6
THHN, THWN, THWN-2	1/0	1	1	1	3	4	7	10	16	21	27	43	63
	2/0	0	1	1	2	3	6	8	13	18	23	36	52
	3/0	0	1	1	1	3	5	7	11	15	19	30	43
	4/0	0	1	1	1	2	4	6	9	12	16	25	36
	250	0	0	1	1	1	3	5	7	10	13	20	29
	300	0	0	1	1	1	3	4	6	8	11	17	25
	350	0	0	1	1	1	2	3	5	7	10	15	22
	400	0	0	1	1	1	2	3	5	7	8	13	20
	500	0	0	0	1	1	1	2	4	5	7	11	16
	600	0	0	0	1	1	1	1	3	4	6	9	13
	700	0	0	0	1	1	1	1	3	4	5	8	11
	750	0	0	0	0	1	1	1	3	4	5	7	11
FEP, FEPB, PFA, PFAH, TFE	14	12	22	35	61	83	136	194	300	400	515	808	1166
	12	9	16	26	44	60	99	142	219	292	376	590	851
	10	6	11	18	32	43	71	102	157	209	269	423	610
	8	3	6	10	18	25	41	58	90	120	154	242	350
	6	2	4	7	13	17	29	41	64	85	110	172	249
	4	1	3	5	9	12	20	29	44	59	77	120	174
	3	1	2	4	7	10	17	24	37	50	64	100	145
	2	1	1	3	6	8	14	20	31	41	53	83	120
PFA, PFAH, TFE	1	1	1	2	4	6	9	14	21	28	37	57	83
PFA, PFAH, TFE, Z	1/0	1	1	1	3	5	8	11	18	24	30	48	69
	2/0	1	1	1	3	4	6	9	14	19	25	40	57
	3/0	0	1	1	2	3	5	8	12	16	21	33	47
	4/0	0	1	1	1	2	4	6	10	13	17	27	39
Z	14	15	26	42	73	100	164	234	361	482	621	974	1405
	12	10	18	30	52	71	116	166	256	342	440	691	997
	10	6	11	18	32	43	71	102	157	209	269	423	610
	8	4	7	11	20	27	45	64	99	132	170	267	386
	6	3	5	8	14	19	31	45	69	93	120	188	271
	4	1	3	5	9	13	22	31	48	64	82	129	186
	3	1	2	4	7	9	16	22	35	47	60	94	136
	2	1	1	3	6	8	13	19	29	39	50	78	113
	1	1	1	2	5	6	10	15	23	31	40	63	92
XHH, XHHW, XHHW-2, ZW	14	9	15	25	44	59	98	140	215	288	370	581	839
	12	7	12	19	33	45	75	107	165	221	284	446	644
	10	5	9	14	25	34	56	80	123	164	212	332	480
	8	3	5	8	14	19	31	44	68	91	118	185	267
	6	1	3	6	10	14	23	33	51	68	87	137	197
	4	1	2	4	7	10	16	24	37	49	63	99	143
	3	1	1	3	6	8	14	20	31	41	53	84	121
	2	1	1	3	5	7	12	17	26	35	45	70	101
XHH, XHHW, XHHW-2	1	1	1	1	4	5	9	12	19	26	33	52	76
	1/0	1	1	1	3	4	7	10	16	22	28	44	64
	2/0	0	1	1	2	3	6	9	13	18	23	37	53
	3/0	0	1	1	1	3	5	7	11	15	19	30	44
	4/0	0	1	1	1	2	4	6	9	12	16	25	36
	250	0	0	1	1	1	3	5	7	10	13	20	30
	300	0	0	1	1	1	3	4	6	9	11	18	25
	350	0	0	1	1	1	2	3	6	7	10	15	22
	400	0	0	1	1	1	2	3	5	7	9	14	20
	500	0	0	0	1	1	1	2	4	5	7	11	16
	600	0	0	0	1	1	1	1	3	4	6	9	13
	700	0	0	0	1	1	1	1	3	4	5	8	11
	750	0	0	0	0	1	1	1	3	4	5	7	11

*Types RHH, RHW, and RHW-2 without outer covering.

See *Ugly's* page 141 for Trade Size/Metric Designator conversion.

Source: NFPA 70®, *National Electrical Code®*, NFPA, Quincy, MA, 2020, Table C.9, as modified.

MAXIMUM NUMBER OF CONDUCTORS IN FLEXIBLE METAL CONDUIT

Type Letters	Cond. Size AWG/kcmil	Trade Sizes in Inches										
		⅜	½	¾	1	1¼	1½	2	2½	3	3½	4
RHH, RHW, RHW-2	14	1	4	7	11	17	25	44	67	96	131	171
	12	1	3	6	9	14	21	37	55	80	109	142
	10	1	3	5	7	11	17	30	45	64	88	115
	8	0	1	2	4	6	9	15	23	34	46	60
	6	0	1	1	3	5	7	12	19	27	37	48
	4	0	1	1	2	4	5	10	14	21	29	37
	3	0	1	1	1	3	5	8	13	18	25	33
	2	0	1	1	1	3	4	7	11	16	22	28
	1	0	0	1	1	1	2	5	7	10	14	19
	1/0	0	0	1	1	1	2	4	6	9	12	16
	2/0	0	0	1	1	1	1	3	5	8	11	14
	3/0	0	0	0	1	1	1	3	5	7	9	12
	4/0	0	0	0	1	1	1	2	4	6	8	10
	250	0	0	0	0	1	1	1	3	4	6	8
	300	0	0	0	0	1	1	1	2	4	5	7
	350	0	0	0	0	1	1	1	2	3	5	6
	400	0	0	0	0	0	1	1	1	3	4	6
	500	0	0	0	0	0	1	1	1	3	4	5
	600	0	0	0	0	0	1	1	1	2	3	4
	700	0	0	0	0	0	0	1	1	1	3	3
	750	0	0	0	0	0	0	1	1	1	2	3
TW, THHW, THW, THW-2	14	3	9	15	23	36	53	94	141	203	277	361
	12	2	7	11	18	28	41	72	108	156	212	277
	10	1	5	8	13	21	30	54	81	116	158	207
	8	1	3	5	7	11	17	30	45	64	88	115
RHH*, RHW*, RHW-2*	14	1	6	10	15	24	35	62	94	135	184	240
	12	1	5	8	12	19	28	50	75	108	148	193
	10	1	4	6	10	15	22	39	59	85	115	151
	8	1	1	4	6	9	13	23	35	51	69	90
RHH*, RHW*, RHW-2*, TW, THW, THHW, THW-2	6	1	1	3	4	7	10	18	27	39	53	69
	4	0	1	1	3	5	7	13	20	29	39	51
	3	0	1	1	3	4	6	11	17	25	34	44
	2	0	1	1	2	4	5	10	14	21	29	37
	1	0	1	1	1	2	4	7	10	15	20	26
	1/0	0	0	1	1	1	3	6	9	12	17	22
	2/0	0	0	1	1	1	3	5	7	10	14	19
	3/0	0	0	1	1	1	2	4	6	9	12	16
	4/0	0	0	0	1	1	1	3	5	7	10	13
	250	0	0	0	1	1	1	3	4	6	8	11
	300	0	0	0	1	1	1	2	3	5	7	9
	350	0	0	0	0	1	1	1	3	4	6	8
	400	0	0	0	0	1	1	1	3	4	6	7
	500	0	0	0	0	1	1	1	2	3	5	6
	600	0	0	0	0	0	1	1	1	3	4	5
	700	0	0	0	0	0	1	1	1	2	3	4
	750	0	0	0	0	0	1	1	1	2	3	4
THHN, THWN, THWN-2	14	4	13	22	33	52	76	134	202	291	396	518
	12	3	9	16	24	38	56	98	147	212	289	378
	10	1	6	10	15	24	35	62	93	134	182	238
	8	1	3	6	9	14	20	35	53	77	105	137
	6	1	2	4	6	10	14	25	38	55	76	99
	4	0	1	2	4	6	9	16	24	34	46	61
	3	0	1	1	3	5	7	13	20	29	39	51
	2	0	1	1	3	4	6	11	17	24	33	43
	1	0	1	1	1	3	4	8	12	18	24	32

(continued on next page)

MAXIMUM NUMBER OF CONDUCTORS IN FLEXIBLE METAL CONDUIT

Type Letters	Cond. Size AWG/kcmil	Trade Sizes in Inches										
		⅜	½	¾	1	1¼	1½	2	2½	3	3½	4
THHN, THWN, THWN-2	1/0	0	1	1	1	2	4	7	10	15	20	27
	2/0	0	0	1	1	1	3	6	9	12	17	22
	3/0	0	0	1	1	1	2	5	7	10	14	18
	4/0	0	0	1	1	1	1	4	6	8	12	15
	250	0	0	0	1	1	1	3	5	7	9	12
	300	0	0	0	1	1	1	3	4	6	8	11
	350	0	0	0	1	1	1	2	3	5	7	9
	400	0	0	0	0	1	1	1	3	5	6	8
	500	0	0	0	0	1	1	1	2	4	5	7
	600	0	0	0	0	0	1	1	1	3	4	5
	700	0	0	0	0	0	1	1	1	3	4	5
	750	0	0	0	0	0	1	1	1	2	3	4
FEP, FEPB, PFA, PFAH, TFE	14	4	12	21	32	51	74	130	196	282	385	502
	12	3	9	15	24	37	54	95	143	206	281	367
	10	2	6	11	17	26	39	68	103	148	201	263
	8	1	4	6	10	15	22	39	59	85	115	151
	6	1	2	4	7	11	16	28	42	60	82	107
	4	1	1	3	5	7	11	19	29	42	57	75
	3	0	1	2	4	6	9	16	24	35	48	62
	2	0	1	1	3	5	7	13	20	29	39	51
PFA, PFAH, TFE	1	0	1	1	2	3	5	9	14	20	27	36
PFA, PFAH, TFE, Z	1/0	0	1	1	1	3	4	8	11	17	23	30
	2/0	0	1	1	1	2	3	6	9	14	19	24
	3/0	0	0	1	1	1	3	5	8	11	15	20
	4/0	0	0	1	1	1	2	4	6	9	13	16
Z	14	5	15	25	39	61	89	157	236	340	463	605
	12	4	11	18	28	43	63	111	168	241	329	429
	10	2	6	11	17	26	39	68	103	148	201	263
	8	1	4	7	11	17	24	43	65	93	127	166
	6	1	3	5	7	12	17	30	45	65	89	117
	4	1	1	3	5	8	12	21	31	45	61	80
	3	0	1	2	4	6	8	15	23	33	45	58
	2	0	1	1	3	5	7	12	19	27	37	49
	1	0	1	1	2	4	6	10	15	22	30	39
XHH, XHHW, XHHW-2, ZW	14	3	9	15	23	36	53	94	141	203	277	361
	12	2	7	11	18	28	41	72	108	156	212	277
	10	1	5	8	13	21	30	54	81	116	158	207
	8	1	3	5	7	11	17	30	45	64	88	115
	6	1	1	3	5	8	12	22	33	48	65	85
	4	0	1	2	4	6	9	16	24	34	47	61
	3	0	1	1	3	5	7	13	20	29	40	52
	2	0	1	1	3	4	6	11	17	24	33	44
XHH, XHHW, XHHW-2	1	0	1	1	1	3	5	8	13	18	25	32
	1/0	0	1	1	1	2	4	7	10	15	21	27
	2/0	0	0	1	1	2	3	6	9	13	17	23
	3/0	0	0	1	1	1	3	5	7	10	14	19
	4/0	0	0	1	1	1	2	4	6	9	12	15
	250	0	0	0	1	1	1	3	5	7	10	13
	300	0	0	0	1	1	1	3	4	6	8	11
	350	0	0	0	1	1	1	2	4	5	7	9
	400	0	0	0	0	1	1	1	3	5	6	8
	500	0	0	0	0	1	1	1	3	4	5	7
	600	0	0	0	0	0	1	1	1	3	4	5
	700	0	0	0	0	0	1	1	1	3	4	5
	750	0	0	0	0	0	1	1	1	2	3	4

*Types RHH, RHW, and RHW-2 without outer covering.

See *Ugly's* page 141 for Trade Size/Metric Designator conversion.

Source: NFPA 70®, *National Electrical Code®*, NFPA, Quincy, MA, 2020, Table C.3, as modified.

MAXIMUM NUMBER OF CONDUCTORS IN LIQUIDTIGHT FLEXIBLE METAL CONDUIT

Type Letters	Cond. Size AWG/kcmil	Trade Sizes in Inches										
		¾	½	¾	1	1¼	1½	2	2½	3	3½	4
RHH, RHW, RHW-2	14	2	4	7	12	21	27	44	66	102	133	173
	12	1	3	6	10	17	22	36	55	84	110	144
	10	1	3	5	8	14	18	29	44	68	89	116
	8	1	1	2	4	7	9	15	23	36	46	61
	6	1	1	1	3	6	7	12	18	28	37	48
	4	0	1	1	2	4	6	9	14	22	29	38
	3	0	1	1	1	4	5	8	13	19	25	33
	2	0	1	1	1	3	4	7	11	17	22	29
	1	0	0	1	1	1	3	5	7	11	14	19
	1/0	0	0	1	1	1	2	4	6	10	13	16
	2/0	0	0	1	1	1	1	3	5	8	11	14
	3/0	0	0	0	1	1	1	3	4	7	9	12
	4/0	0	0	0	1	1	1	2	4	6	8	10
	250	0	0	0	0	1	1	1	3	4	6	8
	300	0	0	0	0	1	1	1	2	4	5	7
	350	0	0	0	0	1	1	1	2	3	5	6
	400	0	0	0	0	1	1	1	1	3	4	6
	500	0	0	0	0	1	1	1	1	3	4	5
	600	0	0	0	0	0	1	1	1	2	3	4
	700	0	0	0	0	0	0	1	1	1	3	3
	750	0	0	0	0	0	0	1	1	1	2	3
TW, THHW, THW, THW-2	14	5	9	15	25	44	57	93	140	215	280	365
	12	4	7	12	19	33	43	71	108	165	215	280
	10	3	5	9	14	25	32	53	80	123	160	209
	8	1	3	5	8	14	18	29	44	68	89	116
RHH*, RHW*, RHW-2*	14	3	6	10	16	29	38	62	93	143	186	243
	12	3	5	8	13	23	30	50	75	115	149	195
	10	1	3	6	10	18	23	39	58	89	117	152
	8	1	1	4	6	11	14	23	35	53	70	91
RHH*, RHW*, RHW-2*, TW, THW, THHW, THW-2	6	1	1	3	5	8	11	18	27	41	53	70
	4	1	1	1	3	6	8	13	20	30	40	52
	3	1	1	1	3	5	7	11	17	26	34	44
	2	0	1	1	2	4	6	9	14	22	29	38
	1	0	1	1	1	3	4	7	10	15	20	26
	1/0	0	0	1	1	2	3	6	8	13	17	23
	2/0	0	0	1	1	2	3	5	7	11	15	19
	3/0	0	0	1	1	1	2	4	6	9	12	16
	4/0	0	0	0	1	1	1	3	5	8	10	13
	250	0	0	0	1	1	1	3	4	6	8	11
	300	0	0	0	1	1	1	2	3	5	7	9
	350	0	0	0	0	1	1	1	3	5	6	8
	400	0	0	0	0	1	1	1	3	4	6	7
	500	0	0	0	0	1	1	1	2	3	5	6
	600	0	0	0	0	1	1	1	1	3	4	5
	700	0	0	0	0	0	1	1	1	2	3	4
	750	0	0	0	0	0	1	1	1	2	3	4
THHN, THWN, THWN-2	14	8	13	22	36	63	81	134	201	308	401	523
	12	5	9	16	26	46	59	97	146	225	292	381
	10	3	6	10	16	29	37	61	92	141	184	240
	8	1	3	6	9	16	21	35	53	81	106	138
	6	1	2	4	7	12	15	25	38	59	76	100
	4	1	1	2	4	7	9	15	23	36	47	61
	3	1	1	1	3	6	8	13	20	30	40	52
	2	1	1	1	3	5	7	11	17	26	33	44
	1	0	1	1	1	4	5	8	12	19	25	32

(continued on next page)

MAXIMUM NUMBER OF CONDUCTORS IN LIQUIDTIGHT FLEXIBLE METAL CONDUIT

Type Letters	Cond. Size AWG/kcmil	Trade Sizes in Inches										
		¾	½	¾	1	1¼	1½	2	2½	3	3½	4
THHN, THWN, THWN-2	1/0	0	1	1	1	3	4	7	10	16	21	27
	2/0	0	0	1	1	2	3	6	8	13	17	23
	3/0	0	0	1	1	1	3	5	7	11	14	19
	4/0	0	0	1	1	1	2	4	6	9	12	15
	250	0	0	0	1	1	1	3	5	7	10	12
	300	0	0	0	1	1	1	3	4	6	8	11
	350	0	0	0	1	1	1	2	3	5	7	9
	400	0	0	0	0	1	1	1	3	5	6	8
	500	0	0	0	0	1	1	1	2	4	5	7
	600	0	0	0	0	1	1	1	1	3	4	6
	700	0	0	0	0	1	1	1	1	3	4	5
	750	0	0	0	0	0	1	1	1	3	3	5
FEP, FEPB, PFA, PFAH, TFE	14	7	12	21	35	61	79	130	195	299	389	507
	12	5	9	15	25	44	58	94	142	218	284	370
	10	4	6	11	18	32	41	68	102	156	203	266
	8	1	3	6	10	18	23	39	58	89	117	152
	6	1	2	4	7	13	17	27	41	64	83	108
	4	1	1	3	5	9	12	19	29	44	58	75
	3	1	1	2	4	7	10	16	24	37	48	63
	2	1	1	1	3	6	8	13	20	30	40	52
PFA, PFAH, TFE	1	0	1	1	2	4	5	9	14	21	28	36
PFA, PFAH, TFE, Z	1/0	0	1	1	1	3	4	7	11	18	23	30
	2/0	0	1	1	1	3	4	6	9	14	19	25
	3/0	0	0	1	1	2	3	5	8	12	16	20
	4/0	0	0	1	1	1	2	4	6	10	13	17
Z	14	9	15	26	42	73	95	156	235	360	469	611
	12	6	10	18	30	52	67	111	167	255	332	434
	10	4	6	11	18	32	41	68	102	156	203	266
	8	2	4	7	11	20	26	43	64	99	129	168
	6	1	3	5	8	14	18	30	45	69	90	118
	4	1	1	3	5	9	12	20	31	48	62	81
	3	1	1	2	4	7	9	15	23	35	45	59
	2	1	1	1	3	6	7	12	19	29	38	49
	1	1	1	1	2	5	6	10	15	23	30	40
XHH, XHHW, XHHW-2, ZW	14	5	9	15	25	44	57	93	140	215	280	365
	12	4	7	12	19	33	43	71	108	165	215	280
	10	3	5	9	14	25	32	53	80	123	160	209
	8	1	3	5	8	14	18	29	44	68	89	116
	6	1	1	3	6	10	13	22	33	50	66	86
	4	1	1	2	4	7	9	16	24	36	48	62
	3	1	1	1	3	6	8	13	20	31	40	52
	2	1	1	1	3	5	7	11	17	26	34	44
XHH, XHHW, XHHW-2	1	0	1	1	1	4	5	8	12	19	25	33
	1/0	0	1	1	1	3	4	7	10	16	21	28
	2/0	0	0	1	1	2	3	6	9	13	17	23
	3/0	0	0	1	1	1	3	5	7	11	14	19
	4/0	0	0	1	1	1	2	4	6	9	12	16
	250	0	0	0	1	1	1	3	5	7	10	13
	300	0	0	0	1	1	1	3	4	6	8	11
	350	0	0	0	1	1	1	2	3	5	7	10
	400	0	0	0	1	1	1	1	3	5	6	8
	500	0	0	0	0	1	1	1	2	4	5	7
	600	0	0	0	0	1	1	1	1	3	4	6
	700	0	0	0	0	1	1	1	1	3	4	5
	750	0	0	0	0	0	1	1	1	3	3	5

*Types RHH, RHW, and RHW-2 without outer covering.

See *Ugly's* page 141 for Trade Size/Metric Designator conversion.

Source: NFPA 70®, *National Electrical Code®*, NFPA, Quincy, MA, 2020, Table C.8, as modified.

DIMENSIONS OF INSULATED CONDUCTORS AND FIXTURE WIRES

Type	Size	Approx. Area Sq. In.
RFH-2	18	0.0145
FFH-2	16	0.0172
RHW-2, RHH	14	0.0293
RHW	12	0.0353
	10	0.0437
	8	0.0835
	6	0.1041
	4	0.1333
	3	0.1521
	2	0.1750
	1	0.2660
	1/0	0.3039
	2/0	0.3505
	3/0	0.4072
	4/0	0.4754
	250	0.6291
	300	0.7088
	350	0.7870
	400	0.8626
	500	1.0082
	600	1.2135
	700	1.3561
	750	1.4272
	800	1.4957
	900	1.6377
	1000	1.7719
	1250	2.3479
	1500	2.6938
	1750	3.0357
	2000	3.3719
SF-2, SFF-2	18	0.0115
	16	0.0139
	14	0.0172
SF-1, SFF-1	18	0.0065
RFH-1, XF, XFF	18	0.0080
TF, TFF, XF, XFF	16	0.0109
TW, XF, XFF, THHW, THW, THW-2	14	0.0139
TW, THHW, THW, THW-2	12	0.0181
	10	0.0243
	8	0.0437
RHH*, RHW*, RHW-2*	14	0.0209
RHH*, RHW*, RHW-2*, XF, XFF	12	0.0260
RHH*, RHW*, XF RHW-2*, XFF	10	0.0333
RHH*, RHW*, RHW-2*	8	0.0556
TW, THW	6	0.0726
THHW	4	0.0973
THW-2	3	0.1134
RHH*	2	0.1333
RHW*	1	0.1901
RHW-2*	1/0	0.2223
	2/0	0.2624
	3/0	0.3117
	4/0	0.3718
	250	0.4596
	300	0.5281
	350	0.5958
	400	0.6619
	500	0.7901
	600	0.9729
	700	1.1010
	750	1.1652
	800	1.2272
	900	1.3561
	1000	1.4784
	1250	1.8602
	1500	2.1695
	1750	2.4773
	2000	2.7818
TFN	18	0.0055
TFFN	16	0.0072
THHN	14	0.0097
THWN	12	0.0133
THWN-2	10	0.0211
	8	0.0366
	6	0.0507
	4	0.0824
	3	0.0973
	2	0.1158
	1	0.1562
	1/0	0.1855
	2/0	0.2223
	3/0	0.2679
	4/0	0.3237
	250	0.3970
	300	0.4608
	350	0.5242
	400	0.5863
	500	0.7073
	600	0.8676
	700	0.9887

DIMENSIONS OF INSULATED CONDUCTORS AND FIXTURE WIRES

Type	Size	Approx. Area Sq. In.
THHN	750	1.0496
THWN	800	1.1085
THWN-2	900	1.2311
	1000	1.3478
PF, PGFF, PGF, PFF,	18	0.0058
PTF, PAF, PTFF, PAFF	16	0.0075
PF, PGFF, PGF, PFF, PTF, PAF, PTFF, PAFF TFE, FEP, PFA FEPB, PFAH	14	0.0100
TFE, FEP,	12	0.0137
PFA, FEPB,	10	0.0191
PFAH	8	0.0333
	6	0.0468
	4	0.0670
	3	0.0804
	2	0.0973
TFE, PFAH	1	0.1399
TFE,	1/0	0.1676
PFA,	2/0	0.2027
PFAH, Z	3/0	0.2463
	4/0	0.3000
ZF, ZFF	18	0.0045
	16	0.0061
Z, ZF, ZFF	14	0.0083
Z	12	0.0117
	10	0.0191
	8	0.0302
	6	0.0430
	4	0.0625
	3	0.0855
	2	0.1029
	1	0.1269
XHHW , ZW	14	0.0139
XHHW -2	12	0.0181
XHH	10	0.0243
	8	0.0437
	6	0.0590
	4	0.0814
	3	0.0962
	2	0.1146
XHHW	1	0.1534
XHHW -2	1/0	0.1825
XHH	2/0	0.2190
	3/0	0.2642
	4/0	0.3197
	250	0.3904
XHHW	300	0.4536
XHH W-2	350	0.5166
XHH	400	0.5782
	500	0.6984
	600	0.8709
	700	0.9923
	750	1.0532
	800	1.1122
	900	1.2351
	1000	1.3519
	1250	1.7180
	1500	2.0157
	1750	2.3127
	2000	2.6073
KF-2	18	0.0031
KFF-2	16	0.0044
	14	0.0064
	12	0.0093
	10	0.0139
KF-1	18	0.0026
KFF-1	16	0.0037
	14	0.0055
	12	0.0083
	10	0.0127

*Types RHH, RHW, and RHW-2 without outer covering

See *Ugly's* page 139 for conversion of square inches to mm².

Source: NFPA 70, *National Electrical Code®*, NFPA, Quincy, MA, 2020, Table 5, as modified.

COMPACT COPPER AND ALUMINUM BUILDING WIRE NOMINAL DIMENSIONS* AND AREAS

Size AWG or kcmil	Bare Conductor		Types THW and THHW		Type THHN		Type XHHW		Size AWG or kcmil
	Number of Strands	Diam. Inches	Approx. Diam. Inches	Approx. Area Sq. Inches	Approx. Diam. Inches	Approx. Area Sq. Inches	Approx. Diam. Inches	Approx. Area Sq. Inches	
8	7	0.134	0.255	0.0510	—	—	0.224	0.0394	8
6	7	0.169	0.290	0.0660	0.240	0.0452	0.260	0.0530	6
4	7	0.213	0.335	0.0881	0.305	0.0730	0.305	0.0730	4
2	7	0.268	0.390	0.1194	0.360	0.1017	0.360	0.1017	2
1	19	0.299	0.465	0.1698	0.415	0.1352	0.415	0.1352	1
1/0	19	0.336	0.500	0.1963	0.450	0.1590	0.450	0.1590	1/0
2/0	19	0.376	0.545	0.2332	0.495	0.1924	0.490	0.1885	2/0
3/0	19	0.423	0.590	0.2733	0.540	0.2290	0.540	0.2290	3/0
4/0	19	0.475	0.645	0.3267	0.595	0.2780	0.590	0.2733	4/0
250	37	0.520	0.725	0.4128	0.670	0.3525	0.660	0.3421	250
300	37	0.570	0.775	0.4717	0.720	0.4071	0.715	0.4015	300
350	37	0.616	0.820	0.5281	0.770	0.4656	0.760	0.4536	350
400	37	0.659	0.865	0.5876	0.815	0.5216	0.800	0.5026	400
500	37	0.736	0.940	0.6939	0.885	0.6151	0.880	0.6082	500
600	61	0.813	1.050	0.8659	0.985	0.7620	0.980	0.7542	600
700	61	0.877	1.110	0.9676	1.050	0.8659	1.050	0.8659	700
750	61	0.908	1.150	1.0386	1.075	0.9076	1.090	0.9331	750
900	61	0.999	1.224	1.1766	1.194	1.1196	1.169	1.0733	900
1000	61	1.060	1.285	1.2968	1.255	1.2370	1.230	1.1882	1000

*Dimensions are from industry sources.

See *Ugly's* pages 139–140 for metric conversions.

Source: NFPA 70, *National Electrical Code®*, NFPA, Quincy, MA, 2020, Table 5A, as modified.

DIMENSIONS AND PERCENT AREA OF CONDUIT AND TUBING

(For the combinations of wires permitted in Chapter 9, Table 1, *NEC*®)
(See *Ugly's* pages 139–140 for metric conversions.)

Trade Size Inches	Internal Diameter Inches	Total Area 100% Sq. Inches	2 Wires 31% Sq. Inches	Over 2 Wires 40% Sq. Inches	1 Wire 53% Sq. Inches	(NIPPLE) 60% Sq. Inches
Electrical Metallic Tubing (EMT)						
½	0.622	0.304	0.094	0.122	0.161	0.182
¾	0.824	0.533	0.165	0.213	0.283	0.320
1	1.049	0.864	0.268	0.346	0.458	0.519
1¼	1.380	1.496	0.464	0.598	0.793	0.897
1½	1.610	2.036	0.631	0.814	1.079	1.221
2	2.067	3.356	1.040	1.342	1.778	2.013
2½	2.731	5.858	1.816	2.343	3.105	3.515
3	3.356	8.846	2.742	3.538	4.688	5.307
3½	3.834	11.545	3.579	4.618	6.119	6.927
4	4.334	14.753	4.573	5.901	7.819	8.852
Electrical Nonmetallic Tubing (ENT)						
½	0.560	0.246	0.076	0.099	0.131	0.148
¾	0.760	0.454	0.141	0.181	0.240	0.272
1	1.000	0.785	0.243	0.314	0.416	0.471
1¼	1.340	1.410	0.437	0.564	0.747	0.846
1½	1.570	1.936	0.600	0.774	1.026	1.162
2	2.020	3.205	0.993	1.282	1.699	1.923
2½	–	–	–	–	–	–
3	–	–	–	–	–	–
3½	–	–	–	–	–	–
4	–	–	–	–	–	–
Flexible Metal Conduit (FMC)						
⅜	0.384	0.116	0.036	0.046	0.061	0.069
½	0.635	0.317	0.098	0.127	0.168	0.190
¾	0.824	0.533	0.165	0.213	0.283	0.320
1	1.020	0.817	0.253	0.327	0.433	0.490
1¼	1.275	1.277	0.396	0.511	0.677	0.766
1½	1.538	1.858	0.576	0.743	0.985	1.115
2	2.040	3.269	1.013	1.307	1.732	1.961
2½	2.500	4.909	1.522	1.963	2.602	2.945
3	3.000	7.069	2.191	2.827	3.746	4.241
3½	3.500	9.621	2.983	3.848	5.099	5.773
4	4.000	12.566	3.896	5.027	6.660	7.540
Intermediate Metal Conduit (IMC)						
⅜	–	–	–	–	–	–
½	0.660	0.342	0.106	0.137	0.181	0.205
¾	0.864	0.586	0.182	0.235	0.311	0.352
1	1.105	0.959	0.297	0.384	0.508	0.575
1¼	1.448	1.647	0.510	0.659	0.873	0.988
1½	1.683	2.225	0.690	0.890	1.179	1.335
2	2.150	3.630	1.125	1.452	1.924	2.178
2½	2.557	5.135	1.592	2.054	2.722	3.081
3	3.176	7.922	2.456	3.169	4.199	4.753
3½	3.671	10.584	3.281	4.234	5.610	6.351
4	4.166	13.631	4.226	5.452	7.224	8.179

(continued on the next page)

DIMENSIONS AND PERCENT AREA OF CONDUIT AND TUBING

(For the combinations of wires permitted in Chapter 9, Table 1, *NEC*®)
(See *Ugly's* pages 139–140 for metric conversions.)

Trade Size Inches	Internal Diameter Inches	Total Area 100% Sq. Inches	2 Wires 31% Sq. Inches	Over 2 Wires 40% Sq. Inches	1 Wire 53% Sq. Inches	(NIPPLE) 60% Sq. Inches
Liquidtight Flexible Nonmetallic Conduit (Type LFNC-B*)						
¾	0.494	0.192	0.059	0.077	0.102	0.115
½	0.632	0.314	0.097	0.125	0.166	0.188
¾	0.830	0.541	0.168	0.216	0.287	0.325
1	1.054	0.873	0.270	0.349	0.462	0.524
1¼	1.395	1.528	0.474	0.611	0.810	0.917
1½	1.588	1.981	0.614	0.792	1.050	1.188
2	2.033	3.246	1.006	1.298	1.720	1.948
*Corresponds to Section 356.2(2).						
Liquidtight Flexible Nonmetallic Conduit (Type LFNC-A*)						
¾	0.495	0.192	0.060	0.077	0.102	0.115
½	0.630	0.312	0.097	0.125	0.165	0.187
¾	0.825	0.535	0.166	0.214	0.283	0.321
1	1.043	0.854	0.265	0.342	0.453	0.513
1¼	1.383	1.502	0.466	0.601	0.796	0.901
1½	1.603	2.018	0.626	0.807	1.070	1.211
2	2.063	3.343	1.036	1.337	1.772	2.006
*Corresponds to Section 356.2(1).						
Liquidtight Flexible Metal Conduit (LFMC)						
¾	0.494	0.192	0.059	0.077	0.102	0.115
½	0.632	0.314	0.097	0.125	0.166	0.188
¾	0.830	0.541	0.168	0.216	0.287	0.325
1	1.054	0.873	0.270	0.349	0.462	0.524
1¼	1.395	1.528	0.474	0.611	0.810	0.917
1½	1.588	1.981	0.614	0.792	1.050	1.188
2	2.033	3.246	1.006	1.298	1.720	1.948
2½	2.493	4.881	1.513	1.953	2.587	2.929
3	3.085	7.475	2.317	2.990	3.962	4.485
3½	3.520	9.731	3.017	3.893	5.158	5.839
4	4.020	12.692	3.935	5.077	6.727	7.615
Rigid Metal Conduit (RMC)						
¾	–	–	–	–	–	–
½	0.632	0.314	0.097	0.125	0.166	0.188
¾	0.836	0.549	0.170	0.220	0.291	0.329
1	1.063	0.887	0.275	0.355	0.470	0.532
1¼	1.394	1.526	0.473	0.610	0.809	0.916
1½	1.624	2.071	0.642	0.829	1.098	1.243
2	2.083	3.408	1.056	1.363	1.806	2.045
2½	2.489	4.866	1.508	1.946	2.579	2.919
3	3.090	7.499	2.325	3.000	3.974	4.499
3½	3.570	10.010	3.103	4.004	5.305	6.006
4	4.050	12.882	3.994	5.153	6.828	7.729
5	5.073	20.212	6.266	8.085	10.713	12.127
6	6.093	29.158	9.039	11.663	15.454	17.495

DIMENSIONS AND PERCENT AREA OF CONDUIT AND TUBING

(For the combinations of wires permitted in Chapter 9, Table 1, *NEC*®)
(See *Ugly's* pages 139–140 for metric conversions.)

Trade Size Inches	Internal Diameter Inches	Total Area 100% Sq. Inches	2 Wires 31% Sq. Inches	Over 2 Wires 40% Sq. Inches	1 Wire 53% Sq. Inches	(NIPPLE) 60% Sq. Inches
Rigid PVC Conduit (PVC), Schedule 80						
½	0.526	0.217	0.067	0.087	0.115	0.130
¾	0.722	0.409	0.127	0.164	0.217	0.246
1	0.936	0.688	0.213	0.275	0.365	0.413
1¼	1.255	1.237	0.383	0.495	0.656	0.742
1½	1.476	1.711	0.530	0.684	0.907	1.027
2	1.913	2.874	0.891	1.150	1.523	1.725
2½	2.290	4.119	1.277	1.647	2.183	2.471
3	2.864	6.442	1.997	2.577	3.414	3.865
3½	3.326	8.688	2.693	3.475	4.605	5.213
4	3.786	11.258	3.490	4.503	5.967	6.755
5	4.768	17.855	5.535	7.142	9.463	10.713
6	5.709	25.598	7.935	10.239	13.567	15.359
Rigid PVC Conduit (PVC), Schedule 40 & HDPE Conduit (HDPE)						
½	0.602	0.285	0.088	0.114	0.151	0.171
¾	0.804	0.508	0.157	0.203	0.269	0.305
1	1.029	0.832	0.258	0.333	0.441	0.499
1¼	1.360	1.453	0.450	0.581	0.770	0.872
1½	1.590	1.986	0.616	0.794	1.052	1.191
2	2.047	3.291	1.020	1.316	1.744	1.975
2½	2.445	4.695	1.455	1.878	2.488	2.817
3	3.042	7.268	2.253	2.907	3.852	4.361
3½	3.521	9.737	3.018	3.895	5.161	5.842
4	3.998	12.554	3.892	5.022	6.654	7.532
5	5.016	19.761	6.126	7.904	10.473	11.856
6	6.031	28.567	8.856	11.427	15.141	17.140
Type A, Rigid PVC Conduit (PVC)						
½	0.700	0.385	0.119	0.154	0.204	0.231
¾	0.910	0.650	0.202	0.260	0.345	0.390
1	1.175	1.084	0.336	0.434	0.575	0.651
1¼	1.500	1.767	0.548	0.707	0.937	1.060
1½	1.720	2.324	0.720	0.929	1.231	1.394
2	2.155	3.647	1.131	1.459	1.933	2.188
2½	2.635	5.453	1.690	2.181	2.890	3.272
3	3.230	8.194	2.540	3.278	4.343	4.916
3½	3.690	10.694	3.315	4.278	5.668	6.416
4	4.180	13.723	4.254	5.489	7.273	8.234
Type EB, PVC Conduit (PVC)						
2	2.221	3.874	1.201	1.550	2.053	2.325
2½	–	–	–	–	–	–
3	3.330	8.709	2.700	3.484	4.616	5.226
3½	3.804	11.365	3.523	4.546	6.023	6.819
4	4.289	14.448	4.479	5.779	7.657	8.669
5	5.316	22.195	6.881	8.878	11.763	13.317
6	6.336	31.530	9.774	12.612	16.711	18.918

Source: NFPA 70, *National Electrical Code*®, NFPA, Quincy, MA, 2020, Table 4, as modified.

THREAD DIMENSIONS AND TAP DRILL SIZES

Coarse Thread Series				Fine Thread Series			
Nominal Size	Threads per In.	Tap Drill	Clearance Drill	Nominal Size	Threads per In.	Tap Drill	Clearance Drill
5/64"	48	47	36	0	80	3/64"	51
1/8	40	38	29	1	72	53	47
6	32	36	25	2	64	50	42
8	32	29	16	3	56	45	36
10	24	25	13/64"	4	48	42	31
12	24	16	7/32"	1/8"	44	37	29
1/4"	20	7	17/64"	6	40	33	25
5/16"	18	F	21/64"	8	36	29	16
3/8"	16	5/16"	25/64"	10	32	21	13/64"
7/16"	14	U	29/64"	12	28	14	7/32"
1/2"	13	27/64"	33/64"	1/4"	28	3	17/64"
9/16"	12	31/64"	37/64"	5/16"	24	1	21/64"
5/8"	11	17/32"	41/64"	3/8"	24	O	25/64"
3/4"	10	21/32"	49/64"	7/16"	20	25/64"	29/64"
7/8"	9	49/64"	57/64"	1/2"	20	29/64"	33/64"
1"	8	7/8"	1-1/64"	9/16"	18	33/64"	37/64"
1-1/4"	7	1-11/64"	1-17/64"	5/8"	18	37/64"	41/64"
1-3/8"	6	1-19/64"	1-25/64"	3/4"	16	11/16"	49/64"
1-1/2"	6	1-27/64"	1-33/64"	7/8"	14	13/16"	57/64"
2"	4-1/2"	1-25/32"	2-1/32"	1	14	15/16"	1-1/64"

HOLE SAW CHART*

Trade Size	Rigid Conduit	E.M.T. Conduit	Green-Field	L.T. Flex.	Trade Size	Rigid Conduit	E.M.T. Conduit	Green-Field
1/2"	7/8"	3/4"	1"	1-1/8"	2-1/2"	3"	2-7/8"	2-7/8"
3/4	1-1/8"	1"	1-1/8"	1-1/4"	3"	3-5/8"	3-1/2"	3-5/8"
1"	1-3/8"	1-1/4"	1-1/2"	1-1/2"	3-1/2"	4-1/8"	4"	4-1/8"
1-1/4"	1-3/4"	1-5/8"	1-3/4"	1-7/8"	4"	4-5/8"	4-1/2"	4-5/8"
1-1/2"	2"	1-7/8"	2"	2-1/8"	5"	5-3/4"		
2"	2-1/2"	2-1/8"	2-1/2"	2-3/4"	6"	6-3/4"		

Note: For oil-type push button station, use size 1-7/32" knock-out punch.
* For connectors (male connectors and adapters), use Rigid Table.

METAL BOXES

Box Dimension, Inches Trade Size, or Type	Min. Cu. In. Capacity	Maximum Number of Conductors						
		No. 18	No. 16	No. 14	No. 12	No. 10	No. 8	No. 6
4 x 1-1/4 Round or Octagonal	12.5	8	7	6	5	5	4	2
4 x 1-1/2 Round or Octagonal	15.5	10	8	7	6	6	5	3
4 x 2-1/8 Round or Octagonal	21.5	14	12	10	9	8	7	4
4 x 1-1/4 Square	18.0	12	10	9	8	7	6	3
4 x 1-1/2 Square	21.0	14	12	10	9	8	7	4
4 x 2-1/8 Square	30.3	20	17	15	13	12	10	6
4-11/16 x 1-1/4 Square	25.5	17	14	12	11	10	8	5
4-11/16 x 1-1/2 Square	29.5	19	16	14	13	11	9	5
4-11/16 x 2-1/8 Square	42.0	28	24	21	18	16	14	8
3 x 2 x 1-1/2 Device	7.5	5	4	3	3	3	2	1
3 x 2 x 2 Device	10.0	6	5	5	4	4	3	2
3 x 2 x 2-1/4 Device	10.5	7	6	5	4	4	3	2
3 x 2 x 2-1/2 Device	12.5	8	7	6	5	5	4	2
3 x 2 x 2-3/4 Device	14.0	9	8	7	6	5	4	2
3 x 2 x 3-1/2 Device	18.0	12	10	9	8	7	6	3
4 x 2-1/8 x 1-1/2 Device	10.3	6	5	5	4	4	3	2
4 x 2-1/8 x 1-7/8 Device	13.0	8	7	6	5	5	4	2
4 x 2-1/8 x 2-1/8 Device	14.5	9	8	7	6	5	4	2
3-3/4 x 2 x 2-1/2 Masonry Box/Gang	14.0	9	8	7	6	5	4	2
3-3/4 x 2 x 3-1/2 Masonry Box/Gang	21.0	14	12	10	9	8	7	4
FS-Minimum Internal Depth 1-3/4 Single cover/Gang	13.5	9	7	6	6	5	4	2
FD-Minimum Internal Depth 2-3/8 Single Cover/Gang	18.0	12	10	9	8	7	6	3
FS-Minimum Internal Depth 1-3/4 Multiple Cover/Gang	18.0	12	10	9	8	7	6	3
FD-Minimum Internal Depth 2-3/8 Multiple Cover/Gang	24.0	16	13	12	10	9	8	4

Source: NFPA 70, *National Electrical Code®*, NFPA, Quincy, MA, 2020, Table 314.16(A), as modified.

MINIMUM COVER REQUIREMENTS, 0–1000 VOLTS, NOMINAL

Cover is defined as the distance between the top surface of direct burial cable, conduit, or other raceways and the finished surface.

Wiring Method	Minimum Burial (Inches)
Direct burial cables	24*
Rigid metal conduit	6*
Intermediate metal conduit	6*
Rigid nonmetallic conduit (Approved for direct burial Without concrete encasement)	18*

*For most locations, for complete details, refer to *NEC*® Table 300.5 for exceptions such as highways, dwellings, airports, driveways and parking lots.
Source: Data from NFPA 70, *National Electrical Code*®, NFPA, Quincy, MA, 2020, Table 300.5.

VOLUME REQUIRED PER CONDUCTOR

Size of Conductor	Free Space Within Box for Each Conductor
No. 18	1.5 Cubic Inches
No. 16	1.75 Cubic Inches
No. 14	2 Cubic Inches
No. 12	2.25 Cubic Inches
No. 10	2.5 Cubic Inches
No. 8	3 Cubic Inches
No. 6	5 Cubic Inches

For complete details see *NEC* 314.16(B).
Source: NFPA 70, *National Electrical Code*®, NFPA, Quincy, MA, 2020, Table 314.16(B), as modified.

SUPPORTING CONDUCTORS IN VERTICAL RACEWAYS – SPACINGS FOR CONDUCTOR SUPPORTS

Conductor Size	Support of Conductors in Vertical Raceways	Conductors Aluminum or Copper-Clad Aluminum	Copper
18 AWG through 8 AWG	Not greater than	100 feet	100 feet
6 AWG through 1/0 AWG	Not greater than	200 feet	100 feet
2/0 AWG through 4/0 AWG	Not greater than	180 feet	80 feet
Over 4/0 AWG through 350 kcmil	Not greater than	135 feet	60 feet
Over 350 kcmil through 500 kcmil	Not greater than	120 feet	50 feet
Over 500 kcmil through 750 kcmil	Not greater than	95 feet	40 feet
Over 750 kcmil	Not greater than	85 feet	35 feet

For SI units: 1 foot = 0.3048 meter.
Source: NFPA 70, *National Electrical Code*®, NFPA, Quincy, MA, 2020, Table 300.19(A), as modified.

MINIMUM DEPTH OF CLEAR WORKING SPACE AT ELECTRICAL EQUIPMENT

Nominal Voltage to Ground	Conditions		
	1	2	3
	Minimum Clear Distance (ft)		
0–150 V	3	3	3
151–600 V	3	3½	4
601–2500 V	3	4	5
2501–9000 V	4	5	6
9001–25000 V	5	6	9
25001 V–75 kV	6	8	10
Above 75 kV	8	10	12

Notes:

1. For SI units, 1 foot = 0.3048 meter.
2. Where the conditions are as follows:
   Condition 1—Exposed live parts on one side of the working space and no live or grounded parts on the other side of the working space, or exposed live parts on both sides of the working space that are effectively guarded by insulating materials.
   Condition 2—Exposed live parts on one side of the working space and grounded parts on the other side of the working space. Concrete, brick, or tile walls shall be considered as grounded.
   Condition 3—Exposed live parts on both sides of the working space.

See *Ugly's* pages 139–140 for metric conversions. For electrical rooms where the equipment is rated 800 amps or more, *NEC* 110.26(C)(3) requires personnel doors to open in the egress direction and be equipped with listed panic hardware or listed fire exit hardware. Entrance to rooms shall meet the requirements of 110.27(C) and shall be clearly marked with warning signs forbidding unqualified persons to enter.

Source: NFPA 70, *National Electrical Code®*, NFPA, Quincy, MA, 2020, Tables 110.26(A)(1) and 110.34(A), as modified.

MINIMUM CLEARANCE OF LIVE PARTS

Nominal Voltage Rating kV	Impulse Withstand B.I.L. kV		Minimum Clearance of Live Parts, Inches*			
			Phase-to-Phase		Phase-to-Ground	
	Indoors	Outdoors	Indoors	Outdoors	Indoors	Outdoors
2.4–4.16	60	95	4.5	7	3.0	6
7.2	75	95	5.5	7	4.0	6
13.8	95	110	7.5	12	5.0	7
14.4	110	110	9.0	12	6.5	7
23	125	150	10.5	15	7.5	10
34.5	150	150	12.5	15	9.5	10
	200	200	18.0	18	13.0	13
46		200		18		13
		250		21		17
69		250		21		17
		350		31		25
115		550		53		42
138		550		53		42
		650		63		50
161		650		63		50
		750		72		58
230		750		72		58
		900		89		71
		1050		105		83

For SI units: 1 inch = 25.4 millimeters.

* The values given are the minimum clearance for rigid parts and bare conductors under favorable service conditions. They shall be increased for conductor movement or under unfavorable service conditions, or wherever space limitations permit. The selection of the associated impulse withstand voltage for a particular system voltage is determined by the characteristics of the surge protective equipment.

See *Ugly's* pages 139–140 for metric conversions.

Source: NFPA 70, *National Electrical Code®*, NFPA, Quincy, MA, 2020, Table 490.24, as modified.

MINIMUM SIZE EQUIPMENT GROUNDING CONDUCTORS FOR GROUNDING RACEWAY AND EQUIPMENT

Rating or Setting of Automatic Overcurrent Device in Circuit Ahead of Equipment, Conduit, Etc., Not Exceeding (Amperes)	Size (AWG or kcmil)	
	Copper	Aluminum or Copper-Clad Aluminum*
15	14	12
20	12	10
30	10	8
40	10	8
60	10	8
100	8	6
200	6	4
300	4	2
400	3	1
500	2	1/0
600	1	2/0
800	1/0	3/0
1000	2/0	4/0
1200	3/0	250 kcmil
1600	4/0	350 kcmil
2000	250 kcmil	400 kcmil
2500	350 kcmil	600 kcmil
3000	400 kcmil	600 kcmil
4000	500 kcmil	750 kcmil
5000	700 kcmil	1200 kcmil
6000	800 kcmil	1200 kcmil

Note: Where necessary to comply with *NEC* 250.4(A)(5) or 250.4(B)(4), the equipment grounding conductor shall be sized larger than given in this table.

* See installation restrictions in *NEC* 250.120.

Source: NFPA 70, *National Electrical Code®*, NFPA, Quincy, MA, 2020, Table 250.122, as modified.

GROUNDING ELECTRODE CONDUCTOR FOR ALTERNATING-CURRENT SYSTEMS

Size of Largest Ungrounded Conductor or Equivalent Area for Parallel Conductors (AWG/kcmil)		Size of Grounding Electrode Conductor (AWG/kcmil)	
Copper	Aluminum or Copper-Clad Aluminum	Copper	Aluminum or Copper-Clad Aluminum
2 or Smaller	1/0 or Smaller	8	6
1 or 1/0	2/0 or 3/0	6	4
2/0 or 3/0	4/0 or 250	4	2
Over 3/0 through 350	Over 250 through 500	2	1/0
Over 350 through 600	Over 500 through 900	1/0	3/0
Over 600 through 1100	Over 900 through 1750	2/0	4/0
Over 1100	Over 1750	3/0	250

Notes:

1. If multiple sets of service-entrance conductors connect directly to a service drop, set of overhead service conductors, set of underground service conductors, or service lateral, the equivalent size of the largest service-entrance conductor shall be determined by the largest sum of the areas of the corresponding conductors of each set.
2. Where there are no service-entrance conductors, the grounding electrode conductor size shall be determined by the equivalent size of the largest service-entrance conductor required for the load to be served.
3. See installation restrictions in *NEC* 250.64(A).

Source: NFPA 70, *National Electrical Code®*, NFPA, Quincy, MA, 2020, Table 250.66, as modified.

GROUNDED CONDUCTOR, MAIN BONDING JUMPER, SYSTEM BONDING JUMPER, AND SUPPLY-SIDE BONDING JUMPER FOR ALTERNATING-CURRENT SYSTEMS

Size of Largest Ungrounded Conductor or Equivalent Area for Parallel Conductors (AWG/kcmil)		Size of Grounded Conductor or Bonding Jumper* (AWG/kcmil)	
Copper	Aluminum or Copper-Clad Aluminum	Copper	Aluminum or Copper-Clad Aluminum
2 or Smaller	1/0 or Smaller	8	6
1 or 1/0	2/0 or 3/0	6	4
2/0 or 3/0	4/0 or 250	4	2
Over 3/0 through 350	Over 250 through 500	2	1/0
Over 350 through 600	Over 500 through 900	1/0	3/0
Over 600 through 1100	Over 900 through 1750	2/0	4/0
Over 1100	Over 1750	See Notes 1 and 2.	

Notes:

1. If the ungrounded supply conductors are larger than 1100 kcmil copper or 1750 kcmil aluminum, the grounded conductor or bonding jumper shall have an area not less than 12½ percent of the area of the largest ungrounded supply conductor or equivalent area for parallel supply conductors. The grounded conductor or bonding jumper shall not be required to be larger than the largest ungrounded conductor or set of ungrounded conductors.
2. If the ungrounded supply conductors are larger than 1100 kcmil copper or 1750 kcmil aluminum and if the ungrounded supply conductors and the bonding jumper are of different materials (copper, aluminum, or copper-clad aluminum), the minimum size of the grounded conductor or bonding jumper shall be based on the assumed use of ungrounded supply conductors of the same material as the grounded conductor or bonding jumper and will have an ampacity equivalent to that of the installed ungrounded supply conductors.
3. If multiple sets of service-entrance conductors are used as permitted in 230.40, Exception No. 2, or if multiple sets of ungrounded supply conductors are installed for a separately derived system, the equivalent size of the largest ungrounded supply conductor(s) shall be determined by the largest sum of the areas of the corresponding conductors of each set.
4. If there are no service-entrance conductors, the supply conductor size shall be determined by the equivalent size of the largest serviceentrance conductor required for the load to be served.

*For the purposes of applying this table and its notes, the term *bonding jumper* refers to main bonding jumpers, system bonding jumpers, and supply-side bonding jumpers.

Source: NFPA 70, *National Electrical Code*®, NFPA, Quincy, MA, 2020, Table 250.102(C)(1), as modified.

GENERAL LIGHTING LOADS BY NON-DWELLING OCCUPANCY

Type of Occupancy	Volt-Amperes/ Square Foot	Type of Occupancy	Volt-Amperes/ Square Foot
Automotive facility	1.5	Museum	1.6
Convention center	1.4	Office[d]	1.3
Courthouse	1.4	Parking garage[e]	0.3
Dormitory	1.5	Penitentiary	1.2
Exercise center	1.4	Performing arts theater	1.5
Fire station	1.3	Police station	1.3
Gymnasium[a]	1.7	Post office	1.6
Health care clinic	1.6	Religious facility	2.2
Hospital	1.6	Restaurant[f]	1.5
Hotels & motels, including apartment houses without provisions for cooking by tenants[b]	1.7	Retail[g,h]	1.9
		School/university	3
		Sports arena	3
Library	1.5	Town hall	1.4
Manufacturing facility[c]	2.2	Transportation	1.2
Motion picture theater	1.6	Warehouse	1.2
		Workshop	1.7

See *NEC* 220.14(J) for dwelling units.
See *NEC* 220.14(K) for office buildings.

Note: The 125 percent multiplier for a continuous load as specified in 210. 20(A) is included when using the unit loads in this table for calculating the minimum lighting load for a specified occupancy.

[a] Armories and auditoriums are considered gymnasium-type occupancies.
[b] Lodge rooms are similar to hotels and motels.
[c] Industrial commercial loft buildings are considered manufacturing-type occupancies.
[d] Banks are office-type occupancies.
[e] Garages — commercial (storage) are considered parking garage occupancies.
[f] Clubs are — considered restaurant occupancies.
[g] Barber shops and beauty parlors are considered retail occupancies.
[h] Stores are considered retail occupancies.

Source: NFPA 70, *National Electrical Code*®, NFPA, Quincy, MA, 2020, Table 220.12, as modified.

LIGHTING LOAD DEMAND FACTORS

Type of Occupancy	Portion of Lighting Load to Which Demand Factor Applies (Volt-Amperes)	Demand Factor (Percent)
Dwelling units	First 3000 or less at	100
	From 3001 to 120000 at	35
	Remainder over 120000 at	25
Hotels and motels, including apartment houses without provision for cooking by tenants*	First 20000 or less at	60
	From 20001 to 100000 at	50
	Remainder over 100000 at	35
Warehouses (storage)	First 12500 or less at	100
	Remainder over 12500 at	50
All others	Total volt-amperes	100

* The demand factors of this table shall not apply to the calculated load of feeders or services supplying areas in hotels and motels where the entire lighting is likely to be used at one time, as in ballrooms or dining rooms.

Source: NFPA 70, *National Electrical Code*®, NFPA, Quincy, MA, 2020, Table 220.42, as modified.

DEMAND FACTORS FOR RECEPTACLE LOADS—OTHER THAN DWELLING UNITS

Portion of Receptacle Load to Which Demand Factor Applies (Volt-Amperes)	Demand Factor (Percent)
First 10 kVA or less at	100
Remainder over 10 kVA at	50

Source: NFPA 70, *National Electrical Code*®, NFPA, Quincy, MA, 2020, Table 220.44, as modified.

DEMAND FACTORS FOR HOUSEHOLD ELECTRIC CLOTHES DRYERS

Number of Dryers	Demand Factor
1–4	100%
5	85%
6	75%
7	65%
8	60%
9	55%
10	50%
11	47%
12–23	47% minus 1% for each dryer exceeding 11
24–42	35% minus 0.5% for each dryer exceeding 23
43 and over	25%

Source: NFPA 70, *National Electrical Code®*, NFPA, Quincy, MA, 2020, Table 220.54, as modified.

DEMAND FACTORS FOR KITCHEN EQUIPMENT—OTHER THAN DWELLING UNIT(S)

Number of Units of Equipment	Demand Factor (Percent)
1	100
2	100
3	90
4	80
5	70
6 and over	65

Note: In no case shall the feeder or service calculated load be less than the sum of the largest two kitchen equipment loads.

Source: NFPA 70, *National Electrical Code®*, NFPA, Quincy, MA, 2020, Table 220.56, as modified.

DEMAND LOADS FOR HOUSEHOLD ELECTRIC RANGES, WALL-MOUNTED OVENS, COUNTER-MOUNTED COOKING UNITS, AND OTHER HOUSEHOLD COOKING APPLIANCES OVER 1¾ KW RATING

(Column C to be used in all cases except as otherwise permitted in Note 3)

Number of Appliances	Demand Factor (Percent) (See Notes)		Column C Maximum Demand (kW) (See Notes) (Not over 12 kW Rating)
	Column A (Less than 3½ kW Rating)	Column B (3½ kW Through 8¾ kW Rating)	
1	80	80	8
2	75	65	11
3	70	55	14
4	66	50	17
5	62	45	20
6	59	43	21
7	56	40	22
8	53	36	23
9	51	35	24
10	49	34	25
11	47	32	26
12	45	32	27
13	43	32	28
14	41	32	29
15	40	32	30
16	39	28	31
17	38	28	32
18	37	28	33
19	36	28	34
20	35	28	35
21	34	26	36
22	33	26	37
23	32	26	38
24	31	26	39
25	30	26	40
26–30	30	24	15 kW + 1 kW for each range
31–40	30	22	
41–50	30	20	25 kW + 3/4 kW for each range
51–60	30	18	
61 and over	30	16	

(continued on next page)

DEMAND LOADS FOR HOUSEHOLD ELECTRIC RANGES, WALL-MOUNTED OVENS, COUNTER-MOUNTED COOKING UNITS, AND OTHER HOUSEHOLD COOKING APPLIANCES OVER 1¾ KW RATING

Notes:

1. Over 12 kW through 27 kW ranges all of same rating. For ranges individually rated more than 12 kW but not more than 27 kW, the maximum demand in Column C shall be increased 5% for each additional kilowatt of rating or major fraction thereof by which the rating of individual ranges exceeds 12 kW.
2. Over 8¾ kW through 27 kW ranges of unequal ratings. For ranges individually rated more than 8¾ kW and of different ratings, but none exceeding 27 kW, an average value of rating shall be computed by adding together the ratings of all ranges to obtain the total connected load (using 12 kW for any range rated less than 12 kW) and dividing the total number of ranges. Then the maximum demand in Column C shall be increased 5 percent for each kilowatt or major fraction thereof by which this average value exceeds 12 kW.
3. Over 1¾ kW through 8¾ kW. In lieu of the method provided in Column C, it shall be permissible to add the nameplate ratings of all household cooking appliances rated more than 1¾ kW but not more than 8¾ kW and multiply the sum by the demand factors specified in Column A or B for the given number of appliances. Where the rating of cooking appliances falls under both Column A and Column B, the demand factors for each column shall be applied to the appliances for that column and the results added together.
4. Branch-circuit load. It shall be permissible to compute the branch-circuit load for one range in accordance with Table 220.19. The branch-circuit load for one wall-mounted oven or one counter-mounted cooking unit shall be the nameplate rating of the appliance. The branch-circuit load for a counter-mounted cooking unit and not more than two wall-mounted ovens, all supplied from a single branch circuit and located in the same room, shall be computed by adding the nameplate rating of the individual appliances and treating this total as equivalent to one range.
5. This table also applies to household cooking appliances rated over 1¾ kW and used in instructional programs.

NFPA 70, National Electrical Code®, NFPA, Quincy, MA, 2020. Table 220.55, as modified.

CALCULATING COST OF OPERATING AN ELECTRICAL APPLIANCE

What is the monthly cost of operating a 240-volt, 5-kilowatt (kW) central electric heater that operates 12 hours per day when the cost is 15 cents per kilowatt-hour (kWhr)?

Cost = Watts × Hours Used × Rate per kWhr/1000

5 kW = 5000 Watts

Hours = 12 Hours × 30 Days = 360 Hours per Month

= 5000 × 360 × 0.15/1000

= 270000/1000 = **$270 Monthly Cost**

The above example is for a resistive load. Air-conditioning loads are primarily inductive loads. However, if ampere and voltage values are known, this method will give an approximate cost. Kilowatt-hour rates vary for different power companies, and for residential use, graduated-rate scales are usually used (the more power used, the lower the rate). Commercial and industrial rates are generally based on kilowatt usage, maximum demand and power factor. Other costs are often added such as fuel cost adjustments.

CHANGING INCANDESCENT LAMP TO ENERGY-SAVING LAMP

A 100-watt incandescent lamp is to be replaced with a 15-watt, energy-saving lamp that has the same light output (lumens). If the cost per kilowatt-hour (kWhr) is 15 cents, how many hours would the new lamp need to operate to pay for itself?

Lamp cost is 4 dollars. Energy saved is 85 watts.

Hours = Lamp Cost × 1000/Watts Saved × kWhr

(4 × 1000)/(85 × 0.15) = 4000/12.75 = 313.73 hours

The energy-saving lamp will pay for itself with 313.73 hours of operation.

The comparative operating cost of these two lamps based on 313.73 hours is found by:

Cost = Watts × Hours Used × Rate per kWhr/1000

100-watt incandescent lamp = $4.71 for 313.73 hours of operation

15-watt energy saving lamp = $0.71 for 313.73 hours of operation

PARTIAL 2020 NATIONAL ELECTRICAL CODE SUMMARY

The 2020 edition of the *National Electrical Code (NEC)* contains four new articles. Although four articles were added, there are no more articles in the 2020 edition than there were in the 2017 edition.

Requirements from Article 280 were moved into the new Article 242, and Article 280 was deleted. Requirements from Article 285 were moved into the new Article 242, and Article 285 was deleted. Requirements from Article 328 were moved into the new Article 311, and Article 328 was deleted. Article 337 is new and contains new requirements not previously covered in the NEC. Article 805 is new, but almost all the requirements in this article came from Article 800 in previous Code editions. Requirements from Article 553 were moved into Article 555, and Article 553 was deleted.

- **Article 242**—Overvoltage Protection
- **Article 311**—Medium Voltage Conductors and Cables
- **Article 337**—Type P Cable
- **Article 805**—Communications Circuits

Overvoltage Protection [Article 242]

Article 242 provides the general requirements, installation requirements, and connection requirements for overvoltage protection and overvoltage protective devices. Part II (formerly Article 285) covers surge-protective devices (SPDs) permanently installed on premises wiring systems of not more than 1000 volts, nominal. Part III (formerly Article 280) covers surge arresters permanently installed on premises wiring systems over 1000 volts, nominal.

Medium Voltage Conductors and Cables [Article 311]

Article 311 covers the use, installation, construction specifications, and ampacities for Type MV medium voltage conductors and cable. The majority of the requirements in this article are not new. Part of the provisions in Article 311 came from Article 328. Most of the other provisions came from the back of Article 310 because Article 311 also contains requirements for medium voltage cables and conductors rated over 2000 volts.

PARTIAL 2020 NATIONAL ELECTRICAL CODE SUMMARY

Type P Cable [Article 337]

Article 337 covers the use, installation, and construction specifications for up through 2000 volt Type P cable (armored and unarmored). Type P cable is a factory assembly of one or more insulated flexible tinned copper conductors, with associated equipment grounding conductor(s), with or without a braided metallic armor and with an overall nonmetallic jacket. Type P cables are commonly used in drilling rig applications designed for offshore as well as onshore environments. As stated in 337.10(2), Type P cable shall be permitted to be used in hazardous (classified) locations where specifically permitted by other articles in the NEC.

Communications Circuits [Article 805]

Article 805 covers communications circuits and equipment. Article 805 was previously Article 800. Some of the communications circuit requirements from Article 800 were moved into Article 805. The remainder, which are general requirements for communications circuits, have been left in article 800.

Article 800 is not new, but the title is new. Article 800 now covers the shared general requirements for most of the other articles in Chapter 8. These general requirements apply to communications circuits, community antenna television and radio distribution systems, network-powered broadband communications systems, and premises-powered broadband communications systems, in addition to the specific requirements in unless modified by Articles 805, 820, 830, and or 840.

Part III, Hazardous (Classified) Locations [Article 100, Part III]

A new Part III has been added to Article 100. Part III contains definitions applicable to Hazardous (Classified) Locations. Many of the terms in this new part were moved into Article 100 in the 2017 edition and bracketed text was added to each term. The bracketed added was [as applied to Hazardous (Classified) Locations]. When the terms were moved into Part III, the bracketed text was deleted.

PARTIAL 2020 NATIONAL ELECTRICAL CODE SUMMARY

Identification of Disconnecting Means [110.22(A)]

Each disconnecting means still has to be legibly marked to indicate its purpose unless located and arranged so the purpose is evident. Now the marking shall include the identification of the circuit source that supplies the disconnecting means. This requirement does not apply to one- and two-family dwellings.

GFCI Protection for Personnel [210.8]

When distance is a factor when determining if ground-fault circuit-interrupter (GFCI) protection is required for receptacles, passing through a door or doorway is no longer a reason for not providing GFCI protection for those receptacles. For example, if a receptacle in located in a cabinet under a kitchen sink and that receptacle is within 6 ft of the sink, that receptacle is required to be GFCI protected. Also, if a receptacle in a bedroom (or hallway) is within 6-ft of a sink in the bathroom as measured through the bathroom doorway, that bedroom (or hallway) receptacle is required to be GFCI protected.

GFCI Protection in Dwellings [210.8(A)]

Ground-fault circuit-interrupter (GFCI) protection for personnel is also now required for all 250-volt receptacles installed in the locations specified in 210.8(A)(1) through (A)(11) and supplied by single-phase branch circuits rated 150 volts or less to ground.

GFCI Protection in Basements [210.8(A)(5)]

This section now applies to all dwelling basements, not just unfinished portions or areas of the basement not intended as habitable rooms. Receptacles that shall be GFCI protected in basements include all 125-volt through 250-volt receptacles supplied by single-phase branch circuits rated 150 volts or less to ground.

GFCI Protection in Other than Dwelling Units [210.8(B)]

Ground-fault circuit-interrupter (GFCI) protection for personnel is now required for all 125-volt through 250-volt receptacles supplied

by single-phase branch circuits rated 150 volts or less to ground, 50 Amperes or less, and all receptacles supplied by three-phase branch circuits rated 150 volts or less to ground, 100 Amperes or less installed in the locations specified in 210.8(B)(1) through (B)(12).

Arc-Fault Circuit-Interrupter Protection [210.12]

The required locations for arc-fault circuit-interrupter protection (AFCI) have been expanded to include patient sleeping rooms in nursing homes and limited-care facilities. All 120-volt, single-phase, 15- and 20-Ampere branch circuits supplying outlets and devices installed in guest rooms and guest suites of hotels and motels and patient sleeping rooms in nursing homes and limited-care facilities shall be protected by any of the means described in 210.12(A)(1) through (6).

Island and Peninsular Countertops and Work Surfaces [210.52(C)(2)]

The minimum number of receptacle outlets required for island and peninsular countertops now depends on the square foot area of the countertop or work surface. At least one receptacle outlet shall be provided for the first 9 square ft, or fraction thereof, of the countertop or work surface. A receptacle outlet shall be provided for every additional 18 square ft, or fraction thereof, of the countertop or work surface. At least one receptacle outlet shall be located within 2 ft of the outer end of a peninsular countertop or work surface. Additional required receptacle outlets can be located as determined by the installer, designer, or building owner.

Lighting Loads for Non-dwelling Occupancies [220.12 and Table 220.12]

This section and table went through a vast revision. The types of occupancies have been updated as well as the volt-ampere unit load per square foot. Section 220.12(B) was added include provisions pertaining to energy codes. Dwelling occupancies were removed from Table 220.12. Requirements for calculating general lighting and receptacle loads are in 220.14(J).

PARTIAL 2020 NATIONAL ELECTRICAL CODE SUMMARY

Surge Protection [230.67]

As stated in 230.67(A), all services supplying dwelling units shall be provided with a surge-protective device (SPD). Other provisions in this section pertain to location, type, and service equipment that is replaced.

Maximum Number of Disconnects [230.71]

Each service shall have only one disconnecting means unless the requirements of 230.71(B) are met. Installing a main lug only (MLO) panelboard with not more than six circuit breakers used as disconnect switches will now be a violation. As stated in 230.71(B)(2), separate enclosures with a main service disconnecting means in each enclosure shall be permitted.

Emergency Disconnects [230.85]

For one- and two-family dwelling units, all service conductors shall terminate in disconnecting means having a short-circuit current rating equal to or greater than the available fault current, installed in a readily accessible outdoor location. If more than one disconnect is provided, they shall be grouped. In previous editions, the service disconnect(s) could be located outside the building or inside nearest the point of entrance. The service disconnecting means for one- and two-family dwelling units is now required to be installed outdoors. The service disconnecting means is still required to be in a readily accessible outdoor location. See 230.85(1) through (3) for types of disconnects and the required makings.

Metal Frame of Building or Structure [250.121(B)]

The structural metal frame of a building or structure shall not be used as an equipment grounding conductor. This new requirement follows after 250.121(A) which states an equipment grounding conductor shall not be used as a grounding electrode conductor unless meeting the exception.

PARTIAL 2020 NATIONAL ELECTRICAL CODE SUMMARY

Conductors for General Wiring [Article 310]

Article 310 was reorganized to increase the usability of the article. Table 310.15(B)(16) was changed to Table 310.16. This table which covers ampacities of insulated conductors is one of the most used tables in the NEC.

Receptacle Orientation Under Sinks [406.5(G)(2)]

Receptacles shall not be installed in a face-up position in the area below a sink.

Tamper-Resistant Receptacles [406.12]

Required locations for tamper-resistant receptacles have been expanded to include attached and detached garages and accessory buildings to dwelling units, common areas of multifamily dwellings, common areas of guest rooms and guest suites of hotels and motels, and assisted living facilities.

Ventilation (Transformers) [450.9]

Transformer top surfaces that are horizontal and readily accessible shall be marked to prohibit storage.

FIELD TERMS VERSUS *NEC* TERMS

• BX	Armored cable (*NEC* 320)
• Romex	Nonmetallic sheathed cable (*NEC* 334)
• Green field	Flexible metal conduit (*NEC* 348)
• Thin wall	Electrical metallic tubing (*NEC* 358)
• Smurf tube	Electrical nonmetallic tubing (*NEC* 362)
• 1900 box	4-inch square box (*NEC* 314)
• 333 box	Device box (*NEC* 314)
• EYS	Explosion proof seal off (*NEC* 500)
• Neutral**	Grounded conductor (*NEC* 200)**
• Ground wire	Equipment grounding conductor (*NEC* 250.118)
• Ground wire	Grounding electrode conductor (*NEC* 250.66)
• Hot, live	Ungrounded conductor (*NEC* 100)

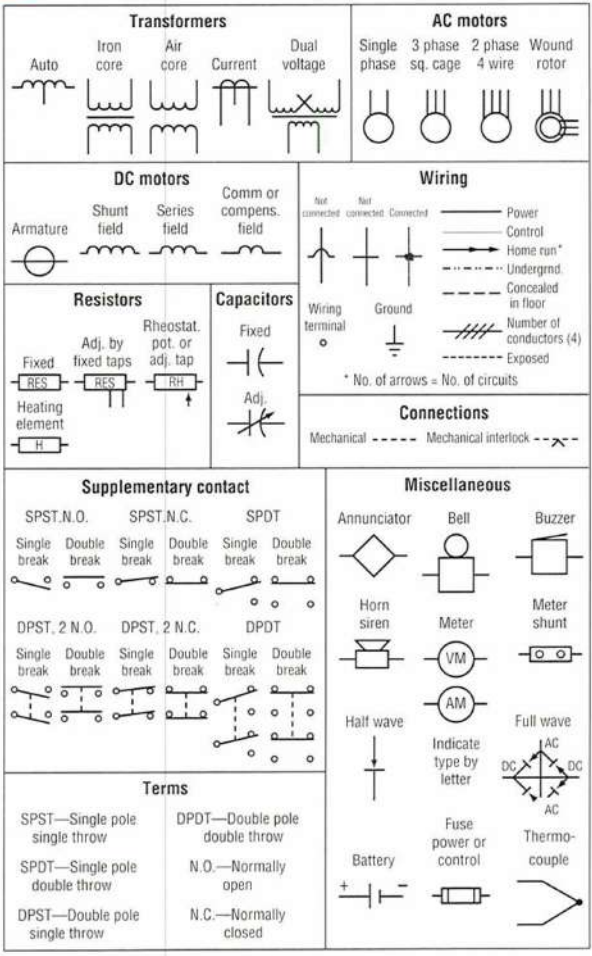
** Some systems do not have a neutral, and the grounded conductor may be a phase conductor. (See *NEC* Article 100 neutral definition.)

ELECTRICAL SYMBOLS

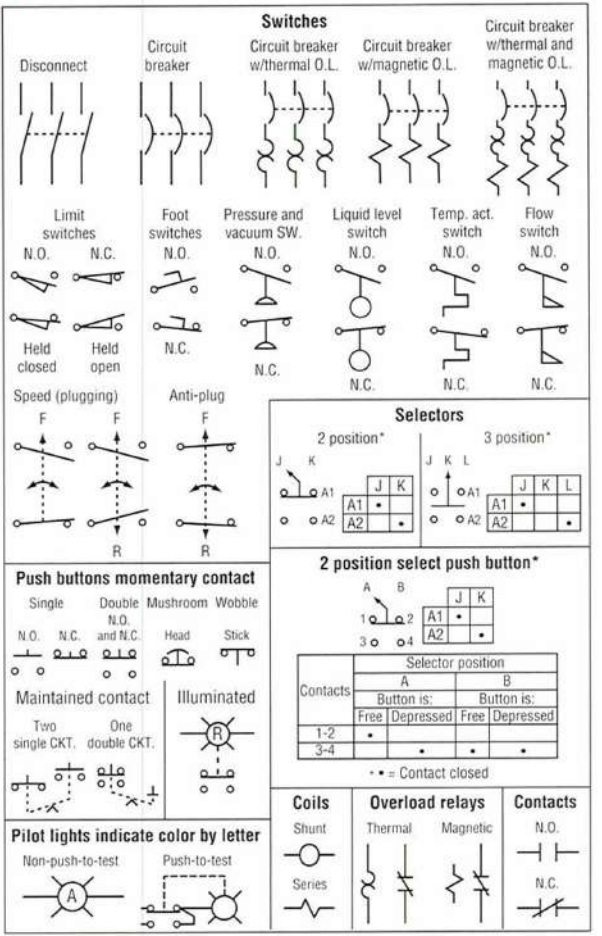
Wall	Ceiling	
—○	○	Outlet
—(D)	(D)	Drop Card
—(F)	(F)	Fan Outlet
—(J)	(J)	Junction Box
—(L)	(L)	Lampholder
—(L)$_{PS}$	(L)$_{PS}$	Lampholder With Pull Switch
—(S)	(S)	Pull Switch
—(V)	(V)	Vapor Discharge Lamp Outlet
—(X)	(X)	Exit Outlet
—(C)	(C)	Clock Outlet
—(B)	(B)	Blanked Outlet
⊖		Duplex Convenience Outlet
⊖$_{1.3}$		Single, Triplex, etc.
≡		Range Outlet
⊖$_{S}$		Duplex Receptacle and Switch
◭		Special Purpose Outlet
⊙		Floor Outlet

Switch Outlets	
S	Single-Pole Switch
S_2	Double-Pole Switch
S_3	Three-Way Switch
S_4	Four-Way Switch
S_D	Door Switch
S_E	Electrolier Switch
S_P	Switch and Pilot Lamp
S_K	Key-Operated Switch
S_{CB}	Circuit Breaker
S_{WCB}	Weather-Proof Circuit Breaker
S_{MC}	Momentary-Contact Switch
S_{RC}	Remote-Control Switch
S_{WP}	Weather-Proof Switch
S_F	Fused Switch
S_{WPF}	Weather-Proof Fused Switch
■	Lighting Switch
▨	Power Panel

ELECTRICAL SYMBOLS



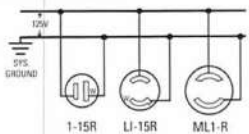
ELECTRICAL SYMBOLS



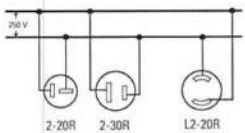
Note: N.O. = normally open; N.C. = normally closed

WIRING DIAGRAMS FOR NEMA CONFIGURATIONS

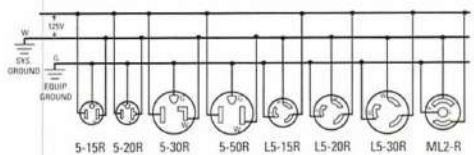
2 Pole, 2 Wire Nongrounding 125V



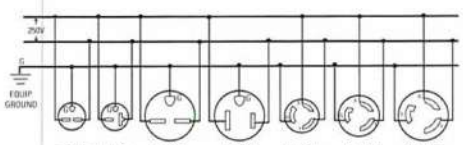
2 Pole, 2 Wire Nongrounding 250V



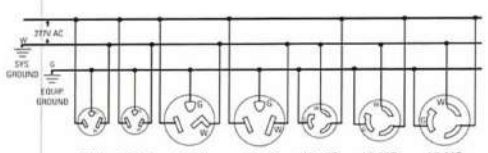
2 Pole, 3 Wire Grounding 125V



2 Pole, 3 Wire Grounding 250V



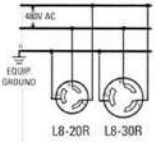
2 Pole, 3 Wire Grounding 277V AC



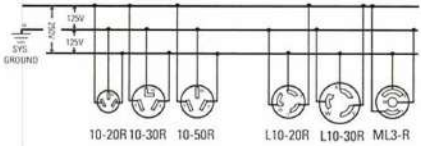
Courtesy of
COOPER Wiring Devices
The New Power in Wiring Devices

WIRING DIAGRAMS FOR NEMA CONFIGURATIONS

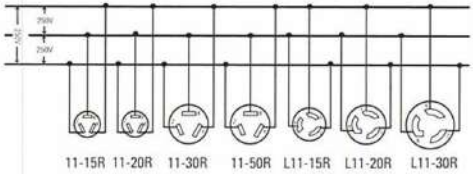
2 Pole, 3 Wire Grounding 480V AC



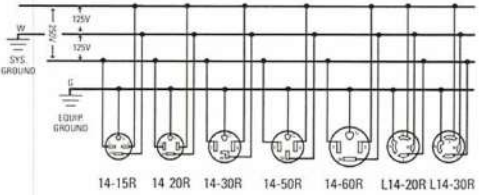
3 Pole, 3 Wire Nongrounding 125/250V



3 Pole, 3 Wire Nongrounding 3ø 250V



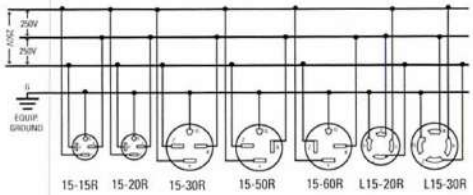
3 Pole, 4 Wire Grounding 125/250V



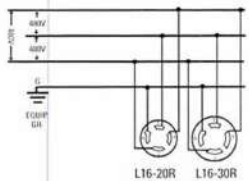
Courtesy of
COOPER Wiring Devices
The New Power in Wiring Devices

WIRING DIAGRAMS FOR NEMA CONFIGURATIONS

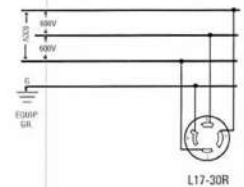
3 Pole, 4 Wire Grounding 3ø 250V



3 Pole, 4 Wire Grounding 3ø 480V



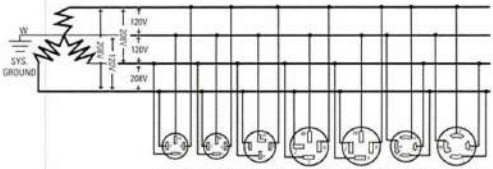
3 Pole, 4 Wire Grounding 3ø 600V



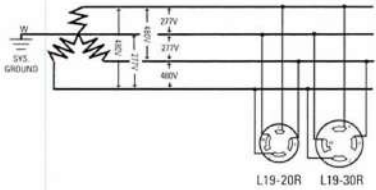
Courtesy of
COOPER Wiring Devices

WIRING DIAGRAMS FOR NEMA CONFIGURATIONS

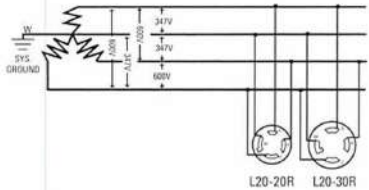
4 Pole, 4 Wire Nongrounding 3ø 120/208V



4 Pole, 4 Wire Nongrounding 3ø 277/480V



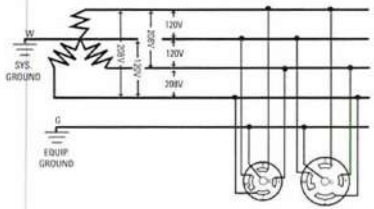
4 Pole, 4 Wire Nongrounding 3ø 347/600V



Courtesy of
COOPER Wiring Devices
The New Power in Wiring Devices

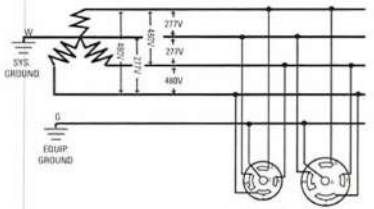
WIRING DIAGRAMS FOR NEMA CONFIGURATIONS

4 Pole, 5 Wire Grounding 3ø 120/208V



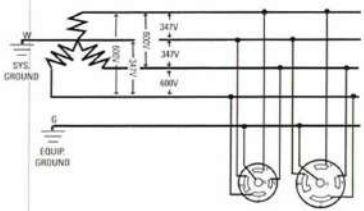
L21-20R L21-30R

4 Pole, 5 Wire Grounding 3ø 277/480V



L22-20R L22-30R

4 Pole, 5 Wire Grounding 3ø 347/600V



L23-20R L23-30R

Courtesy of
COOPER Wiring Devices

NEMA ENCLOSURE TYPES

The specific enclosure types, their applications, and the environmental conditions they are designed to provide a degree of protection against are as follows:

Type 1—Enclosures constructed for indoor use to provide a degree of protection to personnel against access to hazardous parts and to provide a degree of protection of the equipment inside the enclosure against ingress of solid foreign objects (falling dirt).

Type 2—Enclosures constructed for indoor use to provide a degree of protection to personnel against access to hazardous parts; to provide a degree of protection of the equipment inside the enclosure against ingress of solid foreign objects (falling dirt); and to provide a degree of protection with respect to harmful effects on the equipment due to the ingress of water (dripping and light splashing).

Type 3—Enclosures constructed for either indoor or outdoor use to provide a degree of protection to personnel against access to hazardous parts; to provide a degree of protection of the equipment inside the enclosure against ingress of solid foreign objects (falling dirt and windblown dust); to provide a degree of protection with respect to harmful effects on the equipment due to the ingress of water (rain, sleet, snow); and that will be undamaged by the external formation of ice on the enclosure.

Type 3R—Enclosures constructed for either indoor or outdoor use to provide a degree of protection to personnel against access to hazardous parts; to provide a degree of protection of the equipment inside the enclosure against ingress of solid foreign objects (falling dirt); to provide a degree of protection with respect to harmful effects on the equipment due to the ingress of water (rain, sleet, snow); and that will be undamaged by the external formation of ice on the enclosure.

Type 3S—Enclosures constructed for either indoor or outdoor use to provide a degree of protection to personnel against access to hazardous parts; to provide a degree of protection of the equipment inside the enclosure against ingress of solid foreign objects (falling dirt and windblown

Reprinted by permission of the National Electrical manufacturers Association, Electrical Enclosure Types – Non Hazardous Location Environmental Rating Standards Comparison.

dust); to provide a degree of protection with respect to harmful effects on the equipment due to the ingress of water (rain, sleet, snow); and for which the external mechanism(s) remain(s) operable when ice laden.

Type 3X—Enclosures constructed for either indoor or outdoor use to provide a degree of protection to personnel against access to hazardous parts; to provide a degree of protection of the equipment inside the enclosure against ingress of solid foreign objects (falling dirt and windblown dust); to provide a degree of protection with respect to harmful effects on the equipment due to the ingress of water (rain, sleet, snow); that provides an increased level of protection against corrosion and that will be undamaged by the external formation of ice on the enclosure.

Type 3RX—Enclosures constructed for either indoor or outdoor use to provide a degree of protection to personnel against access to hazardous parts; to provide a degree of protection of the equipment inside the enclosure against ingress of solid foreign objects (falling dirt); to provide a degree of protection with respect to harmful effects on the equipment due to the ingress of water (rain, sleet, snow); that will be undamaged by the external formation of ice on the enclosure that provides an increased level of protection against corrosion.

Type 3SX—Enclosures constructed for either indoor or outdoor use to provide a degree of protection to personnel against access to hazardous parts; to provide a degree of protection of the equipment inside the enclosure against ingress of solid foreign objects (falling dirt and windblown dust); to provide a degree of protection with respect to harmful effects on the equipment due to the ingress of water (rain, sleet, snow); that provides an increased level of protection against corrosion; and for which the external mechanism(s) remain(s) operable when ice laden.

Type 4—Enclosures constructed for either indoor or outdoor use to provide a degree of protection to personnel against access to hazardous parts; to provide a degree of protection of the equipment inside the enclosure against ingress of solid foreign objects (falling dirt

Reprinted from *NEMA 250-2018* by permission of the National Electrical Manufacturers Association.

and windblown dust); to provide a degree of protection with respect to harmful effects on the equipment due to the ingress of water (rain, sleet, snow, splashing water, and hose-directed water); and that will be undamaged by the external formation of ice on the enclosure.

Type 4X—Enclosures constructed for either indoor or outdoor use to provide a degree of protection to personnel against access to hazardous parts; to provide a degree of protection of the equipment inside the enclosure against ingress of solid foreign objects (falling dirt and windblown dust); to provide a degree of protection with respect to harmful effects on the equipment due to the ingress of water (rain, sleet, snow, splashing water, and hose-directed water); that provides an increased level of protection against corrosion; and that will be undamaged by the external formation of ice on the enclosure.

Type 5—Enclosures constructed for indoor use to provide a degree of protection to personnel against access to hazardous parts; to provide a degree of protection of the equipment inside the enclosure against ingress of solid foreign objects (falling dirt and settling airborne dust, lint, fibers, and flyings); and to provide a degree of protection with respect to harmful effects on the equipment due to the ingress of water (dripping and light splashing).

Type 6—Enclosures constructed for either indoor or outdoor use to provide a degree of protection to personnel against access to hazardous parts; to provide a degree of protection of the equipment inside the enclosure against ingress of solid foreign objects (falling dirt); to provide a degree of protection with respect to harmful effects on the equipment due to the ingress of water (hose-directed water and the entry of water during occasional temporary submersion at a limited depth); and that will be undamaged by the external formation of ice on the enclosure.

Type 6P—Enclosures constructed for either indoor or outdoor use to provide a degree of protection to personnel against access to hazardous parts; to provide a degree of protection of the equipment inside the

Reprinted from *NEMA 250-2018* by permission of the National Electrical Manufacturers Association.

enclosure against ingress of solid foreign objects (falling dirt); to provide a degree of protection with respect to harmful effects on the equipment due to the ingress of water (hose-directed water and the entry of water during prolonged submersion at a limited depth); that provides an increased level of protection against corrosion; and that will be undamaged by the external formation of ice on the enclosure.

Type 12—Enclosures constructed (without knockouts) for indoor use to provide a degree of protection to personnel against access to hazardous parts; to provide a degree of protection of the equipment inside the enclosure against ingress of solid foreign objects (falling dirt and circulating dust, lint, fibers, and flyings); to provide a degree of protection with respect to harmful effects on the equipment due to the ingress of water (dripping and light splashing); and to provide a degree of protection against light splashing and seepage of oil and non-corrosive coolants.

Type 12K—Enclosures constructed (with knockouts) for indoor use to provide a degree of protection to personnel against access to hazardous parts; to provide a degree of protection of the equipment inside the enclosure against ingress of solid foreign objects (falling dirt and circulating dust, lint, fibers, and flyings); to provide a degree of protection with respect to harmful effects on the equipment due to the ingress of water (dripping and light splashing); and to provide a degree of protection against light splashing and seepage of oil and non-corrosive coolants.

Type 13—Enclosures constructed for indoor use to provide a degree of protection to personnel against access to hazardous parts; to provide a degree of protection of the equipment inside the enclosure against ingress of solid foreign objects (falling dirt and circulating dust, lint, fibers, and flyings); to provide a degree of protection with respect to harmful effects on the equipment due to the ingress of water (dripping and light splashing); and to provide a degree of protection against the spraying, splashing, and seepage of oil and non-corrosive coolants.

Reprinted from *NEMA 250-2018* by permission of the National Electrical Manufacturers Association.

U.S. WEIGHTS AND MEASURES

Linear Measures

	1 Inch	= 2.540 Centimeters
12 Inches	= 1 Foot	= 3.048 Decimeters
3 Feet	= 1 Yard	= 9.144 Decimeters
5.5 Yards	= 1 Rod	= 5.029 Meters
40 Rods	= 1 Furlong	= 2.018 Hectometers
8 Furlongs	= 1 Mile	= 1.609 Kilometers

Mile Measurements

1 Statute Mile	=	5280 Feet
1 Scots Mile	=	5952 Feet
1 Irish Mile	=	6720 Feet
1 Russian Verst	=	3504 Feet
1 Italian Mile	=	4401 Feet
1 Spanish Mile	=	15084 Feet

Other Linear Measurements

1 Hand	= 4 Inches	1 Link	=	7.92	Inches
1 Span	= 9 Inches	1 Fathom	=	6	Feet
1 Chain	= 22 Yards	1 Furlong	=	10	Chains
		1 Cable	=	608	Feet

Square Measures

144	Square Inches	= 1	Square Foot
9	Square Feet	= 1	Square Yard
30¼	Square Yards	= 1	Square Rod
40	Rods	= 1	Rood
4	Roods	= 1	Acre
640	Acres	= 1	Square Mile
1	Square Mile	= 1	Section
36	Sections	= 1	Township

Cubic or Solid Measures

1	Cubic Foot	=	1728	Cubic Inches
1	Cubic Yard	=	27	Cubic Feet
1	Cubic Foot	=	7.48	Gallons
1	Gallon (Water)	=	8.34	Pounds
1	Gallon (U.S.)	=	231	Cubic Inches of Water
1	Gallon (Imperial)	=	277¼	Cubic Inches of Water

U.S. WEIGHTS AND MEASURES

Liquid Measurements

1 Pint	=	4	Gills
1 Quart	=	2	Pints
1 Gallon	=	4	Quarts
1 Firkin	=	9	Gallons (Ale or Beer)
1 Barrel	=	42	Gallons (Petroleum or Crude Oil)

Dry Measure

1 Quart	=	2	Pints
1 Peck	=	8	Quarts
1 Bushel	=	4	Pecks

Weight Measurement (Mass)

A. Avoirdupois Weight

1 Ounce	=	16	Drams
1 Pound	=	16	Ounces
1 Hundredweight	=	100	Pounds
1 Ton	=	2000	Pounds

B. Troy Weight

1 Carat	=	3.17	Grains
1 Pennyweight	=	20	Grains
1 Ounce	=	20	Pennyweights
1 Pound	=	12	Ounces
1 Long Hundred-Weight	=	112	Pounds
1 Long Ton	=	20	Long Hundredweights
	=	2240	Pounds

C. Apothecaries Weight

1 Scruple	= 20	Grains	=	1.296	Grams
1 Dram	= 3	Scruples	=	3.888	Grams
1 Ounce	= 8	Drams	=	31.1035	Grams
1 Pound	= 12	Ounces	=	373.2420	Grams

D. Kitchen Weights and Measures

1 U.S. Pint	= 16	Fluid Ounces	
1 Standard Cup	= 8	Fluid Ounces	
1 Tablespoon	= 0.5	Fluid Ounces	(15 Cubic Centimeters)
1 Teaspoon	= 0.16	Fluid Ounces	(5 Cubic Centimeters)

METRIC SYSTEM

Prefixes

A. Mega	= 1000000	E. Deci	= 0.1
B. Kilo	= 1000	F. Centi	= 0.01
C. Hecto	= 100	G. Milli	= 0.001
D. Deka	= 10	H. Micro	= 0.000001

Linear Measure

(The Unit is the Meter = 39.37 Inches)

1 Centimeter	=	10	Millimeters	= 0.3937011	Inch
1 Decimeter	=	10	Centimeters	= 3.9370113	Inches
1 Meter	=	10	Decimeters	= 1.0936143	Yards
				= 3.2808429	Feet
1 Dekameter	=	10	Meters	= 10.936143	Yards
1 Hectometer	=	10	Dekameters	= 109.36143	Yards
1 Kilometer	=	10	Hectometers	= 0.62137	Mile
1 Myriameter	=	10000 Meters			

Square Measure

(The Unit is the Square Meter = 1549.9969 SQ. Inches)

1 SQ. Centimeter	=	100 SQ. Millimeters	=	0.1550	Square Inch
1 SQ. Decimeter	=	100 SQ. Centimeters	=	15.550	Square Inches
1 SQ. Meter	=	100 SQ. Decimeters	=	10.7639	Square Feet
1 SQ. Dekameter	=	100 SQ. Meters	=	119.60	Square Yards
1 SQ. Hectometer	=	100 SQ. Dekameters			
1 SQ. Kilometer	=	100 SQ. Hectometers			

(The Unit is the "Are" = 100 SQ. Meters)

1 Centiare	=	10 Milliares	=	10.7643	Square Feet
1 Deciare	=	10 Centiares	=	11.96033	Square Yards
1 Are	=	10 Deciares	=	119.6033	Square Yards
1 Decare	=	10 Ares	=	0.247110	Acres
1 Hectare	=	10 Decares	=	2.471098	Acres
1 SQ. Kilometer	=	100 Hectares	=	0.38611	Square Mile

Cubic Measure

(The Unit is the "Stere" = 61025.38659 CU. INs.)

1 Decistere	= 10 Centisteres	=	3.531562	Cubic Foot
1 Stere	= 10 Decisteres	=	1.307986	Cubic Yards
1 Dekastere	= 10 Steres	=	13.07986	Cubic Yards

METRIC SYSTEM

Cubic Measure

(The Unit is the Meter = 39.37 Inches)

1 CU. Centimeter	= 1000 CU. Millimeters	=	0.06102 Cubic Inches
1 CU. Decimeter	= 1000 CU. Centimeters	=	61.02374 Cubic Inches
1 CU. Meter	= 1000 CU. Decimeters	=	35.31467 Cubic Feet
	= 1 Stere	=	1.30795 Cubic Yards
1 CU. Centimeter (Water)		=	1 Gram
1000 CU. Centimeters (Water) = 1 Liter		=	1 Kilogram
1 CU. Meter (1000 Liters)		=	1 Metric Ton

Measures of Weight

(The Unit is the Gram = 0.035274 Ounces)

1 Milligram	=		=	0.015432 Grains
1 Centigram	=	10 Milligrams	=	0.15432 Grains
1 Decigram	=	10 Centigrams	=	1.5432 Grains
1 Gram	=	10 Decigrams	=	15.4323 Grains
1 Dekagram	=	10 Grams	=	5.6438 Drams
1 Hectogram	=	10 Dekagrams	=	3.5274 Ounces
1 Kilogram	=	10 Hectograms	=	2.2046223 Pounds
1 Myriagram	=	10 Kilograms	=	22.046223 Pounds
1 Quintal	=	10 Myriagrams	=	1.986412 Hundredweight
1 Metric Ton	=	10 Quintal	=	22045.622 Pounds

1 Gram	=	0.56438 Drams
1 Dram	=	1.77186 Grams
	=	27.3438 Grains
1 Metric Ton	=	2204.6223 Pounds

Measures of Capacity

(The Unit is the Liter = 1.0567 Liquid Quarts)

1 Centiliter	=	10 Milliliters	=	0.338 Fluid Ounces
1 Deciliter	=	10 Centiliters	=	3.38 Fluid Ounces
1 Liter	=	10 Deciliters	=	33.8 Fluid Ounces
1 Dekaliter	=	10 Liters	=	0.284 Bushel
1 Hectoliter	=	10 Dekaliters	=	2.84 Bushels
1 Kiloliter	=	10 Hectoliters	=	264.2 Gallons

Note: $\frac{\text{Kilometers}}{8} \times 5 = \text{Miles}$ or $\frac{\text{Miles}}{5} \times 8 = \text{Kilometers}$

METRIC SYSTEM

Metric Designator and Trade Sizes

Metric Designator												
12	16	21	27	35	41	53	63	78	91	103	129	155
Trade Size												
3/8	1/2	3/4	1	1 1/4	1 1/2	2	2 1/2	3	3 1/2	4	5	6

Source: NFPA 70, *National Electrical Code®*, NFPA, Quincy, MA, 2020, Table 300.1(C), as modified.

U.S. Weights and Measures/Metric Equivalent Chart

	In.	Ft	Yd.	Mile	mm	cm	m	km
1 Inch =	1	.0833	.0278	1.578×10^{-5}	25.4	2.54	.0254	2.54×10^{-5}
1 Foot =	12	1	.333	1.894×10^{-4}	304.8	30.48	.3048	3.048×10^{-4}
1 Yard =	36	3	1	5.6818×10^{-4}	914.4	91.44	.9144	9.144×10^{-4}
1 Mile =	63360	5280	1760	1	1609344	160934.4	1609.344	1609344
1 mm =	.03937	.00032808	1.0936×10^{-3}	6.2137×10^{-7}	1	0.1	0.001	0.000001
1 cm =	.3937	.0328084	.0109361	6.2137×10^{-6}	10	1	0.01	0.00001
1 m =	39.37	3.280.84	1.093.61	6.2137×10^{-4}	1000	100	1	0.001
1 km =	39370	3280.84	1093.61	0.62137	1000000	100000	1000	1

In. = inches Ft = foot Yd. = yard mm = millimeter cm = centimeter m = meter km = kilometer

Explanation of Scientific Notation

Scientific notation (powers of 10) is simply a way of expressing very large or very small numbers in a more compact format. Any number can be expressed as a number between 1 and 10, multiplied by a power of 10 (which indicates the correct position of the decimal point in the original number). Numbers greater than 10 have positive powers of 10, and numbers less than 1 have negative powers of 10.

Example: $186000 = 1.86 \times 10^{5}$ $0.000524 = 5.24 \times 10^{-4}$

Useful Conversions/Equivalents

1 BTU . . . . . Raises 1 lb of water 1°F
1 Gram Calorie . . . . . Raises 1 gram of water 1°C
1 Circular Mil . . . . . Equals 0.7854 sq. mil
1 SQ. Mil . . . . . Equals 1.2732 cir. mils
1 Mil . . . . . Equals 0.001 in.

To determine circular mil (cmil) of a conductor:

Round Conductor . . . . . cmil = $(\text{Diameter in mils})^2$

Bus Bar . . . . . cmil = $\dfrac{\text{Width (mils)} \times \text{Thickness (mils)}}{0.7854}$

Notes: 1 millimeter = 39.37 mils 1 cir. millimeter = 1550 cir. mils
1 sq. millimeter = 1974 cir. mils

DECIMAL EQUIVALENTS

Fraction					Decimal	Fraction					Decimal
1/64					.0156	33/64					.5156
2/64	1/32				.0313	34/64	17/32				.5313
3/64					.0469	35/64					.5469
4/64	2/32	1/16			.0625	36/64	18/32	9/16			.5625
5/64					.0781	37/64					.5781
6/64	3/32				.0938	38/64	19/32				.5938
7/64					.1094	39/64					.6094
8/64	4/32	2/16	1/8		.125	40/64	20/32	10/16	5/8		.625
9/64					.1406	41/64					.6406
10/64	5/32				.1563	42/64	21/32				.6563
11/64					.1719	43/64					.6719
12/64	6/32	3/16			.1875	44/64	22/32	11/16			.6875
13/64					.2031	45/64					.7031
14/64	7/32				.2188	46/64	23/32				.7188
15/64					.2344	47/64					.7344
16/64	8/32	4/16	2/8	1/4	.25	48/64	24/32	12/16	6/8	3/4	.75
17/64					.2656	49/64					.7656
18/64	9/32				.2813	50/64	25/32				.7813
19/64					.2969	51/64					.7969
20/64	10/32	5/16			.3125	52/64	26/32	13/16			.8125
21/64					.3281	53/64					.8281
22/64	11/32				.3438	54/64	27/32				.8438
23/64					.3594	55/64					.8594
24/64	12/32	6/16	3/8		.375	56/64	28/32	14/16	7/8		.875
25/64					.3906	57/64					.8906
26/64	13/32				.4063	58/64	29/32				.9063
27/64					.4219	59/64					.9219
28/64	14/32	7/16			.4375	60/64	30/32	15/16			.9375
29/64					.4531	61/64					.9531
30/64	15/32				.4688	62/64	31/32				.9688
31/64					.4844	63/64					.9844
32/64	16/32	8/16	4/8	2/4	.5	64/64	32/32	16/16	8/8	4/4	1.000

Decimals are rounded to the nearest 10000th.

TWO-WAY CONVERSION TABLE

To convert from the unit of measure in Column B to the unit of measure in Column C, multiply the number of units in Column B by the multiplier in Column A. To convert from Column C to B, use the multiplier in Column D.

Example: To convert 1000 BTUs to Calories, find the "BTU - Calorie" combination in Columns B and C. "BTU" is in Column B and "Calorie" is in Column C; so we are converting from B to C. Therefore, we use Column A multiplier. 1000 BTUs x 251.996 = 251996 Calories.

To convert 251996 Calories to BTUs, use the same "BTU - Calorie" combination. But this time you are converting from C to B. Therefore, use Column D multiplier. 251996 Calories x 0.0039683 = 1000 BTUs.

A x B = C **&** **D x C = B**

To Convert from B to C, Multiply B x A:			To Convert from C to B, Multiply C x D:
A	**B**	**C**	**D**
43560	**Acre**	**Sq. foot**	2.2956×10^{-5}
1.5625×10^{-3}	**Acre**	**Sq. mile**	640
6.4516	**Ampere per sq. cm.**	**Ampere per sq. in.**	0.155003
1.256637	**Ampere (turn)**	**Gilberts**	0.79578
33.89854	**Atmosphere**	**Foot of H_2O**	0.029499
29.92125	**Atmosphere**	**Inch of Hg**	0.033421
14.69595	**Atmosphere**	**Pound force/sq. in.**	0.06804
251.996	**BTU**	**Calorie**	3.96832×10^{-3}
778.169	**BTU**	**Foot pound force**	1.28507×10^{-3}
3.93015×10^{-4}	**BTU**	**Horsepower hour**	2544.43
1055.056	**BTU**	**Joule**	9.47817×10^{-4}
2.9307×10^{-4}	**BTU**	**Kilowatt hour**	3412.14
3.93015×10^{-4}	**BTU/hour**	**Horsepower**	2544.43
2.93071×10^{-4}	**BTU/hour**	**Kilowatt**	3412.1412
0.293071	**BTU/hour**	**Watt**	3.41214
4.19993	**BTU/minute**	**Calorie/second**	0.23809
0.0235809	**BTU/minute**	**Horsepower**	42.4072
17.5843	**BTU/minute**	**Watt**	0.0568

(continued on next page)

TWO-WAY CONVERSION TABLE

To Convert from B to C, Multiply B x A:			To Convert from C to B, Multiply C x D:
A	**B**	**C**	**D**
4.1868	Calorie	Joule	0.238846
0.0328084	Centimeter	Foot	30.48
0.3937	Centimeter	Inch	2.54
0.00001	Centimeter	Kilometer	100000
0.01	Centimeter	Meter	100
6.2137×10^{-6}	Centimeter	Mile	160934.4
10	Centimeter	Millimeter	0.1
0.010936	Centimeter	Yard	91.44
7.85398×10^{-7}	Circular mil	Sq. inch	1.273239×10^{6}
0.000507	Circular mil	Sq. millimeter	1973.525
0.06102374	Cubic centimeter	Cubic inch	16.387065
0.028317	Cubic foot	Cubic meter	35.31467
1.0197×10^{-3}	Dyne	Gram force	980.665
1×10^{-5}	Dyne	Newton	100000
1	Dyne centimeter	Erg	1
7.376×10^{-8}	Erg	Foot pound force	1.355818×10^{7}
2.777×10^{-14}	Erg	Kilowatt hour	3.6×10^{13}
1.0×10^{-7}	Erg/second	Watt	1.0×10^{7}
12	Foot	Inch	0.0833
3.048×10^{-4}	Foot	Kilometer	3280.84
0.3048	Foot	Meter	3.28084
1.894×10^{-4}	Foot	Mile	5280
304.8	Foot	Millimeter	0.00328
0.333	Foot	Yard	3
10.7639	Foot candle	Lux	0.0929
0.882671	Foot of H_2O	Inch of Hg	1.13292
5.0505×10^{-7}	Foot pound force	Horsepower hour	1.98×10^{6}
1.35582	Foot pound force	Joule	0.737562
3.76616×10^{-7}	Foot pound force	Kilowatt hour	2.655223×10^{6}
3.76616×10^{-4}	Foot pound force	Watt hour	2655.22
3.76616×10^{-7}	Foot pound force/hour	Kilowatt	2.6552×10^{6}
3.0303×10^{-5}	Foot pound force/minute	Horsepower	33000

TWO-WAY CONVERSION TABLE

To Convert from B to C, Multiply B x A:			To Convert from C to B, Multiply C x D:
A	**B**	**C**	**D**
2.2597×10^{-5}	Foot pnd. force/minute	Kilowatt	44253.7
0.022597	Foot pnd. force/minute	Watt	44.2537
1.81818×10^{-3}	Foot pnd. force/second	Horsepower	550
1.355818×10^{-3}	Foot pnd. force/second	Kilowatt	737.562
0.7457	Horsepower	Kilowatt	1.34102
745.7	Horsepower	Watt	0.00134
0.0022046	Gram	Pound mass	453.592
2.54×10^{-5}	Inch	Kilometer	39370
0.0254	Inch	Meter	39.37
1.578×10^{-5}	Inch	Mile	63360
25.4	Inch	Millimeter	0.03937
0.0278	Inch	Yard	36
0.07355	Inch of H_2O	Inch of Hg	13.5951
2.7777×10^{-7}	Joule	Kilowatt hour	3.6×10^{6}
2.7777×10^{-4}	Joule	Watt hour	3600
1	Joule	Watt second	1
1000	Kilometer	Meter	0.001
0.62137	Kilometer	Mile	1.609344
1000000	Kilometer	Millimeter	0.000001
1093.61	Kilometer	Yard	9.144×10^{-4}
0.000621	Meter	Mile	1609.344
1000	Meter	Millimeter	0.001
1.0936	Meter	Yard	0.9144
1609344	Mile	Millimeter	6.2137×10^{-7}
1760	Mile	Yard	5.681×10^{-4}
1.0936×10^{-3}	Millimeter	Yard	914.4
0.224809	Newton	Pound force	4.44822
0.03108	Pound	Slug	32.174
0.0005	Pound	Ton (short)	2000
0.155	Sq. centimeter	Sq. inch	6.4516
0.092903	Sq. foot	Sq. meter	10.76391
0.386102	Sq. kilometer	Sq. mile	2.589988

METALS

Metal	Symb.	Spec. Grav.	Melt Point °C	Melt Point °F	Elec. Cond. % Copper	Pounds Cu Feet
Aluminum	Al	2.71	660	1220	64.9	.0978
Antimony	Sb	6.62	630	1167	4.42	.2390
Arsenic	As	5.73	–	–	4.9	.2070
Beryllium	Be	1.83	1280	2336	9.32	.0660
Bismuth	Bi	9.80	271	520	1.50	.3540
Brass (70-30)		8.51	900	1652	28.0	.3070
Bronze (5% SN)		8.87	1000	1832	18.0	.3200
Cadmium	Cd	8.65	321	610	22.7	.3120
Calcium	Ca	1.55	850	1562	50.1	.0560
Cobalt	Co	8.90	1495	2723	17.8	.3210
Copper	Cu					
Rolled		8.89	1083	1981	100.0	.3210
Tubing		8.95	–	–	100.0	.3230
Gold	Au	19.30	1063	1945	71.2	.6970
Graphite		2.25	3500	6332	10^{-3}	.0812
Indium	In	7.30	156	311	20.6	.2640
Iridium	Ir	22.40	2450	4442	32.5	.8090
Iron	Fe	7.20	1200–1400	2192–2552	17.6	.2600
Malleable		7.20	1500–1600	2732–2912	10	.2600
Wrought		7.70	1500–1600	2732–2912	10	.2780
Lead	Pb	11.40	327	621	8.35	.4120
Magnesium	Mg	1.74	651	1204	38.7	.0628

METALS

Metal	Symb.	Spec. Grav.	Melt Point °C	Melt Point °F	Elec. Cond. % Copper	Pounds Cu Feet
Manganese	Mn	7.20	1245	2273	0.9	.2600
Mercury	Hg	13.65	–38.9	–37.7	1.80	.4930
Molybdenum	Mo	10.20	2620	4748	36.1	.3680
Monel (63–37)		8.87	1300	2372	3.0	.3200
Nickel	Ni	8.90	1452	2646	25.0	.3210
Phosphorous	P	1.82	44.1	111.4	10^{-17}	.0657
Platinum	Pt	21.46	1773	3221	17.5	.7750
Potassium	K	0.860	62.3	144.1	28	.0310
Selenium	Se	4.81	220	428	14.4	.1740
Silicon	Si	2.40	1420	2588	10^{-5}	.0866
Silver	Ag	10.50	960	1760	106	.3790
Steel (Carbon)		7.84	1330–1380	2436–2516	10	.2830
Stainless						
(18-8)		7.92	1500	2732	2.5	.2860
(13-CR)		7.78	1520	2768	3.5	.2810
Tantalum	Ta	16.60	2900	5414	13.9	.599
Tellurium	Te	6.20	450	846	10^{-5}	.224
Thorium	Th	11.70	1845	3353	9.10	.422
Tin	Sn	7.30	232	449	15.00	.264
Titanium	Ti	4.50	1800	3272	2.10	.162
Tungsten	W	19.30	3410	–	31.50	.697
Uranium	U	18.70	1130	2066	2.80	.675
Vanadium	V	5.96	1710	3110	6.63	.215
Zinc	Zn	7.14	419	786	29.10	.258
Zirconium	Zr	6.40	1700	3092	4.20	.231

METALS

Specific Resistance (K)

The specific resistance (K) of a material is the resistance offered by a wire of this material that is 1 foot long with a diameter of 1 mil.

Material	K	Material	K
Brass	43.0	Aluminum	17.0
Constantan	295	Monel	253
Copper	10.8	Nichrome	600
German silver 18%	200	Nickel	947
Gold	14.7	Tantalum	93.3
Iron (pure)	60.0	Tin	69.0
Magnesium	276	Tungsten	34.0
Manganin	265	Silver	9.7

Note: 1. The resistance of a wire is directly proportional to the specific resistance of the material.

2. "K" = Specific Resistance

3. Resistance varies with temperature. See *NEC* Chapter 9, Table 8, Notes.

CENTIGRADE AND FAHRENHEIT THERMOMETER SCALES

°C	°F	°C	°F	°C	°F	°C	°F
0	32						
1	33.8	26	78.8	51	123.8	76	168.8
2	35.6	27	80.6	52	125.6	77	170.6
3	37.4	28	82.4	53	127.4	78	172.4
4	39.2	29	84.2	54	129.2	79	174.2
5	41	30	86	55	131	80	176
6	42.8	31	87.8	56	132.8	81	177.8
7	44.6	32	89.6	57	134.6	82	179.6
8	46.4	33	91.4	58	136.4	83	181.4
9	48.2	34	93.2	59	138.2	84	183.2
10	50	35	95	60	140	85	185
11	51.8	36	96.8	61	141.8	86	186.8
12	53.6	37	98.6	62	143.6	87	188.6
13	55.4	38	100.4	63	145.4	88	190.4
14	57.2	39	102.2	64	147.2	89	192.2
15	59	40	104	65	149	90	194
16	60.8	41	105.8	66	150.8	91	195.8
17	62.6	42	107.6	67	152.6	92	197.6
18	64.4	43	109.4	68	154.4	93	199.4
19	66.2	44	111.2	69	156.2	94	201.2
20	68	45	113	70	158	95	203
21	69.8	46	114.8	71	159.8	96	204.8
22	71.6	47	116.6	72	161.6	97	206.6
23	73.4	48	118.4	73	163.4	98	208.4
24	75.2	49	120.2	74	165.2	99	210.2
25	77	50	122	75	167	100	212

1. Temp. °C = $\frac{5}{9}$ x (Temp. °F – 32)

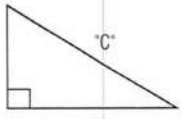
2. Temp. °F = ($\frac{9}{5}$ x Temp. °C) + 32

3. Ambient temperature is the temperature of the surrounding cooling medium.

4. Rated temperature rise is the permissible rise in temperature above ambient when operating under load.

USEFUL MATH FORMULAS

Right triangle



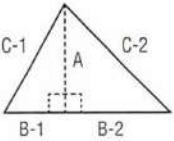
$A = \sqrt{C^2 - B^2}$

$B = \sqrt{C^2 - A^2}$

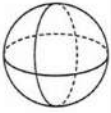
$C = \sqrt{A^2 + B^2}$

Area = 0.5 x A^B

Oblique triangle

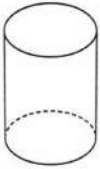


Solve as two right triangles



Sphere

Surface Area = D^2 x 3.1416
Volume = D^3 x 0.5236

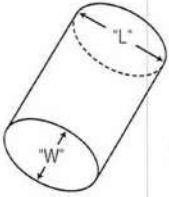


Cylindrical

Volume =
Area of end
x height

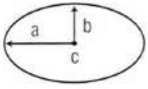
Cone

Volume =
Area of end x height ÷ 3



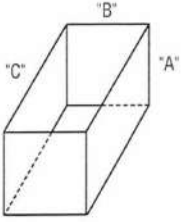
Elliptical

Solve the same
as cylindrical



Ellipse

Area = a x b x 3.1416
(assuming C is center)



Rectangular prism

Volume = A x B x C
Area = 2(AB + AC + BC)

THE CIRCLE

Definition: A closed curve in a plane having every point an equal distance from a fixed point called the center.

Circumference:	The distance around a circle
Diameter:	The distance across a circle through the center
Radius:	The distance from the center to the edge of a circle
ARC:	A part of the circumference
Chord:	A straight line connecting the ends of an arc
Segment:	An area bounded by an arc and a chord
Sector:	A part of a circle enclosed by two radii and the arc that they cut off (like a slice of pie)

Circumference of a Circle = 3.1416 x 2 x radius

Area of a Circle = 3.1416 x radius^2

ARC Length = Degrees in arc x radius x 0.01745

Radius Length = One-half length of diameter

Sector Area = One-half length of arc x radius

Chord Length = $2\sqrt{A \times B}$

Segment Area = Sector area minus triangle area

Note:

3.1416 x 2 x R = 360°,
or 0.0087266 x 2 x R = 1°, or
0.01745 x R = 1°

This gives us the arc formula.

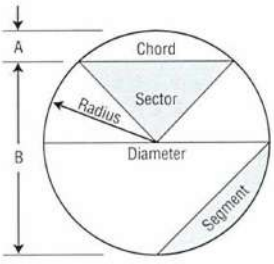
Degrees x Radius x 0.01745 = Developed Length

Example:

For a 90° conduit bend, having a radius of 17.25":

90 x 17.25" x 0.01745 = Developed Length

27.09" = Developed Length



FRACTIONS

Definitions

A. A fraction is a quantity less than a unit.

B. A numerator is the term of a fraction indicating how many of the parts of a unit are to be taken. In a common fraction, it appears above or to the left of the line.

C. A denominator is the term of a fraction indicating the number of equal parts into which the unit is divided. In a common fraction, it appears below or to the right of the line.

D. ***Examples:***

(1.) $\frac{1}{2}$ (1 → Numerator, 2 → Denominator) = Fraction

(2.) Numerator → ½ ← Denominator

To Add or Subtract

To solve: $1/2 - 2/3 + 3/4 - 5/6 + 7/12 = ?$

A. Determine the lowest common denominator that each of the denominators 2, 3, 4, 6, and 12 will divide into an even number of times.

The lowest common denominator is 12.

B. Work one fraction at a time using the formula:

$$\frac{\text{Common Denominator}}{\text{Denominator of Fraction}} \times \text{Numerator of Fraction}$$

(1.) $12/2 \times 1 = 6 \times 1 = 6$
(2.) $12/3 \times 2 = 4 \times 2 = 8$
(3.) $12/4 \times 3 = 3 \times 3 = 9$
(4.) $12/6 \times 5 = 2 \times 5 = 10$
(5.) $7/12$ remains $7/12$

$1/2$ becomes $6/12$
$2/3$ becomes $8/12$
$3/4$ becomes $9/12$
$5/6$ becomes $10/12$

FRACTIONS

To Add or Subtract (*continued*)

C. We can now convert the problem from its original form to its new form using 12 as the common denominator.

$1/2 - 2/3 + 3/4 - 5/6 + 7/12$ = Original form

$\frac{6 - 8 + 9 - 10 + 7}{12}$ = Present form

$\frac{4}{12} = \frac{1}{3}$ Reduced to lowest form

D. To convert fractions to decimal form, simply divide the numerator of the fraction by the denominator of the fraction.

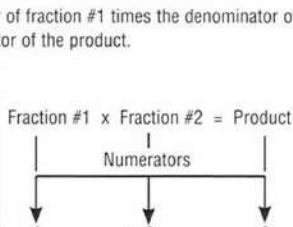
Example: $\frac{1}{3}$ = 1 Divided by 3 = 0.333

To Multiply

A. The numerator of fraction #1 times the numerator of fraction #2 is equal to the numerator of the product.

B. The denominator of fraction #1 times the denominator of fraction #2 is equal to the denominator of the product.

C. ***Example:***



Note: To change 3/8 to decimal form, divide 3 by 8 = 0.375

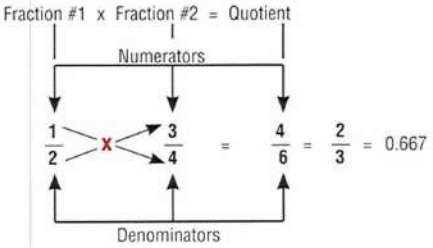
FRACTIONS

To Divide

A. The numerator of fraction #1 times the denominator of fraction #2 is equal to the numerator of the quotient.

B. The denominator of fraction #1 times the numerator of fraction #2 is equal to the denominator of the quotient.

C. ***Example:*** $\frac{1}{2} \div \frac{3}{4}$



D. An alternate method for dividing by a fraction is to multiply by the reciprocal of the divisor (the second fraction in a division problem).

E. ***Example:*** $\frac{1}{2} \div \frac{3}{4}$

The reciprocal of $\frac{3}{4}$ is $\frac{4}{3}$

so, $\frac{1}{2} \div \frac{3}{4} = \frac{1}{2} \times \frac{4}{3} = \frac{4}{6} = \frac{2}{3} = 0.667$

EQUATIONS

The word "Equation" means equal or the same as.

Example: $2 \times 10 = 4 \times 5$

$20 = 20$

Rules

A. The same number may be added to both sides of an equation without changing its values.

Example: $(2 \times 10) + 3 = (4 \times 5) + 3$

$23 = 23$

B. The same number may be subtracted from both sides of an equation without changing its values.

Example: $(2 \times 10) - 3 = (4 \times 5) - 3$

$17 = 17$

C. Both sides of an equation may be divided by the same number without changing its values.

Example: $\frac{2 \times 10}{20} = \frac{4 \times 5}{20}$

$1 = 1$

D. Both sides of an equation may be multiplied by the same number without changing its values.

Example: $3 \times (2 \times 10) = 3 \times (4 \times 5)$

$60 = 60$

E. Transposition:

The process of moving a quantity from one side of an equation to the other side of an equation by changing its sign of operation.

1. A term may be transposed if its sign is changed from plus (+) to minus (–), or from minus (–) to plus (+).

Example: $X + 5 = 25$

$X + 5 - 5 = 25 - 5$

$X = 20$

EQUATIONS

E. **Transposition *(continued)*:**

2. **A multiplier may be removed from one side of an equation by making it a divisor on the other side; or a divisor may be removed from one side of an equation by making it a multiplier on the other side.**

Example: Multiplier from one side of equation (4) becomes divisor on other side.

$4X = 40$ becomes $X = \frac{40}{4} = 10$

Example: Divisor from one side of equation becomes multiplier on other side.

$\frac{X}{4} = 10$ becomes $X = 10 \times 4$

Signs

A. **Addition** of numbers with *different* signs:

1. **Rule: Use the sign of the larger and subtract.**

Example:

$$\begin{array}{r} +3 \\ +\,-2 \\ \hline +1 \end{array} \qquad \begin{array}{r} -2 \\ +\,+3 \\ \hline +1 \end{array}$$

B. **Addition** of numbers with the *same* signs:

2. **Rule: Use the common sign and add.**

Example:

$$\begin{array}{r} +3 \\ +\,+2 \\ \hline +5 \end{array} \qquad \begin{array}{r} -3 \\ +\,-2 \\ \hline -5 \end{array}$$

C. **Subtraction** of numbers with *different* signs:

3. **Rule: Change the sign of the subtrahend (the second number in a subtraction problem) and proceed as in addition.**

Example:

$$\begin{array}{r} +3 \\ -\,-2 \\ \hline \end{array} = \begin{array}{r} +3 \\ +\,+2 \\ \hline +5 \end{array} \qquad \begin{array}{r} -2 \\ -\,+3 \\ \hline \end{array} = \begin{array}{r} -2 \\ +\,-3 \\ \hline -5 \end{array}$$

EQUATIONS

Signs

D. **Subtraction** of numbers with the *same* signs:

4. **Rule: Change the sign of the subtrahend (the second number in a subtraction problem) and proceed as in addition.**

Example:

$$\begin{array}{r} +3 \\ -\,+2 \\ \hline \end{array} = \begin{array}{r} +3 \\ +\,-2 \\ \hline +1 \end{array} \qquad \begin{array}{r} -3 \\ -\,-2 \\ \hline \end{array} = \begin{array}{r} -3 \\ +\,+2 \\ \hline -1 \end{array}$$

E. **Multiplication:**

5. **Rule: The product of any two numbers having <u>like</u> signs is <u>positive</u>. The product of any two numbers having <u>unlike</u> signs is <u>negative</u>.**

Example: $(+3) \times (-2) = -6$
$(-3) \times (+2) = -6$
$(+3) \times (+2) = +6$
$(-3) \times (-2) = +6$

F. **Division:**

6. **Rule: If the divisor and the dividend have <u>like</u> signs, the sign of the quotient is <u>positive</u>. If the divisor and dividend have <u>unlike</u> signs, the sign of the quotient is <u>negative</u>.**

Example:

$\frac{+6}{-2} = -3$ $\qquad$ $\frac{+6}{+2} = +3$

$\frac{-6}{+2} = -3$ $\qquad$ $\frac{-6}{-2} = +3$

NATURAL TRIGONOMETRIC FUNCTIONS

Angle	Sine	Cosine	Tangent	Cotangent	Secant	Cosecant	
0	.0000	1.0000	.0000		1.0000		90
1	.0175	.9998	.0175	57.2900	1.0002	57.2987	89
2	.0349	.9994	.0349	28.6363	1.0006	28.6537	88
3	.0523	.9986	.0524	19.0811	1.0014	19.1073	87
4	.0698	.9976	.0699	14.3007	1.0024	14.3356	86
5	.0872	.9962	.0875	11.4301	1.0038	11.4737	85
6	.1045	.9945	.1051	9.5144	1.0055	9.5668	84
7	.1219	.9925	.1228	8.1443	1.0075	8.2055	83
8	.1392	.9903	.1405	7.1154	1.0098	7.1853	82
9	.1564	.9877	.1584	6.3138	1.0125	6.3925	81
10	.1736	.9848	.1763	5.6713	1.0154	5.7588	80
11	.1908	.9816	.1944	5.1446	1.0187	5.2408	79
12	.2079	.9781	.2126	4.7046	1.0223	4.8097	78
13	.2250	.9744	.2309	4.3315	1.0263	4.4454	77
14	.2419	.9703	.2493	4.0108	1.0306	4.1336	76
15	.2588	.9659	.2679	3.7321	1.0353	3.8637	75
16	.2756	.9613	.2867	3.4874	1.0403	3.6280	74
17	.2924	.9563	.3057	3.2709	1.0457	3.4203	73
18	.3090	.9511	.3249	3.0777	1.0515	3.2361	72
19	.3256	.9455	.3443	2.9042	1.0576	3.0716	71
20	.3420	.9397	.3640	2.7475	1.0642	2.9238	70
21	.3584	.9336	.3839	2.6051	1.0711	2.7904	69
22	.3746	.9272	.4040	2.4751	1.0785	2.6695	68
23	.3907	.9205	.4245	2.3559	1.0864	2.5593	67
24	.4067	.9135	.4452	2.2460	1.0946	2.4586	66
25	.4226	.9063	.4663	2.1445	1.1034	2.3662	65
26	.4384	.8988	.4877	2.0503	1.1126	2.2812	64
27	.4540	.8910	.5095	1.9626	1.1223	2.2027	63
	Cosine	Sine	Cotangt.	Tangent	Cosecant	Secant	Angle

(*continued on next page*)

NATURAL TRIGONOMETRIC FUNCTIONS

Angle	Sine	Cosine	Tangent	Cotangent	Secant	Cosecant	
28	.4695	.8829	.5317	1.8807	1.1326	2.1301	62
29	.4848	.8746	.5543	1.8040	1.1434	2.0627	61
30	.5000	.8660	.5774	1.7321	1.1547	2.0000	60
31	.5150	.8572	.6009	1.6643	1.1666	1.9416	59
32	.5299	.8480	.6249	1.6003	1.1792	1.8871	58
33	.5446	.8387	.6494	1.5399	1.1924	1.8361	57
34	.5592	.8290	.6745	1.4826	1.2062	1.7883	56
35	.5736	.8192	.7002	1.4281	1.2208	1.7434	55
36	.5878	.8090	.7265	1.3764	1.2361	1.7013	54
37	.6018	.7986	.7536	1.3270	1.2521	1.6616	53
38	.6157	.7880	.7813	1.2799	1.2690	1.6243	52
39	.6293	.7771	.8098	1.2349	1.2868	1.5890	51
40	.6428	.7660	.8391	1.1918	1.3054	1.5557	50
41	.6561	.7547	.8693	1.1504	1.3250	1.5243	49
42	.6691	.7431	.9004	1.1106	1.3456	1.4945	48
43	.6820	.7314	.9325	1.0724	1.3673	1.4663	47
44	.6947	.7193	.9657	1.0355	1.3902	1.4396	46
45	.7071	.7071	1.0000	1.0000	1.4142	1.4142	45
	Cosine	**Sine**	**Cotangt.**	**Tangent**	**Cosecant**	**Secant**	**Angle**

Note: For angles 0–45, use top row and left column.

For angles 45–90, use bottom row and right column.

TRIGONOMETRY

Trigonometry is the mathematics dealing with the relations of sides and angles of triangles.

A **triangle** is a figure enclosed by three straight sides. The sum of the three angles is 180°. All triangles have six parts: three angles and three sides opposite the angles.

Right triangles are triangles that have one angle of 90° and two angles of less than 90°.

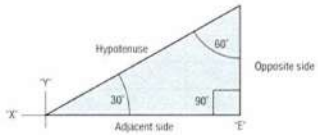
To help you remember the six trigonometric functions, memorize:

"Oh Hell Another Hour of Andy"

$$\text{Sine} \quad \Theta = \frac{\text{(Oh) Opposite side}}{\text{Hypotenuse (Hell)}}$$

$$\text{Cosine} \quad \Theta = \frac{\text{(Another) Adjacent side}}{\text{Hypotenuse (Hour)}}$$

$$\text{Tangent} \quad \Theta = \frac{\text{(Of) Opposite side}}{\text{Adjacent side (Andy)}}$$



Now, use backward: **"Andy of Hour Another Hell Oh"**

$$\text{Cotangent} \quad \theta = \frac{\text{(Andy) Adjacent side}}{\text{Opposite side (Of)}}$$

$$\text{Secant} \quad \theta = \frac{\text{(Hour) Hypotenuse}}{\text{Adjacent side (Another)}}$$

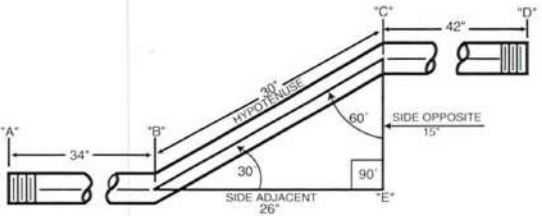
$$\text{Cosecant} \quad \theta = \frac{\text{(Hell) Hypotenuse}}{\text{Opposite side (Oh)}}$$

Always place the angle to be solved at the vertex (where "X" and "Y" cross).

Note:

θ = Theta = Any Angle

BENDING OFFSETS WITH TRIGONOMETRY



The Cosecant of the Angle Times the Offset Desired Is Equal to the Distance Between the Centers of the Bends.

Example:

To make a fifteen inch (15") offset, using thirty (30) degree bends:

1. Use Trig. Table (pages 158–159) to find the Cosecant of a thirty (30) degree angle. We find it to be two (2).
2. Multiply two (2) times the offset desired, which is fifteen (15) inches to determine the distance between bend "B" and bend "C". The answer is thirty (30) inches.

To mark the conduit for bending:

1. Measure from end of Conduit "A" thirty-four (34) inches to center of first bend "B", and mark.
2. Measure from mark "B" thirty (30) inches to center of second bend "C" and mark.
3. Measure from mark "C" forty-two (42) inches to "D", and mark. Cut, ream, and thread conduit before bending.

Rolling Offsets

To determine how much offset is needed to make a rolling offset:

1. Measure vertical required. Use work table (any square will do) and measure from corner this amount and mark.
2. Measure horizontal required. Measure 90° from the vertical line measurement (starting in same corner) and mark.
3. The diagonal distance between these marks will be the amount of offset required.

Note: Shrink is hypotenuse minus the side adjacent.

ONE SHOT BENDS

Shrink constant for angles less than 60° = Angle/120

Example: The shrink constant for 45° is 3/8"

45/120 = 3/8"

Shrink constant for 60° to 90° angles = Angle/100

Example: The shrink constant for 45° is 3/8"

45/100 = 3/8"

Multiplier = (60/Angle) + (Angle/200) – 0.15

Example: The multiplier for 50° is 1.3.

(60/50) + (50/200) – 0.15 = 1.3

The calculation for this multiplier is an error of less than half a percent.

Bend length = (Angle x D)/60

Example: If putting a 40° bend in 3/4" conduit, the bend length is 4".

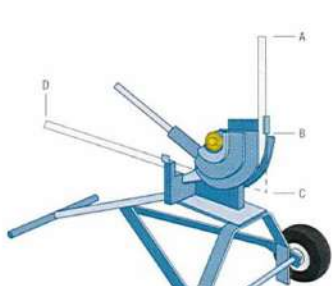
(40 x 6")/60 = 4"

"D" is the deduct for whatever size conduit is being run. This formula works for any angle between 0° and 90°.

Note: With these formulas, the entire run in pieces (straight and curved) can be seen, including exactly where each piece starts and where it ends. This allows the bender direction (hook facing east or west) to be chosen at each point in the run, and bend marks can be laid out accordingly.

CHICAGO-TYPE BENDERS: 90° BENDING

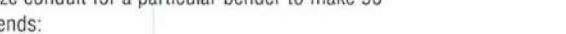
"A" to "C" = Stub-Up
"C" to "D" = Tail
"C" = Back of Stub-Up
"C" = Bottom of Conduit



Note:
There are many variations of this type bender, but most manufacturers offer two sizes.
The *small* size shoe takes 1/2", 3/4", and 1" conduit.
The *large* size shoe takes 1¼" and 1½" conduit.

To determine the "take-up" and "shrink" of each size conduit for a particular bender to make 90° bends:

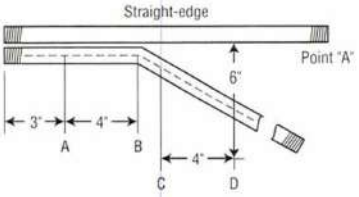
1. Use a straight piece of scrap conduit.
2. Measure exact length of scrap conduit, "A" to "D".



3. Place conduit in bender. Mark at edge of shoe, "B".
4. Level conduit. Bend ninety, and count number of pumps. Be sure to keep notes on each size conduit used.
5. After bending ninety:
   A. Distance between "B" and "C" is the take-up.
   B. Original measurement of the scrap piece of conduit subtracted from (distance "A" to "C" plus distance "C" to "D") is the shrink.

Note: Both time and energy will be saved if conduit can be cut, reamed, and threaded before bending. The same method can be used on hydraulic benders.

CHICAGO-TYPE BENDERS: OFFSETS



Chicago-Type Bender

Example:

To bend a 6" offset:

1. Make a mark 3" from conduit end. Place conduit in bender with mark at outside edge of jaw.
2. Make three full pumps, making sure handle goes all the way down to the stop.
3. Remove conduit from bender and place alongside straight-edge.
4. Measure 6" from straight-edge to center of conduit. Mark point "D". Use square for accuracy.
5. Mark center of conduit from both directions through bend as shown by broken line. Where lines intersect is point "B".
6. Measure from "A" to "B" to determine distance from "D" to "C". Mark "C" and place conduit in bender with mark at outside edge of jaw, and with the kick pointing down. Use a level to prevent dogging conduit.
7. Make three full pumps, making sure handle goes all the way down to the stop.

Note: 1. There are several methods of bending rigid conduit with a Chicago-type bender, and any method that gets the job done in a minimal amount of time with craftsmanship is acceptable.
2. Whatever method is used, quality will improve with experience.

MULTI-SHOT: 90° CONDUIT BENDING

Problem:

A. To measure, thread, cut, and ream conduit before bending.

B. To accurately bend conduit to the desired height of the stub-up (H) and to the desired length of the tail (L).

Given:

A. Size of conduit = 2"

B. Space between conduit (center to center) = 6"

C. Height of stub-up = 36"

D. Length of tail = 48"

Solution:

A. To Determine Radius (R):

Conduit #1 (inside conduit) will use the minimum radius unless otherwise specified. The minimum radius is eight times the size of the conduit. (See page 167).

Radius of Conduit #1 = 8 x 2" + 1.25" = 17.25"

Radius of Conduit #2 = RADIUS #1 + 6" = 23.25"

Radius of Conduit #3 = RADIUS #2 + 6" = 29.25"

B. To Determine Developed Length (DL):

Radius x 1.57 = DL

DL of Conduit #1 = R x 1.57 = 17.25" x 1.57 = 27"

DL of Conduit #2 = R x 1.57 = 23.25" x 1.57 = 36.5"

DL of Conduit #3 = R x 1.57 = 29.25" x 1.57 = 46"

C. To Determine Length of Nipple:

Length of Nipple, Conduit #1 = L + H + DL − 2R
= 48" + 36" + 27" − 34.5"
= 76.5"

Length of Nipple, Conduit #2 = L + H + DL − 2R
= 54" + 42" + 36.5" − 46.5"
= 86"

Length of Nipple, Conduit #3 = L + H + DL − 2R
= 60" + 48" + 46" − 58.5"
= 95.5"

Notes: 1. For 90° bends, shrink = 2R − DL

2. For offset bends, shrink = Hypotenuse − Side Adjacent

MULTI-SHOT: 90° CONDUIT BENDING

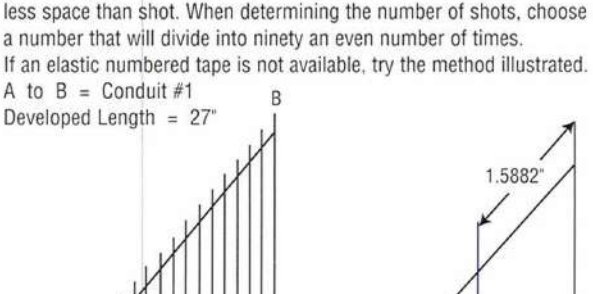
Layout and Bending:

A. To locate point "B", measure from point "A", the length of the stub-up minus the radius. On all three conduit, point "B" will be 18.75" from point "A". (See page 167.)

B. To locate point "C", measure from point "D", the length minus the radius, (see page 164). On all three conduit, point "C" will be 30.75" from point "D". (See page 167.)

C. Divide the developed length (point "B" to point "C") into equal spaces. Spaces should not be more than 1.75" to prevent wrinkling of the conduit. On Conduit #1, seventeen spaces of 1.5882" each would give us eighteen shots of 5° each. Remember there is always one less space than shot. When determining the number of shots, choose a number that will divide into ninety an even number of times.

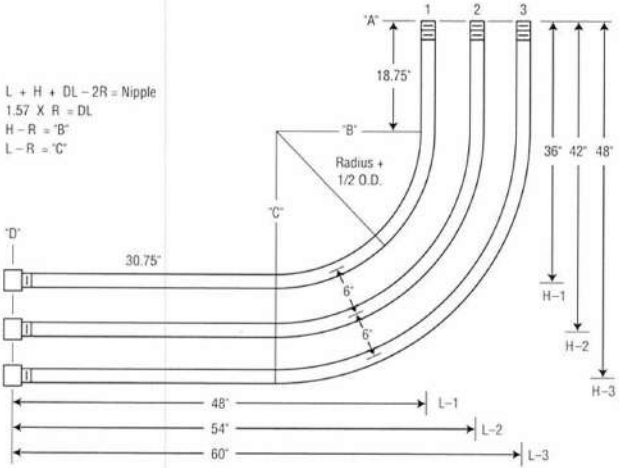
D. If an elastic numbered tape is not available, try the method illustrated.



A to C = 17 1" spaces
A to B = 17 1.5882" spaces
C = table or plywood corner

Measure from Point "C" (table corner) 17 inches along table edge to Point "A" and mark. Place end of rule at Point "A". Point "B" will be located where 27" mark meets table edge B–C. Mark on board, then transfer to conduit.

MULTI-SHOT: 90° CONDUIT BENDING



To Locate Point "B"					To Locate Point "C"				
H#1	-	Radius #1	=	"B"	L#1	-	Radius #1	=	"C"
36"	-	17.25"	=	"B"	48"	-	17.25"	=	"C"
		18.75"	=	"B"			30.75"	=	"C"
H#2	-	Radius #2	=	"B"	L#2	-	Radius #2	=	"C"
42"	-	23.25"	=	"B"	54"	-	23.25"	=	"C"
		18.75"	=	"B"			30.75"	=	"C"
H#3	-	Radius #3	=	"B"	L#3	-	Radius #3	=	"C"
48"	-	29.25"	=	"B"	60"	-	29.25"	=	"C"
		18.75"	=	"B"			30.75"	=	"C"

Points "B" and "C" are the same distance from the end on all three conduits.

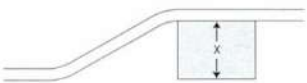
OFFSET BENDS

EMT: Using Hand Bender

An offset bend is used to change the level, or plane, of the conduit. This is usually necessitated by the presence of an obstruction in the original conduit path.

Step One:

Determine the offset depth (X).

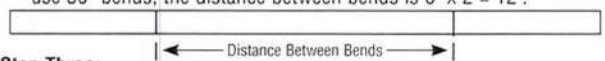


Step Two:

Multiply the offset depth X the multiplier for the degree of bend used to determine the distance between bends.

Angle		Multiplier
10° x 10°	=	6
22½° x 22½°	=	2.6
30° x 30°	=	2
45° x 45°	=	1.4
60° x 60°	=	1.2

Example: If the offset depth required (X) is 6", and you intend to use 30° bends, the distance between bends is 6" x 2 = 12".

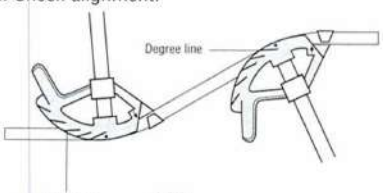


Step Three:

Mark at the appropriate points, align the arrow on the bender with the first mark, and bend to desired degree by aligning EMT with chosen degree line on bender.

Step Four:

Slide down the EMT, align the arrow with the second mark, and bend to the same degree line. Be sure to note the orientation of the bender head. Check alignment.



90° BENDS

EMT: Using Hand Bender

The stub-up is the most common bend.

Step One:

Determine the height of the stub-up required and mark on EMT.

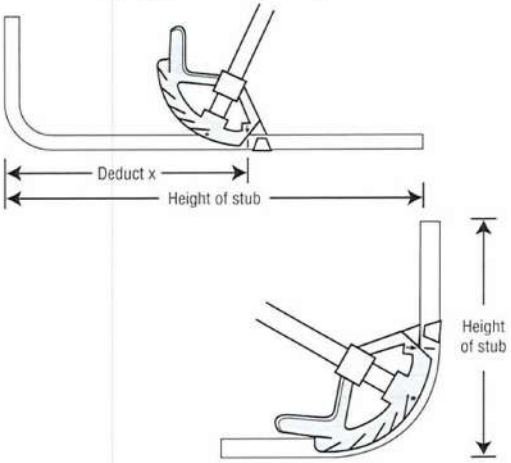
Step Two:

Find the "Deduct" or "Take-up" amount from the Take-Up Chart. Subtract the take-up amount from the stub height and mark the EMT that distance from the end.

Step Three:

Align the arrow on bender with the last mark made on the EMT, and bend to the 90° mark on the bender.

Description		Take-Up
½" EMT	=	5"
¾" EMT	=	6"
1" EMT	=	8"
1¼" EMT	=	11"



BACK-TO-BACK BENDS

EMT: Using Hand Bender

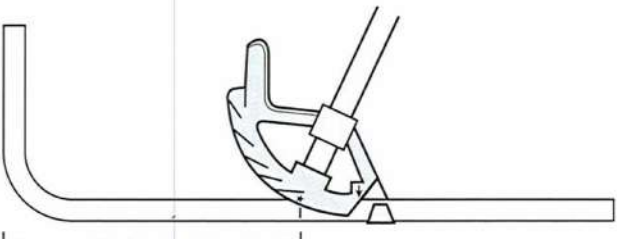
A back-to-back bend results in a "U" shape in a length of conduit. It's used for a conduit that runs along the floor or ceiling and turns up or down a wall.

Step One:

After the first 90° bend is made, determine the back-to-back length and mark on EMT.

Step Two:

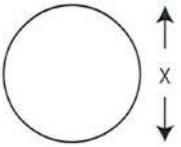
Align this back-to-back mark with the star mark on the bender, and bend to 90°.



THREE-POINT SADDLE BENDS

EMT: Using Hand Bender

The 3-point saddle bend is used when encountering an obstacle (usually another pipe).

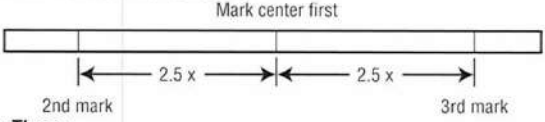


Step One:

Measure the height of the obstruction. Mark the center point on EMT.

Step Two:

Multiply the height of the obstruction by 2.5 and mark this distance on each side of the center mark.



Step Three:

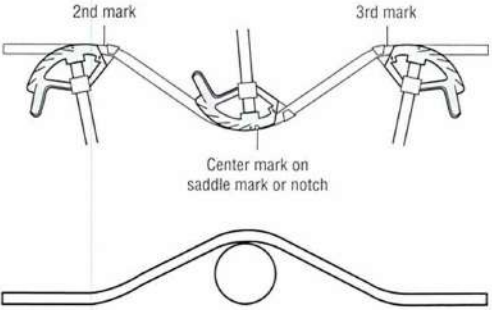
Place the center mark on the saddle mark or notch. Bend to 45°.

Step Four:

Bend the second mark to 22½° angle at arrow.

Step Five:

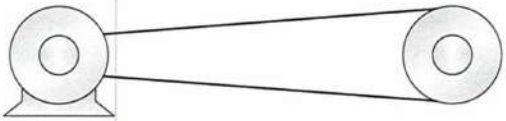
Bend the third mark to 22½° angle at arrow. Be aware of the orientation of the EMT on all bends. Check alignment.



PULLEY CALCULATIONS

The most common configuration consists of a motor with a pulley attached to its shaft, connected by a belt to a second pulley. The motor pulley is referred to as the **Driving Pulley**. The second pulley is called the **Driven Pulley**. The speed at which the Driven Pulley turns is determined by the speed at which the Driving Pulley turns as well as the diameters of both pulleys. The following formulas may be used to determine the relationships between the motor, pulley diameters, and pulley speeds.

D = Diameter of Driving Pulley
d¹ = Diameter of Driven Pulley
S = Speed of Driving Pulley (revolutions per minute)
s¹ = Speed of Driven Pulley (revolutions per minute)



- *To determine the speed of the Driven Pulley (Driven RPM):*

$$s^1 = \frac{D \times S}{d^1} \quad \text{or} \quad \text{Driven RPM} = \frac{\text{Driving Pulley Dia.} \times \text{Driving RPM}}{\text{Driven Pulley Dia.}}$$

- *To determine the speed of the Driving Pulley (Driving RPM):*

$$S = \frac{d^1 \times s^1}{D} \quad \text{or} \quad \text{Driving RPM} = \frac{\text{Driven Pulley Dia.} \times \text{Driven RPM}}{\text{Driving Pulley Dia.}}$$

- *To determine the diameter of the Driven Pulley (Driven Dia.):*

$$d^1 = \frac{D \times S}{s^1} \quad \text{or} \quad \text{Driven Dia.} = \frac{\text{Driving Pulley Dia.} \times \text{Driving RPM}}{\text{Driven RPM}}$$

- *To determine the diameter of the Driving Pulley (Driving Dia.):*

$$D = \frac{d^1 \times s^1}{S} \quad \text{or} \quad \text{Driving Dia.} = \frac{\text{Driven Pulley Dia.} \times \text{Driven RPM}}{\text{Driving RPM}}$$

USEFUL KNOTS

Bowline

Running bowline

Bowline on the bight

Clove hitch

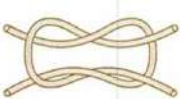
Sheep shank

Rolling hitch

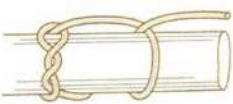
Single blackwall hitch

Catspaw

Double blackwall hitch



Square knot



Timber hitch with half hitch

Single sheet bend

HAND SIGNALS

Stop

Dog
everything

Emergency
stop

Travel

Travel both tracks
(crawler cranes only)

Travel
one track
(crawlers)

Retract
boom

Extend
boom

Swing
boom

HAND SIGNALS

Raise load

Lower load

Main hoist

Move slowly

Raise boom and lower load (flex fingers)

Lower boom and raise load (flex fingers)

Use whip line

Boom up

Boom down

ELECTRICAL SAFETY DEFINITIONS

Note: Some NFPA 70E *definitions include informational notes, which are shown below. Comments shown in italics under some definitions are additional explanations that do not appear in* NFPA 70E.

Arc-Flash Hazard: A source of possible injury or damage to health associated with the possible release of energy caused by an electric arc.

Informational Note No. 1: The likelihood of occurrence of an arc flash incident increases when energized electrical conductors or circuit parts are exposed or when they are within equipment in a guarded or enclosed condition, provided a person is interacting with the equipment in such a manner that could cause an electric arc. An arc flash incident is not likely to occur under normal operating conditions when enclosed energized equipment has been properly installed and maintained.

Boundary, Arc Flash: When an arc flash hazard exists, an approach limit from an arc source at which incident energy equals 1.2 cal/cm^2 (5 J/cm^2).

De-energized: Free from any electrical connection to a source of potential difference and from electrical charge; not having a potential different from that of the earth.

Comment: This is a key concept of NFPA 70E. *The safest way to work on electrical conductors and equipment is de-energized. See* Electrically Safe Work Condition.

Electrical Hazard: A dangerous condition such that contact or equipment failure can result in electrical shock, arc-flash burn, thermal burn, or arc-blast injury.

Electrical Safety: Identifying hazards associated with the use of electrical energy and taking precautions to reduce the risk associated with those hazards.

Electrically Safe Work Condition: A state in which an electrical conductor or circuit part has been disconnected from energized parts, locked/tagged in accordance with established standards, tested to verify the absence of voltage, and, if necessary, temporarily grounded for personnel protection.

Reprinted with permission from NFPA 70E®, *Standard for Electrical Safety in the Workplace*, Copyright © 2018, National Fire Protection Association, Quincy, MA 02169. This reprinted material is not the complete and official position of the NFPA or the referenced subject, which is represented only by the standard in its entirety.

ELECTRICAL SAFETY DEFINITIONS

Note: Some NFPA 70E *definitions include informational notes, which are shown below. Comments shown in italics under some definitions are additional explanations that do not appear in* NFPA 70E.

Comment: This is a key concept of NFPA 70E. The safest way to work on electrical conductors and equipment is de-energized. The process of turning off the electricity, verifying that it is off, and ensuring that it stays off while work is performed is called "establishing an electrically safe work condition." Many people call the process of ensuring that the current is removed "lockout/tagout"; however, lockout/tagout is only one step in the process.

Energized: Electrically connected to, or is, a source of voltage.

Incident Energy: The amount of thermal energy impressed on a surface, a certain distance from the source, generated during an electrical arc event. Incident energy is typically expressed in calories per square centimeter (cal/cm^2).

Qualified Person: One who has demonstrated skills and knowledge related to the construction and operation of electrical equipment and installations and has received safety training to identify and avoid the hazards involved.

Comment: A person can be considered qualified with respect to certain equipment and methods but still be unqualified for others.

Working Distance: The distance between a person's face and chest area and a prospective arc source.

Informational Note: Incident energy increases as the distance from the arc source decreases.

Reprinted with permission from NFPA 70E®, *Standard for Electrical Safety in the Workplace*, Copyright © 2018, National Fire Protection Association, Quincy, MA 02169. This reprinted material is not the complete and official position of the NFPA or the referenced subject, which is represented only by the standard in its entirety.

WHO IS RESPONSIBLE FOR ELECTRICAL SAFETY?

NFPA 70E, like OSHA, states that both employers and employees are responsible for preventing injury.

- Employers shall provide safety-related work practices and shall train the employees.
- Employees shall implement the safety-related work practices established.
- Multiple employers often work together on the same construction site or in buildings and similar facilities. Some might be onsite personnel working for the host employer, while others are "outside" personnel such as electrical contractors, mechanical and plumbing contractors, painters, or cleaning crews. Outside personnel working for the host employer are employees of contract employers.
- NFPA 70E requires that when a host employer and contract employer work together within the limited approach boundary or the arc-flash boundary of exposed energized electrical conductors or circuit parts, they must coordinate their safety procedures.
- Where the host employer has knowledge of hazards covered by NFPA 70E that are related to the contract employer's work, there shall be a documented meeting between the host employer and the contract employer.
- Outside contractors often are required to follow the host employer's safety procedures.
- Multiple employers involved in the same project sometimes decide to follow the most stringent set of safety procedures.
- Whichever approach is taken, the decision should be recorded in the safety meeting documentation. In accordance with NFPA 70E, where the host employer has knowledge of hazards covered by 70E that are related to the contract employer's work, there shall be a documented meeting between the host employer and the contract employer.

Reprinted with permission from NFPA 70E®, *Standard for Electrical Safety in the Workplace*, Copyright © 2018, National Fire Protection Association, Quincy, MA 02169. This reprinted material is not the complete and official position of the NFPA or the referenced subject, which is represented only by the standard in its entirety.

LOCKOUT–TAGOUT AND ELECTRICALLY SAFE WORK CONDITION

The term lockout/tagout refers to specific practices and procedures to safeguard employees from the unexpected energization or startup of machinery and equipment, or the release of hazardous energy during service or maintenance activities. OSHA and NFPA 70E address the control of hazardous energy during service or maintenance of machines or equipment.

OSHA's standard for The Control of Hazardous Energy (Lockout/Tagout), found in Title 29 of the Code of Federal Regulations (CFR) Part 1910.147, addresses the practices and procedures necessary to disable machinery or equipment, thereby preventing the release of hazardous energy while employees perform servicing and maintenance activities. Other OSHA standards, such as 29 CFR 1910.269 and 1910.333 also contain energy control provisions.

Article 120 in NFPA 70E contains requirements for lockout/tagout as well as procedures for establishing and verifying an electrically safe work condition.

Establishing and verifying an electrically safe work condition shall include all of the following steps, which shall be performed in the order presented, if feasible:

1. Identify the power sources.
2. Disconnect power sources.
3. If possible, visually verify that power is disconnected.
4. Release stored electrical energy.
5. Release or block stored mechanical energy.
6. Apply lockout/tagout devices.
7. Test for the absence of voltage.
8. Install temporary protective grounding equipment if there is a possibility of induced voltages or stored electrical energy.

Modified from NFPA 70E®, *Standard for Electrical Safety in the Workplace*, Copyright © 2018, National Fire Protection Association, Quincy, MA 02169. This reprinted material is not the complete and official position of the NFPA or the referenced subject, which is represented only by the standard in its entirety.

ELECTRICAL SAFETY: SHOCK PROTECTION BOUNDARIES

130.4(D)(a) Approach Boundaries for Shock Protection, Alternating-Current Systems

Phase-to-Phase Voltage	Limited Approach Boundary Movable	Limited Approach Boundary Fixed	Restricted Approach Boundary
Less than 50	Not specified	Not specified	Not specified
50–150*	10 ft	3 ft 6 in.	Avoid contact
151–750	10 ft	3 ft 6 in.	1 ft
751–15000	10 ft	5 ft	2 ft 2 in.
15001–36000	10 ft	6 ft	2 ft 9 in.
36001–46000	10 ft	8 ft	2 ft 9 in.
46001–72500	10 ft	8 ft	3 ft 6 in.
72600–121000	10 ft 8 in.	8 ft	3 ft 6 in.

* This includes circuits where the exposure does not exceed 120 volts nominal.

Adapted from NFPA 70E®, *Standard for Electrical Safety in the Workplace*, Table 130.4(D)(a) with permission from National Fire Protection Association, Quincy, MA 02169. This reprinted material is not the complete and official position of the NFPA or the referenced subject, which is represented only by the standard in its entirety.

Where approaching personnel are exposed to energized electrical conductors or circuit parts, the approach boundaries are as follows:

- **Limited Approach Boundary:** This boundary is an approach limit at a distance from an exposed energized electrical conductor or circuit part within which a shock hazard exists. This boundary is larger for movable conductors than for fixed circuit parts.
- **Restricted Approach Boundary:** This boundary is an approach limit at a distance from an exposed energized electrical conductor or circuit part within which there is an increased likelihood of electric shock, due to electrical arc-over combined with inadvertent movement. It allows for the fact that a person's hand or tool might slip, or someone else might jostle the worker from behind.

INFORMATION USUALLY FOUND ON AN ARC-FLASH EQUIPMENT LABEL

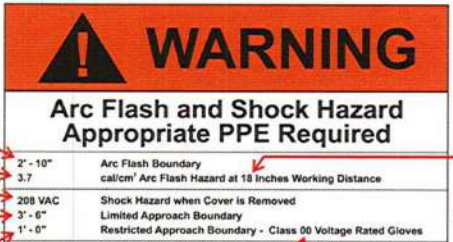
(Courtesy of Charles R. Miller)

Electrical equipment such as switchboards, panelboards, industrial control panels, meter socket enclosures, and motor control centers that are in other than dwelling units, and are likely to require examination, adjustment, servicing, or maintenance while energized, shall be field marked with a label containing the information in NFPA 70E, 130.5(H).

The available incident energy at the working distance. Instead of the available incident energy and the corresponding working distance, the arc-flash PPE category could have been on this label. See NFPA 70E, 130.5(H).

When an arc flash hazard exists, this is the distance from an arc source at which incident energy equals 1.2 cal/cm^2. The onset of a second-degree burn is assumed to be when the skin receives 1.2 cal/cm^2 of incident energy.

When incident energy is on the label, it is based on a working so the working distance has to be on the label as well.



Date the incident-energy analysis (arc-flash analysis) was performed.

Class of voltage-rated glove. The maximum use voltage (ac) for a Class 00 insulated rubber glove is 500 volts.

Closest of the two shock boundaries. Shock boundaries are determined by nominal system voltage measured phase-to-phase.

Identification or name of the equipment.

Farthest of the two shock boundaries. See NFPA Table 130.4(D)(a).

Nominal system voltage at the equipment.

ELECTRICAL SAFETY: PERSONAL PROTECTION EQUIPMENT GUIDE

Required Personal Protective Equipment (PPE)	
PPE Category	**PPE**
1	**Arc-Rated Clothing, Minimum Arc Rating of 4 cal/cm²** (see Note 1) Arc-rated long-sleeve shirt and pants or arc-rated coverall Arc-rated face shield (see Note 2) or arc flash suit hood Arc-rated jacket, parka, rainwear, or hard hat liner (AN) **Protective Equipment** Hard hat Safety glasses or safety goggles (SR) Hearing protection (ear canal insert) Heavy duty leather gloves (see Note 3) Leather footware (AN)
2	**Arc-Rated Clothing, Minimum Arc Rating of 8 cal/cm²** (see Note 1) Arc-rated long-sleeve shirt and pants or arc-rated coverall Arc-rated flash suit hood or arc-rated face shield (see Note 2) and arc-rated balaclava Arc-rated jacket, parka, rainwear, or hard hat liner (AN) **Protective Equipment** Hard hat Safety glasses or safety goggles (SR) Hearing protection (ear canal insert) Heavy duty leather gloves (see Note 3) Leather footware
3	**Arc-Rated Clothing Selected So That the System Arc Rating Meets the Required Minimum Arc Rating of 25 cal/cm²** (see Note 1) Arc-rated long-sleeve shirt (AR) Arc-rated pants (AR) Arc-rated coverall (AR) Arc-rated arc flash suit jacket (AR) Arc-rated arc flash suit pants (AR) Arc-rated arc flash suit hood Arc-rated gloves (see Note 3) Arc-rated jacket, parka, rainwear, or hard hat liner (AN) **Protective Equipment** Hard hat Safety glasses or safety goggles (SR) Hearing protection (ear canal insert) Leather footware

(continued on next page)

ELECTRICAL SAFETY: PERSONAL PROTECTION EQUIPMENT GUIDE

PPE Category	PPE
4	**Arc-Rated Clothing Slected so That the System Arc Rating Meets the Required Minimum Arc Rating of 40 cal/cm²** (see Note 1) Arc-rated long-sleeve shirt (AR) Arc-rated pants (AR) Arc-rated coverall (AR) Arc-rated arc flash suit jacket (AR) Arc-rated arc flash suit pants (AR) Arc-rated arc flash suit hood Arc-rated gloves (see Note 3) Arc-rated jacket, parka, rainwear, or hard hat liner (AN) **Protective Equipment** Hard hat Safety glasses or safety goggles (SR) Hearing protection (ear canal insert) Leather footware

AN: as needed (optional). AR: as required. SR: selection required.

Notes:

(1) Arc *rating is* defined in Article 100 of *NFPA 70E*.

(2) Face shields are to have wrap-around guarding to protect not only the face but also the forehead, ears, and neck, or alternatively, an arc-rated arc flash suit hood is required to be worn.

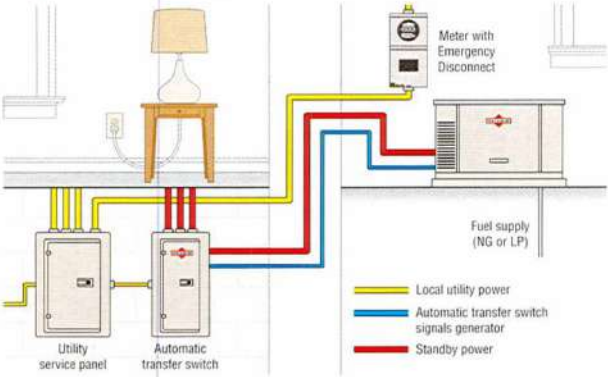
(3) If rubber insulating gloves with leather protectors are used, additional leather or arc-rated gloves are not required. The combination of rubber insulating gloves with leather protectors satisfies the arc flash protection requirement.

Reprinted with permission from NFPA 70E®, Standard for Electrical Safety in the Workplace, Copyright © 2018, National Fire Protection Association. This reprinted material is not the complete and official position of the NFPA on the referenced subject, which is represented only by the standard in its entirety.

ALTERNATIVE ENERGY

Distributed generation systems are designed to work either independently or in parallel with the electric utility grid and have the goal of reducing utility billing, improving electrical reliability, or selling power back to the utility, and being less harmful to the environment. There are five basic types of distributed generation systems: engine-generation systems, solar photovoltaic systems, wind turbines, fuel cells, and microturbines.

Engine-Generation Systems

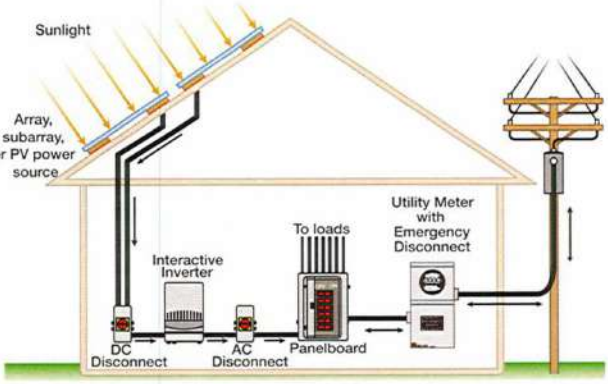


Engine-generation is the most common type of distributed generation system currently available and can be used almost anywhere. Engine-generators have the following:

- An internal combustion engine that runs on a variety of fuels.
- Components that consist of the engine and either an induction generator or a synchronous generator.
- An engine that is either a standby rated or a prime rated. A standby-rated engine is rated to deliver power for the duration of a utility outage. A prime-rated engine is rated to deliver a continuous output with approximately 10% reserved for surges.

ALTERNATIVE ENERGY

Solar Photovoltaic Systems

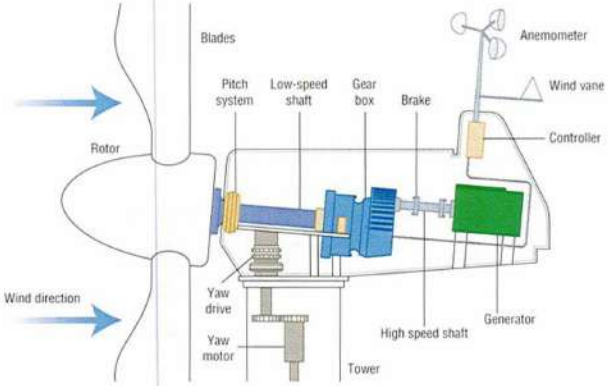


Solar photovoltaic power converts sunlight to dc electrical energy. Solar is limited because of its requirement of sunlight.

- The operation of a solar system is automatic.
- Components consist of foundation and supports, either fixed or tracking arrays, and one or more inverters.
- Per the *NEC* 690.4(C), equipment and all solar-associated wiring and interconnections shall be installed by qualified persons only.
- The PV system disconnecting means shall be installed at a readily accessible location.

ALTERNATIVE ENERGY

Wind Turbines

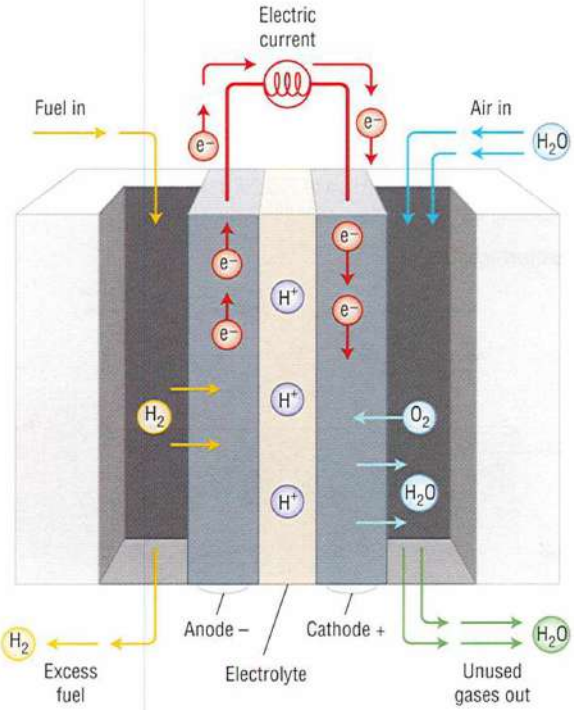


Wind power converts wind to either ac or dc electrical energy. Wind is limited because it needs to be in an area of steady reliable wind.

- Wind is useful as a supplemental power source, but not as a backup source.
- The components of wind power are self-contained wind turbines and support towers.
- The turbine generator can be either directly connected to the fan blade or by a gearbox.
- See *NEC* Article 694 for more information regarding wind (turbine) electric systems.

ALTERNATIVE ENERGY

Fuel Cells



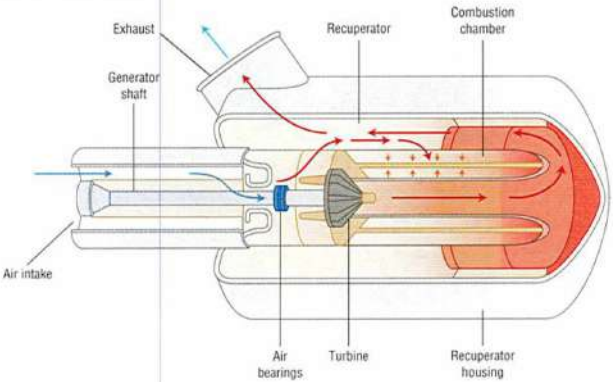
Fuel cells use an electrochemical reactor to generate dc electrical energy. Fuel cells are basically batteries that use hydrogen and oxygen as fuel instead of storing electrical energy.

- A fuel cell generator has no moving parts.
- The fuel cell is composed of a fuel processor, individual fuel cells, fuel cell stack, and power-conditioning equipment.

ALTERNATIVE ENERGY

- Fuel cells can have extremely high operating temperatures, which can limit where they can be used.
- The fuel processor converts hydrocarbon fuel into a relatively pure hydrogen gas.
- Fuel cell systems cannot be installed in a Class I hazardous location (see *NEC* Article 501) and should be installed outside where possible. See *NEC* Article 692 for more information on fuel cell systems. See *NEC* 700.12(G), 701.12(H), and 708.20(H) for additional information regarding fuel cell systems and their requirements.

Microturbines



Microturbines are small, single-staged combustion turbines. They can generate either ac or dc electrical energy. Microturbines are also limited in where they can be used due to their high operating temperatures.

- Microturbines range in size from 25 to 500 kW and are modular. They can operate on a wide variety of fuels but are only considered as a renewable energy source.
- The components of microturbines are the compressor, combustion chamber, turbine, generator, recuperator, and the power controller.

- Microturbines are capable of being a stand-alone unit, but the generator loading needs to be relatively steady due to the microturbines' inability to respond quickly.

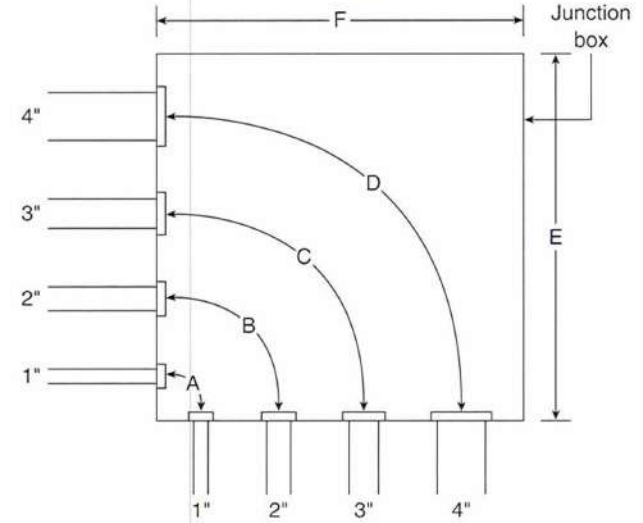
Interconnected Generation Systems

Interconnected generation systems are one of two basic types: passive or active. Passive generation technologies have no control over power production (wind and solar). Active generation technologies have control over power production and can be regulated to load demands. All grid-connected generation systems must comply with *NEC* Article 705 and with IEEE 1547, *Standard for Interconnecting Distributed Resources with Electric Power Systems.*

Utility-interactive power inverters regulate the conversion of dc power into 60 Hz ac voltage waveform in parallel with another ac source (e.g., the electric grid). These systems should comply with *NEC* Articles 690–692, and 705, as required.

Distributed generation systems that are capable of being connected to the grid must have a disconnecting means capable of disconnecting from the grid to prevent the potential hazard of back-feed. See *NEC* 404.6(C).

JUNCTION BOX SIZING



A—6 times conduit size = 6" minimum
B—6 times conduit size = 12" minimum
C—6 times conduit size = 18" minimum
D—6 times conduit size = 24" minimum
E—6 times largest conduit size, plus all other conduits entering.
6 x 4 + 3 + 2 + 1 = 30" minimum
F—In this case, same as E.

SELECTING AND USING TEST INSTRUMENTS

Single Instrument

A multimeter combines the voltmeter, ohmmeter, and milliammeter into a single instrument. In the field, this one instrument can be used to measure (alternating current) ac and (direct current) dc voltages, ac and dc current flow, and electrical resistance.

Although analog multimeters have long been available, most multimeters used today are digital multimeters (DMMs).

Analog:

Digital:

Instrument Safety Categories

Overvoltage Categories for Test Instruments

Overvoltage Category	In Brief	Examples
CAT IV	Three-phase at utility connection, any outdoor conductors	• Refers to the "origin of installation": i.e., where low-voltage connection is made to utility power • Electricity meters, primary overcurrent protection equipment • Outside and service entrance, service drop from pole to building, run between meter and panel • Overhead line to detached building, underground line to well pump
CAT III	Three-phase distribution, including single-phase commercial lighting	• Equipment in fixed installation, such as switchgear and polyphase motor • Bus and feeder in industrial plants • Feeders and short branch circuits, distribution panel devices • Lighting system in larger buildings • Appliance outlets with short connection to service entrance

Overvoltage Category	In Brief	Examples
CAT II	Single-phase receptacle connected loads	• Appliance, portable tool and other household and similar loads • Outlet and long branch circuits • Outlets at more than 10 meters (30 ft) from CAT III source • Outlets at more than 20 meters (60 ft) from CAT IV source
CAT I	Electronic	• Protected electronic equipment • Equipment connected to (Source) circuits in which measures are taken to limit transient overvoltages to an appropriately low level • Any high-voltage, low-energy source derived from a highwinding resistance transformer, such as the high-voltage section of a copier

Reproduced with permission, Fluke Corporation.

SELECTING AND USING TEST INSTRUMENTS

Selecting an Appropriate Multimeter

- Choose a meter that is properly rated for the circuit or component to be tested.
- Ensure that both the meter and the leads have the correct category rating for each task.
- Check that the ratings of the leads or accessories meet or exceed the rating of the multimeter.
- Ensure that the meter case is not wet, oily, or cracked; that the input jacks are not broken; and that there are no other obvious signs of damage.
- Check the test leads carefully. Ensure that the insulation is not cut, cracked, or melted and that the tips are not loose.

Testing a Multimeter

To measure continuity:

- Set the multimeter to the lowest setting for resistance.
- Touch the tips of the two probes together.
- The display should show 0 ohms (Ω). A DMM will typically display OL (overload or out of limits) when a circuit is open (lacks continuity).
- If OL is displayed during this test, either the meter is defective or the test leads are defective.

To check a meter's ability to measure resistance:

- Use a resistor with a known value.
- Set the multimeter to measure resistance.
- Place one probe at each end of the resistor.

- The value in the display should be very close to the known value of the resistor being used for the test.
- If the multimeter does not measure the resistance correctly, double-check it by repeating the test with a different resistor of a known value.

To check the dc voltage function:

- Use a new battery.
- Set the multimeter to measure dc voltage.
- Place the red probe on the positive terminal of the battery and the black probe on the negative terminal.
- The multimeter should display a reading of, or close to, the battery's labeled voltage.
- Reversing the leads on a digital meter will display a negative (–) reading.

To check the ac-voltage function:

- Use a 120 VAC receptacle known to be energized.
- Plug in and turn on a lamp or another simple device to ensure that the receptacle is energized. Set the multimeter to measure ac voltage.
- Place the red probe into the energized side—the smaller slot of the receptacle—and the black probe into the other side (neutral).
- The multimeter should display a reading of, or close to, 120 VAC.

If the multimeter fails any one of these tests, it is best to return it to the manufacturer for service. Technicians should never attempt to open and repair the meter's electronics or movement. If the multimeter will not perform any functions or provide a display when tested, the problem may be weak or dead batteries. DMMs have a battery indicator that will display when the battery is weak but still functional. Always replace

the battery as soon as the indication is displayed to ensure continued reliable operation.

If the batteries are not the problem, determine if there is an accessible fuse inside the battery compartment. If there is, check to see whether it is open; another meter may be needed to check the continuity of the fuse if its condition cannot be determined visually. Replace an open fuse with one of the proper current and voltage rating. Using the wrong fuse, especially one that has a higher current rating than it should, can result in the meter being damaged beyond repair.

Return a multimeter to the manufacturer for an annual calibration to ensure its accuracy.

Common Testing Errors

Try to avoid the following common errors when using a multimeter to measure voltage:

- Measuring voltage while the red test lead is in the wrong jack. The test-lead jack for the red lead is usually marked with the V symbol and is often marked with the Ω symbol. Applying voltage to the meter while the red lead is plugged into the wrong jack may damage the meter.
- Measuring ac voltage on a dc setting. The dial symbol usually associated with measuring ac voltage is a V with a wavy line above it, or an mV with the same wavy line above. The latter is for measuring in the millivolt range.
- Keeping the test probe in contact with an energized surface longer than necessary. The longer it is in contact, the more time there is for an accident to occur.
- Using the meter above its rated voltage. Technicians should have a general idea of the expected voltage or current to be measured and ensure that the meter is capable of safely making such readings.

SELECTING AND USING TEST INSTRUMENTS

Using a Multimeter to Measure Voltage

Take all available and necessary precautions to avoid contact with energized surfaces, and ensure that the probe of the test lead does not accidentally bridge two points with different electrical potentials. Use test leads with finger guards, and always keep fingers behind them.

- Select an appropriate multimeter for the job.
- Visually inspect it and the test leads for any signs of damage. Before using the multimeter on the job, always test it on a known voltage source to verify that it is functioning properly.
- Insert the black test lead into the common input jack (COM) and the red test lead into the input jack for ac volts (V or VΩ). Take care to insert the test leads into the correct jacks.
- Select ac as the type of voltage to be measured. If the meter has no auto-ranging feature, select the voltage range.
- Place the red probe onto the energized side of the circuit.
- Place the black probe onto the neutral side of the circuit or to ground.
- Read the voltage displayed on the meter while both probes make good electrical contact with their individual targets.

Using a Multimeter to Measure Resistance

- The ohmmeter function can be used to determine whether a circuit has continuity or to determine a specific resistance value.
- Select an appropriate multimeter for the job. Visually inspect it and the test leads for any signs of damage.
- Test the multimeter to verify that it is functioning properly and can measure continuity and resistance. A small resistor of a known value can be used to verify meter operation.

- Insert the black test lead into the common input jack (COM) and the red test lead into the input jack for VΩ or Ω. If the meter has no auto-ranging feature, select the voltage range, starting with the highest.
- Set the meter to measure resistance (Ω).
- Ensure the circuit is deenergized.
- Touch the test leads to the two points in the circuit across the resistance.
- Read and record the resistance value displayed on the meter.

Using a Multimeter to Measure Current

A technician will frequently use a meter to measure ac. In some cases, ac values that are in the milliamp, or even the microamp (μA), range may need to be measured.

Most multimeters can measure these small current values by placing the meter in series with the circuit and then energizing the circuit to read the current flow.

Multimeters typically have a maximum current limit of 10 A when using this method of measurement. Do not exceed the maximum current limit of the meter.

Remember that exceeding the current limit with the meter in series with the load can result in significant damage to the meter.

To measure current values that exceed the meter's limit, use either a clamp-on ammeter or a clamp-on ammeter accessory designed for the multimeter in use.

Selecting a Clamp-On Ammeter

Many clamp-on ammeters are designed to provide most or all the functions of a DMM, with the added convenience of a built-in ammeter that can measure a significant amount of current. Therefore, they may

be used to measure voltage, resistance, and current like any DMM. A major distinguishing feature of a clamp-on ammeter is that it has a current transformer built into the jaws that can be opened and closed around a conductor. Closing the jaws around a conductor enables the current flow to be measured without having to handle the conductor or disrupt the operation of the component or system being tested. Through induction, a small current is induced in the jaws by the current in the conductor.

Typical clamp-on ammeter features and functions include, but are not limited to, the following:

- A selector switch for selecting the desired test function (voltage, current, or resistance)
- An auto-ranging feature to automatically select the proper measurement range
- A HOLD function to freeze the reading shown on the display
- A minimum/maximum memory function to determine the highest and lowest reading over the course of a test. (The maximum function is valuable for measuring the inrush current when a motor starts.)
- A capacitor-testing feature that measures capacitance and checks for shorts and opens
- A continuity beeper that is activated when continuity through a circuit is detected. (The beeper is an advantage for troubleshooting, particularly in tight spaces, because attention can remain focused on the meter leads—listening for the beeper instead of diverting attention from the leads to check the readings.)
- Overload protection to prevent damage to the meter and to protect the user

Always read and follow the manufacturer's instructions for the meter to make the best use of its features.

SELECTING AND USING TEST INSTRUMENTS

Carefully review an ammeter's specifications, features, and functions. Be sure that it has overload protection to protect the meter and the user. Choose an ammeter that can provide the degree of accuracy required. Ensure the ammeter is properly rated for the expected current. Inductive loads, such as electric motors, experience a significant inrush of current when they start. This surge occurs when a motor is first energized and must be brought up to speed from a complete stop. Although the surge may last less than one second, the current can be many times higher than the current shown on the motor data plate, especially if the motor has mechanical or electrical defects. Remember to consider the possible inrush current when selecting an ammeter and the range. The range can be changed, if needed, to a more appropriate level while the ammeter is actively measuring current. Meters with an auto-ranging feature eliminate this concern. Ensure that the ammeter has the correct category rating for each task. Also, be sure that the ratings of the leads or other accessories meet or exceed the rating of the ammeter. When making a current measurement, ensure that the clamp is firmly and completely closed to get an accurate reading.

SELECTING AND USING TEST INSTRUMENTS

Testing a Clamp-On Ammeter

- Verify that the clamp-on ammeter is working properly before using it. The procedures for testing a clamp-on ammeter are the same as those used to test the functions of a multimeter.
- Always inspect a clamp-on ammeter before using it. Ensure that the case is not cracked or greasy and that there are no obvious signs of damage. Be sure that the jaw tips are not dirty and that they meet and interlock properly. Proper jaw alignment at the tips is essential for an accurate measurement. If the jaws are dirty or misaligned, the meter will not read correctly.
- Test a clamp-on ammeter to verify that it can measure continuity/resistance and voltage. Do not use the meter if it fails any one of the tests. If the ammeter will not perform any functions at all when it is tested, check for a blown fuse and/or replace the battery.

Using a Clamp-On Ammeter to Measure Current

Most digital clamp-on ammeters have an auto-ranging feature. If, however, the range needs to be set manually, always start at the highest range and adjust the range as needed to obtain an accurate reading. Place the jaws of the ammeter around only one conductor at a time. Placing the jaws around two conductors at the same time will produce an inaccurate reading.

- While the system is deenergized, select the location for the current measurement and separate the target conductor from others so that the jaws can safely and easily be snapped closed around the conductor when the power is on.
- Make any preparations for measurement that can be made while the power is off to significantly reduce exposure to serious injury.
- Note that wire insulation is not a factor; there is no need to place the jaws around bare conductors. In fact, doing so can be dangerous.

SELECTING AND USING TEST INSTRUMENTS

- If the current reading is expected to be at the low end of the lowest ammeter range, a more accurate reading can be obtained by wrapping the single conductor wire multiple times around one jaw of the ammeter.
- It is not often necessary for digital meters, but it is a significant help to read low current values on an analog model. Each time the wire passes through the jaws, the current it carries is sensed by the meter.
- If the same conductor passes through the jaws five times, the current measured will be five times the actual current flow. Be sure, however, to divide the reading by the number of times the wire passes through the jaws.
- While wrapping the conductor, do not allow the wraps to cross over each other. This can affect the accuracy.
- Note that this works equally well with a clamp-on ammeter accessory used with multimeters.

Non-contact Voltage Tester

SELECTING AND USING TEST INSTRUMENTS

Although a non-contact voltage tester is not suitable for work that requires any level of accuracy, it is useful for quickly verifying that a circuit is energized or deenergized. It is important to note that it should not replace voltmeter testing to prove that a circuit is deenergized for safety reasons. Electrical safety demands that a more dependable test device be used. The test instrument must be able to test each phase conductor or circuit part both phase-to-phase and phase-to-ground.

Non-contact voltage testers are relatively small, compact, battery-powered instruments that fit in a shirt pocket. They typically have the following features:

- An On/Off power button
- A flashlight or indicator light that shows the tester is operational and the flashlight may help illuminate the workplace (in some models, the flashlight can be operated independently of the voltage tester)
- A high-intensity LED light and/or a warning tone to notify when voltage is detected
- An automatic shutoff to conserve power and extend battery life
- A low-battery indicator
- A built-in self-test feature

Non-contact voltage testers are available in several voltage ranges. A standard model may be sensitive only to voltages above a range of 90–100 VAC.

Dual-voltage models can register and differentiate between standard voltages and lower voltages. This feature makes these models more suitable for testing low-voltage ac circuits for the presence of power.

Note that these tools are not designed to sense the presence of dc voltage, since they rely on the presence of a magnetic field generated by ac. They may occasionally respond to the presence of dc voltage, but not reliably.

SELECTING AND USING TEST INSTRUMENTS

Selecting a Non-contact Voltage Tester

- When selecting a non-contact voltage tester, choose one with a range suitable for the expected voltage.
- Be sure the instrument is sensitive enough in terms of the minimum voltage that it can detect. Inspect the tester for any obvious signs of damage. Ensure the batteries for the tester are working.
- Many testers offer a battery test button to ensure the device is working properly.

Testing a Non-contact Voltage Tester

Check the tester on a known, energized voltage source prior to using the instrument in the field. Use the built-in self-test feature, if the tester is so equipped. Otherwise, a simple way to test it is to place the tip of the tester near the line-voltage side (smaller slot) of an electrical outlet known to be energized. If the tester is working properly, the tester should give a clear audible and/or visual indication that voltage is present.

Using a Non-contact Voltage Tester

Although non-contact voltage testers may detect voltages up to 1000 VAC or more, working near voltages this high can be extremely hazardous. They are best used to detect voltages well below that value.

When safety is at stake and the intention is to make contact with conductors and/or electrical parts, use a multimeter to conduct the test to ensure that the circuit has been deenergized.

- Select an appropriate non-contact voltage tester for the job.
- Inspect it for any obvious damage.
- Ensure the batteries are working. If the instrument is equipped with a self-test feature, use it to ensure the instrument is functioning properly.

SELECTING AND USING TEST INSTRUMENTS

- Before using the voltage tester on the job, always test it to verify that it is functioning properly.
- Gradually move the tester as close as possible to the wire you wish to test.
- If voltage is present, the tester will react with both an audio and visual signal.
- If the circuit is off, there should be no voltage present and no response from the tester.
- If the circuit is live, the tester should provide a visual, and possibly an audible, indication that voltage is present.
- Move the tester from one power wire to the other to be sure.
- Cycle the power off and watch for the indication that voltage is no longer present.

Notes

Notes

Notes

Notes

Notes

Notes

Notes

Notes

Notes

The **Gold** Standard in Electrical References

STOCK UP ON THE MOST TRUSTED ELECTRICAL REFERENCE RESOURCES

Ugly's Electrical References, 2020 Edition
978-1-284-19453-1
go.uglys.net/electrical

Ugly's Electric Motors & Controls, 2020 Edition
978-1-284-19455-5
go.uglys.net/motors

Ugly's Conduit Bending, 2020 Edition
978-1-284-20114-7
go.uglys.net/conduit

Ugly's Residential Wiring, 2020 Edition
978-1-284-20484-1
go.uglys.net/residential

Ugly's Electrical Safety and NFPA 70E, 2018 Edition
978-1-284-11940-4
go.uglys.net/safety

For information about bulk pricing or custom sales contact
sales@uglys.net

www.uglys.net

The **Gold** Standard in Electrical References

IS NOW YOUR GO-TO APP

FEATURING

- Calculators
- Video tutorials for conduit bending
- Complete eBook
- Searchable
- NEMA Wiring configurations
- Works offline
- Regularly updated with new features

Download Ugly's Electrical References today for your Apple or Android device

Download on the App Store

ANDROID APP ON Google play

www.facebook.com/uglysbooks www.uglys.net

To Our Valued Customers

We believe that ***Ugly's Electrical References, 2020 Edition*** is the finest pocket electrical reference book available anywhere. It is our goal to continually improve this little yellow book so it retains its #1 position in the industry for years to come.

We welcome your comments. If you have a suggestion on how we can make ***Ugly's Electrical References, 2020 Edition*** a more valuable tool for you or your company, please contact us at **uglys.net**. We will seriously review all suggestions.

JOIN OUR FACEBOOK COMMUNITY

Search *Ugly's Electrical References* or **@uglysbooks**

Visit us at **www.uglys.net**

WWW.UGLYS.NET

$25.95

ISBN: 978-1-284-19453-1

JONES & BARTLETT
LEARNING
An Ascend Learning Company
www.jblearning.com

Jeffrey Epsteins Black Book – UNREDACTED

With Bonus Logs

Jeffrey Epstein

CONTENTS

Introduction 3

Epstein's Black Book Unredacted! 4

Personal Listings 4

Geographical Listings 61

Who's Who of Epstein's Black Book 95

Jeffrey Epstein, Complete Flight Logs 127

Pedophilia & Empire - Chapter 14 The Jeffrey Epstein Scandal 176

What does a Fixer Fix? 208

Epilogue 212

INTRODUCTION

Jeffrey Epstein, a well-connected but enigmatic billionaire, was first charged and convicted in 2008 of sexually abusing dozens of minors in Palm Beach, FL. Amid increased media scrutiny Epstein was arrested again in 2019 and a month later allegedly committed suicide in prison.

Jeffrey is hailed by many critics as the most prolific of all sex offenders, a groomer and pimp of teenage girls as sex slaves to the rich and powerful. This shallow view makes headlines but ignores a more sobering reality. To his clients and puppeteers he was a fixer and enforcer, an blackmailer and entrapper to the bidding of the ugliest forms of global elite corruption.

His story has been told in many worthwhile books like:

TrafficKing: The Jeffrey Epstein Case (2016)-Conchita Sarnoff

Epstein: Dead Men Tell No Tales (2019)-Dylan Howard

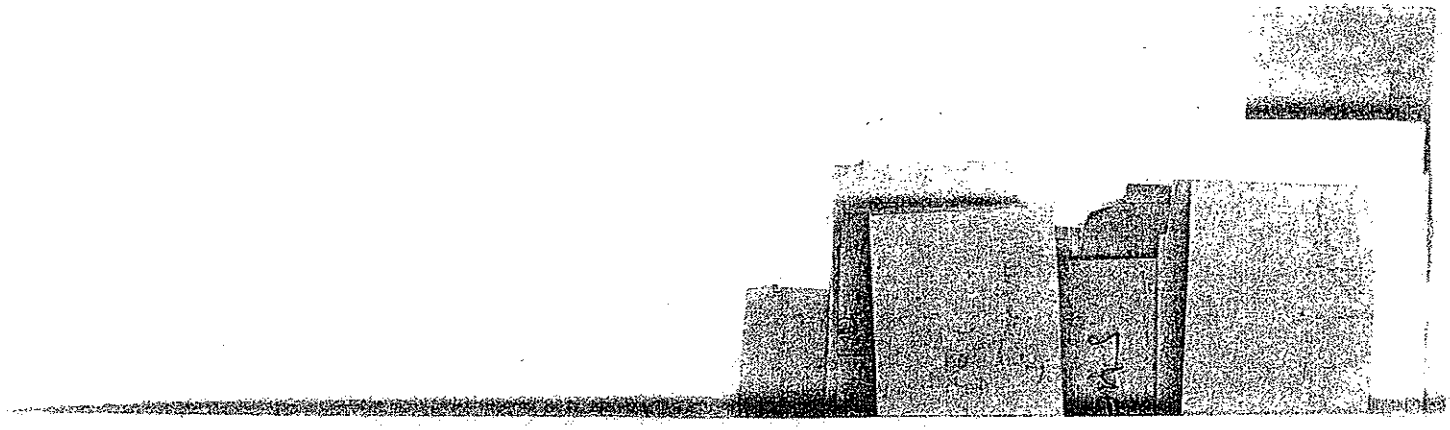
Filthy Rich: A Powerful Billionaire, the Sex Scandal that Undid Him (2019)-James Patterson

Pedophilia & Empire: Satan, Sodomy, & The Deep State (2018) Chapter 14: The Jeffrey Epstein Scandal - Anatomy of the Zionist-Illuminati Sexual Blackmail System -Joachim Hagopian

The last of these is a fifty page chapter available free on amazon that cuts to the core his his function as a cog in the social control scheme used to manipulate the upper tiers of society.

In his personal effects that were introduced and accepted into undisputed court evidence were a personal contact list, the so-called "Black book", and the flight logs of plane trips to his infamous personal island in the Virgin Is. The FAA requires the names of the passengers be listed. Unlike most scandals where accessories remain hidden, here we have a microscope to probe the guts of a monster. The complex dark web of enablers has reached the naked light of day. The digital army of anons is prying up the floorboards and digging in the bushes. Here is what they found in easy to read form...

Jeffrey Epstein claimed he was not a sexual predator, not everyone draws that line in the same place.



P.B., 2004-2005

Abby
07944 574 202

Abousleiman, Joanna
0603 338 787
Email:
joannachevalier@hotmail.c

Adam, Nick
19 Rue De Lille
75007, Paris
00 331 538 97260(w)
00 331 40150061(h)
00 33 607 341 980 (p)

Agag Alejandro
00 44 771 730 6038
Email:
aagag@aslinvestments.com

Agnew, Marie Claire & John
51 Eaton Square
London SW1 0QY
0207-235 7589 (h)
0207 621 0011 (w)

Alai Azzedine
00 331 4272 1919

Albermarle, Rufus & Sally
511 6th Ave
p.o. box 394
New York, NY 10011
1 212 465 9867(w)
Email: rufusa@mac.com
1 917 969 2168 (p) Rufus
1 917 257 9735 (p) Sally
212 271 3481 (try this first)

Aldridge Saffron
47 Ladbroke Rd
London W11 3PD
0207-727 1006
001 212-879-7653
Email: saffya@aol.com
0207-221-3627

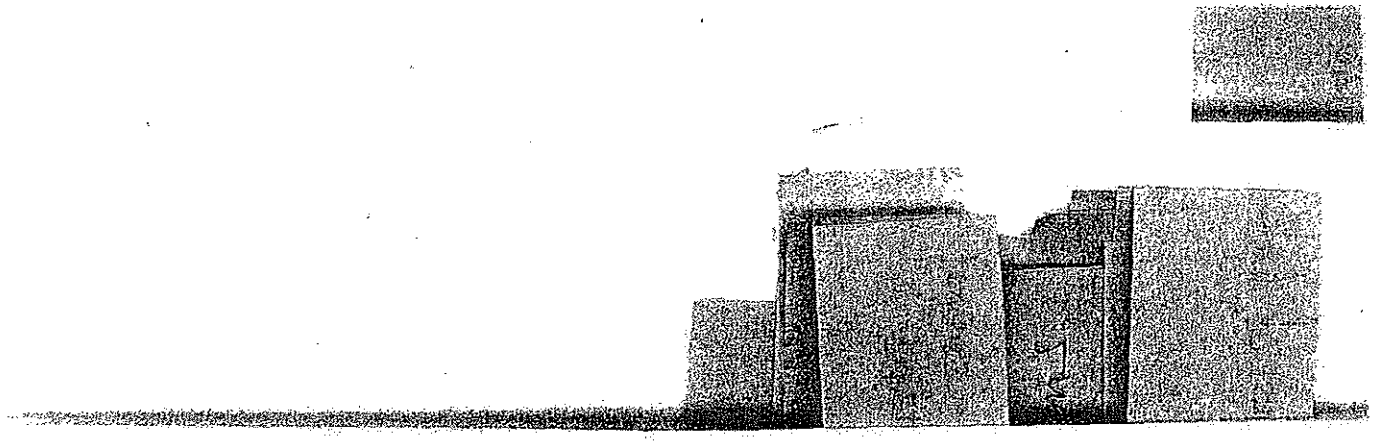
Alexander Pam
01 415 644 3055(w)
01 415 515 9708(p)
Email: palexander@alexanderrogil

Algranti Giacomo
Flat 4 83 Dilke St
83 Dilke St
Flat 4
London, W1
0207-493 6171
0385 261 390
0208-969 0027 (h)
0208-746 1181 (w)
0207-746 1157 (f)
0207-930 3703 (gw)
0386 438 218 (p)

Allan Paul
001 206 355 5777
Email: paul@vulcan.com

Allan, Nick & Sarah
B5 Banyan Villas
9 Stanley Village Road
Hong Kong,
00-852-813-0762

Althorp, Charlie
Althorp
0207-229 1573 (h)



0207-637 8655 (w)

Alun-Jones, Carella
34 Eaton Place
London SW1,
0207-235 7500 (h)
0372 58158 (c)

Alun-Jones, Jeremy & Deborah
Old Park
Fishbourne
West Sussex, PO18 8AP
0207 878 3381(w)
0124 357 2102(h)
Email: daj@old-park.co.uk
(Hm)21 St. James Square
London SW1Y 4JP
(Jeremy)
0777 412 1212 (Dp)
0207 930 4237 (wf)

Alvarez, Senor Vincente
00 34 1 276 8697 (h)
011 34 915 903490 (w)
00 34 1 563 8466 (f)

Amon, Mr Philippe
Domaine de Bougy
1170 Aubonne
Switzerland,
41 21 681 5555(w)
00 41 21 821 2222(h)
Email:
philippe.amon@sicpa.com
(Hm)25 Eaton Square (2nd home)
Flat D
London SW1
41 21 821 2200 (hf)
00 41 792103175 (p)
00 41 21 627 5920 (w)
0041 21 821 2200 (hf)
41 21 627 5925 (wf)

0207-235-7769/9169 (2nd home phone & fax)

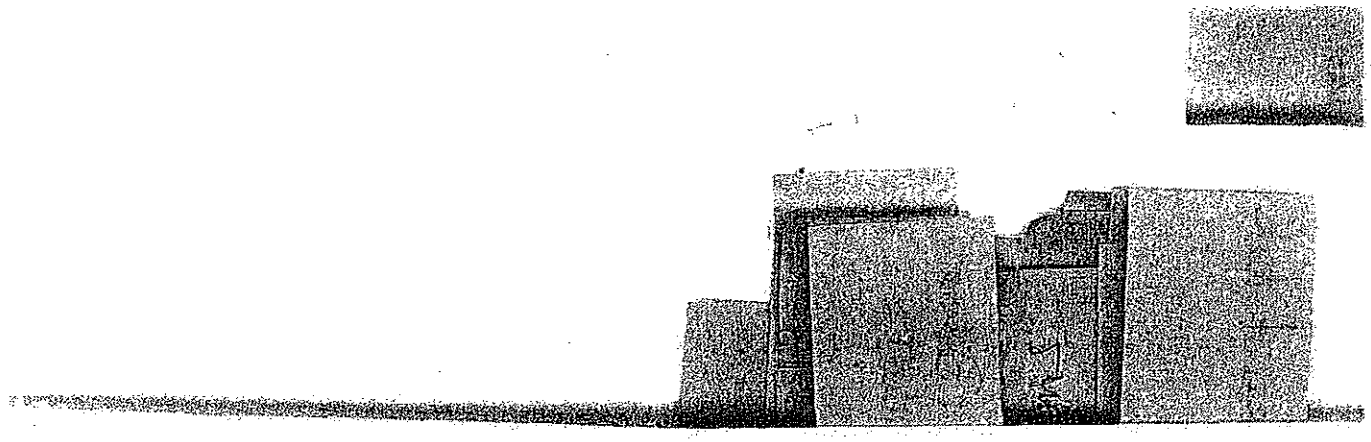
Amon, Roberta & Maurice
4 East 72 Street
New York NY 10021
001 212 535 9877 (h)
001 212 319 2020 (w)

Anastos, Lisa
200 E 72nd
New York
NY
10021,
001 212 446 4761(w)
001 212 737 1722(h)
001 917 923 4513 (p)
001 212 446 4900 (wf)

Anderson, Lulu
0207-937 7730
0976 287 202

Appleby, Robert & Alex
16 Grafton Square
London SW4,
0207-498 3400 (h)
RA@Asia.debt.com
Email: alex@rockgecko.com
(Hm)House 7
3 Consort Rise
Pok Fu Lam
HK
00 852 9104 2651 (Ap)
00 852 2817 4181 (h)
00 852 2817 4281 (hf)
00 852 2536 4567 (Rw)
00 852 2147 2813 (wf)
00 852 9104 2615 (Rp)

Arango, Maite
Espalter #10 (home)



9C
Madrid, Spain 28014
Email: marango@mail.vips.es
011 34 91 590 6710 (w)
011 34 91 420 3776 (h)
00 34 63 913 6063 (P)

Arellano, Victor

15 Cadogan Square
London, England SW1X OHT
0207-245 6064
0207-245 6065(f)
001 212 606 7795 (w)
001 212 772 3880 (h)

Arion Joaquin Fernandez de

Cordoba
Castillo de Malpicas
Malpicas de Tago
Provincia di Toledo,
(Hm)Bidasoa 6
28002
Madrid
Spain,
00 34 25 877113 (h)
00 34 1 411 7575 (h)
00 34 1 262 4531 (w)

Arion, Fernando

120 & 1/2 E 65th Street
NY, NY 10021
001 212 826 7426(w)
001 212 772 1029 (h)

Armstrong, Arthur & Cathy

001 212 737 7290 (h)

Aron, Herve & Marine

32 East 67th Street
New York, NY 10021
001 212 535 8623 (h)
001 212 988 5248 (m)

Ash, Lorinda

765 Park Ave
#8B
001 212 535 8835(h)
001 212 734 0100(w)

Ashley & Allegra Hicks

32 Walpole St.
London
SW3 4QS,
07973 134277 (p)
0207 7303130 (h)

Ashley, Nick & Ari

57 Ledbury Rd
London
W11 2AA
0207-2211221(w)
0207-937 1068(h)
0207-937 1086 (h)
0207-736 6700 (w)
0207-221-1221 (w)
0159 12461

Assaf, Charlotte & Vittorio

21 East 66th St (h)
New York
NY, 10021
001 212 688 3820 (h)
001 212 593 9040
Email: bellacharlotte@aol.com
001 917 3314656 (p)
646 431 3052 (emergency contact)

Astaire, Mr Simon

60 Cathcart Road
London SW10
001 212 353 1285 (h)
0207-351 7973 (h)
001 212 235 5757

Astor Viscount William

0207-412 0703(w)

Atkin Helene

508 and a half conneticut St
SF 94107
001 650 851 2669
001 650 851 2689
001 650 9878 (w)
001 650 224 2198 (p)
650 851 2689 (h) Home

Atkin, Mike & Ami

825 Washington Street #5A
Hoboken NJ 07030 USA

001 201 659 3299 (h)
001 201 831 2152 (w)

Aznar Jose

S&S Capital
140 West 57th Street
7th Floor
New York, NY
001 646 831 1929
Email: jose@slscapital.com

Baddeley, Jean

Finca Las Colinas
Lista de Correos
29100 COIN
Malaga, Spain
Email: queenbee@mercuryin.es
34 952 11 28 14 (h)
00 34 52 783865
0295 768 285
0385 770 977 (p)

Bahrke Peter

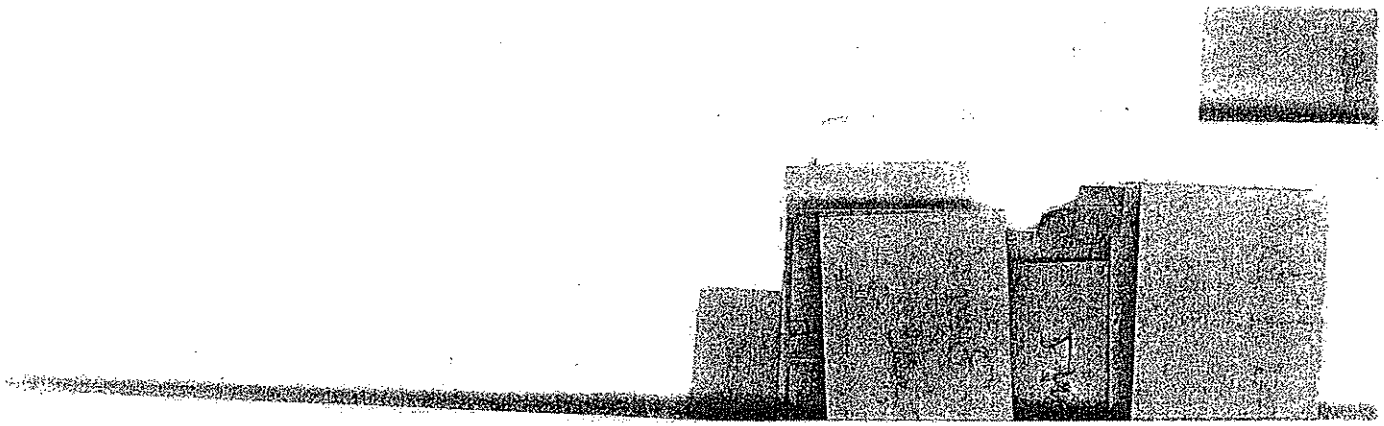
0207-973 8250
00 46 707766655
Email: pb@arkwright.co.uk

Baker Danny

001 917 647 9649

Bakhtiar, Shariar

Church Palm Cottage
Coats Cirencester Gloss



0285 770067 (f)
0285 770146 (h)

Balazs, Andre
The Mercer
142 Greene Street #5A (h)
New York, NY 10012
212-226-1555 (h)
212-226-8224 (wf)
Email: hotelsab@aol.com
(Hm)33 Nostrand Parkway
Shelter Island, NY 11965
212 869 3050 Ans.Svc.
212 226 1555 Home
213 656 1010
646 286 4170 (p)
646 221 7221 (p)
631 749 0494 (h)
631 749 0512 (hf)
212 226 5656 x 201 (w)

Baldwin Alec
001 212 769 7975(h)
001 516 205 2532(c)

Balliol College, Oxford
Oxford, England OX1 3BJ
0865 277803

Bamford George/alice
Daylesford House
Moreton- in- Marsh
Gloucestershire
GL56 OYH
01608 659777
Email: alice@scbpartners.com

+44 7831 136 210 Alice (p)
00 1 917 873 9156 George p
+44 7836 747546 George UK cell

Bamford Sir Anthony and Lady C
018895 90312(sa)
01608 659777(lc)

Bands, Doug
Office of William J. Clinton
55 West 125th St
New York
NY 10027, 001 212 977 112
202 320 4109 P
212 348 8882
Email: wjc@imcingular.com
(Hm)200 West 60th
Apt. 22G
New York
NY, 10023
212 348 6751 David Slade
202 406 8002 Mike Lee (w)
301 627 8125 Mike Lee (h)
914 806 0462 Mike Lee (car)
877 741 2905 Mike Lee (b)
Mike Lee email
mlee@usss.treas.gov
07 787 524 101 Sara Latham
646 227 4930 Denise Diorio
spking scheduler
212 348 0452 Joe Cashion asst. director sch
202 236 5546 Uma
914 806 0463 Mark Galespie
202 288 5192 Mike Lee(p)
212 828 8321 Jim Morrison
212 348 9245 fax
212 348 4963 Hanna Richert
212 348 1779 Laura (Clinton's scheduler)
941 349 6467 doug bands h
917 887 8468 Jim Kennedy(press)
212 977 1120 (guy Doug friend h)
914 861 9380 no.42 do not use

Bannister, Clive
HSBC Investment Bank plc
8 Canada Square
London, E74 5HQ UK
011442079916182(w)
44 207 991 4320 (wf)
44 777 1840 228 portable
44 20 7221 1878 home
011442079914320 fax
011442079916182 Clive Direct at work

Banon, Javier
IFB International Finance Bank
55 East 59th Street
New York, NY 10022
001 212-308-0300 (p)
001 212-250 7545(w)
001 212 249 0259 (h)
001 212 687 2816
001 646 734 7618 (p)

Barham, Nicholas & Gretal
95 Eaton Terrace
Belgravia
London SW1W 8TY,
0207- 823 6760(h)
0207 389 5010 (w)
Email:
nbarham@arlingtongroup.co

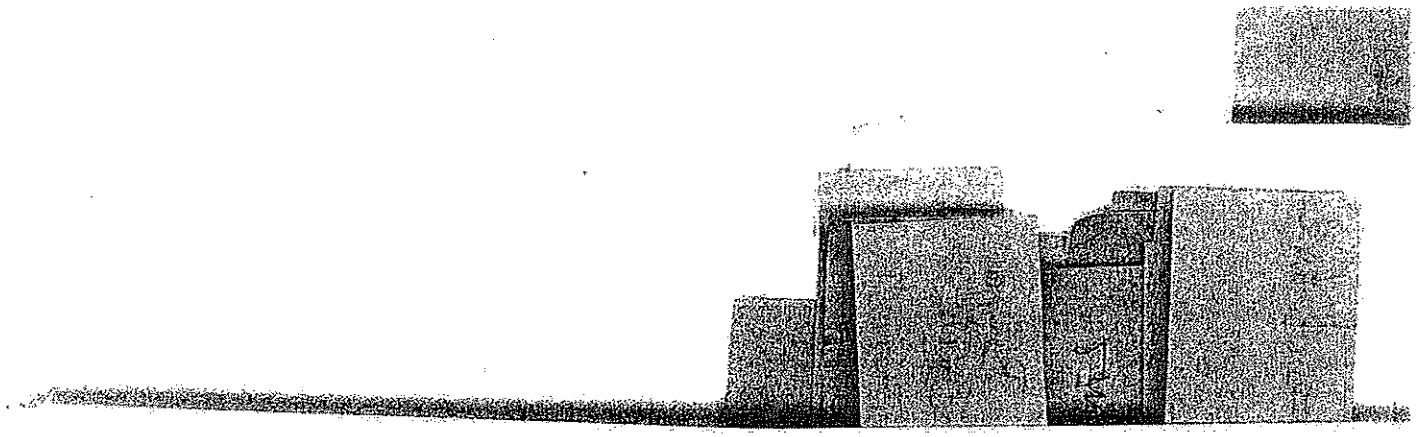
(Hm)103-87/97 Yarranabbe Gardens
Darling Point
Sydney, Australia
NSW 2027,
07836 569480 Portable
01734 713398 Country
001 917-826-5946 (p)
0207 730 3856 (hf)
612 9327 3565 (h-Australia)
612 9328 3856 (hf-Australia)
00 614 0209 7007 (other portable)
020 7389 5019 w-direct line
020 7389 5015 (Asst. Helen Andrews)
020 7389 5011 (wf)

Barnes, Peter
001 213 621 2332 (w)

Barnett, Craig
983 Park Avenue
001 212 272 4012
001 917-754-7456 (p)

Bastone, Hillary
0207-259 6070

Batstone Hillary
8 Holbein Place
London SW1 W8NL
0171-730-5335(w)
(Hm)24, 1st Street
London SW1 W8NL
0171-581-2554(h)



0836-594-908(p).

Batstone, Tim Natasha
01492 580274(h)
01492 876593(w)
0492 860584 (h)
0492 76593 (w)

Baumer, Lorenzo
00 33 1 4286 9933
00 33 1 4286 9944(f)
Email: www.lorenzbaumer.com

Beaumont, Lord & Lady
40 Elms Road
London SW4,
0207-498 8604

Beckwith, Tamara
001 323 864 4005

Belzberg, Lisa
7 E. 67th Street
New York, NY 10021
001 212 647 7777(mw)
001 212 517 5009(h)
(Hm)Pencil
30 West 26th Street
2nd Floor
New York, NY 10010
001 914 234 3087 (h)
212 249 7742 (hf)
646 638 0565 (w)

212 249 6801 (Asst Erin Eagan)

Benson, Steven
001 212 715 7352 (w)
001 212 832 0091 (h)

Bentinck, Baron
Moyns Park
Birdbrook near Halstead
Essex, England C094BP
01 440730396(o)
001 917 734 4663(p)
Email: Steven_Bentinck@msn.com
00 468 864 224 (p)
01440 730073 (h)

Berggruen, Nicolas
Alpha Investment Management
110 East 59th Street (w)
33rd Floor
New York, NY 10022
001 212 421-0110 (w
001 212 421-0169 (f
Email:
nicolasb@alphamgmt.com
(Hm)Pierre Hotel (h)
795 Fifth Avenue
Suite 3104
NYC 10021
001 212-838-8000 (h)
001 786 553 7277 (p)
001 212 702 0611 (w)
646 824 0111 (Emergency Contact)

Berkman, Bill
The Associated Group
650 Madison Avenue
25th Floor
New York, NY 10022
212 301 2800 (o)
212 301 2811 (f)
(Hm)158 Mercer St (home)
10012
001 917 520 8910
001 212 625 0066(h

Bernard, Tara
07 770 523 149(p)

Birchall, Martyn
44 E. 12th Street
New York, NY 10003
212 254 1548 (h)
212 253 0437 (o)
212 253-0438 Office Fax

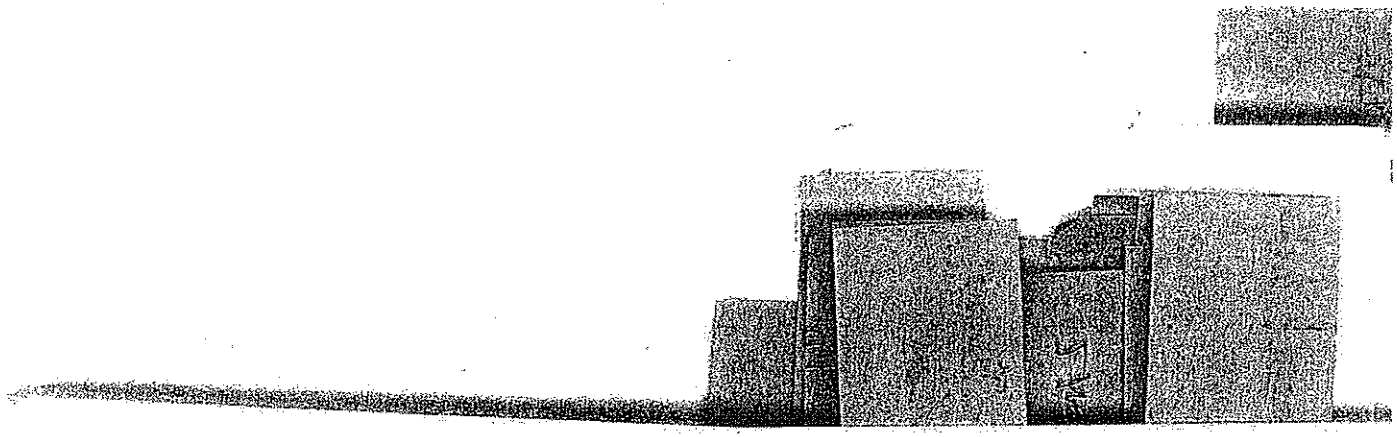
Birley, Robin
35 Brompton Square
Flat 2
London SW3 2AE
0207- 591 1940 (h)
07730 396 656 (p)
Email: rbirley@birleys.co.uk
(Hm)Birleys Limited (w)
Suite K3 Cubrian Hse
217 Marsh Wall
London, E14 9FJ
0207- 513 8886 (w)
00 34 52 781621 (Mar)
020 7538 1347 (wf)

Bismarck, Debbie & Bola Von
1 Gerald Road
London, SW1W 9EH
0207-808 4800 (h)
0207-808 4801(hf)
Email: bismarck@netcomuk.co.uk.
0207-730 6224
07 77 05 23 026 (p)

Bismark Vanessa Von
43 West 13th St.
Apt. PHF
New York
NY 10011
001 917 497 4970
001 212 741 0141(w)
(Hm)112 West 27th (w)
Suite 401
New York
NY, 10001
001 212 645 6331 (h)
001 212 529 3400
001 212 517 5697
001 212 741 0630 (wf)

Bisson, Jean Marc
001 212 989 4228 (h)
001 917 699 4523 (p)
001 917 983 0642 Beeper

Bjorlin, Jean Paul
Juilliard School
60 Lincoln Center Plaza
Box 800
NY, NY 10023



917 822 9168

Black, Conrad & Barbara
Hollinger International
712 Fifth Avenue
New York, NY 10019
0207 938 1177(f)
1 416 441 2748 (h)
Email: cblack@poststamp.net (Co
(Hm)(London home)
14 Cottesmore Gardens
London, England W8 5PR
1 305 655 8175 (w)
1 416 216 0401 (w)
0208 341 3693
0207 538 6219 (w) London
1 416 441 0591 (f) Toronto
0207 460 8888) (London home)
1 212 586 5666 Hollinger
1 212 452 1301 (h)
1 917 754 3721 (p)
1 212 988 4853 Penny (Barbara's Asst.)
1 416 363 2454 (wf) Toronto
442074608888 (h)
561 833 7139 PB
44 20 7937 2686 London (hf)
212 452 1306 NY (hf)
212 452 1306 NY (hf)

Blacker (Blogs & Jill), Mr & M
Oak Hanger
Reeds Lane
Liss Hants
01730 892114

Blaine David
917 523 4567(p)
917 771 7977 (colin hiss asst.)

Blair Tony
sec Katie Kay
0207-321 0905,

Bloomberg Mike
499 Park Avenue
15th Floor
New York, NY 10022
001 212 772 1081 (h)
Email:
mbloomberg@bloomberg.net
(Hm)17 Est 79th St
1 212 318 2000 ext 2005 (w)
001 914 273 2198
001 917 692 9244(p
001 212 772 1081(h

Boardman Samantha
001 212 737 4058
011 561 659 7899

Boardman Serena
001 212 628 7542(h)
001 471 1329(w)

Boden, Johnie & Sophie
1 Dawson Place
London, W2 4TD
0207-221 6013 (w)

0208-964 2662(h)

Bodini, Daniel
American Properties
400 Park Avenue
New York, New York
001 212 826 9700 (w)
212 935 0773 (h)
(Hm)(Home)
800 Fifth Avenue
New York, NY 10021

Boisgelin, Edward de
69 Stanhope Mews East
London SW7
0207-584 1456 (h)
0207-867 4056 (w)

Boisguilbert, Pierre de
00 33 1 45 63 03 62
00 33 1 47 71 08 54
00 33 1 4026 1529 fax

Bond Anabelle
0776 6012181
Email: ab@annabellebond.com

Bonomi, Andrea & Giola
Via della Spiga 26
Milano, 20121
02 454 71579
00417954260931(Gp)
Email: gcbonomi@aol.com

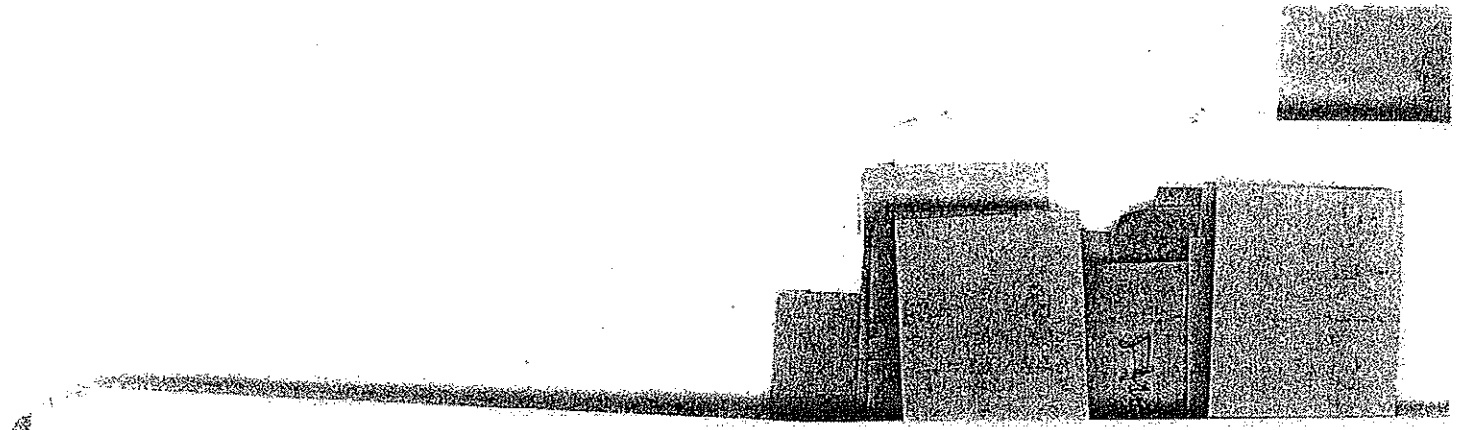
Bookis Nicholas
001 212 265 6930(h)

Booth Mark & Lauren
NetJets
60 Sloane Avenue
London SW3 3DD
020 7590 5110(w)
0207-373 9847(h)
Email: mbooth@netjets.com
(Hm)13 Collingham Gardens
London
SW5 OHS (h)
0207 7590 5117 (wf)
07711 110123 (p)
020 7373 1350 (hf)
07711 795782 (car)
020 7590 5112 (w-direct)
Maria Bevan (asst)

Boothe, Christina A.
0207 -774 9857 (w)
Email: christina.boothe@gs.com

Borgese Paulo
00 39 06 320 3804(h)
00 39 07 44 710294
00 39 6 6680 46 51 (p)
00 39 348 410 9589

Borrico, Michael
President
Certified Contracting Inc.
623 West 51st St. (h/w)
NY, NY 10019
001 212 397 1945(w)



001 212 397 4454(h)
Email: mgbcert@aol.com
001 646 641 6511 Cell

Bossom, Hon Bruce and Penelope
34 Princedale Road
London W11 4NJ,
0386 89303 (h)
0386 89528 (fax)
0207-727 5127 (h)

Boucherie Sylvianne
90 Ave Du Maine
Paris
75014
00 33 1 4321 6090(h)
0033 1 4321 0786(f)
Email: sylvibou@club-internet.fr
33 607 559712 (p)

Bourke, Rick
Fort Hills Lane
Greenwich, Conneticut, 06831
001 203 853 7515(h)
001 203 661 3753(h
001 914 646 4000
001 203 629 0157

Bowles, Hamish
Vouge
001 212 286 6077
001 212 675 8608(h)
001 212 286 6037 (w)
00 33 1 4544 1489 (h)
0033 1441178 31/37 (w)

0207-589 8919

Brachetti Peretti ferdinando
Via Pincina 13
Rome
00198
0039 335 377 377(p)
00 39 0684 93 775(w)
0039 0688 45000 (h)

Brachetti, Hugo
00 39 0688 41867 (h)
00 39 335 377 377(p)
Email: u.brachettiperetti@apioil
00 39 0684 93404/3 (w)

Braine, Caroline
0207- 351 1499 (h)
0207-351 1499 (h)

Braine, Ms Katie & Serge
20 Cheney Row
London SW3 5JB,
0956 505 321(h)
0372 58158 (c)
0207-351 6216 (h)
0207- 350 1614 (w)
0207- 352 0030 (p
00 39 5 85700795 (Carera)
0956 505321
00 33 90 05 7956

Bram, Ben
212 902 8620

Brand Tony
Plein Sud
212 431 6500
212 431 6724 (f)
Email: tony@pleinsudny.com

Brandolini d'Adda
President-Exor
Georgina & Tiberto
19 Avenue Montaigne
Paris 75008
060 751 7935georgina
01 44 4343 35
01 4 952 0916 fax

Brandolini Nuno & Muriel
167 E 80th (h)
NY NY 10021
001 212 288 6930 (h)
212 288 6946 (hf)
Email: murielbran@aol.com
(Hm)(2nd home)
108 Newtown Road
Hampton Bays
917 655 6193 (p)
631 723 2961 (Hampton)
212 249 4920 (w)
212 288 6946 (wf)

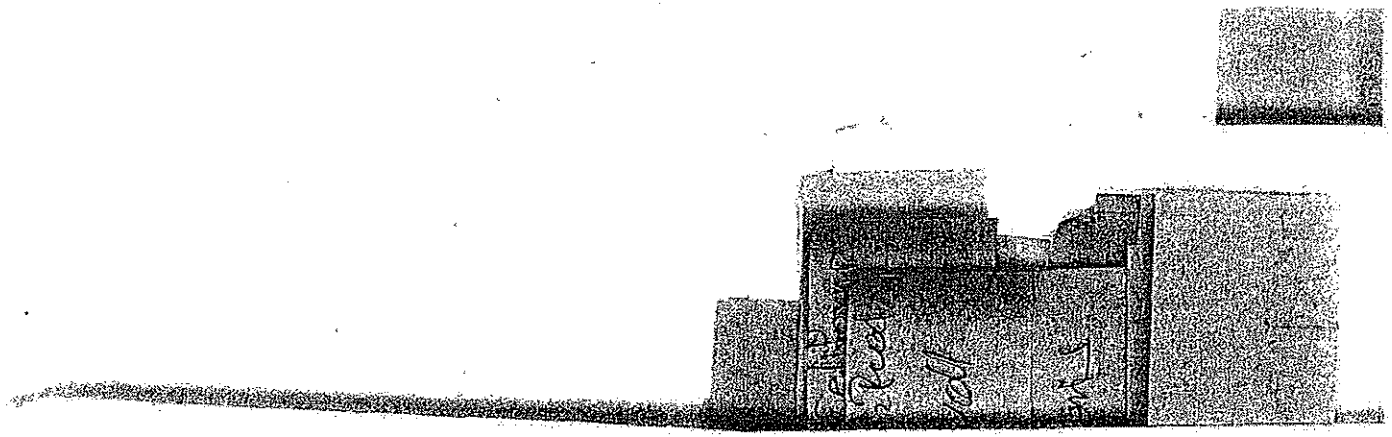
Brandt, Peter
001 561 798 0460 (h)

001 561 795 4128 (f)

Branson, Richard
80 Oxford Gardens
London SW10,
08675 3163 (h)
0207-229 1282 (h)
0207-286 1213 (w)

Briatore, Flavio
Fingest Manoz
Fingest
Hanley on Thame
44 1608 678 000 (w)
44 1608 678 804 (f)
Email: flavio.briatore@uk.renaul
(Hm)Renault F1 Ltd. (w)
Enstone
Chipping Norton
Oxfordshire, OX7 4EE U.K.
+44 7785 307 306 (p)
+44 1491 639 610 (h)
+44 7831 675 888 Rosella
(Flavio's asst.)
+44 1491 638 012 (hf)
+44 1608 672 410 Direct
00871 3232 71 610 Boat/Plane
+44 7785 307 306 Emer

Broadhurst, Julia
Speedo
4 Apple Lane
Newlands 7700
Capetown, SA
00 27 21 881 3235(h)
00 27 21 534 1431(w)
Email: julia@cygnet.co.za



Broglie, Louis Albert de
14 rue de Franqueville
Paris 75116 France
84 rue de Ranel
Paris, 75016

Bronfman, Jr. , Edgar
Lexa Partners, LLC
390 Park Avenue
New York, NY 10022
212 433 1212 (w)
212 422 1213 (wf)

Brooks, Christoper & Amanda
191 Chrystie Street
Apartment 5R
New York, NY
10002
212 614 2870 (h)
001 212 583 3234(aw)
Email: BrooksACC@aol.com
0011 917 496 9772 (ap)
347 865 1847 (cp)

Brooks, Miranda
34 King Street
New York 10014
001 212 255 0395
001 917 378 3718
Email:
mirandabrooks@mindspring.
(Hm)001 212 243 2062(w)
212 982 2860 Emergency Contact
- Brother

Brown, Chris & Alison
1 East 62nd. Street
New York, N.Y. 10021
001 212 772-6435
0207- 259 6441
Email: cfbrown62@aol.com
001 213 644 9150 (h)
001 212 582 3400 (w)
001 212 560 5559(aw)

Bruce, James & Lucinda
1st Peter's Square
London W6 9AB
0208-741 2276 (h)
0207-382 8617 (w)

Brunel, Jean-Luc
Karin Models
99, Boulevard Haussmann (h)
75008, Paris, France
9 Avenue Hoche (w)
Paris, France 75008
1 212 226 4100(w)
1 212 226 4060 (f)
Email: jeanluc@karinmodels.com
(Hm)(h) 721 Fifth Avenue, 49J
(w) 6 W. 14th Street 3rd floor
bet. 5th/6th
New York, NY
011 331 4265 1835 (h)
001 331 4563 0823 (w)
1 212 750 3649 (h)
011 336 0956 2000 (p)
+3314640 0503 Pamela (h)
011 331 4563 5818 (w f)
1 516 537 3014 (Pamela h)
1305 672 8300 Karins
+3314563 8949 (Pamela w)

pboulet@easynet.fr Pamela
646 286 7000 (p)
011 336 1472 7262 Michael
646 638 3722 x222 Eve (Jean Luc's P/A)
646 638 3738 Eve's fax #
011 5511 8135 8000 (p) Brazil

Bryer Tania
Flat 2 Walton Hse
London SW3
0207- 584 4410

Buck Joan Juliet
001 505 983 8683

Buffet, Jimmy & Jane
540 South Ocean Drive
Palm Beach, Florida 33480
001 407 655 3668

Bull, Bartle
Jones, Hirsch, Conners & Bull
439 E. 51st Street
New York, NY 10022
212 593 1694 (h)
212 527 1360 (w)
Email: bbull@jhcb.com
845 373 8586 (h)

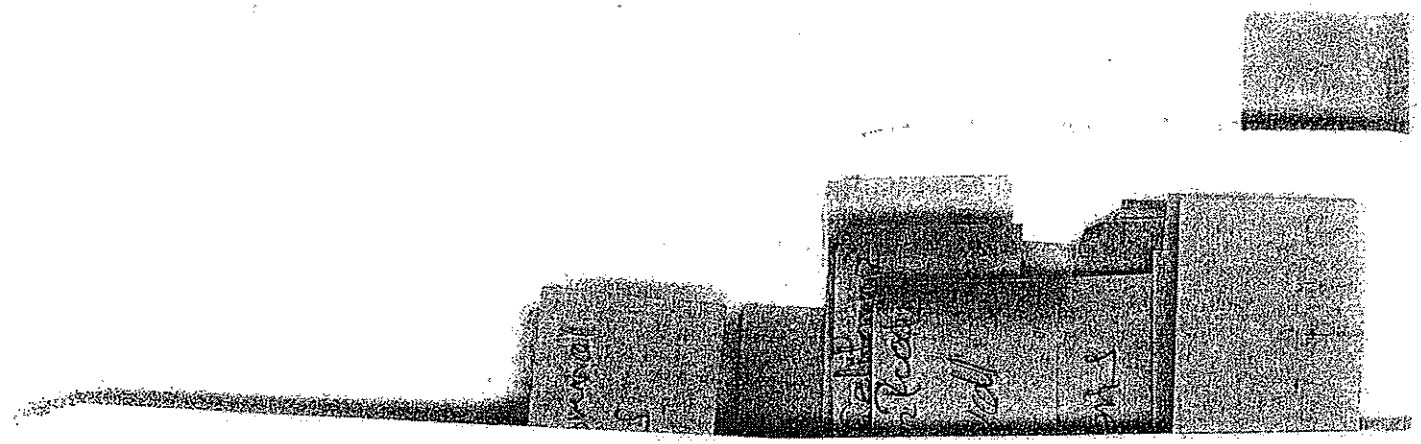
Bullough, Hamish and Emma
Ashbocking Hse67 Abingdon Vill
Ashbocking
Suffolk IP6 9LG
01473 890130(h)
01473 890131(hf)
207 986 0260 (w)
7831 191770 (p)
7774 726698 (car)

Burckle, Ron
9130 West Sunset Blvd. (w)
LA, CA 90069
310 995 6995p
310 789 7295w
310 271 0098 (h)

Burney, Mr Jules
58 Bradbourne St
London SW6 3TE
London SW6,
0207-736 2644(h)
0207-352 4001(w)
001 917 859 9090
0207-352 4001 (w)

Burtril, Martin
001 212 941 1105

Bushnell, Candice
001 212 886 3787
001 212 734 3877 (h)
001 212 757 8100
001 212 472 7400



Busson, Arki
125 East 64 Street
New York, NY 10021 USA
0207-290 6100
00 41 22 3636464
001 212 472 8757 (h)
001 212 751 4510 (w)
00 33 1 4727 2021 (w)

Butter, Charlie
12 Pelham Crescent
London SW7 2NP, UK
0207-589 7250(h)
0207-589 7245(f)
0207-495 4939 (w)
01796 472 006 (h) Scotland
07 909 918 718 mobile

Button Terri
Visa International
17 Smith Terrace
London SW3 4DL
0795 842 0063 (p)
0207 351 7638 (?)
Email: terri_button@hotmail.com
(Hm)9 Sympson Close (parents)
Abingdon
Oxfordshire
OX14 5RB
01865 437505 (sister)
01235 529226 Parents
0207 795 5897 (wf)
0207 351 7638 (h)

Byng, Robert
Belgravia Court
33 Ebury Street
London SW1,
0207-730 4665 (h)
0207-836 2002 (w)

Cadenet de Alain
30 Queensgate Place Mews
London SW7
0207-373 3802(h)
0207- 584 5511(w)

Calacanis, Jason
601 W. 26th Street (h)
212 475 8000x101
917 597 6209
212 627 9907 (h)

Caledon , Nicky
Caledon Castle
Caledon
Nr Armagh Co Tyrone
Northern Ireland,
0861-568232
00 41 263 14777 (Verbier)
0861 568125 (f)
0207-828 2178 (f)
0861 568 232 Ireland
0207- 351 4544 (h)
3 Pelyt Place London SW3 5DJ

Calvo-Platero, Mario/Ariadne
251 West 19th St.
New York, NY 10011
212 620 9081 (h)
212 463 8897 (hf)
Email: aplatero@aol.com
001 212 755 7766 (MW)
001 212 620 9081 (h)
001 212 755 7766 (AW)
001 631 283 1966 hampton
001 212 847 2759 car
001 212 463 8897 (hf)
001 917 355 5337 (mp)
001 917 854 2088(p
001 917 856 9980 (p)

Cambell Roddy
0207-221 4264(h)
0370 606081(p)
0207-292 5699 office

Cambell, Alistar
10 Downing St
0207- 930 4433
0207 930 4433 #10 Downing Street

Camerana, Giancarlo
00 41 1 201 5930 (w)
00 41 1 910 3735 (h)

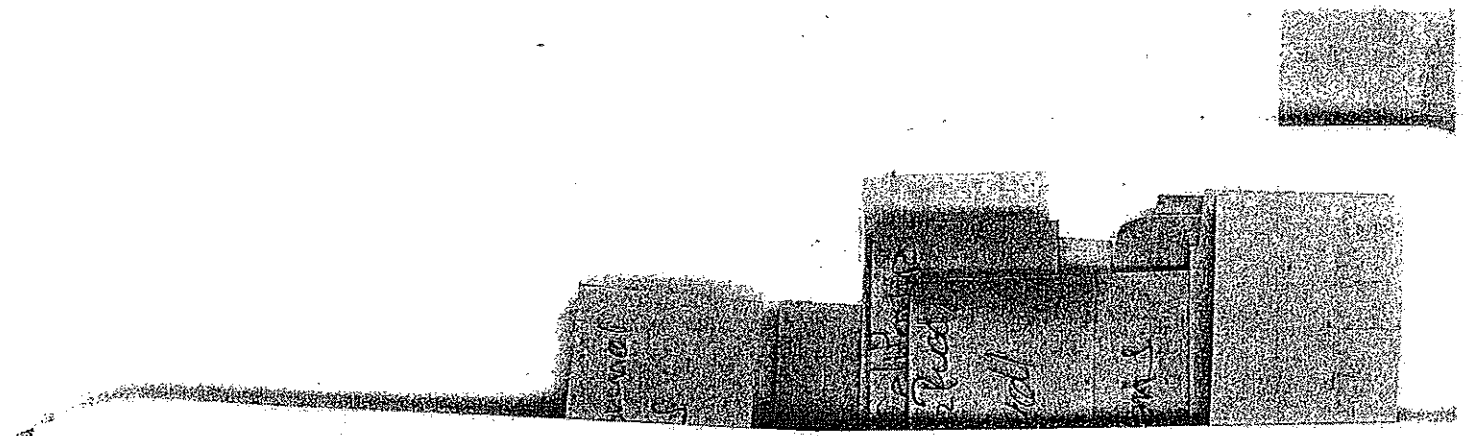
Cammy
917 859 5005

Campbell, Naomi
126-127 Pier House
31 Cheyne Walk
London
SW3 0XX,
0207-376 7308(h)
001 310 625 5500(p)
Email: 4284063@skytel.com
(Hm)c/o NC Connect
601 West 26th Street
Suite 1150
New York, NY 10001
07785 363 369 cell
310 276 6780/8 home
347 922 1456 (p)
212 320 3636 NC Connect (w)
001 347 922 1456 (p)
00 55 11 9998 6257 (p) Brazil
001 212 489 0039 (h)
212 320 3640 Asst. Arrel
212 320 3725 (wf) NC Connect

Campo del Brooke & Emilio
33 Hyde Park Gate
London SW7 5DN
0207-584 7886(h)

Candole, Andrew de
Flat 1
6 Lowndes St
London SW1
017 823 3737 (w)
0467 777666
0207-736 9669
0831 121988

Candy, Nicholas A C
Candy and Candy Ltd
50 Lower Belgrave St.
London, England SW1W 0NR
Email: nick@candyandcandy.com
(o) 44 (0) 20 7824 7526
(p) 44 (0) 7770 888 130



(f) 44 (0) 20 7824 7521

Caprice
0797 476 7885 (p)
0207-834 3840 (h)
001 310 344 8904 (p)

Carello Sara Massimo
0207-584 6919

Carey, William & Carina
57 Basuto Road
London, SW6 4BZ,
0207-731 1826 (h)

Carlbom Camila
157 W 4th St
NY NY10014
001 212 2422 8445
001 917 539 1033

Carmine
00 39 0823906750
00 39 3933323678

Carrera, Barbara
001 213 476 6885 (h)
001 213 476 9867 (fax)

Caruth, Sophie
0705 0096823
14B Belle Vue Road
Wandsworth Common
SW17 7EG,
0208-672 8276

Carvalho, Michel & Charlene
35 Egerton Cresent
London, SW3,
0207-730 1679 (h)

Casagrande, Guido
5 Via Borgonuoo
Milan Italy
00 39 2 86464802 (h)
00 39 2 878451 (w)
00 39 3053341 (c)
00 39 2 878734 (fax)
00 39 335284407(p)
001 516 537 5487

Case Simon
00 62 21392 9866
00 62 811 803090

Case, George & Pauline
34 Talbot Rd
London W2 5JG,
0207-229 1022

Castaneda Debbie
335 634 9863

Cator, Alby and Victoria
55 Melbury Road
Flat 1
London, W14 8AD
0207- 602-9377 (h)
01603 721050
Email: 0585 336319

Cecil Mark & Mini
PO Box 49428
Nairobi Kenya
00 501 506/7/8
00 501 754(f)

Cecil Mark & Mini
The Lawn Hse
Hatfield Park
Hatfield
Herts,
01707 251395

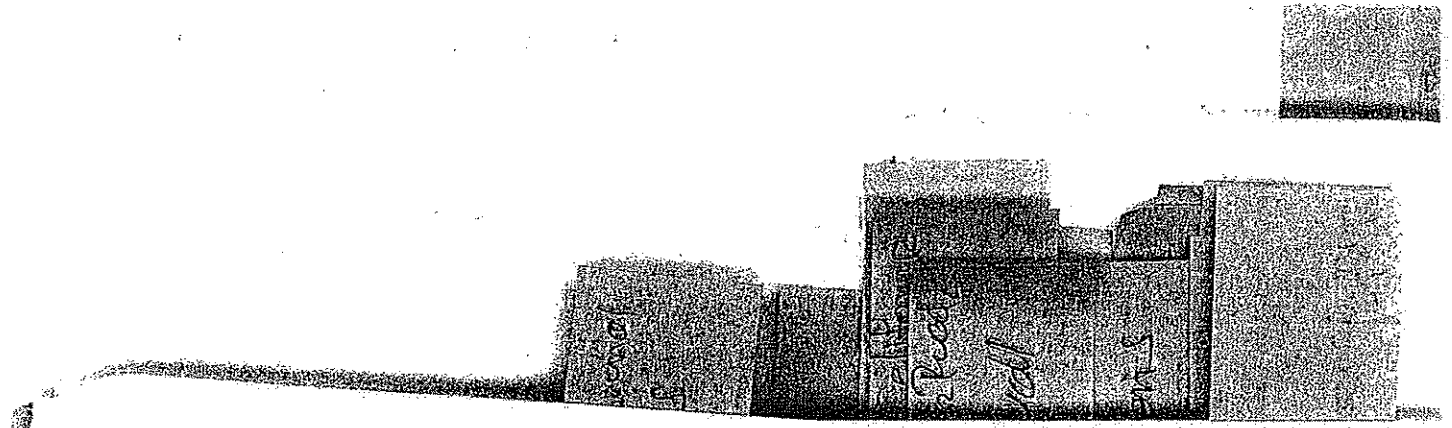
Cecil Stephenson, Aurelia
Hugditch Cottage
Ramsbury
Wilts
SN8 2HL,
0207-351 2227(w)
0207-584-2001(h)
Email: cecil@aurelia_london.co.u
0468 992400

01672 521 237

Cecil, Dr. Mark
7 Alexander Square
London
SW3 2AY, UK
207 225 0031 (h)
207 225 0081(hf)
Email: mark.cecil@glgpartners.co
07456 262626 (p)
784 488 8890 (Mustique)

Cerina, Fabrizio
Credit des Alpes
Via Nassa 56
6901 Lugano
001 917 496 0606(p)
011447900 888683(p)
Email: fc@creditdesalpes.com
00 39 29 006 262 (h)Milan
00 39 02 659 5803 (wf)
00 39 026318 (w)
001 212 371 6353 (h)
00 41 91 923 7185 (w)Lugano
00 41 91 923 1436 (wf)
00 41 22 731 8001 (w)Geneva
00 41 22 731 8077 (wf)
+44 7900 8888 83 (p)
+39 335 4214 14 (p)
917 496 0606 (p)
+41 91 923 7185 (Giancarlo Cammarata, PA)

Cerutti Gian Carlo
Via Adam 66
15033, Casave Monferrato
00 39 142 459443 (w)
00 39 142 459439 (w)



Chatwal, Vikram
Hampshire Hotels & Resorts
595 Eleventh Ave.
bet. 44th & 45th St.
New York, NY 10036
1 212 474 9880 (w)
1 212 320 2900
(Hm)1 Central Park West #32F
10023
1 917 442 7425 (p)

Chenevix-Trench, John & Lucy
4 Albert Place
London, W8 5PD
0207-376-1193
0385 778862
00 33 53 90 3937 (c)
0207-425 7672 (w)
0207-376 1193 (f)

Cicogna Gianluca
1020 5th Avenue
14th floor
New York, NY 10028
001 646 521 8510(w)
0207-225 0350(h)
Email: gc@zanelli.com
001 212 388 0224 (h)
001 917 554 8110 (p)

Cicogna, Geoconda
15 Queens Gate Gdns
London SW7
0207-589 1953/581 451 (h)
00 34 52 855247 (marb)
00 34 52 855010 (little house)

Cicogna, Gianfranco
70a Fulham Road
London SW3,
Email: gcicogna@ursustel.net
0207-584 5656 (h)
0207-581 3880 (h)
00 27 11 8041996 (f)
071 976 1224 (fax)
0860 363891
010 27 54 33 11191 (S. Africa-h)
00 27 833 23 0000 (p)

Cicogna, Marina
00 39 6 6788234 (Rome)
00 39 6 9026023 (Rome)
00 41 82 34584 (S t M)

Cicognani, Pietro &Alejandra
125E 74th St
New York, NY 10021
001 212628 7661(h)
001 212 245 4860(w)
001 212 249 8812 (h)
001 212 308 4811 (w)
001 212 249 7514 (w)

Clerach, Linska
The Studio
1c Clareville Grove
London
SW7 3AU,
0207 373 3131
0468 275 050(p)

Cipriani Guiseppi
212 499 0599 (w)
917 353 3445 (p)

Cisneros, Gustavo and Patty
950 5th Avenue
New York, New York 10021
001 212 717-5880 (h)

Claverino, Amadeo
00 39 2 600 3666 (h)
00 39 2 583 05 00 7 (w)

Claverino, Isabel
00 3902 7231 8479
011 39 0272 3181(w)
(Hm)00 39 335 820 0541

Cleese John Alice Fay
sec gary
0207-229 6344(h)
0207-221 2472(w)

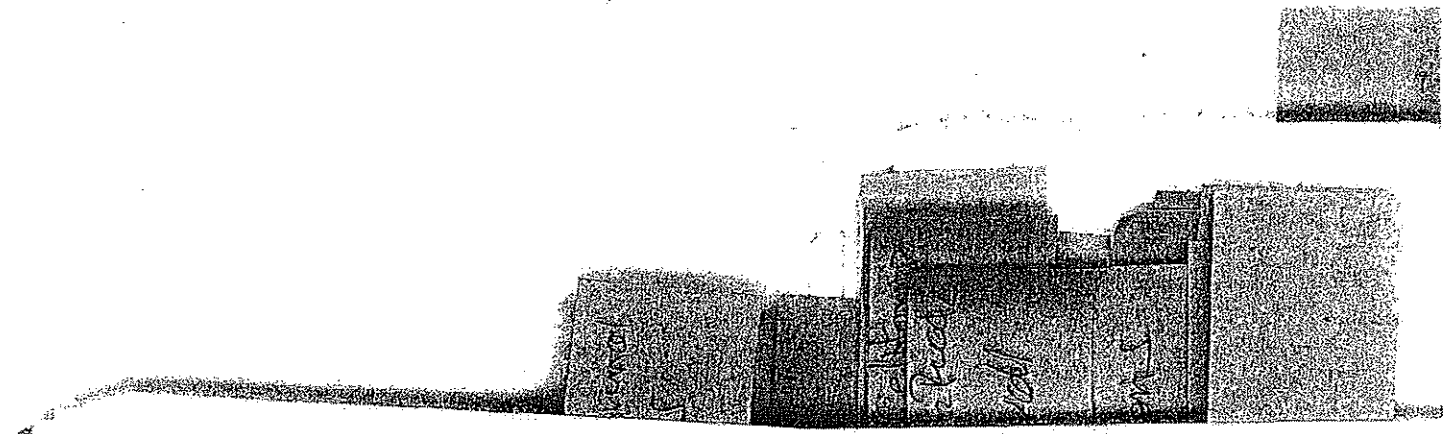
Clempson, Graham & Emma
30 Sloane Court West
London SW3,
0207-730 2851 (h)
0207-982 2085 (w)

Clive, Lucy
45 Elgin Crescent
London
W11 2JU
0207-221-7677 (h)
07957-544-262 (p)
Email: lclive@boden.co.uk
0208-453-1345 work
001-908-234-2554 New Jersey
0207-235-1186 Uncle
001 516 353 1926 (p)

Coben, Larry
Sunrise Capital Partners
101 W 12th Street Appt 35
NY NY 10011 USA
001 212 996 6266
212 582 3015 (w)
Email: lcoben@hlhz.com
(Hm)685 Third Ave, 15th floor
New York, NY 10017-4024
001 212 675 3385 (h)
001212 582 3015 (w)
212 497 4259 direct dial (w)

Cochrane, Ms Mandy
2 Poplar Grove
London W6 7RF
0494 672492 (w)
0207-603 6807 (h)

Cohen Dalit
76 Elm Park Mansions



Park Walk
London SW10
0207-995 8984(w)
0207-349 0310(h)
07 880 736 286 cell
0207 573 0055 (wf)

Cohen Peter
400 South Point Drive
Apt. 2402
Miami Beach
FL 33139
001 305 531 5370(h)
001 305 772 3966(p)
Email: peter@lhebox.com
305 588 9938

Coleman, Jo
001 212 260 7210 (w)
001 212 751 6654(h)
(Hm)166 E. 63rd St.
12A
New York
NY10021,

Coleridge, Nicholas & Georgia
38 Princedale Road
London, W11 4NL
01144 207 221 4293(h
Email:
ncoleridge@condenast.co.u
020 7499 9080 Nick (w)
020 7499 0052 Nick (wf)
020 7221 4293 (h)

Colle Jeffrey
001 212 308 8555(w)
001 212 988 4410(h)
001 407 798 0808(h)
001 516 537 2203(h)
001 516 324 8500 (w)
001 516 443 8500(p)

Collins Phil & Orianne
41 22 994 40 14 (w)
Email: oriannecollins@littledrea
41 22 994 40 11(h)
41 79 414 94 05(p)

Conrad, Henrietta
4a Pembridge Mews
London W11
0207-221 6370 (h)
07831 372264 (ph)
0207-792 3933 fax
0207-712 9300 (w)
72435101

Constantine, Susannah Sten Ber
40 Brymer Rd
London, SW11 4EW
0207-376 3212(w)
0207 720 8882(h)
Email:
SConstantine@breathmail.ne
(Hm)Susannah@ready2.com(w)
0797 181 5695(p)
00 33 9054 3592 (Fra)

Cooke, Clive
Home:
721 Fifth Avenue #63H
New York, NY 10022
001 212 421 5085 (h)
001 212 668 9668(w)
NY, NY 10038 W: 199 Water Street
W: 001 212 668 9668
516 283 1839 Southhampton:
07 715 172 772

Cordle, Ms Rachel
54A Radcliffe Square
London SW15 6BL
0207-370 3943 (h)
0207-581 7034 (w)

Cordle, Rupert & Camilla
33 Albert Bridge rd
London
SW11 4PX
0207-738 8997
0836 323616 (Cp)
Email: rupert.cordle@ukonline.co
(Hm)34C Albert Bridge Road (w)
London SW11 4PY
207 498 5649(w)
07831 584 053 (Rp)
207 498 5689 (Asst. Alise)

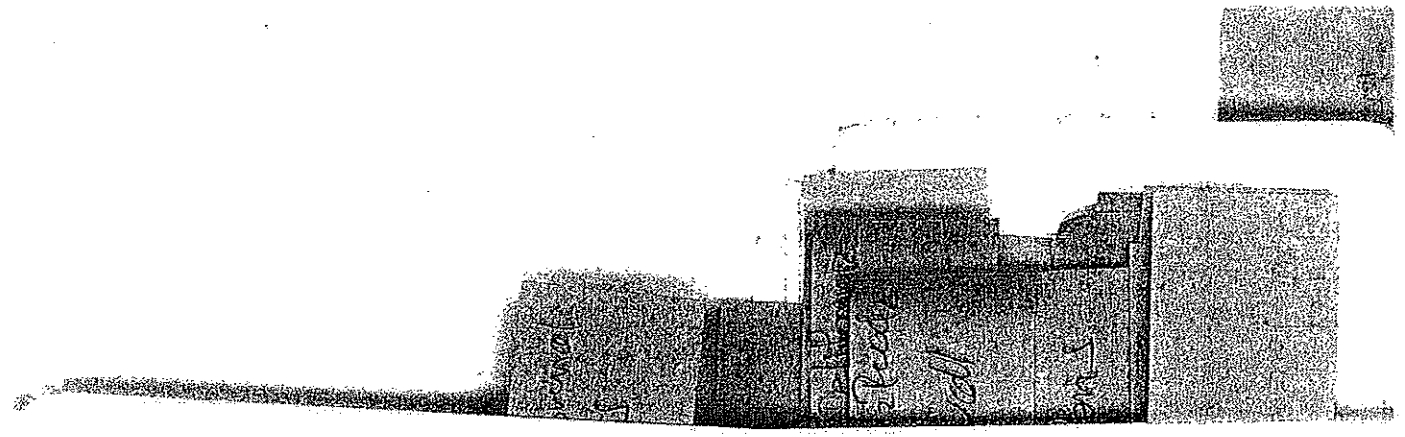
Cordova Hohenlohe, Fernando de
Bidasoa #6
28002 Madrid
120 1/2 East 65th St.
New York, NY 10021
001 212 772 1029
00 34 11 75 75 Spain
001 212 826 7425 (w)
001 212 421 1430 (h)

Cotterell, Harry
Byford Court
Byford, Herefordshire
HR4 7LD
0981-22227 (h)

Courcel Martine De
00 33 6 07 55 96 99

Cowdray, Marina
The Viscountess Cowd
Cowdray House
Cowdray Park, Midhurst
West Sussex
GU29 OAY
01730 812461
01730 812122 (f)
Email:
house@cowdray.demon.co.uk

Cowie, Colin
11 E. 68th Street
New York, NY 10021
001 212 396 9007
001 212 396 9012(f)
Email: cawcowie@aol.com
001 917 601 1203 Stuart
917-667-7870 Colin Portable



Crabbe, Sophie
223 Cranmer Court
Whitehead Grove, London
SW3 3HD
01144207-581 8920(h)
07768 208 209 cell

Cudro, Alaistar
00 3315 389 4762 (h)
00 3314 252 7234 (w)

Curry, R. Boykin
Eagle Capital Management
499 Park Avenue
New York, NY 10022
212 293 4001 (w)
212 293 4045 (wf)
(Hm)106 Central Park South
Apt. 27A
New York, NY 10019
001 917 572 4659 (p)

Cutter, Amanda
and Brooks, Christopher
191 Chrystie Street
Apartment 5R
New York, NY
10002
212 614 2870 (h)
917 496 9772 (ap)
Email: BrooksACC@aol.com
347 865 1847 (cp)

d'abo, Henri & Tatiana
West Wratting Park
West Wratting
Cambridgeshire
0223 290341 (h)
0207—352 7755

d'abo, Mrs Jennifer
13 Wilton Cresent
London SW1X 8RN,
0207-245 6447 (h)
0223 290328 (c)

D'Alessie, Carman
001 212 245 9914

d'Arenberg, Prince Pierre
125 est 72nd
00333609186420(p)
212 752 8888 (NY)
(Hm)1, Route de la Batiaz
1008 Jouxtens-Mezery
Switzerland
0207-225 0404(w)
0207-351 5428 (f)
00 33 4864 8016 (h)
00 33 248 64 80 16 (f)
001 212 734 9400(sylvia)
01152 315 35 10157 Mexico (w)

d'Uzes Jacques de crussol
00 33 66 221896 (w)
00 33 42 888688 (h)

Dabbagh, Amr A.
011 966 2669 7220(w)
011 966 2669 6184(f)
Email: amrdabbagh@aol.com
01144 778 533 3365 (p)

Dahl, Sophie
01 212 925 8484(h)
01 646 244 7739(p)

Darrin, Drake
1 West 81st Street
New York
NY
10024,
001 212 580 0555 (h)
001 212 644-6001 (w)
001 212 273 0643 (p)

Dartmouth William
16 Westbourne Terrace
London W2 3UW
0207-723 6728
0207-224 8446 (f)
Email: william@williamdartmouth.

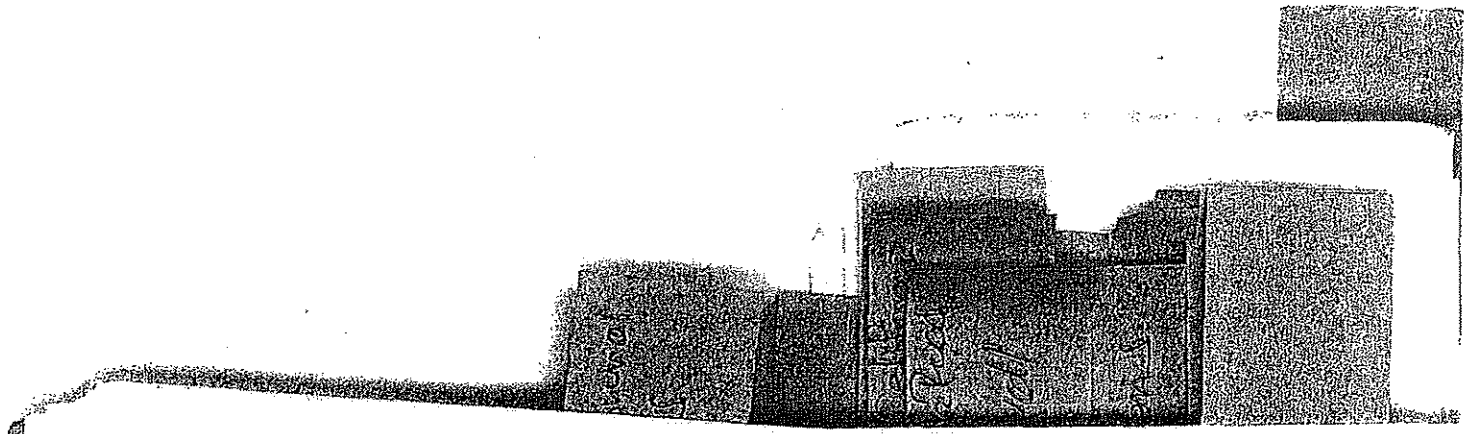
Davies Jeff
001 213 280 6686(p)
Email: megajeff@mac.com
818 9954 7363 Robert Maron (ent magr)

Davies, David & Linda
85 Eaton Place
London SW1
0207-730 1517 (h)
0207-730 2931 (f)

Davis Michael
001 310 503 2233(p)
001 212 9882386(h)
Email: midav@earthlink.com

Day, Nick and Heather
P&D Development Company
PO Box 34
2 Rumuruti Kenya
12 Fawcett Street Flat #3
00 2545899483 day
00 2549374811 nit
00 254744008 (fax
0207-352 2553 (h)

de Andrade, Marcelo
Rua Euclides Figueiredo 76
Jardin Botanico, RJ Brazil
22261-070
001 212 717 7109 (w)
Email: mcadoc@attglobal.net
(Hm)Av. Presidente Wilson 164
Cobertura, Centro RJ Brazil
20030-020
001 917 699 8496 (p)
00 55 21 2532 5184 (w)
00 55 21 533 2350 (f)
00 55 21 2527 9256 (h)
00 55 21 9986 5233 (p)
001 917 699 8496 (p)
00 33 1 5359 9798 (w)
00 33 1 1544 4713 (p)



55 21 2524 5682 (wf)

de Baecque, Patrick
33 6 11 87 9260
Email: pdebaecque@lefigaro.fr

de Cabrol, Milly
150 East 72nd Street
New York, NY 10021
001 212 988 4912
001 516 725 7225
(Hm)001 917 533 5580 Jef p

De Cadenet, Alen
0207-5 84 5511
001 213 654 0384

de Clermont-Tonnerre, Hermine
Princess
19 Rue de Saules
Paris 75018
00 331 4050 90 11(h
00 33 6 07243091 p
0771 886 0683

De Georgiou, Anouska
28 Porten Road
London, W14 OLQ
07775 738784(p)
0207 602 7213 mom's friend

De Soto , Fernando
Ninez De Balboa 81
Madrid, Spain 28006
00 341-575-9595

Dedieu, Jean & Paulette
Port de Lanne Maison Tartas
40300 Peyrehorade
France,
00 33 58 891623 (h)
00 33 1 4233 0319

Del Bono, Luca
Quintessentially
15-19 Great Titchfield Street
London, United Kingdom W1W 8AZ
0207 908 7270 (w)
0207 908 7495 (wf)
Email:
ldelbono@quintessentially
(Hm)80 Broad Street
5th Floor
New York, NY 10004
1 212 837 7740 (w)
1 917 320 6405 (wf)
0164 632 5689
0796 629 0008 (p)

Dell, Adam
001 917 414 2676 (p)
001 212 219 3931 (w)

Deluca Dina & Fouard Chartuuni
1001 Fifth Avenue
New York, NY 10028
011 917 592 6424(dp)
(Hm)28 E. 63rd St.
New York
NY 10021
001 212 605 6824 (o)
001 212 570 0751 (h)
001 212 838 1400 (w)
001 516 267 3643 (c)
001 212 687 3500 (fw)

Derby Earl /Cntess Cass & Ted
1 Netherton Grove
London, SW10 9TQ
0207-352 5959 (t)
0207-352 4468 (f)
Email: derby@knowsley.com
(Hm)Vinowsley
Prescot
Merseyside, L34 4AF UK
0151 489 6147 (h)Merseyside
0151 482 1988 (f)Merseyside
07000 0DERBY personal
07785 904 624 D- portable
0774 130 526 CD-portable
0207 409 5600 (w)
0207 409 5710 (w-direct)
0151 482 1988 (wf)

Derby, Ros & Jonathan
559 Radcliffe Avenue
Pacific Palisades, CA 90272
001 310 230-3041 (h
001 310 230-3051 (f
001 310 280 7855(w)

Di Vita, Charlotte
917 539 0769 (p)

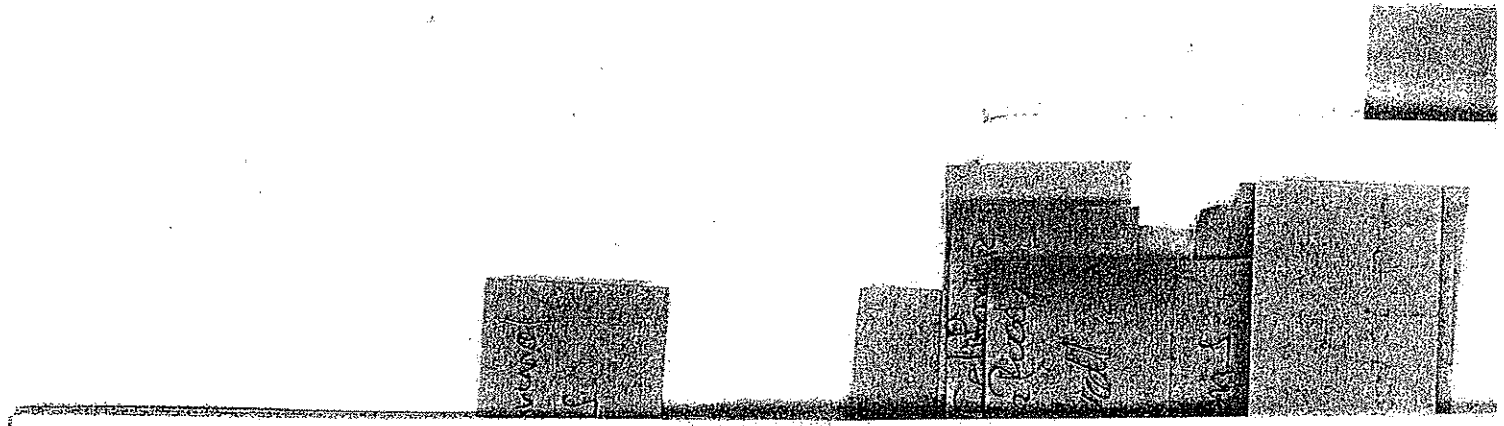
Dickenson, Debbie
240 E. 75 St
NY, NY 10021
001 212 734 3455

Dickinson, Janice
001 310-441-0048 (w
001 310-441-0068 (f
001 212-245-5713 Chris Royer

Dietrich Marc Antoine and Cath
51 Ave Montigne
Paris 75008
00 331 4256 9672

Dietrich, Paul & Laura
President
Meridian Emerging Markets, Ltd
1141 Custis St. (h&w)
Alexandria
VA
22308
001 703 660 9080 (h)
001 703 768 9780(w)
Email: lidyo@worldnet.att.net(L)
703 768 9779 (h&wf)
001 703 927 7090 (Lp)
001 703 927 7090 (Lp)

Dimbelby Johnathan
0207-221 4545
0207-792 1068



Email: 0171-243 1643(f)

Diniz, Pedro
PPD Sports
Rua Amauri, 255-1. Andar
San Paulo, Brazil
01448 000-SP
01133 614 14 84 84
55 11 3077 5151
011 5511 9981 7005 Brazil
0115511 388 601666 (Paula)
55 11 3079 9938 (wf)

Dixon, Alexandra
17 Seaton Close
Lynden Gate
Putney Heath
London, SW15 3TJ UK
+44 20 8785 2518 (h)
01144794 768 9936(p)
Email:
alexandra@dixon91073.free
(Hm)Kismet
Traviesa 7
Los Monteros
Marbella, Malaga Spain
808 887 7599 office in Hawaii
+34 952 82 5331 Spain h
+44 20 8788 3975 Parents

Djerassi, Dale
001 650 747 0608
001 415 699 0636(p)

Dolbey, Alex & Suzie
Short Hoo
Haskelon
Nr. Woodbridge
Suffolk, IP13 6JQ UK
01473 738 130 (h)
01473 735 180 (w)
Email: sdolbey@msn.com /
dolbey@
(Hm)Domaine de Badia
St. Aulin
09500 Mirepoix
France,
07778 305 335 (p)
0207-221 6158 (h)
0842 765800 (Norfo lk)
0207 307 8886 (Alex-direct w)
0207 307 8868 (Alex-main w)
0207 307 8880 (A -wf)
07960 71 88 69 (Answering svc)

Donne, Alegra
416 Fulham Road
London SW6.
0207-381 1568 (h)
0207-498 2355 (w)

Dori
1 917 476 7742

Dorrit
0207-235 5957

Doss, David & Christy Prunier
315 Riverside Drive
New York, NY 10024

Douglas, Diandra
123 East 69th Street
New York, NY 10021
001 212 246 6411
01 917 362 8442
Email: diandra_m@yahoo.com
(Hm)936 Hot Springs Road
Santa Barbara, CA 93108
917 251 4959 other cell
646 361 2967 Zack Bacon (p)
212 585 1127 (w)
212 585 1127 (h)
212 585 1149 (hf)
805 969 9090 (CA home phone)

Dr Eli Wiesel
001 212 371 7029

Drax, Jeremy
326 Fulham Road
SW6
0207-352 2090 (h)
0207-978 2318 (w)

Dreesmann, Bernard
5 Pier House
Cheyne Walk
London SW3,
0207-351 0449 (h)
0207-274 6246 (w)
0372-272911 (c)

Driver, Minnie
001 323 656 8199(w)
Email: minxed@earthlink.net

Dubb, Anthony V.
6 East 79th st
NYC, NY
10021
212 734 6060
Email: tony@avdub.com

Dubbens, Peter
0207 376 8755 (h)

Dubin, Glen
Dubin & Swieca
1010 Fifth Ave - Apt 11D(h)
NY, NY 10028
9 West 57th Street, 27th floor
New York, New York 10019
212 287 4977 (w)
212 287 4936 (f)
Email: glenn@hcmny.com
(Hm)9 Turkey Hill Road
North Salem, NY 10560
212-288-4844 (h)
212 396 1843 (hf)
917 887 6349 Car
212-287-4977 direct
914-669-4651 North Salem
914-669-8157(f)

Dubin, Louis & Tiffany
The Athena Group
001 212 327 0883(h)
Email:

Louis.dubin@theathenagrou
(Hm)29 E.64th St.
Apt. 5A
NY 10021
001 212 459 2602(wf
001 212 327 0883(h)
001 212 506 0662 (w)
001 212 506 0673 (fw)

Dubin, Peter
0207 376 8755

Duchess of York
Sunninghill Park (h)
Ascot, Berkshire SL5 7TH
011447768 151215(p)
01344 845688
Email: dofy@dofy.co.uk
(Hm)2nd floor (w)
33 Ridinghouse Street
London, W1W7DZ UK
212 938 4800 NYO - John O'Sullivan
01144020-79786110 Kate Waddington
917 930 7805 (p)
+44 207 307 1750 (w)
20-7725 9956 (f)
0207-585 3515 Arebella (h)
242-357-5568 Bahamas
917-743-3377 John O' Sullivan port
917 743 3377 p Johnnie
917 202 6260 Janine-assistant as of 1-10-03
+44 1344 8731 87 (h)
+44 1344 8456 88 (hf)
+44 207 307 1753 direct
+44 207 307 1751 (wf)
212 419 7493 Jenean

212 419 7493 Jenean f

Ducrey-Giordano, Francesco
Str Antica Di San Vito 36
Torino Italy
00 39 11 6505432 (h)
00 39 11 8221015 (w)

Duesing, Paul
Leisure & Lifestyle Ventures
2600 Fairmount
Bemward House
Dallas, TX 75201
214 720 0212
214 704 1691 cell
214 720 0082 (wf)

Duke of York
Buckingham Palace
London
SW1 1AA
011 44 7768 630630
0207 024 5955(wd)
Email: aace@dial.pipex.com
(Hm)Sunninghill Park
Ascot, Berkshire SL5 7TH
0207-350 1920 Lance (h) x
01344-873 070 Sunning Hill
0207-930 1224 (wf)
01344-873 080 Sunninghill (f)
01485-540 502 Wood Farm, Sand. x
0207-930 2134 (Palace ex direc)
0779-663 0630 (p)
0207-218 5246 Modern x
0207- 024 58888 Sophie x
0207-930 2007 (w) x

07930-382 959 Sophie (p) x
0207-589 8626 Sophie (h) x
01553-772 675 Balmoral x
0207 7024 4275 Equerry - Robert Olney

Dunbar Johnson Miranda & Steph
27A Leamington Rd Villas
London W11 1HT
0207-229 1894(h)
0207-873 3606(w)

Dunne, Griffin
145 6th Avenue
New York, NY 10013
001 212 343 8830 (w)
001 212 614 0921 (h)
001 212 603 4337(cynth)

Dunne, Philip & Dominice
3 Sterne Street
London, W12
0208-743 4985 (h)

Duong, Anh
353 W. 12th, 10014
01 212 627 0955(h)
01 917 213 7515(p)

Durso Luigi
Ines de la Fressange
18 rue Montaliver
75008 Paris
00 33 1 42652237 (h)
00 33 3 2379282 (c)

Duthie, John & Charlotte
34 Queens Gate Terrace
London SW7
0207-589 7993 (h)

Dzhabrailou, Umar
00 7 095 233 7000(p)
00 7 095 745 5228(w)
Email: umar@umar.ru
00709 5920 5000 (p)

Ecclestone, Bernie
28 Chelsea Square
London, SW3 6LX UK
44 207 584 66 68 (w)
44 207 589 03 11 (f)
(Hm)6 Princes Gate
Knightsbridge
London, SW7 IQJ UK

Eckon, Paul
0378 77 8888 (p)
00 27 82 9901111

Edsel, Lucinda
53 The Chase
London SW3,
0207-622 8738 (h)

Edwards, Andrew & Tracy
9 Eaton Mews South
London, SW1W 9HP,
0207-235 4121 (h)

Elian, Johnathan
7 Hill Road
Greenwich, CT 06830
001 203 422 7711(w)
001 203 496 6251(p)
Email: eliani@starwood.com
1 203 249 8645 cell

Elias, Brian
001 305 798 3831 (p)
001 305 789 9242(w)
Email: 001 305 538 0010 home

Eliasch, Johan & Amanda
31 Chester Square
London, SW1W 9HT UK
+44 207 730 6459 (h)
+44 207 629 4399 (f)
Email: aeratbag@aol.com
(Hm)71 South Audley STreet
WIK 15A,
+44 77 67 87 2059 Amanda (p)
917 330 6039
001 347 672 7268 (p)
00 43 66 4381 4724 Johan (p)

Elingworth, Charlie & Amanda

The Basement
80 Oxford Gardens
London W10,
0208-968 679
0208-743 5129 (h)
0747 870754 (car)
0208-994 3782 (w)

Elizabeth
0033 660 596 267

Ellenbogen Eric
22 Gramercy Park
NY NY 10003
001 212 659 1970(w)
001 212 353 1275(h)

Ellingworth, Mr & Mrs
The Old House
Laughton Lutterworth Leics
0208-994 3782 (w)
0208-734 5129 (h)
0747 870754 (c)

Elliot, Ben
Quintessentially
80 Broad Street
5th Floor
New York, NY 10004
001 212 837 7740 (w)
001 917 320 6405(wf)
Email: ben@quintessentially.com

(Hm)15-19 Great Titchfield Street
London, United Kingdom W1W
8AZ
0207 908 7270 (w)
0207 436 6980 (wf)
001 917 553 6784 (p)

Elliot, Gail & Joe Coffey
72 Reade Street #5
New York, NY 10007
001 212 571 6153 (h)
001 917 692 2299(p)
01 212 571 6178 fax

Ellison, Mandy & Ralph
218 Mediterranean Road
Palm Beach, FL 33480
561-881-5748
561 881 5749 (f)
561-881-9093 (h)
561 863 4791 Voice Mail
561 881-5748 (h)

Elwes, Anabel
41A Limerston Street
London, SW10
0207-629 5955

Epstein, Ed
430 East 86th St.
New York, NY 10028
001 212 249 4003

Erba Noona
(tall blonde armanal)
00 39 02 481 7343(h)
0039 02 550 0510(w)

Espirito Santo, Manuel and Ros
00 35 113974740(w)
00 35 936 445877(p)
0207-730 7768(h)

Estlin, Jean-Marc
7 Rue des Saints-Peres
75006 Paris
00 331 5375 0333(w)
00 331 5375 0376(f)
00 55 11 852 2466 Home
00 331 4020 0763
001 212 769 9760(frnd h)
001 212 751 9600 (w)
00 55 11 9935 3391 Brazil p

Estrada Juffali, Christina
Juffali, Walid
50 Hyde Park Gate
London
SW7 5DH
0207-823 8822 (h)
07769 678776(p)
Email: christinaestrada@hotmail.
(Hm)P.O. Box 1049
Jeddah 21431
Saudi Arabia
00 9662 6600005 Home and
fax-Saudi Arabia
07769 678 776 (p)

Evans Chris
0207-663 3601
0441 077441

Evehart Angie
001 310 560 5150(h)
Email: ake722@aol.com

Faber David
0207-598 4300

Faber Sally & Brook Johnson
Charlton Down Estate
Charlton Down,Tetbury
Gloucestershire, GL8 8TZ
01666 880 011(h)
07770 988 908(p)
Email: sallyfaber@hotmail.com
01666 880022 (hf)
0798 611 4004 (car)

Faibairn, Charlotte
& Hamish Fraser
109 Elsley Road
London SW11
0207-223 1801 (h)

Fairfax, The Hon Rupert
The Coach House
Logner Hall
Uffington Shrewsbury
Sy4 4TG
441 922 714009
Email: rupertfairfax@thorowgood.
01922 711676 (w)
07801248146 (port)
01743 709353 (h)
0468 857769(p)

Fairweather Natasha
Moscow
00 795 2436722(h)
00 795 2439762(f)

Fairweather, Ms Catherine
162 lancaster rd
London W11
0958 726887
0207-4395000 (w)5560
0207-792 8247(h)
0207---792 8247

Fairweather,Ambassador & Lady
Patrick & Maria
flat 1
18 Wetherby Gdns
London SW5 OJP
0207-244 9602(h)

Fakhre, Armado & Jasmine
19 The Boltons
London SW10
0207-823 3990(h)
0207-352 2707(w)

Fakhre, Danny & Christine
97 Eaton Place
London SW1,
97 Eaton Place

Fall, Meredith
114 Rue du Bach
Paris, France
00 331 4222 0741

Fallah, Mrs
4 Bolney Gate
Ennismore Gardens
London SW7
0207-584 7307 (h)
0207-584 8238 (w)
0207-371 5877

Fallah, Ms Christina &Jon Robe
41 Fitzjames Ave
London
W14 ORR,
0207-610 4449(h)
0207-371 5877(f)
Email: 0850 398979

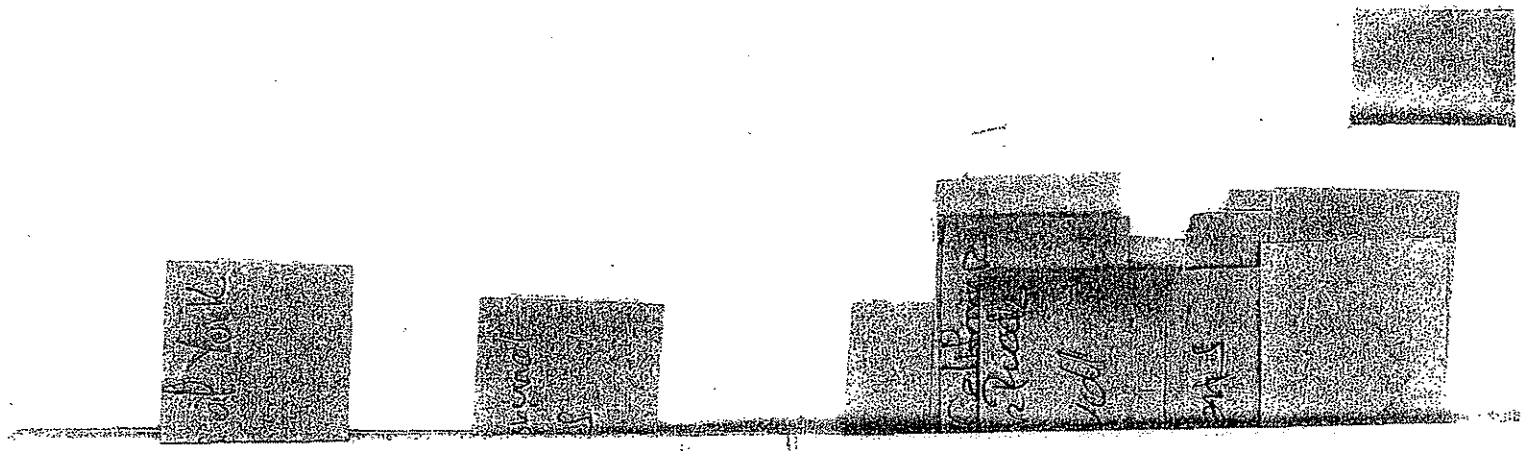
Falletans, Olivier de
18a Alexandra Ave
London SW11
0207-622 9550 (h)
0207-489 2017 (h)

Fanjul, Pepe
561 655 6303 (w)
561 655 1814 (w)
212 472 6696(N

Faulkner, Terence & Cornelia
0207-580 0381 (h)
0207-937 1992 (w)

Feeley, Fiona
19 Chester Row
London
SW1X 9JF
U.K.
0207-352 7033(w)
Email: (NY) HEPICAAU@aol.com
(Hm)Ashe House
Overton
Hampshire
01256 771 411
07778 000 170 (p)
0774 130 526

Fekkai, Frederic
Frederic Fekkai Beauty Center
15 East 57th Street
NY, NY 10022
(btwn 5th & Madison)



212-753-9500
917 748 8989(p)
Email: ffekkai@ffekkai.com, ffek
(Hm)525 E. 72nd St #10E, 10021
212 396 9517(h)
212 583 3275 (f)
212 583 3220 Salon Dir.
212 753-9500 Brandon (appt.s)
310-385-4555 LA Salon
310-385-1638 LA Dir. line
212 583 3225 Assistant-Paige
212 622 9894 Phillipe (h)
917 816 3376 Phillipe(p)
01133621887196 french cell
583 3688 Sebastian-makes appts.
646 226 8989 (p)
917 826 8817 (AJ p)

Feldman, Andrew

001 212 945 2274 (w)
001 212 799 1229 (h)

Felix, Helena

12 Middle Way
Hornstead Gdn Suburb
London, NW1165P
0208-455 0807 (h)
0207-734 6090 (w)
0207-439 4781 (f)

Fell, David & Anne

001 212 744 0341 (h)
001 212 376 1225 (o)

Ferragamo, Leonardo & Beatrice

Villa Le Rose
Via Brancolano 2
Tavarnuzze, Italy 50029
00 39 55 237 4731 (h
00 39 55 336 0334 (w
00 39 55 375 242 (f)

Ferranti, Hugo

38 Evelyn Gardens
London SW7
078 534 5345
0207-627 4727 (w)
0836 369118
01276 696912 (w)

Ferry Brian

Studio One
Avonmore Place
London, W14 8RY
0171 602 3330
0171 603 0549
Email:
E-Mail.@denejesmond.demon

Flennes, Martin

Broughton Castle
Banbury
Oxon
OX15 5EB
0207-372 1967
0836 717333
Email: dirs@hbleisure.co.uk
0208- 968 5957 (h)
0295 262624 (c)
0253 290451
0207—373 2634(h)
01253 2901297(h)
01492 860815(w)

Flennes, Martin

44 Cathcart Road
London SW10
0208- 968 5957 (h)
0295 262624 (c)
0253 290451
0207—373 2634(h)
01253 2901297(h)
01492 860815(w)

Flennes, Ralph

001 917 250 6629(p)
001 212 334 7333(h)
Email: ralphflennespost@ralphfle
(Hm)0208-995 7398 (Terri asst)
0208- 743 8785 (h/f)
07973 261659 (p)

Flennes, Suzzana

9 Bank Street, 2nd floor
between West 4th Street and
Greenwich Avenue
001 212 807 1157(w)
001 212 741 8658(h)
07 790 231 537 (UK-p)
01295 262624

Fifer, Chuck

001 212 744 5707 (h)
001 212 832 1177 (w)

Figg, Christopher & Charlotte

Little Hampden Farm
Great Missenden
Bucks HP16 9PS
0494 488254 (h)

Finch Charles

0207-257 8720
0207-937 9870
Email: finch@artistsindependant.
07768 722 235 (p)
0207- 792 3163
001 212 343 0069
079 795 95706 (p)

Finklestein, Howard

310-392-4893

Firyal Princess

1 East 66th St
NY NY
00 212 879 3900
(Hm)34 Chapel St
London SW1
0207- 235 2143

Fisher, Dan

721 5th #739
NY
001 212 421 4067 (h)
001 212 421 4222 (w)
001 212 421 4067 (c)

Flick Mook
Park House
7-11 Onslow Sq
London SW7 3NJ
0171-225 3147(w)
0171-581 1186(h)

Foman, Bobby & Jeanette
212-628-1561 (h)
212-888-6100 (w)
0207-235 9972 Home

Forbes Zandy
001 212 353 9755
001 212 829 4051 (w)
001 917 846 7617 (p)

Forbes, Chris (Kip) Astrid
Vice Chairman
Forbes Magazine
95 Old Dutch Road (h)
Far Hills
NJ
07931-2695
212 620 2240
212 243 1509
(Hm)60 Fifth Avenue
New York
NY
10012
908 234 1058 (h)
719 379 3263
719 379 3608

Forbes, Steve & Sabine
Southdown
Burnt Mills Road
Bedminster, N.J. 07921

Ford, Katie
Ford Models
142 Greene St. #5 (h)
New York, NY 10012
212 219 6500(w)
212 226 1555(h)
Email:
katieford@fordmanagement.
(Hm)33 Nostrand Parkway
Shelter Island, NY 11965
331 4029 9868 Work - Paris
212 752 3709 Katie - Parents
212 219 6126**** Katie direct
rings work & home
631 749 0494 Shelter Island
212-219- 6190 Downtown Office
646 541 2800 (p)
212 343 3884 (wf)
212 226 8224 Andre's private
fax
212 226 8224 KATIE'S FAX
631 749 0512 (hf)
212 219 6119 (w)

Ford, Tom & Richard Buckley
Gucci
011 44 207 898 3000
Email: fxterrier@aol.com

Forman John
001 212 930 8545 (W)
001 212 664 1734 (H)
001 917 359 3280 (P)

Forman Johnathan
001 212 930 8545
00 1212 664 1734
(Hm)001 917 359 3280

Formby, Nicola
4353 Fulham Road
London, SW10 9TX
07831 127575 (P)
Email:
formby@tueblonde.demon.co
0207 352 3600 (N) 0207 352 0504
(A)

Forte, Rocco & Aliai
10 Lowndes Place
London SW1,
0207-235 6565 (h)

Fox Andrew
00 61 3 822 0735(h)
00 61 3 206075
00 613 206 030 00 613 869
8333(w)
00 613 869 8398 fax

Fox, William & Lucinda
110 Chesnut Grave
London SW12,
0208-675 5625 (h)

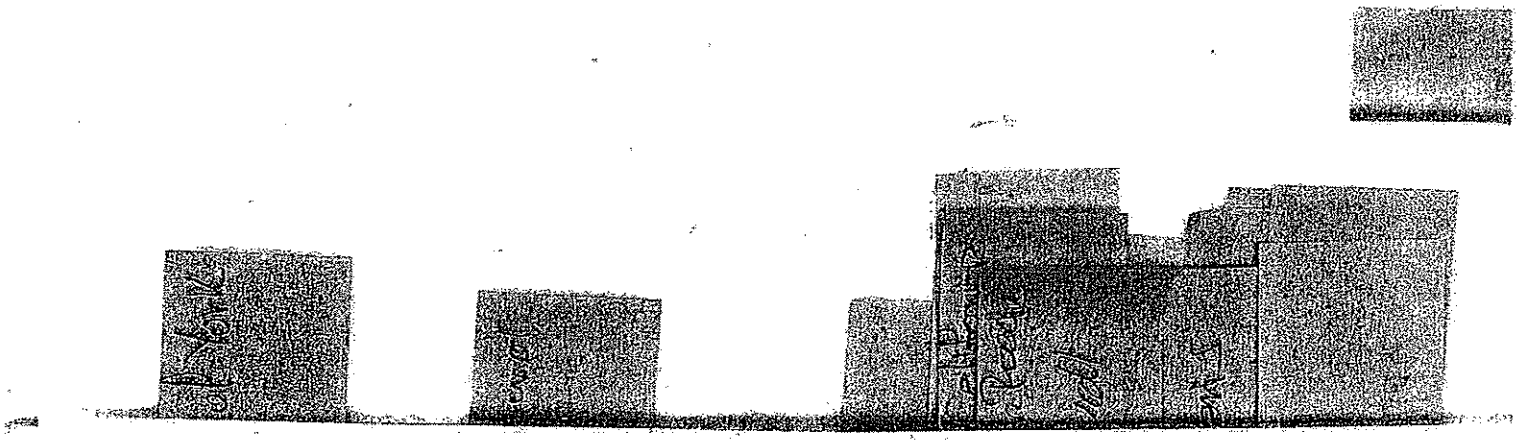
Fraiser, Violet
001 917 414 0922
Email: vze2sxvy@verizon.net
212 242 5607(h)

Francesco de la Garda, Mr
Cameli & 10 spa
Via Roma 81A
16121 Genoa Italy
0207-581 1044 (h)
00 39 10 55081 (w)
00 39 10 550830 (w)

Francey, Kathy
001 917 497 4510 (p)
001 212 734 0747 (h)

Fraysse, Isabel
14 rue des Filles
Calvaire Paris, 75003
00 33 1 4277 9106 (h)

Freud Mathew
0207-291 6400
0410 637383
0207-351 2626 (w)



Frost, Mr David & Lady Carina
22 Carlyle Square
London SW3 6EY
0207-351 3035 (h)
0207-241 0317 (h)

Frostrup, Mariella
07970 727 272
0207-792 2976
Email: mariella@brazenhusky.com

Fry, Cosmo & Amanda
29 Stnhope Gdns
London SW7
0207-373 6435(h0

Fulhurst Teresa
001 917 705 7230

Furstenberg, Heinrich & Milana
771 Donaueschingin
Holserberg Germany
00 49 771 86508 (h)
00 49 771 86423 (w)

Furstenbug Alex , Alexandra V.
001 212 396 4393(h)

Furstenburg Buravelli, Nina
via Delle Mantellante 26
Rome, Italy
00 39 3384671195(p)
00 39 0658331144(h)
Email: 00 39 0564609077(country)

Fyson, Edwina
13 Ives Street
London SW3
0207-584 5577 (h)
00 345 661 30 30 (w)

Gaetani, Gelasio
Via Gregoriana, 5
Roma, 00187
06 678 1781

Gaetani, Rufreido
001 212 371 4136

Gallman, Kuki
Box 45593
Gigiri Road
Nairobi
Kenya,
00 25 4 2520048 (h)

Ganero, Mario Jr.
55 11 9970 1020 (p)
001 646 251 2211

Ganoza, Esteban Juan
Avenida El Rosario 450
San Isidro, Lima 27 Peru
+511 442 8734 (h)
+51 1 264 4278 (hf)
Email: jganoza@terra.com.pe
(Hm)Pizarro 428 (h&w)
Trujillo, Peru
+511 735 2000 (p)
001 212 625 2331 (friend in NY)
001 212 941 9341 (when in NY)
+51 44 2454 02/01 (w)

Garcia, Ludmila
Los Jeronicos Apt 4-22
Calle de Moreto 9
28014 Madrid Spain
00 34 1420 0211 (h)
00 34 1420 2560 (h)
00 34 1396 5613 (w)
& Villa las Libres
Camino Real
Marbella Spain
00 34 52 774594 (h)

Gardner, Adam
001 212 691 9660

Garland Michael
0777 5787777(p)
0207-235 2729(h)

Garson Jeremy
0207-771 3264

Gaspar, Nacho
43 Camino del Sur
La Moraleja
Madrid Spain 28409
00 34 1 6500325 (h)
00 34 1 5645030 (w)

Gaul, Harriett
Percy Lodge
15 Christ Church Rd
London SW14 7AB
0208-878 0111(h)
0208-392 9171(f)
0208-878 0111
0207—499 9080(w)

Geary Tim
001 917 566 0551
Email:
tim@sohohouseny.com/tim@t

Gelardin, Jack
28 Mallard ST
London SW3
0207- 376 8497(h)
0207- 409 2324(w)
0101 212 734 7905 (h)

German-Ribon Catriona
0779 965 1673

Email: cribon@pfd.co.uk

Gertler, Eric
Privista
11 E. 26th Street
15th floor
New York, NY 10010
212 653 8224(w)
917 797 5459(p)
Email: egertler@privista.com
212 653 8221 (f)

Getty, Mark
0207-446 0560 (w)
0207-495 8865(w)
0207-821-8581 (h)

Getty, Pia and Chris
20 East 78th Street
New York, NY 10021
001 212 717 6590(h)
001 212 297 1727(w)
Email: piag@aol.com
001 917 921 6788

Gibbs, Emma
Garden Frat
61 Ifield Road
London, SW10 9AU UK
0207-351-3772(h)
+44 7710 815 355 (p)
Email:
emmagibbsuk@hotmail.com
0207-352 3040 work

Gibson, Caroline
43 Camberwell
London SE5
0207-703 5974 (h)
0207-937 6044 (w)

Gillfillan, Andrew
Box 65014
Bearnarie
Sandtan 2010 South Africa
00 27 11 7832650 (p)
0207-730 3412 (w)

Gillford, Lord & Lady
12 Ashcombe Street
London SW6
0207-384 2129 (h)
0207-245 1245 (w)

Gillmour, Andrew & Emma
001 212 533 0656 (h)

Ginsberg Gary
001 212 852 7016(w)
001 917 679 7445(p)
Email: gginsberg@newscorp.com

Gittis, Howard
MacAndrews
35 East 62nd Street
New York, NY 10021
212-572-5090
212-572-8400
407-835-8760 Palm Beach

Giussani Luca
011 305 673 9811
011 305 467 7737(p)
Email: lgiussani@dorial.net

Glanville Mary
58a Radnor Walk
London SW3
0207-352 3436(h)

Glass, Charlie
07 727 7636(h)
07 979 857 810(p)

Glentworth, Edmund & Emily
0207-735 2832 (

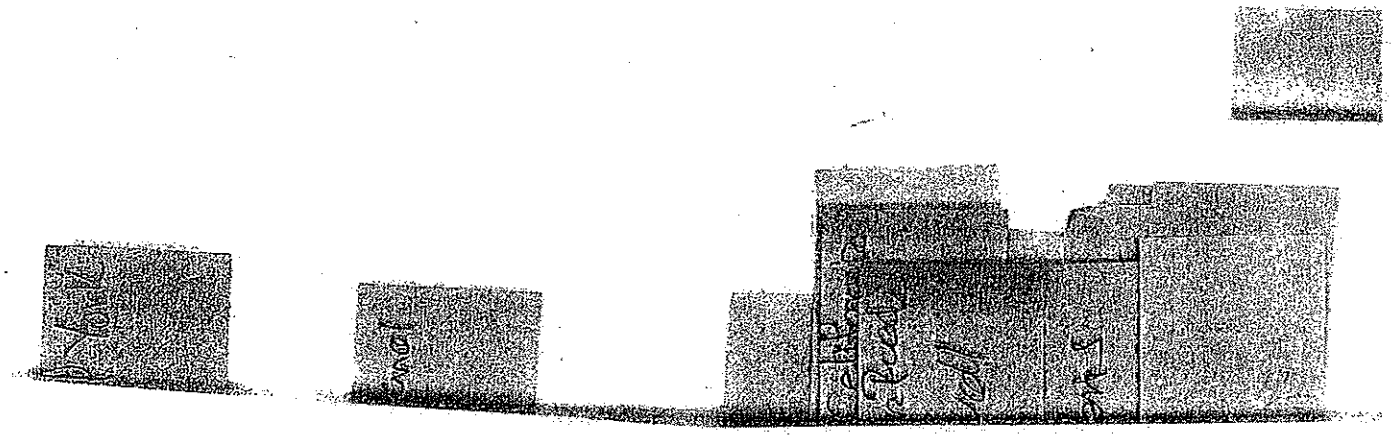
Goess, Pilar
00 43 1 505 1775
00 43 1 713 3905
00 33 1 4722 4137
00 16 4 453 3098

Goldberg, Ellen
Sante Fe Institute
505 946 3643 (w)

Goldsmith, Isabel
1362 Angelo Dr.
Beverly Hills, CA 90210
11 Tregunter Road
London, England SW10 9LS
4471 373 7867
4471 373 1762
818 783 7048 Home
310 271 7150 LA - Home
52 5 540 7657 Mexico City
52 5 540 7658/9 Mexico City - Office Fax
52 3 337 0161 (hf)
0836 285 485 London - Car
LA Fax 310 271 3273
Sec. 52 328 555 00
(0468) 90 8514 Mobile

Golinkin, Sandy
220 E 72nd Apt. 17C
NY NY 10021
001 212 772 6949
001 212 286 7666(w)
Email:
Sandy_Golinkin@condenas
917 270 4002 (p)

Gomez, Thomas
220 E. 65th Street
Penthouse B
001 212 826 2766



Gomme, William & Emma
27 Ladbroke Square
London W11
0207-221 0899 (h)

Gordon, Jacobo
CG Investments
Ppe de Vergara, 128.
Entreplanta
28002 Madrid
34 917 453 540 (o)
34 914 111 988 (f)

Gore, Juliet
49 Smith Street
London SW3
0207-352 1317 (h)
0207-581 4178 (w)

Gottlieb, Steve
001 212 713 0572 (h)
001 212 979 6410 (w)

Goulandris Dimitri
0207-221 2532(h)
0207-425 3640(w)
0468 615060

Grabau, Lorenzo
0207-370 6454 (h)
0207-867 2925 (w)
00 39 6 320 1435 (Rome)

Graff, Francois
Managing Director
Graff
721 Madison Ave.
NY
10021
001 212 355 9292(w)
0207 584 8571/4
(Hm)6 &7 new bond Street
London
W1S 3SJ

Granby, David
51 Seymour Walk
London SW10
01476 870795(h)
0207-352 4074 (h)
0629 812014 (h)
01476 870246 (ph)
01629 812014

Grange, Jacques
9 rue de Beaujolais
75001 Paris France
00 33 1 47034455 (h)

Grant Jamie
001 212 861 6571(h)

Greece Princess Olga
001 212 628 1237

Greece, MC & Pavlos
hrh Prince Pavlos
001 212 452 1542(h)
001 860 868 1737
Email: pavlos@ivorycapital.com
(Hm)001 917 770 2922(pp)
001 212 692 6362(pw)
001 212 861 6492(ph)
212 861 6963 MC (w)

Green, Deborah
0207-235 8305
00 41 30 45 671
001 213 858 8625 (h)

Green, Jeremy
4 Avenue Fontainbleu(h)
Fresnaye, 8001
Capetown, South Africa
27 83 323 7007(p)
07947 131910
Email: jeremy@bugan.com
(Hm)121 Victoria Junction (w)
Prestwich Street
Green Point, 8005
Cape Town, South Africa
27 21 434 8189 (h)
00 27 21 461 3832(f)
27 21 425 6383 Jeanine

Green, Judy
555 Park Ave.
New York, NY 10021
001 212 486-1077

Gregg Geordie &Katherine
36 Kensington Park Grdns
0207-499 9080(w)
0207-221 5758(h)
0207- 351 1413
077 47 695 830 cell

Grenfell, Natasha
19 Cheyne Place
Royal Hospital Road
London SW3.
0207-351 1413 (h)

Griffen, Ted
001 646 486 6573

Griscom, Nina
asst. Kelly
640 Park Avenue
New York, NY 10021
001 212 744 0442
001 631 283 8505
Email: ninaqgg@aol.com
001 212 879 8883 (h)
212-744-1805 Home fax

Gross, Pamela & Jimmy Finkelst
655 Park Avenue
New York, NY 10021
212 737 4292 (h)
631 283 1144 (h)
Email: pgflo@aol.com (pamela)
(Hm)505 First Neck Lane

Southampton, NY 11968
212 717 7743 (hf)
631 287 5597 (hf)
212 830 5025 (w)
917 613 5275 Pamela p
917 613 5697 James p
917 825 0299 car
212 689 1470 James w
212 288 8600 Pamela w
212 689 4018 (wf)

Grossman Lloyd
0207-736 7376

Gubelmann, Marjorie
40 East 62nd St
New York
NY
10021
212 758 0508
917 282 2112

Guccioni, Tony
001 212 941 8303(w)
001 212 226 6751 (h)

Gudefin, Christian
Deutshce Bank
01 212 250 6468(o)
01 212 722 3747(h)
Email: christian.g.gudefin@db.co
001 212 722 3747 (h)
0207-584 9666 (h)
0207-901 3333 (w)

Guedroitz, Solina & Nicolas
Sally & Rufus' bestfriends
24 Pimlico Road
London, England SW1W SLJ
011 44 207 730 3111
011 44 207 730 1441f

Guerini Maraldi, Alessandro
11 Elm Park Rd.
London SW3
0207-860 9057 (w)
0207 795 1060 (h)
0776 823 1728 (p)

Guerrand-Hermes, Valesca
mathias
1 West 67th
#614
New York
NY, 10023
1 212 579 7572
1 917 400 1144 (p)

Guest, Cornelia
001 917 861 0426(p)
001 516 997 2578

Guggenheim, Barbara & Bert Fie
Barbara Guggenheim
8328 Marmont Lane
Los Angeles, CA 90069 (h)
63 East 82nd Street
New York, NY 10028
212-772-3888
212-772-3380
323-650-4427 Home
323-650-3060 Home Fax
212-265-6686 NY - Barbara Home
310 275 2133 (w)
001 33 1 6495 0939
001 33 1 6495 0487
310 201 7454 Burt's work
212 265 6633 Burt NY home
310 801 9621 Barb (p)
310 456 8824 beach house

Guiness, Sabrina
001 561 964 8316
001 213 656 0470 (h)

Guinness, Mr Hugo
29 Brechin Place
London SW7
0207-370 1947 (h)

Guissaini, Luca
001 305 673 9811(h)
011 305 467 7737

Gumberg, Ira
001 412 244 4007

Guttfreund Susan &John
212 517 3455
212 956 1283 john work
508 228 1776
508 325 5480 Sec Diana

Hahn, Dr & Mrs
PO Box 383
Porto Rotondo Sardinia
& Rothehof 3180 Wolfsburg
Germ

Hall, Pippa
0804 25302

Halpern Jen
38 Ringmarthe Street SW6
(Hm)Halpern Associates
250A Kings Road
London SW3 5UE
0207 351 2888
0207-736 9940 (h)
0207-589 3614 (w)
0777 419 7871 (p)

Hambro, Clementine
001 917 405 6490
0207-823 4115

Hamilton, George
21 Eaton Mews South SW1

(Hm)139 South Beverly Drive
Suite 233
Beverly Hills
CA, 90212
0207-235 5338 (h)
001 310 276 5646
001 312 543 5513
001 310 278 6578 (peggy w)
001 303 925 1000 (Aspen)
001 310 702 8055 (p)
001 310 503 1930

Hammond, Dana
117 East 72nd Street
001 212 283 0403 (f)
001 212 288 5047
001 561 588 7632

Handler, Sharon
530 Park Avenue
Apt 5H
New York, NY 10021
001 212 888 7676 (w)
001 212 758 9129 (h)
212 230 1445 (hf)
917 230 1445 (p)
212509 1500 In July try John Loeb's office
914 684 6165 weekends

Hanover Ernst & chantal
Hurlingham rd
London SW6
0207-7314422(h)

Hanson, Brook
65 Eaton Square
London, SW1
0207-235 8179 (h)
0207-245 1245 (w)

Hanson, Lord & Lady
Kimber Cottage
Chieveley
Nr Newbury Berks
0635 248835 (h)
001 619 320 9980 (PSpr)
001 212 355 2088 (NY)

Hanson, The Hon Robert
The Garden House
Westonbirt
Tetbury, Glos GL8 8QQ
01666 880 491(h)
01666 880 313 (hf)
(Hm)
48 Eaton Place
SW1 X8AL, England
0207- 235 3889 (48 Eaton home)
01666 880 334
760 320 9800 (h)
0207-647 0900 (w)
07836 543 474 (p)
0207-351-6660 (h)
0207-245 1245 (w)
0860 502722
0207- 351 4380 (Fax)
001 619 320 9800 Parents
001 908 406 1429(p)
001 212 355 2514(h)
0207 235 3892 hf

Hapsburg, Marie
31 Fernshaw Road
London SW10
0207-352 1987 (h)

Harvey Victoria
07 798 555999

Harvie-Watt, Isabelle
0207-602 6944 (ph)
00 39 2 801481 (w)

Haslam, Nick
0207-730 0808(w)
0207-584 0978(h)
Email: n.h.design@btinternet.com
0 410169700 cell

Hatkoff, Craig & Jane
Victor Capital Group
1 West 72nd St.
NY, NY 10023
001 212 877 7042(h)
001 212 501 7024(hf)
Email: CHatkoff@aol.com
001 212 273 1626 car
001 516 537 0673
212 579 4393 Direct Line
917 434 1600 cell

Hauteville, Marc de
00 33 1 4224 4385 (h)

Hay, Henry & Patricia
24 E 84st
NY NY 10028
001 212 452 1485(h)
001 646 387 3513(hp)
Email: 001 603 5194 (pp)

Hayworth Reggie
Bradwel grove
Burford
Oxon
01993 822734

Hazell-Iveagh, Clare
Elveden Farms Limited
Thetford
Norfolk
IP243TQ, UK
01 842 890 787(h)
01386 584200 (Mom)
0208- 960 3571 (aunt)
01386 584200(mump)
079331 382731 victoria
01144793262275 96 (p)
0207- 881 9847 (UK w)
01842 890 223 (w)

Hearn Barry & Susan
Matchroom
10 Western Road
Romford, Essex
01708 782200
01708 723425(f)
01277-217-116 home

Hefner III, Bob
001 405 843 4773 (h)
001 405 948 9898 (f)
001 303 925 4927 (Aspen)
001 405 948 9800 (Oklah)

Heiden Lisa
30 East 81st #11B
NY NY 10028
001 305 865 3436(par
(Hm)6494 Allison Islan
Miami Beach 33141
001 305 538 1795(h
001 917 518 5210
917 319 5507 sister Leslie (p)
0776 6044218 (p)

Heineken, Mr Fredie
Domaine de Grange
Cap d'Antibes
France
00 33 93 614101 (h)

Helen and Tim Shifter
784 PArk Ave
NY NY 10021

Helvin, Marie
0207-834 5321 (h)

Herbert Jason
0207-292 9600
07974 084233
001 646 872 9583
001 646 613 6100

Hermes, Olga & Olaf
165 West 66th Street
New York, NY 10023
001 212 874 2527 (h)

Herrero, Juan & Helen
Fransisco Morenol
Madrid 28001
00 34 1 276 6157 (h)

Hersov, Robert & Kim
15 Thurloe Sq
London SW7
0207-584 0764(h)
0207-439 5184(w)
0374 810898 (p)
011442075907552 Robert's w

Heseltine, Mr & Mrs
Thenford House
Thenford
Nr Banbury Oxon
0295 711765 (h)

Heseltine, Mr & Mrs
30 Chapel Street
London SW1
0295 712 012
0295 712 013

Heseltine, Ms Annabel
Husband: Peter Butler
4 Palace Gardens Terrace
London, England W8 4RP
0777 442 0913(p)
0207 727 9907
0207 727 9907 (h)
01295 712774(c)

Heseltine, Rupert
001 212 532 9200(w)
001 212 744 8613(h)
0207-221 6201 (h)
071-351 5776

Hicks India
David Flintwood
Hibiscus Hill
PO Box 225
Harbour Island
Bahamas
001 242 333 2180
001 242 333 2180(h
001 242 333 2060(f
0208-878 0111

Hill, Anthony
105 Oxford Gardens
London W10
0208-960 1982 (h)
0207-283 8577 (w)
Clifton Castle
Ripon N Yorks
0765 89326 (h)

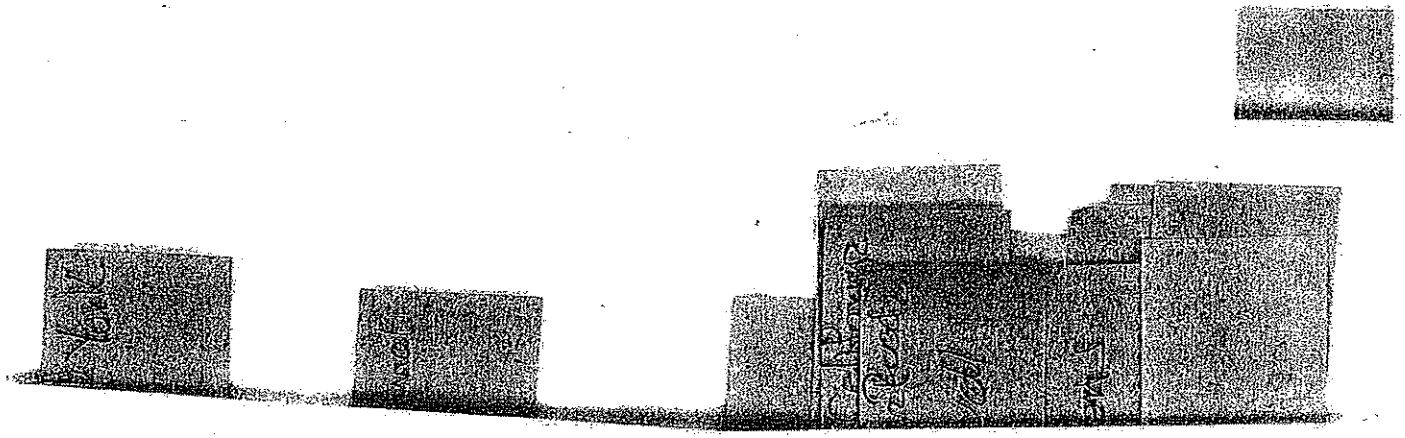
Himmelstein, Howard
ZYZZX
212-620-0949

Hirsch, Jeff
Photo Care
136 W. 21st Street
bet 6th/7th
212 741 2990
917 842 5755 Scott (p)
201 493 7647 Scott (w)

Hissom, Robert & Andrea
6a Herbert Cresent
Knightsbridge, London
0207- 584 8070(h)
01428 656744
Email: rdhiss@aol.com
001 303-920-4680
0207-589 8555
001 713 739 0750 (w)
001 713 956 5613(h)
001 713 965 5613
07836 360 460 (p)

Hoffman, Dustin
001 212 207 8127(w)

Hoffman, Hetty
0207- 373 4203 (h)
& Brocas Ellisfield
Nr Basingstoke, Ha nts
0256 83279 (c)
0207-373 4203 (h)



& Brocas Ellisfi eld
Nr Basingstoke, Ha nts
0256 83279 (c)
0207—589 1435

Hoffman, Jessica
185 Fiddlers Hill Road
Edgewater, Maryland 21037
001 410 798-8590

Holland-Martin, Ben
Radnor Walk
London SW3
0207-351 3631 (h)

Holland, Mr & Mrs James
Bea and James
European Financial Products Ld
45 Rutland Gate (h)
London SW7 1PB
0207-584 4466(h)
07802 757520 (p)
Email:
b@holland.com/james@holla
(Hm)Donhead Lodge
DonHead St. Andrew
Nr. Shaftesbury
Dorest, SP7 9EB
0207 439 9061 (w)
07802 757 520 (car)
077860 66671 (other)
0207 201 9258 (wf)

Horne Adam & Tierney
14 Eaton Terrace
London SW1 W8EZ
0207-730 4068 (h)
07768 258 126 (p)
Email:
adam@caledonpartners.com
(Hm)Broadmoore Farmhouse (2 home)
Near Sherbourne and Clapton on
the hill, Bourton on the Water
Gloucestershire, 6L54 2LQ
0207 758 2871 Ivana Bastiani (assistant)
0207 758 2876 (w)
01451 820 403 2nd home
0207 758 2871 (wf)

Hovenian, Nina
001 212 996 1687(h)

Hovnanian, Shaunt
Hovanian Group
520 Naversink River Road
Red Bank, NJ 07701 (h)
Ste 12 Dag Hammarskjold Blvd
Freehold, NJ 07728
908-462-8200
908-462-2789
908-530-8511 Sally
908-741-0076 (h) Vahkn - the dad
917-763-6444 MB
212-996-1687 Nina

Howard J. Kaplan
1717 N. Bayshore Drive
Suite 2000
Miami FL 33132
(305) 539-5115
305 466 0677 (h)
Email: hk@kaplangroup.com
(Hm)(home)
20023 NE 19 Place
North Miami Bea, FL 33179
305 466 9954 (hf)
305 466 9954 (hf)

Howegego Lucy (Johnnson)
0410 841808(p)
0207-903 5310
0207-242 3136

Hsu, Peter
001 212 734 6007(h)

Hunt, Laura
1 E. 62nd, Apt 3C, 10021
001 212 644 1991(h)
001 212 355 3822(w)
Email: LBHunt@aol.com
(Hm)3525 Turtle Creek Blvd. (h)
Apt. 12B
Dallas
TX, 75219
001 214 526 4404 TX (h)
001 917 969 9442 NY (p)
001 970 925 2300 Aspen
214 876 6150 TX (p)

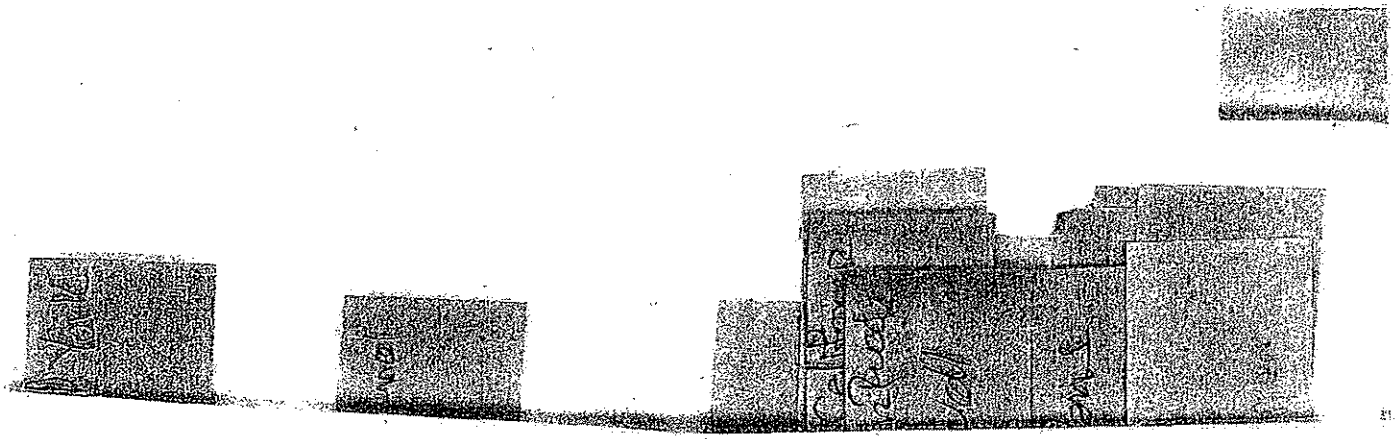
Hunter Gordon, Kit & Georgina
31 Alexander Street
London W2,
0207-229 7566 (h)

Hunter, Carlyn & Laurie
9 Mallard SL
London, England SW3 6DT
0207-376 7652
0207-584 4168 (h)
001 307 733 7149

Huntsman, Jon & Mary Kaye
1369 Military Way
Salt Lake City, Utah 84103
001 801 364 0998 (w)

Hurd, Nick & Kim
Hartley Court
Three Mile Cross
Reading Berkshire
0207 792 5354(h)
0781 804 8464
Email:
nhurd@nhurd.homechoice.co
(Hm)24 Chepstow Place
W24TA
0208-995 3031 (w)
0207-792 5354(h)
0993 841828 (np)

Hurley, Liz
Simian Films
3 Cromwell Place
London SW7 2JE
0207-589 6822(w)



Hurst, Anne
212 744 3485
631 537 7668

Hurst, Robert J.
Vice Chairman
Goldman, Sachs & Co.
85 Broad Street
New York, NY 10004
212 902 5262(w)
212 346 2850FAX
Email: RJHURST950@aol.com
(Hm)950 Fifth Avenue
New York, NY 10021
Hamptons Phone

Hussain, Ayla
CEO
Sundari
379 West Broadway
Suite 404
New York, NY 10012
212 343 0600 (o)
212 343 1671 (f)
Email: ayla@sundari.com

Hussey Simon
27 Holywood Rd
London SW10 9 HT
0207-352 2310(h)
0207-567 4726(w)

Hutley, Henry
29 Lansdowne Crescent
London W11
0486 32345 (h)
0207-727 8782 (h)

Hutley, Lulu & Edward
33 Edna Street, London SW11
Slades Farm, Thorncombe Rd,
Br
Near Surrey GS OLT
0207- 385 3735 (Lw)
0207- 408 1455 (Ew)
0860 508995 (car)
0207- 585 0208 (h)
0483 892000 (w)
0483 208693(h)
0207- 493 4211 (h)

Hutley, Mr & Mrs
Wintershall
Nr Bramley
Guilford Surrey
0483 892167 (h)

Hutton, Lauren
212 254-6980
614-0787 boyfriend Luca

Hymes Ivan
(Eddie's Irv friend)
00 35 3 87234 1489

Inca
8 Gramercy Park South
Apt #3D
(around corner of 20th & Park)
New York, NY
212 475 2180
917 561 6744 (p)

Ind, Charlie
6 Upper Cheyne Row
London W3
0207-351 4117 (h)
0207-753 5353 (w)

Inzerillo, Gerard J.
211 Madison Avenue (h)
Apt 18A
New York, NY 10016
001 212 79 1514
001 917 306 0895 (p)
Email: jerry.inzerillo@kerzner.c
(Hm)Kerzner International New
York
730 Fifth Avenue
5th Floor
New York, NY 10019
001 212 792 2030 wildfire
212 659 5180 (w-direct)
212 659 5200 (w-main)
212 659 5202 (Asts. Carolie,
Justine)
917 922 4947 (p)

Ireland, George
K1 Top Albany Piccadily
London W1V 9RQ
0207-287 5114 (h)
0207-822 2498 (w)

Irvine, Eddie
0786 660 7693 (p)
011 305 776 9000(p)
Email: edirv1@cs.com
(Hm)820 West Toledo
001 305 531 5370(h)
0793 9500000 (p)
00 353 868298626 Alan pilot
alanpee1@cs.com Alan pilot
email

Isamel Abdullah
96 62 671 2203 (w)
96 65 535 8000 (p)

Isham, Chris
001 212 496 5842(w)

Jackson, Michael
Samuel Gen (Attorney)
240 Central Park South
New York, NY 10019
1 212 974 1117 (w)
1 212 374 0577 (wf)
Email:
samgenlaw@netscape.com

Jacobson, Julian
0207-589 2237 (h)

Jagger Mick
212 245 6055
0208-877 3100(o)

Jagger, Hattl
Percy Lodge (h)
15 Christ Church Road
London, England SWI47AB
0797 072 8005 (p)
0208-878 0111(h)
Email: harriettjagger@hotmail.co
(Hm)B.B.C. Worldwide
80 Wood Lane
London
W12 U.K.
0208-392 9171(hf)

jake
011 34 669 467 504

Jameel, Mohammed
00 966 2 628 3931
001 214 740 9191
Email: MJ3200@aol.com

James, Susie
212 Piccadilly
London W1V 9LD
0207-229 4648(w)
0208-960 9987(h)
Email: susiejames@123send.net

Janklow, Linda
Lincoln Center Theatre
150 West 65th Street
New York, New York 10023
001 212 362-7600
001 212 873-0761 f

Jarecki, Nancy & Andrew
hit the ground running films
200 West 57th St (w) Andrew
Room 1304
New York, NY 10019
212 581 3173 (w)
212 586 3059 (wf)
Email: ajarecki@aol.com
(Hm)131 E 66thSt
4D
NY NY 10021
39 06 69200457, 00 39 06
699211
212 717 14009 Nancy
212 717 3900 Andrew

Jarecki, Nick
Falconwood
565 Fifth Avenue
3rd floor
New York, NY 10017
01 212 984 1470(w)
01 212 593 0434(h)
Email: njarecki@mail.com
01 917 359 1554 cell

Jason (canada)
001 514 989 9797
001 514 979 6010(p)

Javier
001 646 734 7618
Email: javier@meites.com

Jeffries, Tim
74 Cornawall Gardens
London SW 7
6 East 68th Street
New York, NY
0207-937 4002 (h)
0207-499 9494 (w)
001 212 772 2113 (h)
001 212 925 8831(h
0777 1767715

Johnson Richard & Nadine
32 Perry Street
New York, NY 10014
001 212 228 5555(w)
001 212 675 5965(h)
001 516 286 5647(c)
212 982 9939 work fax

Johnson, Lucy
2 Chester Street
London SW1X 7BB
0207-235 2088 (h)
0207-378 7070 (w)

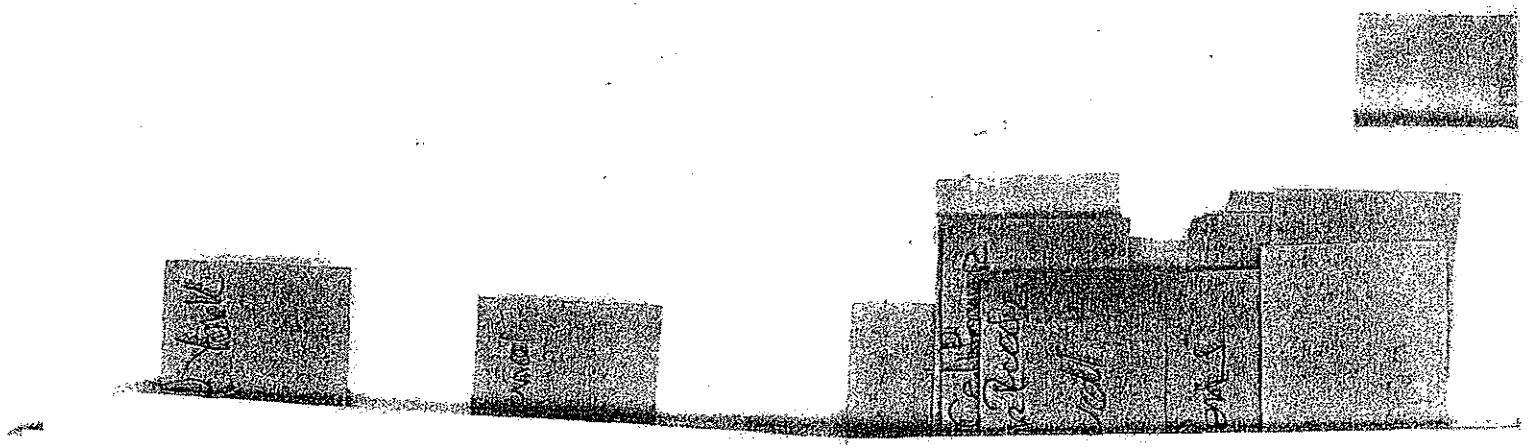
Jones Ann & Mick
001 212 799 7424(h)

Josephson, Barry & Jackie
(Barry w)
Hollywood, CA 90038
310 369 7497 (b-w)
310 969 0898 (b-f)
Email:
jmarcus@montecitopic.com(
(Hm)972 Palisades Beach Road
Santa Monica, CA 90403 (h)
818 560 0606 Main #
310 383 5969 (bp)
310 434 9640 (h)
310 344 3718 (Car)
800 235 2168 (b-beeper)
310 383 5969 (bp)
310 567 7648 (jp)
310 247 9880 (jw)
760 345 8142 jackie's parents in country
Barry email
barryjosephson@palm.net
212 226 4090 (w) until Jan 2004

Karella, Kalliope
& Michael Rena
11b.31 East 72
New York, NY 10021
001 212 288 0438 (h)
001 212 303 5916 (w)
001 917 453 4503 (p)

Kastner, Ron
0207-235-2337
07930-561-868
001917-539-9601, 001
212-977-345

Katz, Anton & Robin Plant
200 E. 66th st.
C2004
New York, NY 10021



212 754 0070 (h)
253 484 4258 (f)
Email: rkatz@nyc.rr.com
917 400 3613 (robin p)
917 400 2613 (anton p)
212 284 2502 (anton w)

Katzenellenbogen, Mark
Capetown, South Africa
001 27 21 4613601 w
001 2783 375 9908 p

Keeling, Sarah
0410-657-887

Kegan, Rory
17 Redcliffe Place
London SW10
0207-349 0414(h)
0956 312754
0207- 790 3346 (h)
0207-790 3346 (h)

Keidan, Amanda
Amanda Keidan Jewelry
750 Third Avenue
6th floor
New York, NY 10017
212 922 2003 (w)
212 922 5537 (p)

Keidan, Jon
212 210 0066
917 626 5880
Email: jon@keidanmgmt.com

Keller Georgie
001 760 324 0046
07712 421842
(Hm)0171—589 6929

Kellett Fraysse, Caroline
Jeanmarc FRaysse
56 Christchurch St
London SW3 4AR
0207-795 0323
07958 401436
Email: kellettfraysse@btinternet

Kelmenson, Leo-Arthur and Gayl
Bozell, Jacobs, Kenyonn & Eckh
40 West 23rd St
New York, NY
10010-5201
212 727-5279(w)
212 988 7273

Kennedy Cuomo, Andrew & Kerry
1344 Kirby Road
McLean, VA 22101
001 202 333 1880 (w

Kennedy Jr, Ted
Box 447 Hyanannis Port
Mass 02647 USA
001 508 775 7177 (h)
001 508 548 1400 (w) ext 2216

Kennedy, Bobby & Mary
326 S. Bedford Road
Mount Kisco, NY 10549
914-241-2313(h)
914 422 4343 (w)
Email: mpostman@law.pace.edu
(Hm)Pace Environmental Litigation
Clinic
78 North Broadway
White Plains, NY 10603
914 422 4437 (wf)
914 234 3275(hf)
914 241 4616 (hf)
914 804 0058 (Ro)
914 715 2004 (Mp)
917 885 4411 Emergency Contact
Kerry Cuomo

Kennedy, Ethel
Hickory Hill
1147 Chainbridge Road
Mclean Virginia 22101 USA
001 305 865 4875 (h)

Kennedy, Jo
73 Bigelow St
Brighton Mass 02135 USA
001 202 225 5111 (h)

Kennedy, Senator Edward
636 Chainbridge Road
McLean, VA 22101
001 703-524-0733 Home

Kersner, Sol
Capetown, S.A.
011 27 21 790 1109 (
011 27 1465 73000
809 363 3000/3916

Khayat, Antoine, Jana & George
47 Perrymead Street
London SW6 3SN
0207-731 5170 (h)

Kidd Jemma
001 646 229 2502(p)
001 646 638 3178(h)

King, Abby
10 Smeaton Road
London, SW18 5JH
020 7642 9813(h)
07944 57 4202(p)
Email: abyruffleskng@hotmail.co
(Hm)Berrimais
Middle Lypiatt
Nr Bisley
Gloucestoershir, GL6 7LN
0207 734 5522 (hf)
020 7734 6565 (w)

Kirwin Taylor, Charlie & Helen
21 Redcliffe Square
London SW1
0207-370 3889 (h)
0207-623 8000 (w)

Kirwin Taylor, Peter
001 212 888 0020

Kissinger, Dr. Henry A
350 Park Ave
435 East 52nd Street
NY NY 10022
001 212 759 7919
& Suite 1021
1800 K Street NW
Washington DC 2000 6
001 202 872 0300

Klee, Rupert & Charlotte de
29 Kensington Palace Gardens
London W8
0207-221 7853 (h)
0207-408 1455 (w)
0860 360643

Klesch Johnathan
0385 372672
Email: johnathan@klesch.co.uk

Koch, David
001 212 832 1036 (h)
001 212 682-5755 (w)

Kohl Astrid
5 Rue Bonaparte
Paris 75006
00 33 1 4326 5757(h)
00 33 1 4633 6128(f)
Email: astrid@astridkohl.com
001 212 744 1600
00 49 171 3326239 (p)

Kotic Boby
001 310 255 2202
001 310 738 6668(p)
Email: BKotick@activision.com

Kotze, Alex Von
27 Rosary Gardens
London SW7
0207-491 4366 (w)

Kravetz, Anna
001 212 288 2815

Krooth Caryn
001 323 882 6328(h)

Kudrow, Alistar
011 331 538 94762(w)
011 3342527234(h)

Lal Dalamal
7 York Gate
(h)
London NW1 4QG
Email: laldalamal@aol.com
(Hm)Akron House
86A Allen Avenue
(w)
Ikeja, Lagos, Nigeria
0207 935 7072 (h)
0207 935 0305 (hf)
2341 493 6178 (w)
2341 493 6291 (w)
2341 493 6293 (w)
2341 493 6310 (w)
2341 493 6311 (w)
234 802 302 7153 (w) direct line
234 261 7258 (wf)
44 7710 056624 (UK p)

Lalaunis, Demetra
47 East 64th Street
NY, NY 10021
001 212 265 0600 (h)

Lambert, Christopher
001 213 557 1401 (h)
001 213 276 4337 (w)
00 331 4723 0184

Lambert, David
212 864 1535 (h)
917 748 3946 (p)
561 863 4140

Lambert, Edward
ESL Partners
115 East Putnam Avenue
Greenwich
Conneticut 06830
001 203 622 4293 (h)
001-203-861 4600
001 212 886 5640 Cath(h)
001 212 727 13361 Cath(w)

Lambos Duff & John
001 212 807 9185(h)
001 212 761 8094(w)
Email: lambosj@ms.com
(Hm)001 860 542 1616(h)

Lang, Caroline
400 East 52nd Apt 9c
NY 10022 USA
001 212 832 7189 (h)
001 212 702 9518 (w)
00 33 1 4277 7132 (h)

Lange Dieter
0207-872 1000(w)
0207-872 1013(f)
Email: dlange@wilmer.com
00 39 55 409796(h)
00 39 55 409807(f)
001 39 55 499546 (enid h)

cell 07 785 996600
asst. (h) 0208-673 5090(renata)

Larsen Janet
30 Rutland gate
london SW7
0207-581 7073

Laurie, Jonathan
28 Chesham Place
London SW1
0207-235 6691 (h)
0207-709 4222 (w)

Laviada, Laura D.B. de
52 55 5540 7444
525 540 5803 (f)
Email: llaviada@hotmail.com
(Hm)52 55 5415 3366(p)
52 55 5540 7444(h)
00 525 261 2717
001 212 717 9055
001 858 735 6494(p
001 305 935 7202(p
41 795045812 euro cell

Lawford Christopher & Jean
1150 Monument Street
Pacific Palisades
310-505-9940 portable
212 790 0519
310 456 6633 CA office
310-505-9940 Portable
310 230 8533 home office

Lawton Paul
07946 584700
0207-577 1835 (w)

Lazar, Christophe & marie
L'orongerie
95590 Presles
00 33 1 3470 0656(h)
00 33 61178 0384(p)
Email: christophelazar@aol.com
00 33 1 4562 8566 (h)
0207-351 2576 (h)
0207-491 7408 (w)
00 32 2 358 4033 (p)

Le Bon, Simon & Jasmine
397 Upper Richmond Road
London SW15 1LZ
0208-878-5858 (h)

Le Fur, Jean-Yves
104 Rue de l'Universite
7eme
00 33 4705 4601
00 33 4705 4602
001 331 0752 6726

Le Marq, Willie
55 E. 76th St.
New York
10022 (h)
001 212 403 3507(w)
212 734 6968(h)

Lea, Piers
16 Talbot Road
London W11
0207-727 4677 (h)
0734-33260 (c)
0207-792 8480 (w)

Leeds, Jeffrey
570 Park Ave 8A
NY, NY 10021
001 212 835 2000(w)
001 212 754 5813(h)
001 212 835 2020 Fax
Leeds@LeedsGroup.com

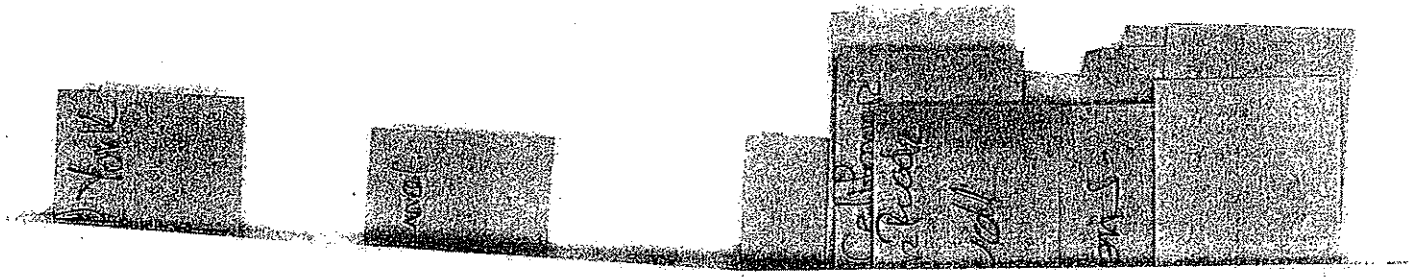
Lefcourt, Jerry
212 737 0400

Lester, Dominick
50 East 78th St.
12c
New York
NY, 10021
001 212 821 2843 (w)
001 212 628 7855 (h)
001 917 721 6861 (p)

Levine, Philip
Baron Corporation
305 673 9500 (w)
001 305 775 0659 (p)
Email: philip@baron-corp.com
(Hm)1425 North View Drive (w)
Miami Beach, FL 33140
011 305-531-9911 (h)
01305.672.2494f, 011
305.672.249
001 305 491 0005 (wp)
001 305 450 3255 Dina's cell
305 491 1998 Roy-Driver
305 496 5141 Victoria (p)-Housekeeper
305 338 5578 Sonia(p) Housekeeper
305 613 7623 Jerry (p)
305 534 1188 Jerry home
305 673 9944 (wf)

Liman, Doug
001 917 733 3165
001 212 809 3202
Email: dliman@hypnotic.com

Lindeman-Barnet, Sloan & Roger
001 212 754 2144(w)
001 561 790 4516
Email: slindem406@aol.com
(Hm)001 203 629 8821
001 561 655 3011 George
001 516 726 6894
917 453 5097 (p) Sloan
001 212 826 3773 Fax
001 646 206 2410 Roger's cell
001 631 287 2233 (Rparents)
001 212 605 0811 Roger (w)
001 917 592 3179
011 874 762 463283 The Adela Boat
011 561 655 2926 (sloane direct)



Lindemann, Adam & Elizabeth
730 Park Avenue, apt 10A
New York, NY 10021
212 794 4542 (h)
917 374 1753 (p)
Email: elind794@aol.com
001 212 794 4542 (h)
001 212 980 8861 (w)
001 917 734 9714

Lindemann, George(Sr.)&Freida
60 Blossom Way
Palm Beach, FL 33480
001 561 835 0557
001 561 655 3011

Lindsay, Alex & Jaclyn
Studio 5
Neckinger Mills
162 Abbey Street
London, SE1 2AN
0207-252 0569(h)
07812 169415(p)
Email: alindsay@deeplight.co.uk
0870 139 2516 (f)

Lindsey, Ludovic
12 McGregar Rd
London W11
0207-221 5353 (h)

Lindsley, Blake
6024 Bonsall Drive
Malibu, CA 90265
001 310 472 3820
001 310 699 5180 (p)

Linley David
0207-730 7300(w)

Liogos, Babis
001 212 986 4850 (w)
00 33 1 607 24200
001 212 888 2000

Lister, Paul
0207-431-1340 (w)
0207-835-1098 (h)

Livanos, Arriette
001 212 265 2300
001 212 980 6863 (h)

Lo Cascio Robert
CEO
Live Wire
462 7th Ave 2nd Fl.
New York, NY 10018
212 609 4230
212 609 4220 (f)
Email: robert@liveperson.com

Loeb, Alex
71 Horatio
NY, NY
001 212 752 9043
001 212 627 9675 (h)

Lonsdale Richard
Email: rlh@rlh.com

Lorenzoti, Eva Vivre
125 East 72
NY NY 10021
001 212 739 6221(w)
001 212 879 6420(h)
917 385 8157 (p)

Lorimer, John & Lottie
33 Chidding Stone Street
London, SW6 3TQ
0207-736 1454 (h)
070 500 99678 (p)
Email: lottelorimer@hotmail.com
0207-376 3055 (w)
0207-351 3557 (h)
00 31 16 445 9705
00 33142 724068

Louthan Guy J.
323 876 0345 (CA.)
07788 748 314
Email: highlandfilms@earthlink.n

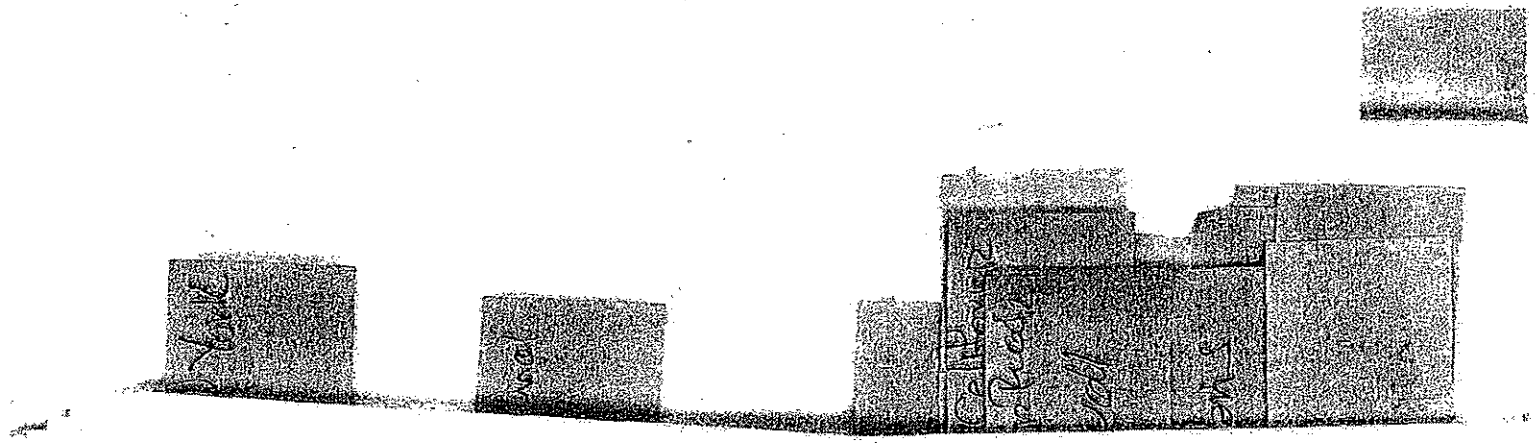
Love, Courtney
9536 Heather Rd
Beverly Hills, California 90210
310 666 1945 (p)Dana
310 275 4205 (h)Dana
001 310 666 1945 (p) Dana
001 310 275 4205 (h) Dana

Lowell Ivana
265 East 66th St
NY NY 10021
001 212 988 4829

Loyd Mark
197 Knightsbridge 7th floor
London SW7 1RB
0207-584 3333(w)
07771 547199(p)

Lucas, Colin
01865 270 243

Mack, Carol & Earl
The Mack Company
370 West Passaic Street
Rochelle Park, NJ 07662
201 346 5400
201 368 0349 (f)
(Hm)860 United Nations Plaza
Apt. 35B
New York, NY 10017
212 387 7003 private
212-750-8007 (hF)
212 755 2518 NY Home



Macmilan, Dave & Bella
5 Stanley Crescent
London W11
0207-373.6070 (w)
0976 243637(bp)
0207—881 8000(h)

Magaziner, Ira C.
617 774 0110 (w)
617 774 0220 (wf)
Email: ira@sjsadvisors.com

Maguire, Jennifer
140 W. 86th Street (h)
New York, New York 10023
001 212 496 2664(h)
Email: jennifer.maguire@turner.c
001 917 539 9608(p)
212 941 2015 (w)
212 941 2015 (direct line)
212 941 3941 (Elsa Hurley)
212 941 3959 (wf)

Mahler, Giovanni
00 41 91 227904 (Lugano)

Mahoney, Sean
666 Greenwich Street, #1004
NY, NY 10014
001 212 902 2961 (h)
001 212 727 3777 (w)

Mailer, Michael
28 Old Fulton St. #7H
Brooklyn Height, NY 11201
001 718 834 0020
001 212 343 7916(w)
Email: mmailr@bigelmailer.com
(Hm)443 Greenwich Street, Suite 3A
New York, NY 10013

Mailman Josh
001 212 262 4782

Malek, Harry & Didi
8 Ennismore Mews
London SW7 1AN
0207-584 1576 (h)
0207-584 9161 (w)

Malenga (Mandela) Machel
00 0829908000(SA)
07958776807
Email: rissi@yahoo.com

Malina, Marjorie
00 33 1 46053266 (h)

Malkin Shelly & Tony
107 Doublin Road
Greenwich, CT 06830
001 203 629 5772

Mallinckrodt, Mr Philip
8 Graham Terrace
London SW1
0207-516 1944(w)
0207-30 4166 (h)
0207-516-3719 (f)

Manconi, John
48 Albermenalre Street
0207-409 0466
0207-352 4662 (h)
0207-409 2217 office fax
0207- 352 3021 home fax
00 41 22 341 4680 Geneva office
00 41 22 341 4675 Geneva office fax
01784 431 552 Wisteria Cottage

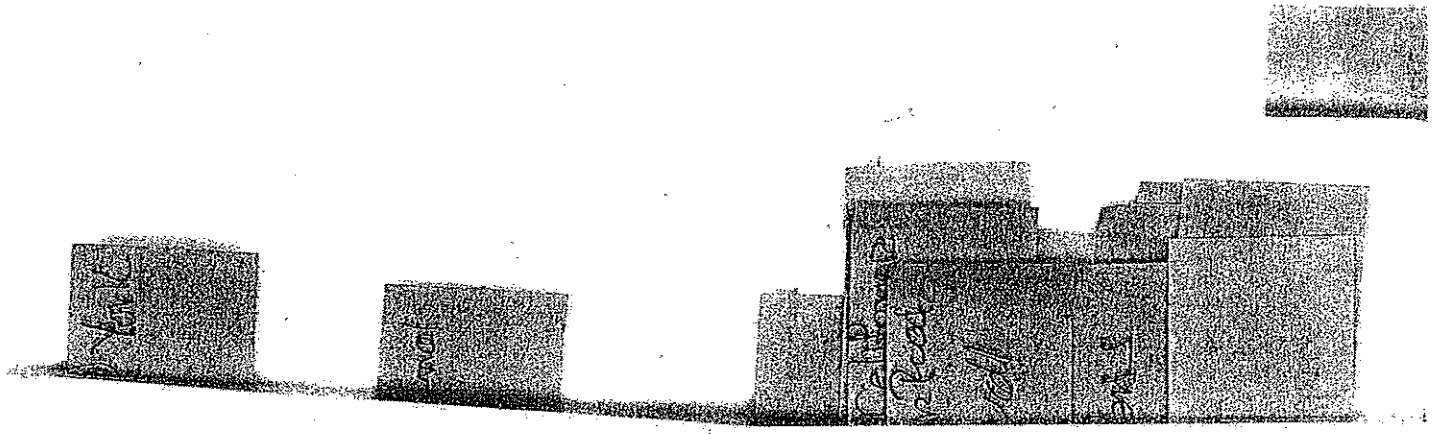
Mandelson, Peter
80 Archel Road
London, W14 9QP UK
+44 207 610 2574(h)
+44 7860 419 934(p)
Email: pe-ter@mandelson.demon.co.
(Hm)The Right Honorable Peter Mand
Member of Parliament
House of Commons
London, England SW1 A0AA
07 977 001 444 Reinaldo (hf)
07841 120 391 (b)
01144 207 219 2449 Peter's direct line
0207 460 4195 home
+44 207 219 4607 (w)
+44 207 219 2632 (w)
01429 766 713 (country h)
01144207219452S work fax

Manfredini Alessandro
117 Walton Street
London SW3 2HP, England
0207- 460 6600(w)
0385 322730

Mangope Eddie
Las Arcadas Leopard Park
Monabat Ho 2867
P.O. Box 245
Buhrmansdrie
00 27 183861212
00 27 183814044

Manners, Eddie
49 Ladbroke rd
London W11
0207-355 2121(w)
0717-727 4260(h)
edmanners@aol.com

Manners, Miss Lucy
19 Kersley St
London SW11 4PR
07831 527770
0207-622 3030 (w)
0207-223 6696 (h)
0207- 373 6008 (f)
0831 527770 Alice



Manners, Terssa
28 Brynmaer Rd
London SW11
0207-498 6755
0956 477184

Manzano, Jose Luis & Alejandra
001 202 337 1133 (
00 541 826 0917 (h)
001 305 586 5329
00 54 61 298411
00 54 1150 0571 64

Mappin, John
30 Southacre
Hyde park cross
London W2
001 310 854 5478(h)
03706 71650

Margolis, Eric
Chairman
Jamieson Laboratories
2 St. Clair Ave. West # (w)
#1600
Toronto, Canada M4V 1L5
416 960 0052(w)
416 809 0506 (p)
Email:
margolis@foreigncorrespon
(Hm)63 St Clair Ave W.
#1001
Toronto
Canada, M4V 2Y9
416 323 0078 (h)
416 960 1769 (wf)
416 960 4228 Grainne Jones (assistant)

Marks, Stephen & Alisa
23 The Boltons
London, SW10 9S0 UK
+44 207 259 2266 (h)
+44 207 259 2211 (hf
Email:
stephen@frenchconnection.
(Hm)341 Further Lane
East Hampton, NY 11934
631 329 5984 hamptons
631 329 9904 hamptons fax
+44 207 399 7677 (w)
+44 207 399 7684 (wf)

Marocco, Manilo & Pia
57 D Cadogan Sq.
London SW1 OHY
0207-912 1580(hf)
0207- 349 8828(w)
Email: pia@marocco.co.uk
0207 734 98828 (w)
07776 253 561 (p)
07785 737 673 Pia (p)
0207- 259 6380 (h)
0207- 349 9377 (wf)

Marsh, Jeremy
Swallles Farm 8 Giralles Rd W14
Hyde Lane
Ecchins Well
Newbury Berks
0208 392 6821(w)
01635-299966(h)
Email: jeremy.marsh@telster.co.u
(Hm)Fulmam Village
Apt 213
No 4 Farm Lane
London, SWG 1DG
01635 299 933 (hf)
07785 317 999 (p)
07799 658 128 (car)
020 8392 6820 (direct)
0208 392 6842 (wf)
Ast. Tash Courage natasha.courage@telstar.co.uk

Marterler Astrid
350 East 52nd
NY NY 10022
001 212 753 0003(h)
001 212 753 1111(w)
001 917 734 0404 (p)

Martins Peter
Director
NYC Ballet
212 870 5655

Marzotto, Matteo
Valentino
39 02 62492 600
39 02 62492 571 (f)

Mason, Christopher
330 East 59th St
New York, NY 10021
001 212 675 0989(h)
001 212 517 6632 (h)

Massimo Parisi
Baltic Models
01139 335 360 895(p)
0113902 58316 269(f)
Email: pbmodels@tin.lt
011372 646 4386 Estonia
011372 646 4387 Estonia (f)
011370 866 9537 Lithuania (p)

Mattsson, Carolina
Vanadisgatan 9
42676 V. Frolunda
Gothenberg, Sweden
011 46 3113 1594 (h)
011 46 7074 92995(p)
011 46 737 854 490 (p) Father
011 47 760 100 (w) Mom-Dr. Sylvia Mattsson

Mavroleon Caitlin
0207-225 0350
07831 575541
001 347 742 5116

Mavroleon, Basil & Carina
001 212 223 0090 (h)
001 212 510 8902 (w)
0207-233 9767 London

Mavroleon, Carlos
143 Beaufort St.
London, SW10
0207-351 5695

Mavroleon, Manoli
32 Princess court
88 Brompton Road
London SW3 1E5
0207-589-6059

Mavroleon, Mr Bluey
La Gordanne
1166 Perray
Switzerland

Mavroleon, Nicholas & Barbara
001 213-476-6885 h
001 331 42 669025 w

Maxwell & Laurens, Ms Anne
Holve
11 Oakeshott Ave.
Highgate
London
N6 6NT,
0965 441882(p)
0207-681 9127(h)
0207-482 1248(w)
0207-482 1248 Laurens practice and fax
0207-681 0127

Maxwell Malina, Christine
18 Les Jardins du Montaiguet
Pont des trois Sautets
France, 13590 Meyreuil

00 33 4 4238 6529(h)
00 33 442913784(w)
Email:
christine@christinesworld
(Hm)95 Hiller Drive
Oakland, CA 54618
00 33 620724063
001 510 548 7035 (h)
001 415 732 6170 Global tracking #
001 510 841 8556 (hf)
001 334 42933242 (f)
001 510 381 8865
00 334 42 93 32 42 Home fax
00 334 42 66 81 07 Office fax
00 33 619787391 (zavier p)
011 33 680 45 9447 (rodger p)

Maxwell, Debbie
0207 736 3570(h)
07967 681 607(p)

Maxwell, Dr & Mrs Philip
26 Florence St
Hendon
London,
NW4 1QH,
0208-203 0710(h)
0208- 202 0722(w)
(Hm)07803 245697(p)
07803 245697 (p)

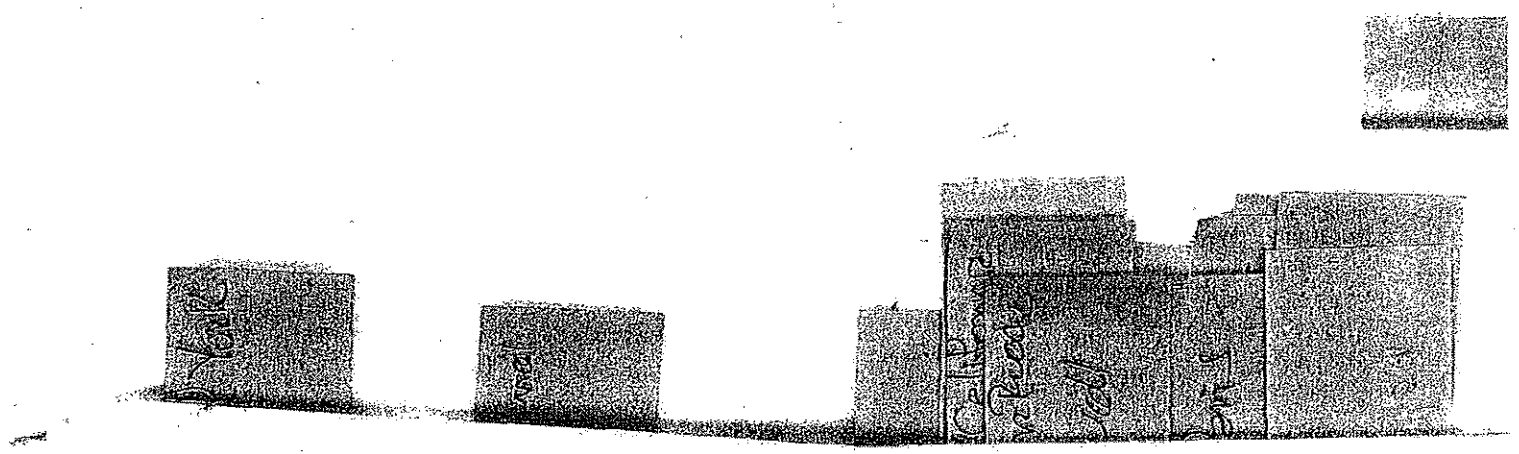
Maxwell, E.
11 Lochmore House
Cundy Street
London
SW1W 9JX,

Email: drmaxwell@btinternet.com
(Hm)Montagnac sur Lede
Fraytet dels Boscs
Lot et Garone 47150
France,
00 33 55 336 5179 Guy and Anne Thonelle
00 33 5 533 63096 (f)
00 33 5 533 63091 (h)
07798 774189 (p)
0207-259 9795 (h)
0207- 730 9289 (f)
see notes email
01491' 652780(h)
01491 652781(f)
01865-726297 (Opi)

Maxwell, Ian & Tara
18 Hyde Park Gate (h)
Flat 3
London
SW7 5DH,
0207- 591 0416(h)
0207- 584 4883(hf)
Email:
imaxwell@telemonde.com/ir
(Hm)Telemonde Networks Ltd (w)
40 Portman Square
London
W1H 6LT,
0207 467 5851 Direct (w)
0207 935 0922 Direct (wf)
0786 778 0865 (p)
0207 486 6300 (w)
0207 487 4001 (w)
0207 486 9300 (wf)
0207 487 4001 (wf)
07979 755 493 Tara (p)

Maxwell, Isabel
1775 Green Street
San Francisco, CA 94123
001 650 864 2377asst
001 650 864 2277(d)
Email:
maxwell@commtouch.com
001 415 771 4650 (h)
001 415 298 0009 (p)
001 415 771 4678 (hf)
917881 622653(p)
001 415 203 5613 Isabelle's car
07881 622 653
001 415 420 0308 Alexander Djerassi
001 650 747 0608 Dale Djerassi
2nd email
magiclan@mentalmagic.zzn.com

Maxwell, Kevin and Pandora
Telemonde Inc.
Moulsford Manor
Moulsford, near Wallingford
Oxon
0X1 9HU,
01491-651247 (h)
01491-652263 (hf)
Email:
kmaxwell@telemonde.com
(Hm)230 Park Avenue
Suite 1000
NYC 10169
07990 525855 (gsm)
001 917 862 9935 (p)
001 212 683 4999 (w)
0207 467 5850 Direct (w)
07979 597899 Pandora (p)
001 646 435 5645 (w) NY
001 646 435 5595 (wf) NY
07887 525855 Ade driver
0207 486 6300/4900 (w)



0207- 487 4001 (wf)
0207- 486 9300 (wf)
01491 651 782 (h)
07880 792422 (Tilly p)

Maxwell, Marcella
13 Penn Road
London, N7
0207-609 1877 (h)

Mayhew, Mr John
Home Farm Lartington
DL12 9BW
Teesdale 50571
35 Lennox Gardens
London SW1X 0DF
0207-584 1544 (h)
0207-379 0258 (w)
0207-836 5314 (w)

Mazandi, Yassi
47 Cheyne Walk
London SW3 5LP
001 917 453 6633(p)
0207-351 7333 (h)
001 212 751 0365 (h)
001 212 751 0270 (f)
001 310 475 8987
0207-351 1030 (h)

Mazzoti, Mateo
00 39 335 1331 3333

MC & Allenor
Lime close
Drayton Abingdon
Oxfordshire
OX14 4HU
01235 531231(h)
0207-622 8414(h)
Email:
mcldesign@compuserve.com
(Hm)30 Prairie Street
London SW8 3PP
0207- 6228414,
0831 861 463 mobile

McAlpine Alistair & Romilly
c/o The porters
Gritti Palace Hotel
San Marco
Venice 30124
011 390 415236541(h)
00 39 41 5210040(f)
0207-723 9309(w)
0860 203310(car)

McDonald, John
001 212 966 2727 (w)

McFarland, Anthony
007 095 242 2723 (h)
007 095 960 2633 (w)

McKenzie, Raymond
Lazard Freres & Co,
65 East 76th Street
New York, NY 10021
212-489-7339
212-632-6973
001 212 288 1385 (h)

Mclancy, Cas
0207-730 2779 (h)
07831 400034
Email: cazyan@compuserve.com
001 917 293 7321

Mclane, Shannon
Cose Belle
001 212 988 4210

Mcleod Jock & Pru
4 Lansdowne Cres
London W11,
0207-243 8010(h)
0207-234 8023(h)

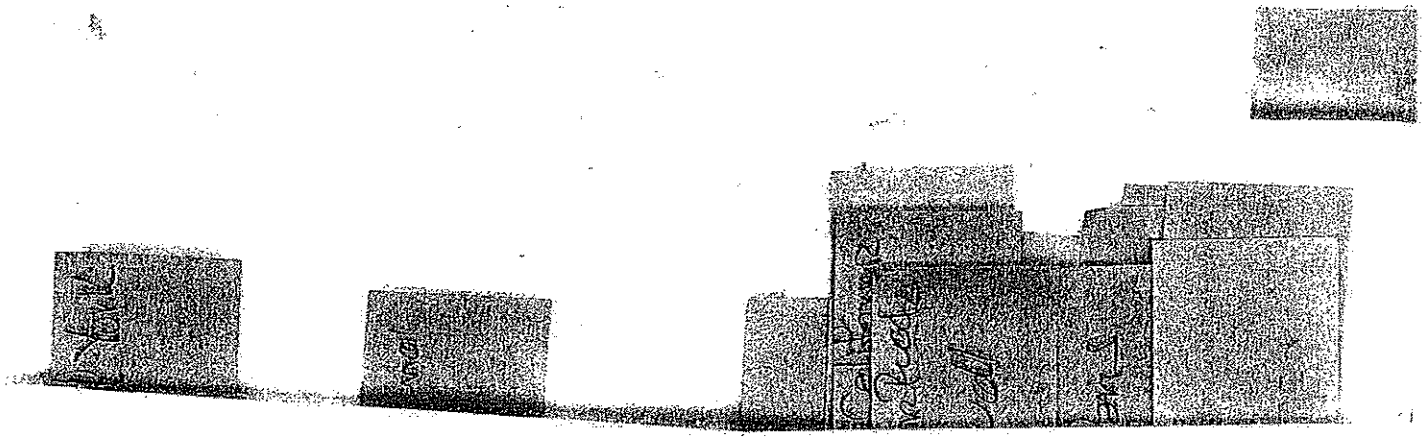
Meister, Todd
The Regency Hotel
540 Park Avenue
New York, NY 10021
212 476 9236 w
212-476 9236(w)
Email: tmeister@priderockfunds.c
(Hm)8 South Lake Trail
West Palm Beach, FL 33480
212 441 1660 (Bob w)
212 476 9236 (w)
917 568 8427 Katrina
917 716 9199 (p)
212 476 9245 Caml Neiss
212 759 4100 Regency
561 655 0114 WPB
212 715 2810 work fax
212 715 2801 Todd Work DIRECT

Mendoza, Neil
14a Nevern Mansions
Warwick Road
London SW5,
927 685 6583 (p)
212 784 9608 (h)
(Hm)99 Jane Street #7F
New York, NY 10014-7221
0207-373 9593 (h)
0207-734 2303 (w)
212 414 1710 (f)

Menzies, Kate
32b Queensgate Mews
London SW7
0207-584 9397 (h)
0207-581 0384/5 (w

Merison, Guy & Caroline
001 212 628 5661

Merivale-Austen, Bruce
35 Moore St.
Chelsea
London SW3,
0207-581 4026
0207-867 3978 (w)



Mermagon, Mr Jonathan
19 Weatherby Gardens
London SW5 0JP
0207-373 1938 (h)
0207-351 6755 (w)
001 202 244 1411

Metcalf Justin
0207-591 8807(w)
0207-591 8800(h)

Metcalf Melanie & Julian
High Lodge
Blenheim Park
Woodstock
Oxon OX20 1QA
07977-273-659 (p)

Metcalfe Julian & Melanie
Alexander House
7 North Terrace
London SW 3
0207-827 6300(w)
(Hm)High Lodge
Blenheim Park
Combe Whitney
Oxon, OX8 8NE
01993 898828 (h)

Metcalfe, Justin & Joane
204 Sunset Rd
Palm Beach
FLA,
001 561 804 6646(h)
001 561 891 2399 (jo
001 917 783 4078 (Justin p)

Metz Robin
Nomi's
001 212 644 8211
001 917 566 0466

Meyer, Tony
644 Broadway #6W
at Bleeker
New York NY 10012
001 212 771 8616 (h)
001 212 317 8000(w)
001 917 975 9100 (p)

Micklethwait, Fev & John
38 Sussex St
London, SWI V4RH
0790 9974829ph)
0207-630 0658 (h)
Email:
JohnMicklethwait@economis
(Hm)0797 1691689(fp)
0207-821 9687(f)
001 212 508 5344

Milani, Gianluca
Via Cenisio 47
20154 Milan Italy
00 39 2 3493065 (h)
0337 294298 (porta ble)
00 39 2 76001413 (w)

Milford Haven George and Clare
Great Trippets Farm
Milland, Nr. Liphook, Hampshi
GU30 7JX UK
01428 741350 (h)
01428 741301 (hf)
(Hm)12 Soudan Road
London SW11 4HH UK
020 7409 0451 (wf)
020 7499 9080 (w)
020 7720 4031 (2nd home)
020 7617 5867 (2nd home fax)

Milford Haven, Sarah
31, Victoria Road
London, W8
0207-938 4794(h)
0831 099099
00 33 93 410073

Miller, Nicole & Kim Taipale
100 Hudson Street (h)
#10E
New York, NY 10013
001 212 719 9200 (w)
001 212 431 8200 (h)
Email: nicjmil@aol.com
(Hm)525 7th Ave, 20th floor
New York
10018
001 212 391 4327 (wf)
001 212 334 5064 (hf)
001 917 513 7400 (p)

Mills, Cheryl
01 202 258 5666(p)
Email: cdmonline@hotmail.com

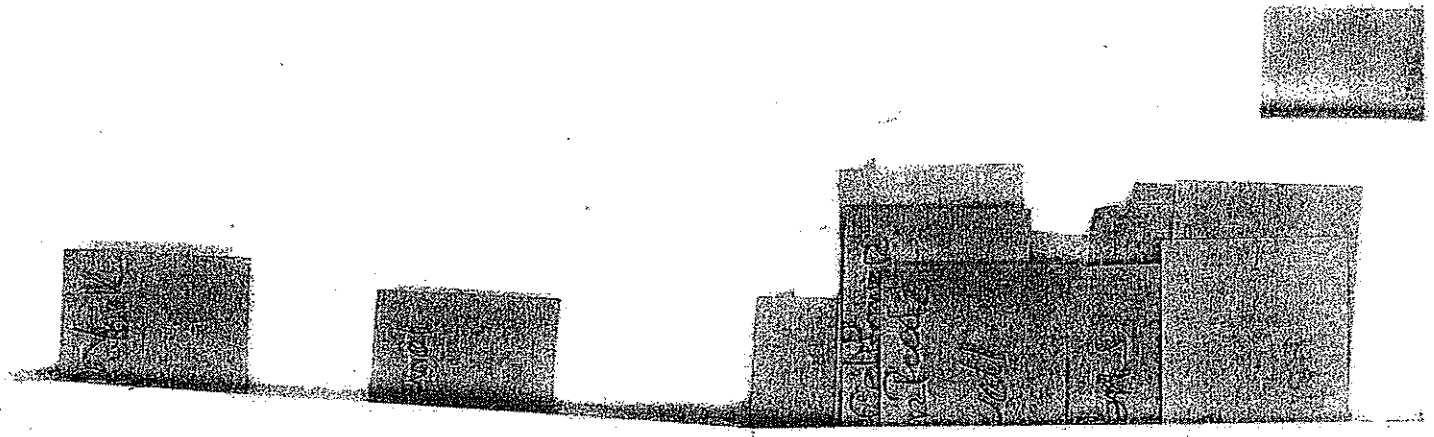
Minot, Carie & Bell, George
001 516 671 0338

Minot, Susan
50 West 9th Street #2D
New York, NY 10011
001 212 420 1072

Mischer, Kevin
001 310 850 8796(p)
001 818 777 8796(w)
(Hm)001 310 456 8477(h)

Modafferi, Daniela
Via S.Marta 11
Milan, Italy
00 39 2 86451573 (h)
00 39 2 8572 (w)
00 39 2 857 2236 (dir)
00 39 81 575 2934 (p)
00 41 82 43363 (S t M)

Moncada Cico
0410 352999



Monckton, Rosa
Asprey & Gerad Ltd.
Cox's Mill (home)
Dallington, East Sussex TN21 9JG
0207 493 6767(w)
01 435 831 075(h)
Email: rosa@gpo.sonnet.co.uk
011441435 831075 Private
01435 831076 Dominic's
44 77 99 8822 33 portable
0207 331 2680 Asprey Fax
+44 1435 831075 (hf)
44 7774 67 9135 car
44 1435 831075 Emerg

Money Kryle, Mr Charlie & Kit
102 Albert Palace Mansionsma
Louline Gdns
Londond SW11 4DH
0207-350 2067(h)
0207- 321 0177 (w)
0207-508 8964(w)

Montemayor, Cesar
001 212 769 9760 (h)
001 212 751 9600 (o)
011 331 45491611 Paris (h)
00 528 368 0068(w)
00 528 338 9242(h)

Monti Riccardo
00 39 335 71 64427

Moore Deborah
73 Eccelston Sq
flat 1
London SW1
0207-834 9067(h)
0777 1864133(p)
001 310 456 47777 Jeffrey

Moore, Julliet &Chris
136 East 79th Street #7B
New York, NY 10021
001 212 737 2244

Moore, Mr Geoffrey
22 Eaton Square
London SW1W 9DE
0207-235 8305 (h)
00 33 93 227198 (S France)
001 301 456 47777 (h)

Morris Stephen
Capita Advisors, Inc
10 East 63rd St
New York
NY
10021
001 212 813 0347(w)
0207-584 6252
07801 163399
07765 007 007

Morris, Nick & Lucy
1 Airlie Gardens
London W8
0207-792 8734 (h)
0207-584 8764 (w)
0207-839 9060 (lw)

Mortimer, Gigi & Averell
President
Arden Asset Management, Inc.
2 East 67th St.
New York, NY 10021
1 212 772 7590 (h)
1 212 751 5252(aw)
Email:
amortimer@ardenasset.com
(Hm)350 Park Ave. 29th Foor
New York, N.Y. 10022
1 212 772 3113 (hf)
212 751 5252 (w)

Morton, Peter
001 310 854 3366(w)
001 213 273 4036 (h)
001 213 276 1182 (w)

Morton, Robert
Producer Letterman s
001 212 541 6364(w)
001 310 457 0594(h)
001 310 888 3200 (o)

Mruvka Alan
001 310 274 5227(w)
001 310 990 1171(p)
Email: amruvka@yahoo.com
(Hm)001 310 274 5227(h)

Munro, Donald
970 Chestnut Street #10
SF Ca 94109
001 415 567 5401 (h)
001 415 627 2515 (w)

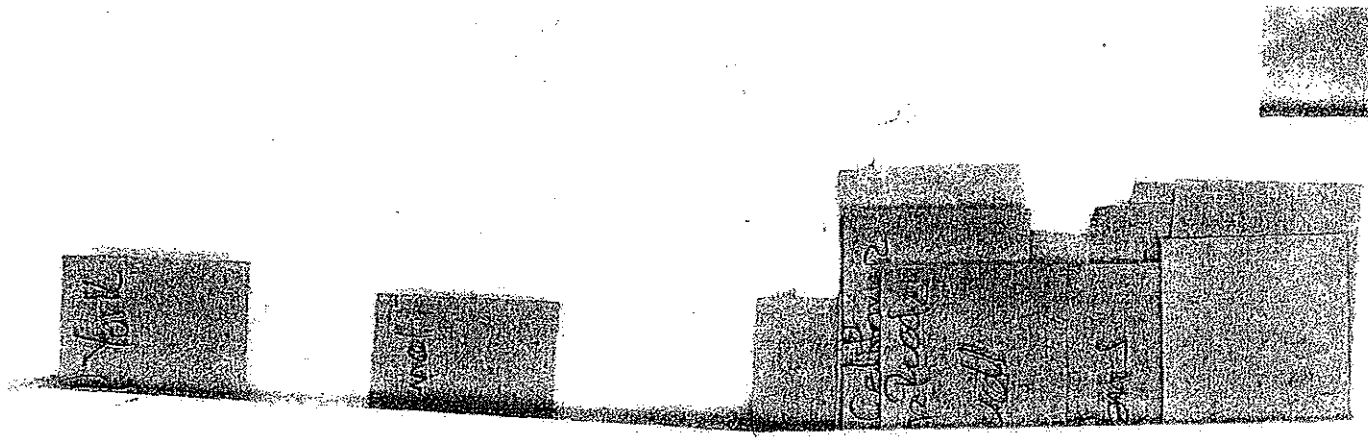
Murdoch, Rupert
001 310 203-1226
001 212 852-7100

Murray Philipson Kate
0207-371 2571
07973 176369

Murray Philipson, Mr & Mrs
The Cottage
Blasten
Nr Market Harborough Leics
0858 892333 (h)

Murray Threlpland Tertious/Cla
01722 421155
01593 731202

Murray, Jean Pierre
001 213 550 0516 (h)
00 33 1 4720 0233
00 33 94 97 0197 (St Trop)



Nadler Emanuel
001 212 758 5430

Nagel Adam
001 212 873 8622
0207-242 9636

Nagel William
0207-242 9636

Nardi, Dott M Jacope
0335 683 1385
Email: janardi@tinoit
00 39 02 2364126 (h)
00 39 02 8360678 (w)

Nastasse Ille & Alex
44 East 67th Street
Apt. 9D
NY, NY 10021
001 212 472 2543
00 401 210 2232(H)
OO 401 230 0484(f)

Negrete, Jelitza
903 Park Avenue
3C
New York, NY
001 212-744-8771
001 917 783 7753

Neil Andrew
55 Onslow Gdns
London SW7 3QF
0207-581 1655
Email: afneil@aol.com

Neil, Andrew
235 E 49th St #118
NY NY10017
001 212 888 9060
001 212 556 8555 (w)

Newman, Hetty
3 Pelly Place
London, England
SW3 5DJ,
0207-351-4544

Newman, Mr & Mrs John
Compton Park
Compton Chamberlayne
Wiltshire
0207-370 0769 (h)
0207-930 3007 (w)
07270 294 (h)

Ng, Clive
652 Broadway
5th Floor
New York, NY 10012
212 598 0203
0207-235-9686(c)
0207-259-5599 (w)

Niarchos, Constantine
33 Grosvenor Square
London SW1,
0207-370 7648 (h)
0207-629 8400 (w)
00 41 82344108/36 938 (St M)

Nickerson, William & Jayne
131b Portland Road
London W1,
0207-221 1605 (h)

Nishio, Yoshi
400 S.McCadden Pl.
LA, CA 90020
001 213 934 0714 (h)
0207---6291187(h)
0207---493 7086(f)
0207---6373429(w)

Noel Alix
812 Park Ave
10021
001 203 661 0993(h)
001 203 661 0505(w)

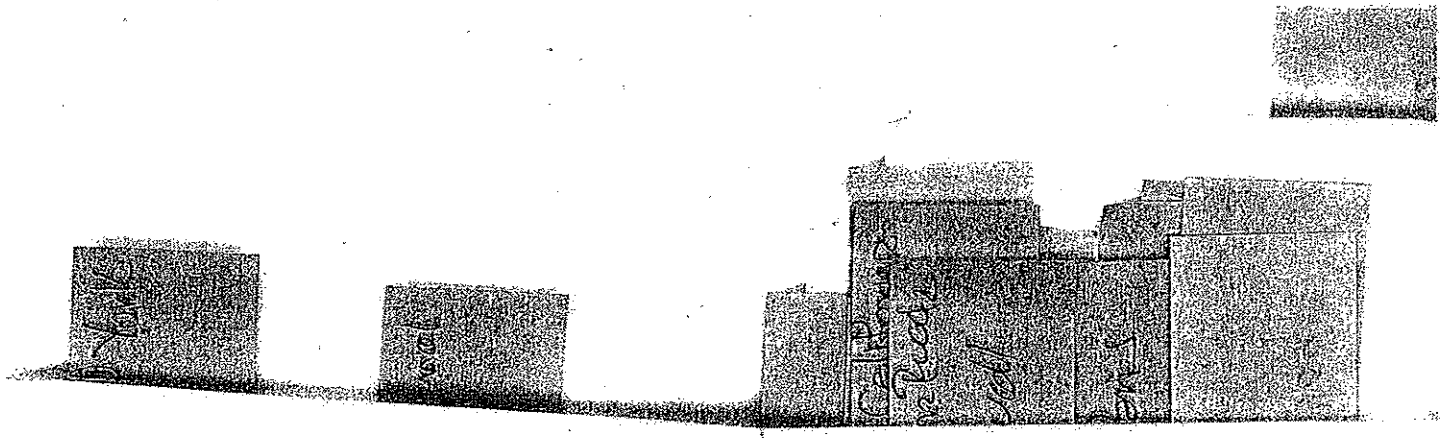
Noel, Hon Thomas
24 Lennox Gardens
London SW1X 0DQ
0207-589 1841 (h)
The Grange Farm
Exton Oakham Leice stershire
LE15 8BN
0780 86488 (h)

Noel, Vanessa
12 East 86th St. #535
New York, NY 10028
212 906 0054
212 906 0058 (f)
001 212 517 5133 (h)
001 212 737 0115 (w)

Noha, Cecilia
001 212 683 4649

Noonan, Tim
001 212 446 3661

Nuttall, Harry
Chairman
RNR International Ltd
15 Sloane Court West (h)
London, SW3
0207-823 4308
0207-590 6262(w)
Email: mrsport@aol.com
(Hm)17 Queens's Gate Place Mews(w)
London
SW7 5BG
UK
07768 004 328 (p)



O'Donnell, Mr Carletto
13 West Eaton Place
London SW1
0207-235 0153 (h)
0207-495 4939 (w)
0860 353056
& 655 Park Avenue
New York, NY
001 212 517 7507 (h)
001 809 326 5925 (h)

O'Neill, Louis
230 E. 15th Street
NY 10003
00 1 917 539 8889(p)
00 1 212 473 7277(h)
Email: loneill@stanfordalumni.or
(Hm)001 212 335 9117 (w)

Oates, Simon
0207-724 1010 (w)

Oates, Tom
72a Sydney Street
London SW3
0207-243 0141 (h)
0207-280 2199 (w)

Ojora, Yinka
0207 722 3252(w)
07831 556 778(p)
Email: yinkaojora@aol.com
0207 722 4370 work fax
234 1 269 0054 Nigeria (w)
234 1 269 0055 Nigeria (wf)
234 1 775 2565 (p)
234 803 40 00 442 GSM

Olsen, Camille
917 859 9923
917 693 9935

Omar, Ralph
13 Cliveden Place
London SW1 8LAA
0207-730 8077 (h)
6F 6 Sloane Square
London SW1
0207-730 4253 (f)
0207-730 4382 (w)

Ong BS & Chritina
Como Holdings 2nd floor
Pemberton House
15 Wrights Lane
London
W85 SLL
0207-368 8888(w)

Ong Melissa
q
001 817 373 4028(p)

Oppenheim, Mr Laurie
17 Avenue Duquesne
Paris 75007
00 33 144 53 50 00
00 331 4763 2014(h)
0207-223 8642 (h)
00 33 93 5252 (S Tropez)
00 33 1 4551 6306 (h)

Oppenheim, Ms Marella
16 Bolton Gardens
London SW5 0AJ
0207-373 1213 (h)

Orchard (Vaughn-Edward), Katie
Orchard End
Fittleton
Salisbury
Wiltshire, England SP4 9QA
0207 905 1329 (Sw)
0772 029 6237(Sp)
Email:
vaughanedwards@ukgateway.
(Hm)Alexander Mann
9-11 Fulwood Place
London, WC1V 6HG
0208 947 0027 Parents
0198 067 0311 (h) try this # first
0780 175 4736 (Kp)
0208 968 4832 (h)Tim
0198 067 0900 (f)

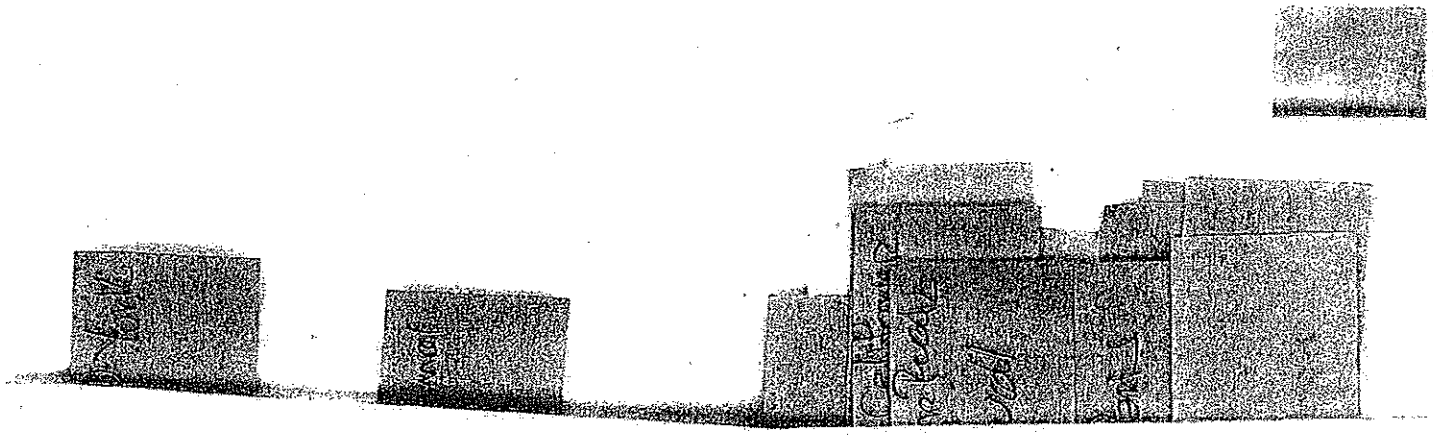
Orlando, Fabrice
011729 7250
06 0938 2893

Osbourne Rachel
19 shile Hall Gdns
London, W4 3B5
0208-994 9018(h)

Oswald, William & Arabella
Buckton Park
Leintwardine
Craven Arms
Herefordshire, UK SY7 0JU
001 547 540 405
001 547 540 495(f)
Email:
williamoswald@asysytems.c
(Hm)(2nd home)
6 St. Olaves Court
9-11 St. Petersburgh Place
London, W2 HJY Englahd
01547 54001 (wf)
01547 540490 (w direct line)
01547 54000 (w)
020 7229 0773 (2nd home phone)

Otto, Beo & Edvige
00 331 4747 1398 (M
00 331 4011 2525 (C

Owen Edmunds, Tom & Kate
The Coach House
Talycoed Court
Nr Monmouth Gwen NPS 4HR
0207-322 3418 (w)
0207-259 2081 (h)
0207-727 9742



Oxenberg Christina marc Yaggi
102 W 86 #3R
NY NY 10024
001 917 208 9962
Email: oxenberg@earthlink.net

Paini, Nicole
12 Stanhope Mews South
London SW7
0207-516 1735
0207-259 2081 (h)
0207-322 3418 (w)

Palau, Marcia
98 Cheyne Walk
London SW10
0207-351 4553
0207-225 3474 (h)

Palmer Tomkinson Tara
0207-244 6856(h)
0468 893371(p)
01256 389331(c)

Palumbo, Mr James
Flat number 5
78 Onslow Gardens
London, SW7 3QB
0207-378 6528(w)
0378 160176(p)
0207-244 8353 (h)

Palumbo, Peter
2 Astell Street
London SW3
0207-351 7371

Panah-Izadi, Nader & Brigitte
241 Boulevard St. Germain
Paris
5 The Boulton
London SW10
0207-244 6362 (h)
00 33 1 4550 3511 (ph)

Pank, Ms Victoria & Alby Carto
22 Thames Quay
Chelsea Harbour
London SW10
0207-352 8889
0585 336319
0207- 581 0174 (w)
0860 320811
071-736 6333(h)

Parker Jackie
001 678 296 0042
001 505 242 4272
Email: jackie@jackieparker.net

Parsons Carolina
19 14 527 4505
Email: carolinaparsons@aol.com

Paschen, Elise
001 212 254 9628
001 212 769 2711 (h)
212 501 7983 (h)
212-456-5927(w)
917 921 8002 portable
917-520-7294 car phone

Pashcow, Joel
Atlantic Realty Trust
747 Third Ave. - 10th Floor(w)
NY, 10017
860 UN Plaza (h)
#19A, NY 10017
212 702 8566 (w)
212 355 3080 (wf)
Email: thejoel18@aol.com
(Hm)27 St. George Place (h)
Palm Beach Gardens, FL, 33418
21 Fir Drive (h)
Great Neck, NY 11024
561 301 7133 Denny-Boat Capt.
212 702 8566 (w)
212 355 3080 (wf)
917 842 8811 emergency
561 691 9745 Line 1(h)
561 691 4915 Line 2 (h)
561 691 6867 (hf)
212 308 4595 UN Plaza (h)
212 750 2453 UN Plaza (f)
516 466 4950 Great Neck (h)
516 466 4954 Line 2 Great Neck
516 466 9856 Great Neck (f)
917 842 8811 (p)
561 309 0587 (p)
917 860 6159 (car)
212 570 1016 Carter
516 487 6465 Father's home

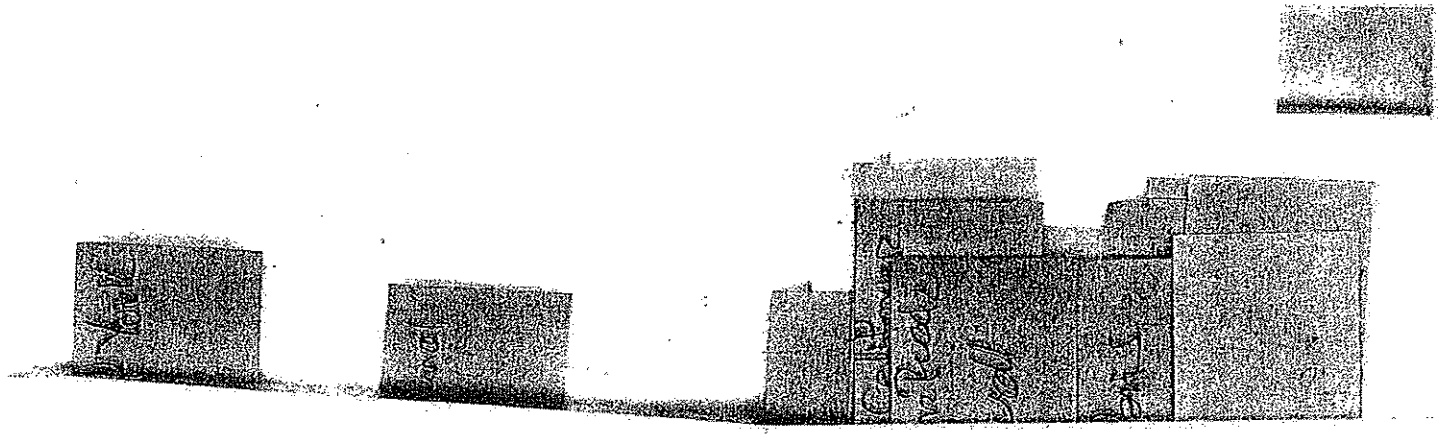
Pashcow, Stacey
(married name Gardi)
215 W 75th street,
Apt 12C
New York, NY 10023

Pastrana, Andres
Ex President of Colu
Casa de Narino
Carrera #8A N7/26
Bogata, Columbia South Amer-
ica
00 571 562 9300
00 34 636 869257
Email: APA98@aol.com
(Hm)Castello 64 Piso 6
Madrid, Espana
28001
917 443 0195 (p)
212-317-8915 (NY)
91 7810051 (spain)

Patricof, Alan & Susan
830 Park Avenue
Apt 11C
New York, NY 10021
212 777 6211 (w)

Paulson, John
001 212 982 9875 (h)
001 212 350 5751 (w)

Pavoncelli, Cosima & Riccardo
28 Thurloe Square
London, SW7 2SD
0207-589-7677(h)



0207-589-9998
Email: cosima_pavoncelli@yahoo.c

Pearson, Hon Charles
14 Markham Square
London SW3 4UY
0207-225 0096 (h)
00 41 26 75542 (V erbier)
079 85 655

Pease, Simon & Clem
Underley Grange
Kirkby Lansdale
Carnforth
LA6 2LE
0468-36242 (h)

Pedrini Lorenzo
Next Model agency
001 917 297 9980
00 33 53451300(w)
01 53 45 13 01 Office Fax
0663 00 8741

Pedrini Tito
001 212 888 3355(w)
001 212 688 2472(h)
Email: 001 917 545 7277(p)

Pekeler, Marcus
0041 794 015 377

Peltz, Harlan
117 East 57th
New York, NY 10022
001 212 486 2626(h)
001 212 622 7300(w)
Email:
harlanp@youthstream.com
001 516 283 5053/4
001 917 971 4012 (p)

Pennell, Mark
00 61 39 787 3592
00 61 04111 89293(p)
00 61 3 9670 1505(w)
00 61 3 9690 3291(h)

Perelman, Ronald
Revlon
35 East 62nd Street
New York, NY 10021
212-572-5060
212-572-8401

Petangi, Helsius
00 41 7922 0202

Peters, John
Peters Entertainment
4000Warner Blvd.
Bldg. # 15
Burbank, CA 91522
001 818-954-4960 (w)
001 818-954-4976
001 818 954 4983 (f)

Peterson, Holly
212 472 1142 (h)

Peterson, Riki
001 212 721 7217 (h)
001 212 644 4188 (w)
001 212 362 9867 (h)

Pham Linh-Dan + Andrew
111 West 57th suite 1105
NY NY^ 10019
001 646 456 0744
Email: linhdan@hotmail.com

Picasso, Olivier & Alice
35 rue Marbeuf
75008 Paris France
00 33 6 08 68 69 70
00 33 1 4703 6969(w)
00 33 1 4284 1010 (h)
00 331 67 03 69 69 (w)

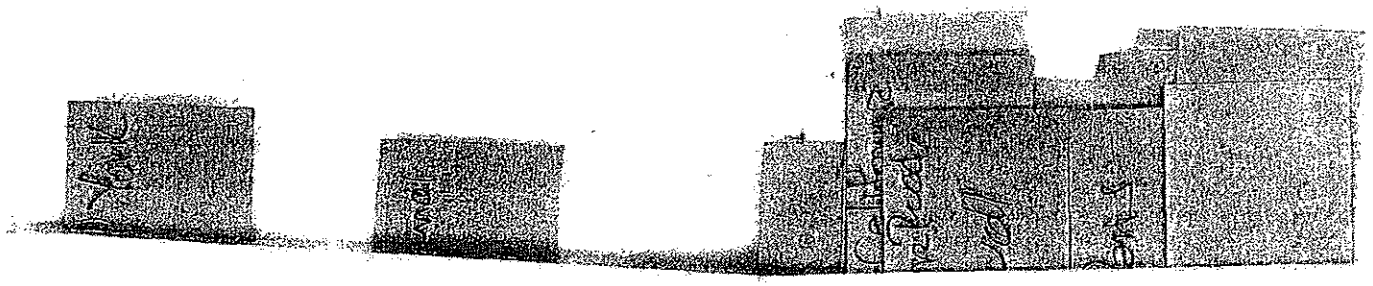
Picciotto Michael
0207-584 4726
00 41 22 7003715
0207—839 22 21(w)
0370 468461
00 41 22 9193203

Pickering, Jane & William (Nic
20 Stonce Road
London W12 8BV
0207-499 9080(w)
0208-749 9970(h)

Pignatelli, Frederico
468 W Broadway #6H
NY, NY 10012
001 917 860 3200 (p)
001 212 529 3000 (h)
001 310 888 1111(h
001 212 691 5959(w)
001 212 206 7600
00 39 348 5611000 (p)

Pigozzi Jean
1 West 67th
NY NY 10023
001 212 721 0355(h)
00 41 22 312 197
00 331 4634-6555 Paris
00 33 4936 13370 Antibes
001 242 333 2895 Bahamas or
333 2620
001 917 446 7368
001 917 414 5147
0493-613 370

Pittman, Bob & Veronique
President & CEO
AOL Networks
150 Columbus Avenue (h)
Apt. 17-C
New York



NY 10023
001 212 336 5944(h)
001 210 824 0466(p)
Email: bpittc21@aol.com or vchoa
(Hm)75 Rockerfella Plaza
29th Floor
New York
10019.
001 212 484 6780 (w)
001 212 956 2668 (wf)
Pittman @ AOL.com e.mail
001 212 580 56 69 (veronique h)
001 914 767 9233 (h)

Pittman, Sandy
001 805 693 1212 (w)
Email: sandhill@mindspring.com

Plepler, Richard
755 Park Ave(h)
1100 Ave of the Americas
Room 1046, 10036(w)
001 212 772 2174(h)
001 212 512 1960(w)
001 917 833 5047(p)

Plouvier, Diane & Denis
46 Villa Chaptal
LeVallois-Perret
Paris, France 92300
00 33 1 3485 9207/5
00 33 1 4758 0619(h)
(Hm)(W) Porthault
6 Rue Collange
Levallois Perret France
92300.
00 33 1 4737 1400(w)
00 33 0660165638 cell

011 336 61 575164 Denny's cell
33147377320 FAX

Podolsky, Jeffrey
New York Editor
Tatler
150 East 72nd St
Suite 2C
NY, NY 10021
212 988 4912 (w)
212 988 7115 (wf)
917 533 5580 (p)

Polk, George
001 212 529 2424 (h)

Polli, Edoardo
Legler S.p.A.
Corso Manzoni, 1
Capriate S. Gervasio
24040 Crespi d'Adda (BG)Italia
02 909341
02 90934579 (f)
00 39 335 237219 (p)

Polu Emmanuelle
00 331 4326 4092(p)
Email: epolu@group-etc.com
00 33 0615 381 870 (p)

Polu Isabelle
07801 881017(p)
0207 831 6317
Email: lsapolu@microsoft.com

Polu, Clary
79 rue de Rennes
Paris, France 75006
01 45 44 00 34
06 13 27 61 83
Email: clary@caramail.fr

Porrin Ivanisevic
001 212 579 9323(w)
001 212 579 9523 (h)
001 917 593 4191

Porter, Pliny
Fireworks Pictures
1170 Eventide Place
Beverly Hills, CA 90210
001 310 276 6120(w)
001 310 435 8015(p)
Email:
plinyporter@mindspring.co
310 276 8130 (f)

Porthault Emmanuele
00 33 607362020

Porthault, Mr & Mrs
77 bis rue Charles Laffitte
Neuilly 92200 France
00 33 1 4722 3215 (h)
00 33 1 34859205 (c)

Porthault, Pascal
3 Place du General Catroux
75017 Paris France
00 33 1 4738 6479 (h)

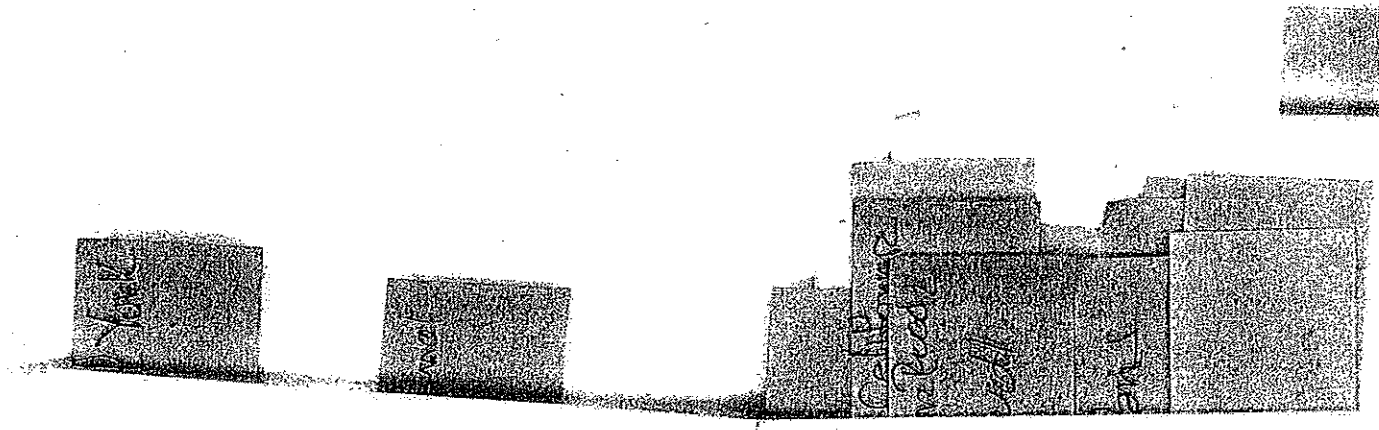
Porthault, Remi & Isabel
43 Avenue Charles de Gaulle
Neuilly Sur Seine, P. France
00 331 4737 1400 (w)

Poster, Meryl
Sr. V.P. Production
Miramax Films
375 Greenwich Street
#3
New York, N.Y. 10013
001 212 941 3828 (w)
001 212 941 2099 (f)
(Hm)25 E. 86th St.
#5c
New York, NY 10028
Amy- Assistant
001 212 439 6187 (h)

Potter, Muffie
01 917 691 2626(p)
01 212 737 3223(h)

Prestin, Electra
001 212 879 4214

Prevost, Catherine



20 Egerton Gdns
London SW3
0207-584 5240 (h)
001 212 628 6423

Price, Charles H. II
One West Armour Blvd.
Kansas City, Missouri 64111
001 816 932 0175
001 816 931 2720
001 816 931 5585

Price, Judy
Avenue
950 3rd Ave, 5th fl.(w)
New York, NY
001 212 541 9465

Princess Firyal
1 East 66th St.
New York
NY
10021
001 212 879 3900
0207 235 2143
(Hm)34 Chapel St.
London
SW1

Pritzker, Nick
Hyatt Fevelopment Corp.
200 West Madison (w)
Chicago, IL 60606
312-750-8401 (w)
312-583-8401(p)
Email: npritzker@earthlink.net

(Hm)1518 N. Astor Street
Chicago, IL 60606
312 750 8347 (Mary Ryan)
312 664 2599 (h)
312 664 0889 (hf)

Pritzker, Thomas
Numero Uno
200 W. Madison
Suite 3800
Chicago, IL 60606
001 312 750 8101 (o)
001 312 920 2395(f)
Email: tomp@interacess.com
(Hm)2430 North Lakeview #7N
(h)
Chicago, IL 60614
07881 507181
312 420 8101 (p)
773 327 1313 (h)
312 787 5153 (hf)
847 362 1802 (farm)
312 787 5132 (h)
847 362 2087 (hf)
312 750 8101 (w)
312 920 2395 (wf)
312 750 8451 Emergency contact
312 750 8400 Main Office Number

Propp Rodney
Birkman friend
001 212 421 1117(w)
Email: propppbros@aol.com

Prunier Christy & David Doss
315 Riverside dr #15D
NY NY 10025
001 212 864 0424
001 917 648 5003

Pucci, Laudomia
Husband: Alessandro Castellano
Via de Pucci 6
5100 Florence, Italy
0039335 615 3240 (p)
Email: laopucci@tin.it
00 39 55 2618431 (w) Florence
00 39 55 290619 (h) Florence
00 39 6 32650295 (h) Rome
00 39 55 280 451 (f) Florence
1 212 355 2800 (h)
1 212 752 4777 (w)

Puig Marc
President Fashion Di
Travessera de Gracia 9
Barcelona 08021
Spain
34 93 400 71 41 (w)
34 93 400 70 15 (f)
Email: pincortede@wanadoo.es

Puig Taria
Esperanza No. 15
Barcelona 08017
Spain

Puopolo, Sonia
617 510 9292
305 860 8086
Email: soniatita@yahoo.com
305 860 1060

Puttnam, David
Kingsmead Mil
Little Somerford
Nr. Chippenham
Wiltshire Sanis su n
Malmesbury 4431
0207-529 0500 (w)

Pymont, Chris

4 Crane Court
London EC4
0207-353 6210 (h)
0494 814615 (h)
0207-404 4800 (w)

Quartucci, Alan
001 212 421 0043(w)
001 212 414 0472(por
001 516 287 1586
001 518 584 9175 Country
001 318 584 9175 Saratoga
001 407 842 8448 Florida
001 407 758 5101(p)

Quinn, Topper
001 212 779 4882
0207-493 2223 (h)
001 212 779 4882

Rachline, Nicholas
001 516 537 0123
0207-589 4463
00 33 1 4555 9399
44(0)777 5913913 uk cell

Radziwill Carole
29 King St
Apt 2F
New York, New York 10014
0790 327 1805(p)
0207-229 3368(temp
Email: radziwill@aol.com
(Hm)001 917 992 6415(p)
001 212 463 8015

Rankin, Mr Gavin
52 Bassett Road
London W10 6JL
0208-968 6266 (h)
0207-925 0555 (w)
0207-493 5088 (w)

Rappaport Don
001 908 874 4300(w)
845 373 8586 (h)

Rattazzi Isabel
001 212 988 0963
001 917 854 8380

Raynes, Patty
001 212 988 1133
001 212 980 1669 (w)
001 561 798 2000 Florida

Reardan, Kate
Albyn House
239 New King's Road
London SW6 4XG
0207 370 5818
0207-731 5092 (h)
0207-499 9080 (w)
0207-499 2138 (w)

Reynal Michael
00 54 1 312 6301(w)
001 561 833 6446(mum

Reynal, Miquel
Montivideo 1336
Buenos Aires
Argentina
00 54 1 424918 (h)
00 54 1 4401805 (w)

Reza, Ali
55 Eresby House
Rutlan Gate
London, United Kingdom
SW71BG
0207-589-5997 (h)
0207-584-3800 (w)
Email: alireza@freestream.com
001 212 750 1260 (h)
001 203 790 6800

0207-584 7757 (f)
07979242424 (p) Ali

Ritblat, Nick Rebecca Willis
37 Queens Grove
London NW8 6HN
0207-586 9707

Ritson Thomas Rupert
0770 3593252

Rivers,Joan
Melissa Rivers
1 E 62nd St
NY, NY 10021
1 310 454 6179(h)
1 212 826 4211(w)

Robert, Joseph & Jill
1650 Tysons Blvd.
Mclaine, VA 22102
703 624 1810(p)
00 703 714 8024 (w)
00 703 506 0560 (h)
703 714-8103 w-fax

Roberts Deb
001 917 693 5794

Robilant, Mr Edmondo di Maya
5 Woodborough Road
London SW15 6PX
0208-788-7800(h)
0207-409 1540(w)
(Hm)0410 921192(mp)
0370 471410(ep)
0207-409 1540 (w)
0207-373 1543 (h)

Robin
917 856 7477 (p)

Robinski Kasia/Pod
46 Sutherland Place
London, W2 5BY UK
0207 792 5366 (h)
0207 792 5367 (hf
Email:
rodneyhodges/kasiarobinsk
07815 153 857 (p)

Robinson, Jo & Lisa Shields
001 631 537 3934(h)
001 212 301 2305(w)
011 212 434 9677(w)
001 561 832 0551(parents)
001 516 324 9503
001 917 854 1224()

Rocksavage David
0207-408 0418(w)

Roedy, Bill
MTV Europe
24 Hanover House - Wood Hi St.
St. Johns, NW87DX
0207-478 6000 (w)
0207-383 4250 (w)

Rolfe, Gail
46-48 Gertrud Street
London, SW10
0207-351 1836 (h)
0207-938 6000 (w)

Ronson, Lisa
54 Grosvenor Street
London, W1X OEU
0207- 493 3577
0207- 493 3524 (f)
212 412 2200 Lisa's work

Ronson, Mr & Mrs Gerald
Carrington Chase
54 Winnington Road
Hampstead, London N2 OTY
07785-975-607Gail p
0207-487-2970 (f)
0208-458 9309 (h)
0207-486 4477 (w)
0836 202207
00 87 11440333 (b oat)

Rose Wendy & Jo
001 212 633 9270 (h)
001 212 720 3200 Jo (w)

Rose, Charlie & Burder, Amanda
119 E 71ST. Street
New York, NY 10021
212-940-1600 (w)
212-249-4645 (h)

Rosen, Andrew
001 212 556 0614
001 212 496 6644
001 917 861 4035(p

Rosen, Denis & Sylvia
78 Twyford Ave
Fortis Green N2
0208-883 5377 (h)
01797 226486(c)
0207—267 6991(h)

Rosencrantz, Ms Claudia
11 Pottery Lane
London W11 4LY
0207-607 1401 (h)
0207-261 3733 (w)

Rosenfeld Donald
11 East 68th St
7G
NY NY 10021
001 212 535 5379

001 212 462 4101
(Hm)001 917 523 0446(p)

Rosenstein, Rob
001 212 416 4082 (w
001 212 249 8150 (h

Rosenthal, Jane
Tribeca Productions
375 Greenwich Street 8th floor
New York, NY 10013 (w)
212 941 4040(w)
212 941 4044(wf)
001 516 537 6274
212 877 7042 (h)

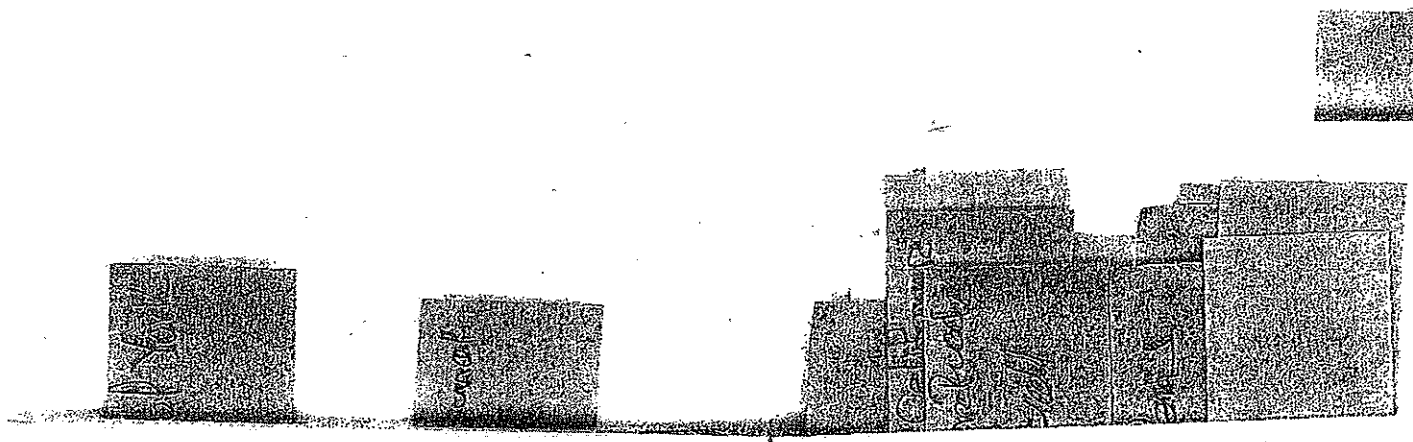
Roth, Peter Thomas & Noreen
Karbra Co.
52 E 73rd st (h)
New York, NY 10021
212-581-5800 (w)
212-737 7303 P.(h)
Email:
proth@peterthomasroth.com
(Hm)Peter Thomas Roth Labs LLC
630 5th Avenue, Suite 1406 (w)
New York, NY 10111
212-753-0663 Parents (h)
212-737 7303 N. (h)
917 608 1701 (p)
212 737 2074 (hf)
212 581 5810 (wf)
917 608 1702 N (p)
212 736 9300 (other office)

Rothchild Jessica
07710 579799
0207-243 4525

Rothchild, Hannah
5 Clifton Villas
London
W92 PH
London, UK
0207-289 0035(h)
0207-493 8111(w)
0207-286 9784 (private fax)

Rothenburg, Rich
001 212 893 5300(w)
001 917 239 7424(p)
(Hm)001 212 744 9341(h)
01 646 436 3283 cell

Rotherwick, Tania & Robin
Orc Software Ltd
21 Ansdell Street
London W8 5BN
0207-937 9999(h)
07887-985 801
Email: tania.thornton@omgroup.co
(Hm)
Cornbury Park,
Charlbury,
OX7 3EH
01865 858730 (h)
0207-942 0949 (w)
0207-722 1240 diana (h)
0207-393 1642 diana (w)
01608-811 600 Country



Rothschild, Edouard de
18 rue Jean Goujoin
Paris 75008 France
00 33 1 4074 4022 (w)
00 33 1 4225 4177 (h)

Rothschild, Evelyn de
New Court
St. Swithin's Lane
London EC4P 4DU
011 44 1712805302
011 44 171 220 7108f

Roumugere Caroline
001 212 228 0832
Email: 105157,3276@compuserve.co

Royle, Hon Lucinda
47 Cadogan Place
London SW1.
0207-235 0323 (h)

Rucellai Natalie
Catherina's friend
00 39 55 2011294
00 39 55 2011292
00 39 33691 4322 (p)
00 39 55 237 4731 (h)
011 39 335 385 945
00 39 55 231 3488
39 335 385945 Natalie's cell

Rudnick, Della
001 212 582 8111(h)
001 212 556 2721(w)
001 407 833 8111

Russel, Michelle
235 East 83rd St.
NY, NY 10028
001 212 772 7812(h)
001 212 224 3871(w)

Rust, Marina & Ian
33 E. 70th Street (h)
#2N
New York, NY 10021
212 535 8566(h)
Email: mmrust@aol.com or Ian.con
(Hm)Ian-office
Lazard Freres
30 Rockefeller Plaza
001 212 632 2650 Ian (w)
001 917 679 3705 Ian (p)
207 734 2260 Maine
212 632 2650 Ian work

Rustow, Tim
128 East 61st St
NY NY 10021
001 646 613 0271(h)
917 302 0908 cellular

Rutalnd Duke and Duchess
Belvoir Castle
NR. Grantham
Lincolnshire
NG32 1PE
01476 870246(h)
0476 870246 (p)
01476 870262(w)
001 212 754 6750(w)

Ruttenberg, Eric & Perri
1 Beekman Place (h)
NY, NY 10022
001 212 317 0809(h)
001 212 552 0382(Pw)
Email: eruttenberg@tinicum.com o
(Hm)Tinicum Inc.
800 Third Ave.
NYC 10022
001 917 456 0668
001 917 680 0602 (Perri)
001 212 317 0811 (hf)
001 212 446 9301 (Ew)

Ryder, Mr Nicholas
74 Cornwall Gardens
London SW7
0207-623 2070 (h)

Sacco Amy
001 917 518 0101
Email: amy@lot61.com

Sachs, Jeffrey
001 212 750 1363(h)

Saffra, Edmund
001-212-355-5250 (h
001-212-525-6427 (w

Safro Wayne
Cute S affcarr fheide
001 917 533 6190
001 212 382 8480

Said, Wafic
00 33 1 4503 1616 (h)
00 33 1 4501 5051 (w)
00 93 303 050 (h)
00 93 304 450 (w)

Sainsbury, Mr Jamie
18 Tedworth Square
London SW3 4DR
0207-352 7566 (h)

Salama, Eric
1 212 632 2332 (w)
1 917 561 6525 (p)
Email: esalama@wpp.com
07785 234 505 (p)
0207-408 2204 (main office w)
0207-656 5700 (w)

Saltzman, Elizabeth
35 Ladbroke Grdns
W11 2PX
0207-243 5258
0771 4503818
Email: elizabeth_saltzman@vf.com
001 212 737 4810
001 917 971 5875 Car
001 914 354 7033 (p)
001 212 880 8968 (w)
001 212 988 8889 (h)
001 212 286 6150
001 207 235 0818 (h)
0771 4503818

Samuels, Mia
ABC Prime Time
001 212 580 6194 (w)

Sandelmar Jon & Corrie
635 Park Ave
New York, NY
212 861 8008

Sangster, Guy & Fi
19 Crescent Grove
London, England SW47AF
Email: sangster@saqnet.co.uk
0207-498 9558 (h)
0207-498 9298 (w)

Sangster, Mr Ben
13 Fernshaw Road
London SW10 0TG
0207-352 0453 (h)

Santo Domingo, Julio Mario
14 Promenade Saint Antoine
1204 Geneva
001 917 859 9090
Email: jmsd@alphageneva.ch
00 41 22 781 0870 (h)
00 41 21 9030 (w)

Santo, Mr & Mrs M Espirito
Rua Inglaterra 31
2765 Estoril
Portugal
0207-373 5233 (h)

Saud Prince Solman
703 288 8770 (h)
202 409 3866 (p)

Scerbo, Randall
321 East 22nd Street
Apartment 6B
1 212 260 9749 (h)
1 917 520 1443 (p)
Email: 1 646 336 9823

Schiatti, Gianmarco
00 39 337 701 472 (p)
00 39 2 877 781 (w)
00 39 2 4819 4728 (h)
00 33 1 4221 3201 (h

Schifter, Helen & Tim
784 Park Ave
NYC
10021-3553
212 535 8281
917 882 5775(p)
917 856 9290 Tim Schifter P
646 226 4696 Helen P
516 537 7744 2nd home

Sebag Montefiroe Simon & Santa
0207-353-4675
0207-498 7292

Seilern Christine
302 W12th St
#5c
NY NY 10014
001 212 633 1609(h)
001 212 924 5060(w)

Sejournet, Isabel de
11 Gedhow Gardens
London SW7
0207-370 7621 (h)

Shabtai, Benny
001 212 355 3350
001 917 972 5080(p)

Shad, Brenda
212 777 1122
Email: brenda.schad@verizon.net

Shearer Andre & Angie
001 212 877 5666(h)
001 212 906 9100(w)

Shore Chris and Maura
1040 Park Ave 10F
NY NY 10028

Shriver, Bobby
Suite 1850
100 East 42nd Street
New York NY 10017 USA
001 212 830 9109 (h)
001 301 444 9609 (w)
1095 North Ocean B lv
Florida USA
001 405 842 4278 (h)
Special Olympics P roductions Inc
Room 220
1440 South Sepulve da Blvd
Los Angeles CA 90 025-3492
001 619 294 7402 (w)
001 310 478 8886 (fax)

Shriver, Maria
001 818 840 4813
001 818 840 4275 (f)

Shuster Susie
001 212 556 8572(w)
001 212 877 9371(h)

Siegal, Peggy
125 East 74th(h)
#4c
NYC 10021
212-570-9804(h),
212-570-0084(hF
212-966-5000(w)
212-966-4277(wF)
Email: peggysiegal@aol.com
(Hm)270 Lafayette St.
Suite 404
NYC 10012
917-783-4113(p),
201-615-1837(ca

Siegel, William (Bill)
Chris-Craft Industries
767 5th Avenue 46th fl.
New York, NY 10153
212 421 0200 (w)
212 759 4100 (h)
Email: bsiegel@chriscraft.net, w
(Hm)The Regency Hotel (h)
540 Park Ave.
New York
NY, 10021
917 741 2189 (p)
212 759 7653 (wf)

Sieghart, William
75 Oxford Gardens
London, W10
0208-968 8352 (h)

Silver Ron
001 914 723 5712
001 212 838 4900(h)
001 212 869 8545(w)
001 212 838 4900

Silverman, Nancy & Henry
4 East 72nd Street
11th Floor
New York, NY 10021
001 212-535-3232(h)
212-472-7601(hF)
Email:
henry.silverman@cendant.c
(Hm)9 West 57th St
NYC 10019
212-421-6080(w)
212-421-9813(wF
212-265-1232(wF
917-861-2227 (p)
917-991-1383 Car phone
888-993-9545 Boat phone

Simon, Bren
MBS Associates, LLC
10110 Ditch Rd. (w)
Carmel
IN
46032,
001 317 726 0665(h)
001 317 844 9467(w)
Email: tasha310@aol.com
(Hm)8545 Olde Mill Run (h)
Indianapolis
IN
46260,

001 317 726 0741 (hf)
001 317 844 9450 (wf)
970 920 2113

Simpson (Caruth), Sophie
Email:
simpson@artistsindependen
0207-373 0124 (h)

Sindi, Rena & Sami
813 Park Avenue, 10th Floor
New York
New York
10021,
01 212 734 3236

Slayton Bobby
001 310 995 0493(p)
001 818 995 3913(h)

Smith Osborne
19 Sitwell Gdns
London W4
0208-609 2177

Smith Peterson, Noona
00 392 7200 4527

Smith, James
Aegis Trust
UK Head Office
P.O. Box 2002
Newark
Nottinghamshire, NG22 9ZG UK
Email: office@aegistrust.org
(o) 44 (0) 1623 836976
(f) 44 (0) 1623 862950

Snyder, Maria
466 Washington Street Suite 4E
New York, NY 10013
001 212 247 3679(h)
001 212 274 9577 (h)

Soames, Rupert & Milly
Chief Executive(Bank Misys

The Wilderness Upper
Winchendon Aylesbury Bucks
01296 651225(h)
0208-879 1188(w)
Email:
rupert.soames@misys.co.uk
(Hm)Misys Plc
Burleigh House
Chapel Oak
Worcestershire, WR11 5SH
00 33 1 4887 3326 (h)
00 33 1 4080 5403 (w)
0208-486 1813 (w)Direct
0208-879 7885 (wf)
01844-299 540 (h)
01844 299 543 (hf)
07831-487 487 (p)

Sobrino, Esperanza
Acquavella Galleries
55 E 65th St 7D
NY,NY 10021
16 E 79th
NY, NY
001 212 439 6737(h)
001 212 734 6300
001 212 734 6300 (w)

Solomon, Andrew
The New York Times
18 West 10th St.
New York, NY 10011-8702
212 477 3595 (w)
212 477 2223 (f)
Email: aws@awsolomon.com
(Hm)154 Kensington Park Rd
London, United Kingdom W11
2ER
0207 221 5673
0207-727 3533 (f)

Soros Peter
30 Ennismore Gdns
London SW7
001 212 628 8455
001 917 882 1224(p)
0831 720772
0207—235 3355
011 212 397 5515(w Sharon
0207-584-0851(f)
001 508 257 6335

Soros, Peter
900 Park Ave
New York, New York 10021
0207-823 4564(h)

001 212 891 3750(h)
001 212 891 3750 (h)

Soto, Fernando de
81 Nunez de Balboa
Madrid 28006 Spain
00 34 1 575 9595 (h)
00 34 1 275 6396 (w)

Soto, Jaime & Marina de
34 Cadogan Sq
London SW1,
0207-584-7910 (h)

South, Hamilton
001 212 686 2241 (h)
001 212 880 7623 (w)
001 212 529 5533 (regan)

Souza, Carlos
Valentino
0335 372103
00 39 (0) 6 3612346
011 39 2 6739361 (w)
011 39 2 654 5223 (h)

Spacey, Kevin
Trigger Street Productions
755 La Cienega Boulevard
Los Angeles, CA 90089
310 360 1612 (w)
212 841 5443 (h)

Squire, Hugo
38 Evelyn Gardens
London, SW7
0207-244 0496

St. Bris, Edward
25 Faubourg St Honore
75008 Paris
France
00 33 1 4265 0318 (h)
00 33 1 4266 9225 (w)
00 33 607 885 386

Stanburry Caroline
0207-373 1555(h)
Email: ccstanbury@aol.com
01794 301 393 country home
0468 636 555 mobile
07956-114 877 Lisa (p)
0207-370 7506 Lisa (h)
001 310 860 8979 Rachael
Hunter

Stark, Koo
0207-727 0977
001 203 855 8823

Starzewski Thomas
78a Queensgate
London SW7
0207-244 7257(h)
0207-235 0112(w)

Steenkamp, Chris
082-567-9801
082-928-9235
054-451-0081 work
054 451-0082 Office Fax

Steiner Jeffrey
001 212 308 6700(w)

Steinkampf, Chris & Nina
Box 30
Rooiead Augrabies
Cape Province, 8874
00 27 82 5679801(p)
00 27 54 451 9400(w)
00 27 28 314 1352 beach house

Stengel, Andrew
24 Fifth Ave #723 NY 10011(h)
001 212 219 4556(w)
001 212 254 8665(h)
Email: an-
drew.stengel@miramax.co
001 917 270 6505 (p)

Stengel, Rick & Mary
225 West 86th Street Apt. 611
New York, NY 10024
001 212 724 0317
001 212 522 2709 (w)
001 212 721 6224 Mayn

Stern, Allison & Leonard
925 Fifth Avenue(h)
NY, NY 10021
001 212 744 2342(h)
001 874 630 330610
Email: scratchams@aol.com (Allis
(Hm)667 Madison Avenue
NYC 10021
954-536-9764 boat
212-772-7352 (hF)
212-308-3336 Leonard(w)
212-838-8845 Leonard (wF)
631-537-1645 Hamptons
631-537-1645 Hamptons fax
631-537-8083 Hamptons fax 2
001 284 496 8636 (boat)
00 814 331 904515 (boat)

Stevens Michael
001 917 940 7564
0790 0000111

Stopford-Sackville, Charlie &
Shona McKinney
91 Albert Bridge Road
London SW11 4PF,
01832 731014
07973 316624
Email: charlie@stopfordsackville
0207—924 7532(h)
0207—627 5077(sw)
0973 316624
00 34 71 634190
01832733202(drayton)

Stracher Kate
0207-371 2571

Sundlun, Stuart
961 Lexington Avenue
New York, NY 10021
001 212 396 4911 (h)
001 212 535 1743 (f)
001 212 535 0838(w)

Sunley, Mr James & Amanda
45 Bury Walk
London SW3
0207-499 8842

Sutherland Harry
0207-223 1073
07931 282 731

Svenlinson, Peter
33 Redburn Street
London SW3,
004670 778 8123
071-499 9990(w)
0385 326000
0790 069 1461

Swire Sophie
1 Lennox Grdn Mews
London SW1 XODP
0207-795 0064(w)

07973 348520(p)
Email: sophiaswire@yahoo.com
0973 348520(p)

Swire, Hugo
4 Beechmore Road
London SW11,
0207-627 3237 (h)
0207-839 3321(w)

Swire, Jenny
0207-499-9080(w)

Swire, Mark
2 Lennox Gardens Mews
London
SW1X 0DP
0207 589 0888 (w)
07768 875 808 (p)
Email: markswire@mspuk.com
(Hm)Mark Swire Properties Ltd.
87-89 Walton Street
London, SW3 2HP
07768 875 808 (p)
0207 589 0888 (w)
0207 589 2777 (wf)
0207 584 5285 (h)

Sykes, Lucy Ewen
001 212 242 3136(h)
001 212 649 5020(w)
Email: lsykes@hurst.com
001 646 325 7224 (p)

Taaffe, Paul
Hill & Knowlton
212 885 0500
Email: ptaaffe@hillandknowlton.c

Tabet, Karim and Cristina
65th Street Neighbors
114 East 65th Street
New York, NY 10021
212 737 9773 (h)
212 772 6008 (hf)
212 821 2841 Karim (w)

Taki
35 Cadogan Square
London SW3,
0207-235 6462 (h)

Talbot Williams, Simon
44 Anselm Rd
London SW6,
0207-386 8681 (h)
0207-499 6291 (w)
0836 239924

Tang, Mr David, & Lucy Wastnag
dwct@hongkong.com
DWC Tang Development Ltd
76 Eaton Place, London, SW1
1112 Jardine House, Central
Hong Kong
07831 193 860(Lp)
00 852 252 56320(w)

Email:
lucywastnag@compuserve.co
(Hm)LG/F No 8 (h)
Clovelly Path
Hong Kong
0207-493 8272 (w)
0836 282596 (car)
00 852 286 83291 (p)
00 852 2792 3787 (w)
00 852 2810 1804 (wf)
00 852 252 56320 (w)
00 852 2810 1804 (f)
0207-352 0486 (h)
001 201 463 9788 (dp)
00 852 9467 2268 (dp)
011 44 831 193 860 ans. service
00852 90812888 (ip)
852 2425 3290 home
852 2524 0112 home fax

Tate, Rupert

5 Inworth Street
London SW11
0207-280 2923 (h)
0207-228 5035 (w)

Taubman, Alfred

200 East Long Lake
Bloomfield Hills, Michigan 48304
810-258-7201(w)
810-258-7476
(Hm)7 - 12 5th Avenue
New York
NY
810-855-3700 (h)
212-541-6400 (w)
561-832-0700

Taubman, Bobby

001' 810 258-7213 (w
001 810 644 7775(h)
001 212 541 6400(w)

Tavoulareas, Mr Billy & Nicket

Somerlese
Courtney Avenue
Highgate London N6 4LP
0208-340 6417 (h)
0208-348 0267 (h)
0207-439 9721 (w)

Tavoulareas, Peter

7 Prince Albert Road
London NW1
0207-284 0425 (h)
0207-439 9721 (w)

Tayler, Emmy

011 44 1865-559181 (h)
01144 7956 509 659(Laura sis.)
07956 248 584 (p)
323 650 7588(h)
Email: emtayler@att.net
(Hm)1017 N. Laurel Ave
apt. #1
West Hollywood, CA 90046
001 323 821 3699 (p)
001 561- 373 4880 Kyle Work
No. Only

Taylor, Felicia

784 Park Avenue #10A
001 212 517 0085
001 212 664 2600 (w)
001 917 562-0022 voice mail
202 483 0817/5437 John
917 975 7735 (p)
561 833 9856
561 833 4464 private line
917 834 4993 car phone
07799 644 851 UK cell

Taylor, Pamela

001 212 527-4066 (w
001 212 527-4068 (f

Taylor, Sebastian

15 West Halkin St.
London SW1,
001 917 846 4161
212-750-3835 (h)
235 4472
0207-245-6816 Fax

Taymor, Julie & Eliot

Loh! Inc. & Zarathustra Music
874 Broadway #1001/1005
New York, NY 10003
212 475 4829 private
212-505-8507 pvtfax
Email: Lohinc@earthlink.net
(Hm)26 North Redoubt Road
Garnison, NJ 10524
917 846 0467 Elliot portable
212 505 1452 Assistant Jules
212 505 3572 Jules fax
917 689 1659 Julie portable
212 505 8032 (h)
212 674 1018 (h)
845 424 4329 (h)

Tennenbaum, Harry

010 212 722 3055

Teodorani-Fabbri, Eduardo

CNH Global N.V.
Opus Landmark Building
100 Sth. Saunders Road
Lake Forest
IL 60045
11447803 956782(p)
Email: eduardo.teodorani@cnh.com
(Hm)Flat 51 - Royal Court House
162 Sloane Street
London, SWIX 9BS UK
001 847 735 9200(w
011447803956782 Eduardo cell
0208- 479 8851
44 1268 292 629 wf
847 955 3380 fax
44 1268 295383 Karen Bird-London office
011 44 207 8234768 h
+390115090662 IFI corp
+44 207 823 4768 (h)
+39 06 678 0783 (h)

Theilmann, Baroness Francesca

011 541 815 2409
011 541 815 3193

Theodoli Catherine
001 305 931 4292(w
001 212 439 1712
Email: ktheodoli@aol.com

Tholstrup, Moegens
6 Fawcett St
London
SW10 9HE
0207-351 6429(h)
07785 250 990 (p)
Email: mtholstrup@cs.com
0207-584 7215 (w)
0033 49 497 7837 (St. Trop.)
0041 27 771 8551 (Verbier)

Tholstrup, Paola
11 Sheffield Terrace
London, W87NG
0207-727 9211
07889 437 363 (p)

Thompson, Barnaby
001 212 265 7621 (w)

Tisch, David
212 752 0560 (w)
917 385 3377 (p)
Email: david.tisch@edb.com

Tisch, Merryl and Jimmy
9 East 79th Street
NY, NY 10021
001 212 879 9414

Tish, Anne & Andrew
Regency Hotel
540 Park Ave. 10021
One Park Ave. #18th Floor
New York, NY 10016
001 212 545 3456

Titopupolo Sonia
001 212 706 2457(h)

Todhunter, Emily Olypitus
23 Warwick Sq
London SW1V 2AB
0207-828 4343(h)
0207-828 5353(f)
Email:
emily@todhunterearle.com
0207 221 8006
0468-473 793

Tolédo Ignacio, Alvarez de
00 33 1 6458 9451(h)
00 33 1 4413 0343(w)
001 212 688 5127
00 33 07614287 (p)
001 305 582 9171
001 305 864 8080
+44 795 183 5245

Tollman, Bea
011 207 235 9251

Tollman, Brett
485 Park Avenue
New York NY 10022
001 212 838 4950 (h)
001 203 868 0720 (country)
001 914 745 2177

Tollman, Mr. & Mrs.
485 Park Avenue
New York, NY 10022
001 212 888 6048 (h)
001 407 859 0999

Tollman, Syrie & Gavin
21 East 93rd Street
New York, NY 10128
001 212 996 2417 (h)
001 212 489 8970 (gw)
001 212 606 7516 (sw)

Tollman, Wyne
641 Fifth Ave. #34E
NY, NY 10022
001 212 355 0083
001 212 245 6952 (h)

Toub, Veronica (Busson)
570 Park Avenue
New York, NY 10021 USA
(Hm)5 Rue Lalo
Paris
France
75016
001 212 888 0764 (h v)
001 212 472 8757 (h a)
00 33 1 4500 0519 (h)
00 33 1 4500 3341 (h)
001 917 88121455/3

Treacy Philip
69 Elizabeth St.
London
England
SW1 W9PJ
0207 259 9605
0207 824 8794 (h)
(Hm)07939 528663 Stefan)

Trump Blaine & Robert
167 E 61 St
New York, NY 10021

Trump, Ivana
001 212 319 4500
0207-823 1172 (h)
001 212 759 4770 (w)

Trump, Ivanka
0777 565 1554
001 917 446 2617

Trump, Robert & Blaine
Trump Management, Inc.
2611 W. 2nd Street
Brooklyn, NY 11223
718 743-4400
(Hm)167 E. 61st Street
Apt. 36 C
New York, NY 10021
212 838-6693 home
001 914 677 8455

Tucker, Chris
213 386 0084 (h)
800 976 1285 (b)
310 815 1651 Rylyn-her home (his assistant)
310 593 2990 offic Rylyn (his assistant)
310 801 5489 (Rylyn's Portable)
310 593 2997 (f)

Turlington, Christy
379 W. Broadway (w)
Suite 404
NY, 10012
001 212 343 0550(w)
001 212 343 1671(f)

Turnbull, Governor Charles
Governor of USVI
340 693 4300
340 714 1114

Turner, Jenny
7A Burstock Road
London SW15
0207-245 6447 (h)

Turner, Miles Creswell
28 Edgeley Road
London SW4
0207-622 6721 (h)
00 34 1 248 7822 (h) (Madrid)
00 34 1 419 9749 (w)

Tyssen, (Chessy) Francesca
00 43 6643 406080

Urbiola Jorge
00 34 91 390 0331(w)
00 34 629 917403
Email: jurbiola@presidencia.gog.

Vahabzadeh, Iraj and Linda
15 W. 53 St. #44
NY, NY 10019
001 212 247 7289

Van Hauen Sophie
Charlotte Morgan
62 Frith St. 1st Fl.
London, WIV 5TA
0207- 734 7511(w)
0207- 734 6114(f)
01836 66 0684 (P)

Van, William Straubenzee
10/33 Granley Gard
London SW7
0207-835 1749

Varsavsky Martin
Email: martin@ya.com

Velasquez Patricia
001 917 406 4418
Email: sisily@aol.com

Verdin, Julia
142 N. Kings Road
Los Angeles, CA
001 310 502 9771(p)
001 323 848 2900(w)
001 323 848 2900(h

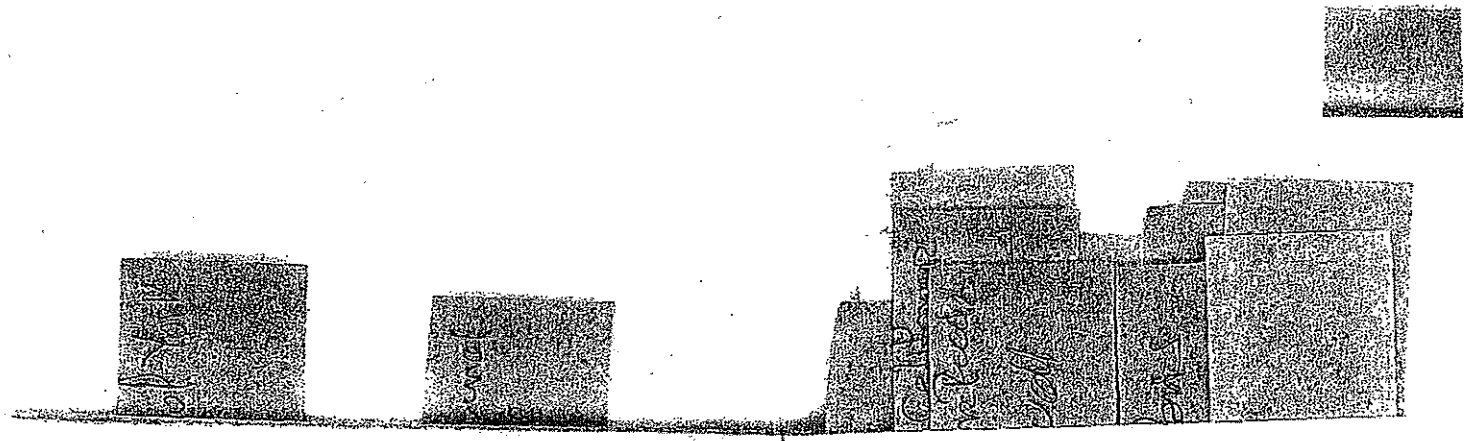
Verdin-Mulot, Annie & JP
1 Rue Richpanse
Paris, France 75008
Email: anneverdin@yahoo.fr
(Hm)1 Rue Chevalier St. George
Paris, France 75008
00 33 1 4296 0107 (h)
00 33 6 7483 2827 (jpp)
00 33 1 4221 6858 (jw)
00 33 6 0802 0089 (ap)
00 33 1 4296 0107 (jpw)
00 33 3 2360 9016 Puisieux
6A938 door code

Veronis, Jane
900 Park Ave.
NY, NY 10021
212 570 0555
917 865 4006
001 212 410 4490 (h)
001 212 371 1330 (w)

Villani, Carmine S.
President
Milestone Capital LTD.
00 393 332 3678 (p)
001 212 279 7900
0207- 977 1250
00 39 02 365 18600

Villeneuve, Jacques
00 33 680 869 850

Vittadini, Emanuele A.
5 Rue du Pont de Lodi
Paris, France 75006
+33 620 87 71 74(p)
00 39 335 6341277(p)
Email: malela1@iol.it
(Hm)emanuele.vittadini@iol.it
Emanuele.VITTADINI@arc-intl.co
001 516 726 4695 (h)
001 516 726 4695 S Hampton
011 39 2 89 40 64 Milan
011 39 2 58 11 19 Milan



00 33 620 87 71 74 (p world phone)

Vittorelli, Dott. Marco
Via Koritska 4
Milan 20154 Italy
00 39 335211481
00 39 02 86451476 (h)
00 39 02 381971 (w)
00 33 94 822454 (St Tro)
00 33 92 059802 (MC)
001 212 752 0866/9 pierre
00 39 33 52 11481 (p)

Vittoz Martine
00 33 1 3962 7905(h)
00 33 1 3493 0422(w)
0033 (0)13962 9592 Direct line

Vittoz, Patrick
10 York Road
Heaton Moor
Stockport
Cheshire, SK4 4PQ
161 432 0394 (h)
0161 4432 464 (w)
Email: vittoz@mail.exploit.com
0161 431 6140 (f)
07966 147 656 (p)
05533 67301 Cazel

Vittoz, Vonnic
00 33 1 396 22375
00 33 53 364763
06 13 58 76 12 (p)

Vivian Smith, Charles
40 Eaton Mews North
London, SW1X8AS
Email: charles.viviansmith@peopl
0207-235 2248 (f)
07785 900437 (p)
0207-235 2305 Parents

Von Habsburg, Francesca
004366 434 06080(p)
Email: francesca@habsburg.com

Von Hase, Bettina
Nine AM Limited
36 Pembridge Villas
London W11,
Email: bettina@nineam.co.uk
0207-221 7075 (h)
0207 221 8245 (f)
07768 270 518 (p)

Wachtmeister, Eric
136 East 65th St W 90
New York, NY 10021
Viking Internet, Strandvagen
5b, First Floor, Stockholm 11451
Email: erik@vikinginternet.com
011 33 0762 4110 European portable
001 917 873 7315(p)
011 46 708 260800 (p)

Wagner David
001 212 783 7143

Wainright, Rupert
001 213 876 3199 (h)
001 213 653 7665 (w)
001 213 308 2796 (car)

Waksal, Sam

150 Thompson Street
7th Floor
New York, NY 10012
001 212 777 3379 (h
001 212 645 1405 (w

Wallace, Mike
60 Minutes-CBS
524 West 57th Street
New York, NY 10019
001 212 975 4321
001 212 757 6975 F

Walters, Barbara
944 Fifth Avenue
New York, NY 10021
001 212-456-2020

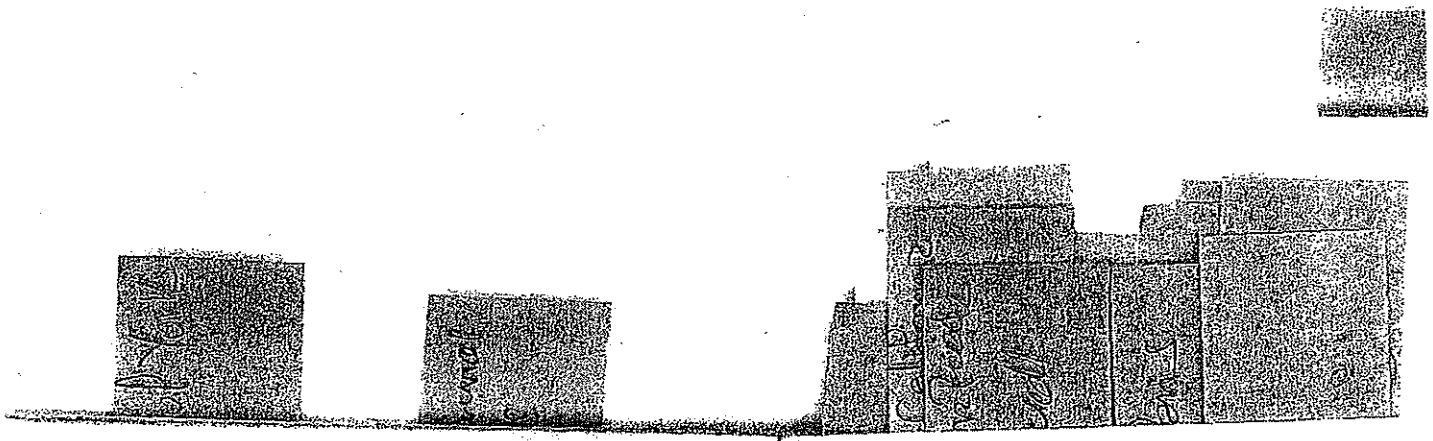
Ward, Kevin
001 212 627 9675
001 212 340 9134 (h)
001 303 925 3234 (h)

Warner, Ozzie
001 212 340 9134 (h)
001 303 925 3234

Warnford-Davis, Ms Mandy
6 Claxton Grove
London W6
0207-370 5025 (h)
0207-248 4282 (w)

Wasserman, Casey & Laura
722 Rexford Drive
Beverly Hills, CA 90210
310 788 7733 (w)
310 275 1011 (h)
Email: laura: lzw@avengerent.co
310 980 8990 (p) Laura
310 441 6890 (w) Laura
310 801 1816(cp)

Wassong David
Partner
Soros Private Equity Partners
201 East 69th St, Apt# PHJ
New York
NY 10021
001 212 288 7114(h)
001 212 333 9780(w)
Email:
david_wassong@sfmny.com
001 917 744 3438 (p)
001 212 262 6300
001 212 376 1709 (f)
001 212 288 1316 Mrs. Lisa Wassong



00 917 539 6359 Lisa's cell (Mom)

Wastnage, Lucy
3 B Rose Garden
9 Magazine Gap Road
Hong Kong
001 852 5 9081 2888p
001 852 5 2868 3291
Email:
lucywastnage@compuserve.c
(Hm)The Garden House
153 Old Church Street
London SW3 6EB
001 0171 352 0486
001 0831 193 860 portable

Waterman, Felicity
1982 N. Navyandie
Los Angeles, CA 90027
001 213 913 1569 (h)
001 213 999 4578 (w)

Watson, Victoria
265a New Kings Road
London, SW6.
0207-731 4973 (h)

Webb, Veronica
001 917 929 3193 (p)

Weidenfeld, Lord
Flat 23 9 Chelsea Embankment
London SW3.
0207-622 9933 (w)
0207-351 0042

Weimberg, Jason
Untitled Entertainment
20 Fifth Avenue
Apartment 2E
New York
NY, 10011
001 310 860 1515 (w)
001 310 863 1531 (p)
Email: jwuntitled@aol.com
(Hm)Untitled Entertainment
9255 Sunset Blvd.
Suite 1111
Beverly Hills, CA 90069

Weinstein, Bob
001 212 941 4030 (o)

Weintraub, Harriet
920 5th Avenue
New York, NY 10021
212 935 1033 (w)
212 734 5013 (h)
212 935 1426 office fax

Westheimer, Ruth Dr.
001 212 861 9000

Weymouth, Mrs Lally
001 212 570 0040 (w)
001 212 288 1082 (h)

White Somers
19 Est 80th St
NY NY, 10021
001 212 861 6073(h)
212 757 0915ext. 201

White Victoria
001 310 440 29869(f)

White, Michael
0207 734 7707
0207 734 7727 (f)
07 836 202 175

White, O'Gara, Victoria
112 Price Lane
Bellevue
Idaho
83313
268 788 6335
Email: vwhite3145@aol.com

Whitworth, Alan & Wendy
16 Field Way
Cambridge CB1 8RW
07774-781-676(p)
Email:
wendy@whitsend.demon.co.u
0223 249918 (h)
0223 24 6887 (f)
07947 141580 (2nd p)

Wial, Jim
William Morission Agency
01 310 859 4200(w)

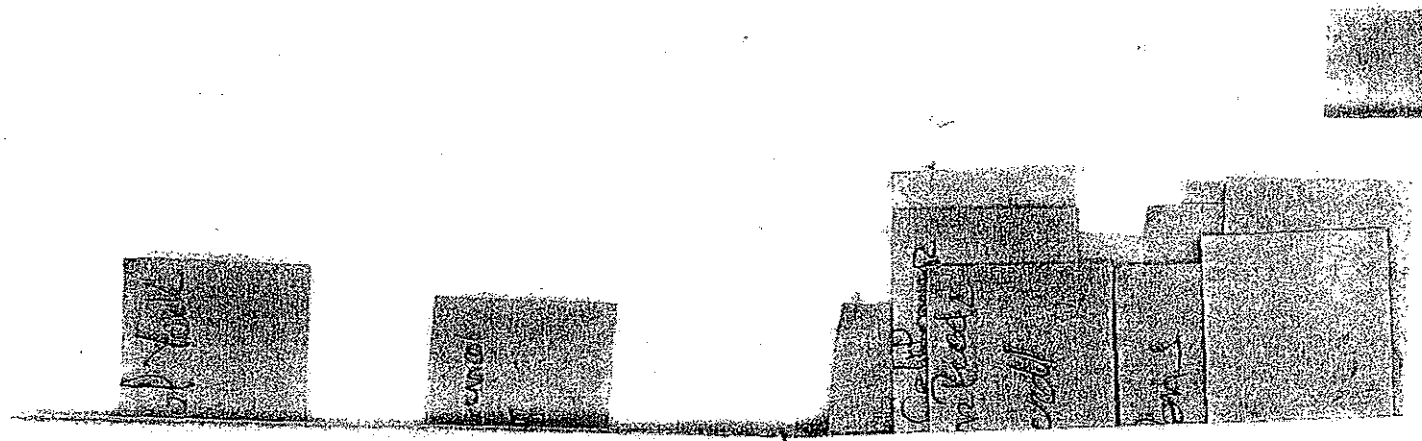
Wienberg Anouska and Mark
0207-602 5811(w)

Wiesel Dr Eli and Marion
001 212 371 7029

Wigram Lionel and Lydia
011 818 753 8442(h)
011 818 954 24 12(w)

Wigram, Lionel
329 N. Palm
Beverly Hills, CA 90210
001 818 753 8442(h)
001 818 954 2412(w)

Williams Alexandra & Nick
Home Farm
Thenford
Nr Banbury Oxfordshire
OX172Bx,



Williams-Ellis, David & Serena
4 Walham Yard
London SW61JA, England
0207-381 9339
0207-381 9330
01768 898071 office

Willis, Rebecca
Flat 1
99 Talbot Road
W11 2AT
011 44 71-229 1127
0207-499 9080 x2111

Wilmot-Sitwell, Alex & Fi
27 Sibella Road
London SW1
0207-352 9377 (h)
0207-672 5086 (w)
00 21 418 1813 (f)
00 27 21 794 2354 Home

Wilson, Carter
303 East 83rd Street
New York, NY
001 212 570 1016

Windisch Grazot, Manfred
00 39 66 87 2292 (h)
00 39 68 08 8515 (w)

Windsor-Taylor, Tim & Helen
4 Carpeners Close
Kinnerton St
London SW1
0207-235 1574(h)
0207-409 3344(w)

Winn, Steve
702 733 4123(w)
702 204 1000(p)
212 753 1711(h)

Winston, Elizabeth
Travis Ranch, Kenney
TX 77452
001 979 865 2911
001 713 705 7917(p)
Email: ewinston@ix.netcom.com
011 979 865 1391 (f)

Wipple, George
Journalist - Fox
001 212 949 0202

Wolper Carol
308 North Sycomore Ave
Apt 306
LA 90036
001 323 934 7018(h)
Email: cigarettegirl@earthlink.n

Wong, Andy
0777 618 8883 (p)

Wong, Theodore
138 Pavillon Road
London, SWix Oax England
01 212 984 8888(w)
01 212 334 8181(h)
Email: ted_wong@tigerfund.com
917 363 3333 cell

Woodall, Trinny
14 Thurloe Street
London, SW7
0207-581 8675

Woods Emily & Carrie
001 212 941 4023(w)
001 212 647 0195(h)
001 212 886 2525(w)

Woodward, Alexa
001 212 966 0090
001 323 464 6964(h)
001 323 356 3388 (p)

Woodward, Shaun & Camilla
70 Ladbroke Road
London W11,
01608-659 617 (oxf.)
0207-233 2216

Email: woodwards@msn.com
(Hm)0773 3106633
07919 596707 (saun p)

Worcester, Marq & Marc of
(Bunter & Tracey)
28 Halsey Street
London SW3 2BT
0207-584 6592 (h)
0454 221 8491 The Cottage
Badmington The Cottage
GL91DG Avon

Wyatt Jim
001 310 359 4200

Wyatt, Steve & Cate
40138 Main St.
Waterford
VA
20197
0207-243 2810 (h)
001 703 244 2328
Email: sbwoll@aol.com
00 33 93 761064 S Fra
001 703 549 9291 (h)
001 202 466 0599 (w)
223 5337

Yamani, Mai
72 Eaton Terrace
London, SW1,
0207-730 3493 (h)

Yariv Zghoul
00 65 98 209149
917 378 4485
Email:
yariv@synergyventures.com

Yates Andrew (piggy)
0208-743 2090
0207-938 7275(w)
07976 423137 (p)

Young Toby
6 Hopgood St.
London
W12 7JU
001 212 229 1050
Email: tyoung@infohouse.com
0208-743 6685(h)
0208-743 2695(f)
07946-519253(m)

Younger, Tracy & Lee, Greg
0207-589 3124(h)

Yugoslavia Dimitri
Phillipps
400 E. 52nd Street (h)
3 W. 57th Street(w)
New York, NY 10022
001 212 980 9484(h)
001 917 216 1616 (p)
Email: dkarageorge@phillipsny.co
001 561 659 4826 (ph)
001 212 940 1282 work

Yugoslavia, Prince Michel of
Access International Advisors
509 Madison Ave
22nd Floor
New York
NY, 10022
001 212 223 7167 (w)
001 212 223 3463 (f)
Email: mdy@aiagroup.com
001 917 415 4849 (p)
001 212 214 0698 Voicemail

Yugoslavia, Serge de
0777 914 9260
0039 338 591 7025

Zacks Gordon
R G Barry Corp
001 614 864 8069

Zales, Alexi
001 917 864 8865
001 212 226 8747

Zangrillo Paige & Bob
1419 Crystal Lake Road
Aspen CO 81611
001 970 925 3812

Zawauri, Waleed
30 Wilton Cres
London, England SW1
0207-235 0121
Sultanate of Oman P.O. Box 879, Muscat 113

Zecher Bibi and Adrian
(Julia Walters)
Executive Assistant
00 65 64646743(h)
00 65 64646745(hf)
Email:
jwalters@maharesorts.com
(Hm)00 65 7333460(w)
00 65 65 7333465(wf)

Zeff Mark
212 580 7090 x 201
Email: mzeff@zeffdesign.com

Zeiler, John
3 Lincoln Center
New York, NY 10023
001 212 799 9600(h)
0207-376 3733 (h)
001 212 799 9600 (w)
001 212 941 6336

Zevi, Dino & Rosi
8 Lennox Gdns
London SW1.
0207-584 8661 (h)
0207-495 8867

Zilkha, Bettina
Apt. 16A
50 East 79th St.
New York
NY 10021
001 917 825 8761(p)
001 212 585 2011(h)
Email: Bettinaiz@aol.com

Zipp, Brian
160 E. 72nd St. #3A, 10021(h)
01 212 879 8240 (h)
01 212 332 1113(w)
Email: bzipp@zippcaptial.com
0101 203 866 9787
portable 01 917 626 5800
0101 212 772 7057 Home Fax

65TH STREET

Dionne, Ryan
the chef
301 East 66th Street
#8c
New York, NY 10021
1 609 915 9311 (p)
1 212 535 7374 (h)
1 888 533 9632 (b)

Geffert, Scott
413 South Maple Ave.
Glen Rock NJ
07452
001 201 493 7647(h)
001 917 842 5755 (p)
Email: scott@cdiny.com

(Hm)PO Box 4495
Grand Central Station
NYC, NY
10163-4495
201 493 7640 (h)
917 842 5754 Howie cell

Joseph & Florina Rueda
917 690 8794 (Jp)
917 499 7936 (Fp)
301 793 1695 (Fp)

Kellen, Sarah
301 East 66th Street
Apt 10N
New York, N.Y. 10021
917 855 3363 (p)
212 517 7580 (h)
Email:
sarahlynnelle@hotmail.com

Kelly, Brian
67 Keyuga Rd.
Putnam Valley
NY 10579
845 526 3716 (h,f)
914 804 6719(p)

Maxwell, Ghislaine
116 East 65th St
New York, NY 10021
Email: gmax1@mindspring.com
212 737 0335 Voicemail (Password 5356831)
212 879 8204 (wf)
212 879 2670 JE Line 3

212 879 8013 Guest Modem
371432863 Resale Number
212 202 4941 New E-fax
1 800 335 4685 AT&T World Connect
917 690 8794 Joseph (p)
917 499 7936 Florina (p)
800 335 4685 World connect chip SIM
917 842 5755 Scott cell
201 493 7847 Scott (h)
866 782 3274 Scott (w/Howie)
916 843 4685 AT&T World Connect(outside US)
212 879 9366 GM Line 1
212 879 2058 GM Line 2
212 879 9459 (hf)
212 535 7871 JE Line 2
212 535 5612 JE Line 1
212 535 6831 Guest
212 472 6991 Staff
212 535 3030 (w) Line 1
212 535 6833 (w) Line 2
212 535 4384 (w) Line 3
212 535 5611 (w) Line 4
212 535 6837 Spare office
212 249 8510 71st St
212 717 4672 71st St (f)
917 520 3106 (p)try first
917 497 4880 (p)
01144 7785 771552 GSM#
917 494 9690 Tahoe-Line 1(621)
917 855 6931 Tahoe-Line 2
561 346 7141 PB Merc.
1 877 358 9350 Flight Options
212 744 5511 Tahoe Garage
1 888 387 4383 Etrieve
959084 Etrieve Mailbox#
9366 Etrieve security code
212 535 8817 Rich's Security

Mitrovich, Andrea
Ballerina
153 West 75th St #4B
NYC, NY 10023
917 957 5341p
Email: andrea_mitrovich@yahoo.co

Police
Serg - RObert Goldberg
19th Precinct
917 363 3879
212 452 0600,

Rueda, Joseph & Florena
116 East 65th Street
New York, NY 10021
Joseph 917 690 8794
Florina 917 499 7936

Tahoe, Kinney Garage
301 East 66th
212 744 5511(George)

AMERICA(A)

Antiques - Resale Number
13-3647756

Arizona
206 East 60th Street
001 212 838 0440

Aspen Club
303-925-8900

Au Bar
58th Street
Between Madison & Park

Avis International
800-331-2112

Bel Air Hotel
General Manager
Frank Bowling
701 Stone Canyon Road
Los Angeles, CA 90077
310-472-1211
310-476-5890
310 472 1211 Reservations Manager Marc

Beverly Hills Hotel
9641 Sunset Blvd.
Beverly Hills, CA 90210
310-276-2251
310-271-0319
310 887 2887 fax

Beverly Wilshire
001 310 275 5200

Bice
54th (Madison/Fifth)
001 212 688 1999

Bilboquet
0101 212 751 3036

Bond Street
6 Bond St
777 2500

Carlyle
35 E. 76th Street
001 212 744 1600

Christies- New York
GM's Acct# 2074367
JE's Acct# 20745
20 Rockefeller Plaza
New York, NY 10020
001 212 636 2000 (f)
212 636 2010
212 546 1036 Michael
212-636-2511 Sharon Kim
212 546 1002 Natasha
0207-389 2865 (bidno)
212 546 1122 Patrick Cooney
0207-581 7611 S. Ken
0207-839 9060 St. James

0370 917 323 (p)Franka Mercati
0207-589 4181 (h)Franka
212 546 1195 Carol Magill
212 636 2515 Maria Loss - Client Services
212 702 2627 Kim Solow
212 636 2389 Sarah Charnon

Cipriani Downtown
376 West Broadway
New York, NY 10012
212 343 0999

Coffee Shop
162 Union West
162 Union West

Cohen Gibby
Polly Gym
428 East 75th Street (bet 1st
176 E. 71st St Penthouse
001 212 570 0616(h)
Email: Gibby-Cohen@nyc.rr.com
(Hm)Patti-Cohen@nyc.rr.com
001 212 628 6969(gym)

Cook
Henry Meer
001 212 924 6160(h)
0101 212 677 4100

Dawat Haute Cuisine of India

210 East 58th Street
New York
0101 212 355 7555

Delmonico's
Rosa/account under NYSG
320 Park Avenue
New York, NY 10022
212-317-8777

Doyle's
175 East 87th
001 212 427 2730

Elaine
577 Second Avenue #61
NY, NY
001 212 779 9645

Electrolysis
988 1215

Elio's Restaurent
2nd avenue between 84th and 85
212 772 2242

Essex House
160 Central Park South
New York, New York 10019
212-247-0300

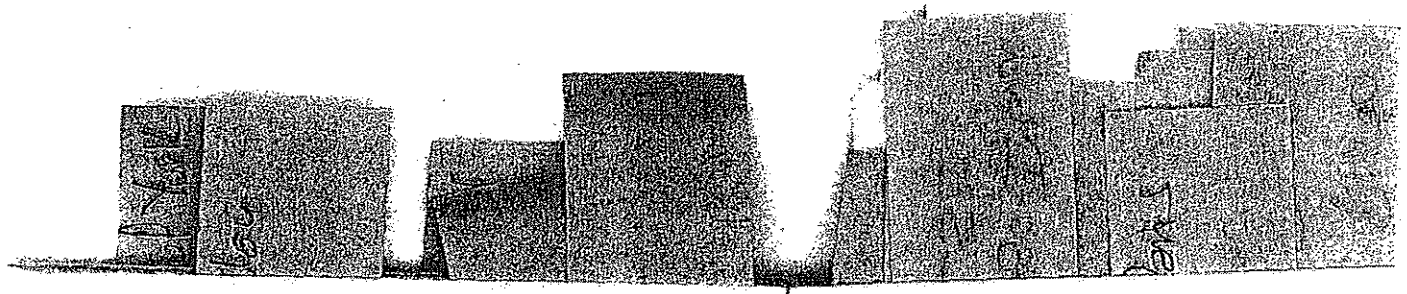
Estia
308 E 86th
NY, NY
628 9100

Exercise-New York
1 212 228 2655 (h) Kristin Mcgee
1 646 498 8095 (p) Kristin Mcgee
1 212 996 1127 (h) Magali
1 917 553 0136 (p) Magali
646 338 4491 Jessica Benton(p)
212 737 5947 Jessica Benton(h)
781 820 6694 Jennifer(ballerina)

Four Seasons
212-758-5700

Four Seasons Hotel
57 East 57th Street
212 758 5700

Four Seasons Restaurant
99 E. 52nd (Park/Lex.)
New York, NY 10022
212-754-9494
212-754-1077



London
SW1X 7PA

Myers of Westwick
Pork Pies, Pork Sausages
634 Hudson Street
New York,, NY
212 691-4194

Nicolas
001 212 249 9850

Opia
antoine Blech
917 751 4551
212 688 3939

Peninsula Hotel
mathew bartle (mgr)
9882 South Santa Monica Blvd
Beverly Hills
Los Angeles, CA 90212
310 551 2888
310 788 2319 (f)

Peninsula Hotel
700 Fifth Avenue
New York, NY 10019
212-247-2200
212-903-3949

Pierre Hotel
2 East 61st Street
New York, NY 10021
212-838-8000

Plaza
001 212 759 3000

Plaza Athenee Hotel

Trust House 40
37 East 64th Street
New York, NY 10021
212-734-9100

Province Restaurant
between Mcdougal & Prince

Ritz Carlton
001 212 757 1900

Royalton
44 West 44th St.
(between 5th & 6th)
212-869-4400

Sette Mezzo

969 Lexington
New York

0101 212 472 0400

Shoes-Repair
Shoe Service Plus
15 West 55th Street
001 212 262 4823

Shutters on the Beach
1 Pico Blvd.
Santa Monica, CA 90405
310 458 0030 (t)
310 458 4589 (f)
800-334-9000

Sotheby's
JE Acct# 3011 4352
GM Acct# 3062 4014
1334 York Ave
NY, NY 10021
001 212 606 7000
0207-493 8080
(Hm)34-35 New Bond Street
London
W1A 2AA
001 212 606 7423 Sully
001 212 606 7683 Sotheby's
Realestate-Meredith
0207 293 5000 UK
212 431 2424 Real Estate-Steve
Mcguire

St Regis Hotel
2 East 55th St
betn 5th/Mad
New York, NY 10022
001 212 753 4500

Stanhope Hotel
212 774 1234

Sunset Marquee
0101 213 657 1333

Tao Restaurant
42 E. 58th Street
bet. Madison/Park
001 212 888 2288

Taylor, The
300 East 82nd Street
001 212 535 8940

The Great American Health Bar
35 West 57th Street
New York
0101 212 355 5177

The Lowell
0101 212 838 1400

The Westbury
0101 212 535 2000

Tickets
For shows and games
212-643-1274 Premiere Tickets
212 590 2531 NYC Concierge/Johanna London

Tribeca Grill
001 212 941 3900

Two Bunch Palm
0101 619 329 8791

Waldorf Astoria
0101 212 355 3000

Westbury hotel
212 535 2000

BRAZIL

Cecilia Szajman
55 11 30 34 3771 (h)
55 11 55 06 9553 (f)

Ganero, Mario Sr.
Brasilinvest
Av. Brigadeiro Faria Lima,1485
Torre Norte - 19 Andar
Sao Paulo, Brazil
CEP 01451-904
01155113813.7011(w)
01155113813.7110 (f)
Email:
mgamero@brasilinvest.com
01133493761330 house in France
01133621051972 cell in France

Riccardo
#1 Polo player
00 55 11 9937 8888

ENTERTAINMENT (E)

Annabels
071-629 1096

Aspinals
071-629 4400

Bibendum
581 5817

Clermont Club
071-493 5587

Daphne
589 4257

Foxtrot Oscar
352 7179

Harrys Bar
408 0844
408 0844

Marks Club
212-499-2936

Nam long
373 1926

Nikitas
352 63 26

Patisserie Valerie
0207-823 9971

San Lorezo
584 1074

Scalinis
225 23 01

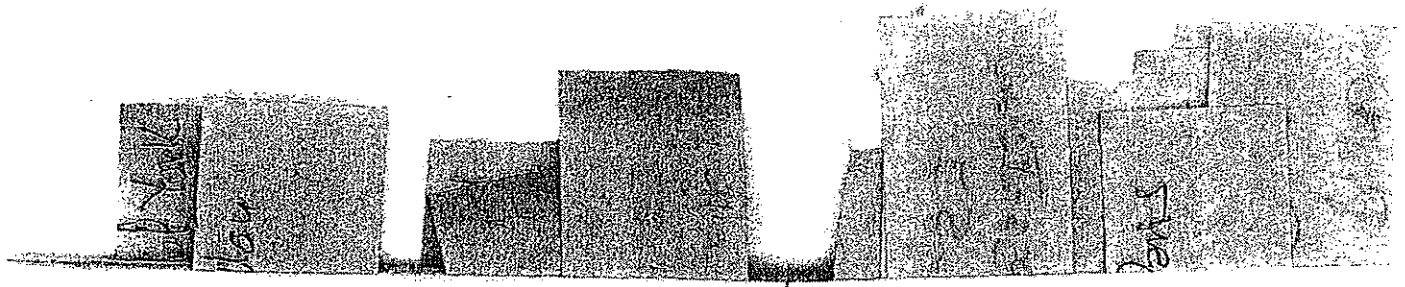
Tramp
071-734 3174

FINANCE (F)

Bear Stearns
Ira Zicherman
245 Park Avenue
New York, NY 10167
001 212 272 4189
acct # 042 33431

Centurion
1877 877 0987
3715 659 404 44006 Card number
10/04 Expiry date

Chemical Bank
Vice President
James A. Growney
Madison Ave. & 52nd St.
New York, NY
212-935-9935
212-688-6355
Barbara Parsley Wire Dept.
425-0800 Sel-Bus
090-44-3348 Select/800-821-2088
Stop payment no. 935-9935
212-980-8573



Colonial Bank
Cristina Bello
125 Worth Avenue
Palm Beach, Fl 33480
561 627 1776 (w)
561 833 0943 (f)
Leonor

Nat West
Rob Bowran (Sharon Mulvany)
Personal Accts. Executive Dept
121 High Street
Oxford, OX14YU
01865 79 0053
01865 20 5157 (f)
Email: www.natwest.com
(Hm)32 Commarket Street OX1 3HQ
08201994 Current Account
01865 79 88 18 Main number

Natwest Bank
1865 790053
1865 205157 (f)

PB National
Dottie Wilson
ck acct # 0110056698
mm acct# 0110019334
001 561 653 5352

FRANCE (FR)

Alaia, Azzedine
7 Rue De Moussy
Paris, France 75004
00 33 1 4272 1919

ATT Acess
0 800 99 0011.

Bristol Hotel
112 Rue du Faubourg St. Honore
75008 Paris, France
011 33 153 43 43 00
53 43 43 01(f)
Email: clientservices@hotel-bris
331 698 99475 Jean marie home
33(0)611999322 Jeanmarie port

Cab Blue
4936 1010

Cabaret (night club)
Contact Frank
68 rue Pierre Charnet

Car rental
Avis/St Tropez
Mr. Beccari
00 33 04 93 21 48 90

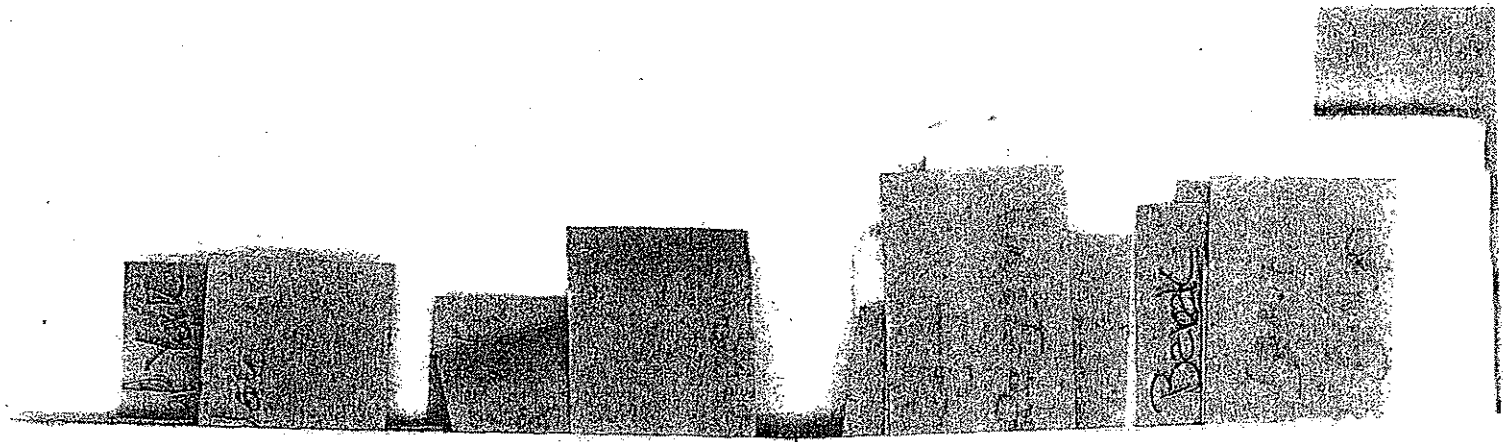
Chateau de la Messardier
011 33 4945 676000

Chez Denise
00 33 1 4236 2182

Chez L'Ami Louis
32, Rue du Vert-Bois
Paris, France 75003
33 1 48 87 77 48
Ferme Lundi & Mardi

Epstein, Jeffrey
French Apartment
22 Avenue Foch
Apartment 2DD
Paris, France 75116
331 441 70210
331 441 70211(f)
(Hm)1 Rue Chalgrine/Staff Entrance
BA135
B298
01 47 37 18 18 Ambasador Car Co.
0153 43 4300 Jean Marie (w)
01 698 99475 Jean Marie (h)
06 11 999 322 Jean Marie (p)
061 30 14 377 (p) Valdson Cotrin
0 148 27 85 33 (h) Valdson Cotrin
01 40 67 18 82 staff line
01 45 00 44 78 Mr. Cornu/garage
06 77 81 5521 car phone
06 8072 7282 Evelyn
06 10786479 Mr. Coulaux(p)
0607 269 785 Experton(p)
0144 014 401 Experton (w)
331 441 702 19 guest line
331 44 86 4552 Ms. Guerin
01 45 00 88 90 Ms. Peres(conc.)
01 45 00 30 79 Ms. Peres
06 09 592 853 Ms. Peres (p)
331 44 01 4401 Mr. Stephane
Coulaux
06 12 14 37 56 Mr Santos

Epstein, Jeffrey (G)
French Apartment
22 Avenue Foch
Apartment 2DD
Paris, France 75116
331 441 70210
331 441 70211(f)
Email:
epsteini@wanadoo.fr(Valds
(Hm)1 Rue Chalgrine/Staff Entrance
BA135
B298
01 47 37 18 18 Ambasador Car Co.
01 53 43 43 00 Jean Marie @ Bristol
01 698 99 475 Jean Marie @ home
06 11999322 Jean Marie cell
01133 61 30 14 377 (p) Valdson Cotrin
01133 148 27 85 33 (h) Valdson Cotrin
01 40 67 18 82 staff line
01 45 00 44 78 Mr. Cornu/garage
06 77 81 5521 car phone
Evelyn 0680 727282
331 441 702 19 guest line
01 45 00 88 90 Ms. Peres(conc.)
01 45 00 30 79 Ms. Peres
06 09 592 853 Ms. Peres (p)
01 45 27 65 05 Ms. Roule/Kitchen appliances
01 42 64 50 21 Mr. Pascal(cable tv)
06 62 31 88 55 Mr Pascal cell(cable tv)
01 43 87 49 30 Mr Karim or Lazno (stereo)



06 09 65 65 55 Mr. Karin or Lazno cell(stereo
01 48 71 23 23 Mr. Tourteau(videophone)
06 62 96 04 67 Mr. Tourteau cell(videophone)
01 40 60 93 93 Mr. Belistan(alarm)
06 09 21 15 15 Mr. Belstan cell (alarm)
01 42 71 99 93 Mr. Domenichini(electricity)
06 07 34 50 84 Mr. Domenichini cell (electric
01 42 39 11 90 Mr.Lafond(a/c, heat, plumbing)
06 07 80 25 51 Mr. Lafond cell(a/c,heat,plumb
06 08 03 42 71 Mr. Pasquer cell(a/c,heat,plum
06 12 14 37 56 Mr Santos

Experton, Marie Joseph
Berlioz & Co.
Avenue Louise 113
1050 Brussels
011 32 25 38 22 34
011 32 2538 22 46FAX
Email: miexperton@skynet.be
011 32 474 95 0073 Belgian Cellular
011 33 607 26 9785 French Cellular
01133144014401 Berlioz France(w)
01133144159415 Berlioz France Fax

Gerard
33 (0) 609 515 909

Hotel Crillon
10 Place de la Concorde
Paris, France 75008
331 44 71 1500

Hotel Raffael
4428 0028

Junot, Phillippe
509 Madison Avenue
New York, NY
212 223 7167 (w)
212 223 3463 (w)
Email: pjunot@aiagroup.com
(Hm)15 avenue Matignon
75008 Paris
France
+33 145 042611 Paris
+33 616 60 6000 (p)
+34 952 77 8425 (Spain)
+34 95 277 0294 (Spain fax)
+34 699 212 298 (Spain p)
917 250 6416 (p)
212 223 7167
011 44 370272428 portable
212 223 3463 New York f

L'Amilean
Rue de Varene
7eme
Rue de Varene

L'Arc
Rue Pulsite
33 1 4500 4500

6eme

L'Arpege
00 33 1 4551 4733

La Merlot
Rue de la cherche midi

La Poste
00 33 1 4260 6616
9 rue Peronaid

Lagardere, Betty
34 Rue Barbet de Jouy
75007 Paris
01 40 69 17 25
06 85 755 555
06 85 754 444
01 53 593 575
01 53 593 574 (f)

Lawyers
01 4401 4401 Stephane Coulaux (w)
06 1078 6479 Stephane Coulaux (p)
01 4401 4401 Geraldine Talavera (w)

Le Telegraphe
00 33 14015 0665
Rue Lille

Le Voltaire
Madame Lemercier
00 33 1 4329 44b5 (4)
00 33E 160460293 (h)

Maid
01 48 49 07 50 Faiza (Jeanmarie'sBurlet's).
06 16 79 25 49 Faiza's cell
01 45 39 28 93 Anne-France

Massage - Paris
Claudia Hadida 0494791726(St T
331 4262 3091 Debbie/ Paris
331 4299 8800 Marie Francois
331 4763 3301 Rosemary
336 8280 5320 Alexandria
336 7043 8359 Carolina
336 7043 8359 Caroline
336 1409 3317 Debra Wakshal
336 0740 4991 Isabelle
336 6091 5535 Stephan(better than Gypsy!)
331 4244 5033 Bastien-foot massage
3314266 2422 Bastien-foot massage
334.9487 2631 Deborah
336 6063 3127 Francois
336 1117 5286 Suzanne(Nicole's contact)
336 6098 3802 Corine-thai (Nicole's contact)
336 6261 7962 Karine (Nicole's

contact)
3314766 3727 Karine (Nicole's contact)
336 6520 0066 Deborah (p)
0661100404 (p) Laetitia
0682940794 Magdali
336 606 33172 Francois
011 336 6760 8207 Donna
011 331 4658 1508 Donna
011 336 1109 9059 Yelena
01133609635180 Nadia
06 2247 4450 Deborah
0609635180 Nadia
0662384798 Sonya (speak little English)
0666033635 Tanya (speaks NO English)
01133624604141 Nadia (USE THIS as of 4-9-03)

Miele, Mr & Mrs
00 33 9301 3359 (h)
00 33 9306 1179 (c)
00 33 9306 1273 (c)
00 33 9301 2196 (fax)

Ott Cynthia and Claude
22 Avenue Foch, Apt 2DD
Paris, France 75116
011 331 4502 7300(h)
011 33674 003080 (cp
Email: 011 33 686 558377 (claude
01133 153 05 70 83 (w)direct
01133 153 05 70 98 (f)

Pinto, Alberto
Hotel de la Victoire (w)
11 Rue d'Aboukir

75002
Paris, FRANCE
011 331 401 30000(w)
011 331 4418 7575(h)
Email: alberto.pinto@albertopint
(Hm)Alberto Pinto (h)
61 Quai D'Orsay
1st Floor
Paris, France 75007
011 331 4753 8421 (h) Linda
001 809 362 4335 Nassau
001 809 362 4336 Nassau
011 331 4013 7580 (f)
011 33 60 770 2913 (p) Linda
011 33 6077 31338 (p)Alberto
011331 45 51 03 33 Serge Boquet
011336 07 17 07 24 Serge Boquet 3/2000
011 33 67 800 4392 (p)Serge
011 33 680010222 Car
011 33 140 137 596 Linda dir.
011 331 401 37642 Linda & Alberto pvt fax
alberto.pinto@albertopinto.com
linda.pinto@albertopinto
serge.boquet@albertopinto
delphine.rateau@albertopinto
jean.huguen@albertopinto
011331 45 51 45 58 Danielle
01133 609 18 11 26 (p) Jean
01133 609 78 68 26 Yves
01133 662 62 71 36 Chantal
pascal.laparra@albertopinto
+33 144 187 575 Paris h
01121239933939 Pinto in Morrocco
011 212 39 93 7171 Morrocco fax
+33 144 1875 71 (hf)
+33 140 13 0000 (w)
+33 140 1375 98 Direct
01133680598876 Nissan' s cell
infographie.pinto@albertopinto

Plaza Athenee - Paris
25 Avenue Montaigne
Paris, France 75008
33 1536 766 65
33 1536 766 66 (f)

Restaurant-takeouts
Sushi 01 56 26 00 55

Restaurants
Entrecote
15 rue Marbeauf
0149520717

Ritz - Paris
15, Place Vendome Cedex 01
Paris, France 75041
331-4316-3030
331-4316-3178(f)
331-4286-0091 Direct Fax Reservations

River Cafe
00 33 1 4093 5020
146 quai de Stalin grad

Tante Louise
41 Rue Boissy d'anglais
00 331 4265 0685

Taxi Bleus
01 49 36 10 10

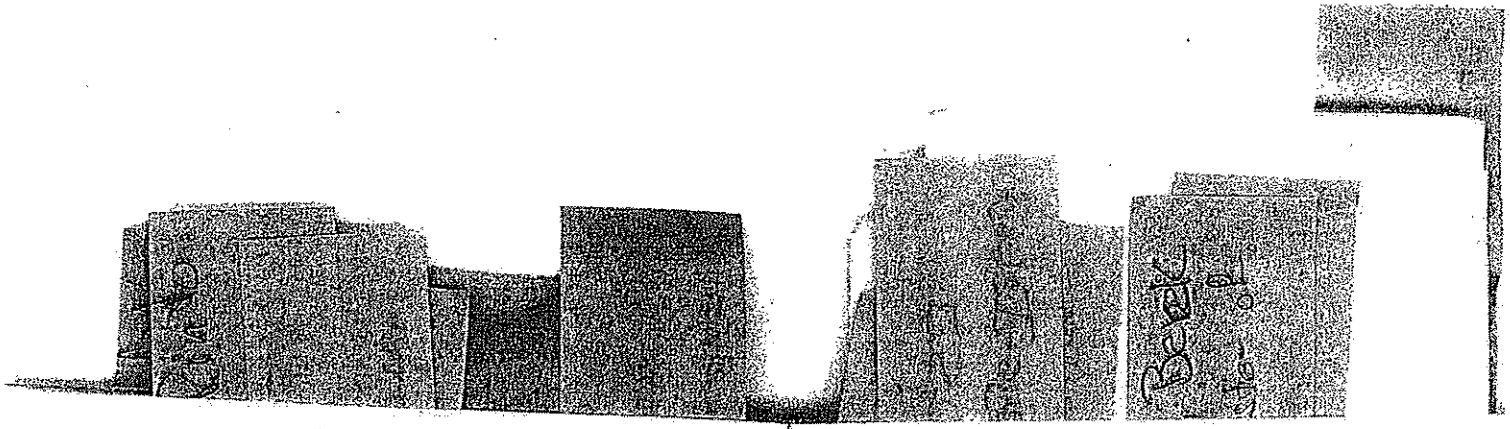
Taxis
00 331 420 24202
00 331 49 361010
00 331 420 39999
00 331 420 06789

Taxis Bleus
0149 36 10 10

Vieira Cotrin, Valdson
21 Rue Voltaire
Paris
St. Dennis
Paris, 93200
014827 8533 (h)
06130 14377
(Hm)1 Rue Chalgrin (Ave.Foch Apt)
Room 4041 Floor 6
Paris France
0613 011 763 Maria (p) girlfriend
0144 778 840 Maria (w)

HOTELS (HT)

Berkeley Hotel
0207 235 6000



Blakes
071-370 6701

Carlton Tower
071-235 5411

Claridges
Brook Street
Mayfair, London W1A 2JQ
44 207 629 8860
44 207 499 2210 (f)

Cliveden House
London
011441717306466
062-866-8561

Connaught
071-499 7070

Dorchester
071-629 8888

Lanesborough Hotel
General Manager
Geoffrey Gelardi
1 Lanesborough Place
Hyde Park Corner, LONDON
SW1X 7TA UK
44 207 259 5599
44 207 259 5606 (f)

4471-333-7633 Private fax, 8/2

Ritz
071 493 8181

Savoy
071-836 4343

The Barcley Hotel
London
0207-235-6000

Waterside Inn
0628 20691

ISLAND(I)

Air Center Helicopter
340-775-7335 Nicholas & Tina (o)
340-774-0976 home
340-690-1012/11 cell

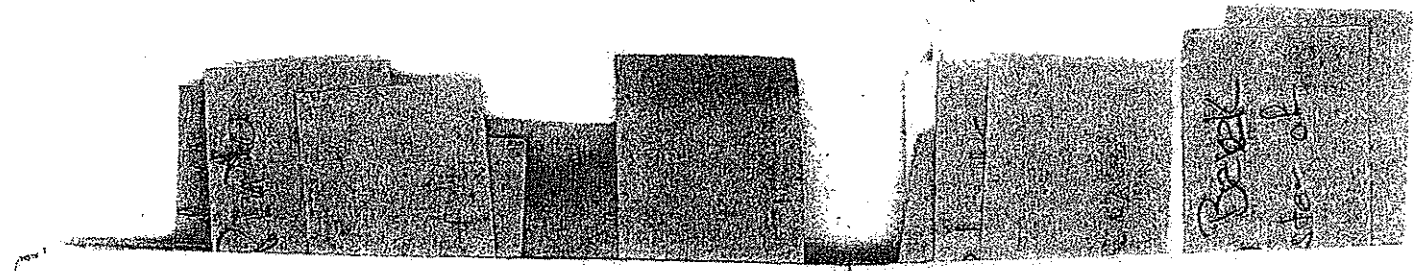
Christopher Taxi
340-690-1581 (cell)
340-777-5092 (home)

Cox, Madison
Madison Cox Design, Inc.
220 West 19th Street
9th Floor
New York, NY 10011
212 242 4631(w)
212 807 8081(f)
Email: mc@madisoncox.com
917 495 9399 (p)
01121263526382 Moroco p

Epstein, Jeffrey
LSJ
6100 Red Hook Quarters B-3
St. Thomas, USVI 00802
340 774 1611 staff 1
340 777 9181Offic(f)
Email: cathmile@yahoo.com
(Hm)manager@littlestjeff.com
340 774 1611 staff 1
340 775 7335 Air Center Helicopter
340 690 1012 Nicolas (p)
340 777 5334 Gretchen(h)
340 774 0056 JE 1
340 714 0805 JE 2
340 714 0806 JE 3
340 774 3578 JE 4
340 771 2660 JE (p)
340 777 4414 JE Study (f)
340 714 2552 GM
340 771 2679 GM (p)
340 771 2024 Miles (p)
340 771 4897 Cathy (p)
340 714 0807 Staff 2
340 771 1523 Cell Backup 1
340 771 3828 Cell Backup 2
340 771 2032 Boscoe Hague(p)
340 777 0669 Boscoe (b)
340 771 1339 Bruce White(p)
340 771 6264 Tim Cook
340 775 6454 Amer. Yacht Harb.
340 776 5970 Amer. Yacht Harb.(f)
340 774 4265 Cottage(f)
340 771 2678 Guest (p)
340 714 0808 Spare (unused)

Epstein, Jeffrey
Financial Trust Company
6100 Red Hook Quarter
Suite B-3
St. Thomas, USVI 00802
340 775 2525
340 775 2528 (f)
340 775 0093 Leon (h)
340 690 0241 Leon (p)
340 690 3623 Leon (b)
340 775 6971 Dale (h)
340 777 6157 Cecile (h)
340 775 6265 Jeanne (h)
340 775 2770 Lorette (h)
340 774 9599 Jermaine (h)
340 776 1351 Jamie (h)
340 775 6057 Daphne (h)
340 714 3955 Kim (h)
340 690 1443 Cecile portable
340 771 6086 Leon car

Hoffman, Paul
Paul Hoffman, P.C.
41-42-Kongens Gade
P.O. Box 870
St. Thomas, USVI
00804-0870
340-774-2266 (w)
340-774-3318 (h)
Email: PaulhoffmanPC@ATT.net, ph
(Hm)Estate Havens
P.O Box 870
St. Thomas, VI 00804
340-690-6688 (p)
340-774-2030 (f)
617 547 7907 Boston h



340 774 3318 (h)
340 776 8309 (hf)

Massage A - Island
340-693-9040 Grapevine Salon (Lynn & Karen)
340-693-8378 Lynn & Karen Gray (h)
340-776-2414 Muffie Landt
340-777-7049 Zeno (h)
340-626-2913 Zeno (p)
340-693-7617 Kevin Raynold
340 693 9040w Gretchen Rhodes
340 777 5334 Gretchen Rhodes home
310 435 4725 Gretchen's cell

Moseley, Brian
340 774 5310
340 776 4090(f)
Email: bmoseley@viaccess.net
cell

Roberts, Theresa
6501 Red Hook Plaza
Suite 201 PMB 540
St. Thomas, USVI 00802-1306
340-777-3030
340-776-5835FAX
Email:
TSRarchitects@compuserve.
340 513 4007 (p)

Romualdez, Daniel
architect
119 West 23rd Street
Suite 909
NY, NY 10011
212 989 8429 o
212 989 8986 f
Email: dan-
iel@danielromualdezarc
(h-m)130 East 67th
212 647 7019 Fionna's fax
212 989 1781 xt 34 Fiona's direct line
917 650 8429 (p)
212 989 1781x27 Jennifer

Sanchez, Carlos
Pedro Antonio Dealarcon 41
4th floor
Granada, 18004 Spain
00 34 958 250466 (w)
00 34 958 250454(wf)
Email:
estudio@carlosanchez.net
00 34 609 380840 (p)
00 34 958 225521 (f)
00 34 958 250454 (wf)

Tropical Shipping
Point Pleasant, F3
St. Thomas, USVI 00802
340-776-8767
340-776-1860 (f)

Water Taxi
340-775-6501

ISRAEL

Eshed, Elisa
00-972-53-830-540(p)
00-972-25-666-156(h)
Email: esheda@itc.mof.gov.il

Evani Duud Efrat
00 972 51 522022(p)
00 9723 695569
Email: efratd@intgov.il

Gil Avi
00 972 66 311240
Email: gil_avi@netvision.net.il

Gutman, Arik
972 5 (0) 335786 (p)
011 972 3 641 7830f

Gutman, Arik
00-972-50-335-786(p)
00-972-3-642-1649(o)

Jerusalem Hyatt
00-972-2-533-1234

Neima, Yakhof
Hovevei Zion #8
Jerusulam, Israel
00-972-50-997-755(p)
00-972-23692-2020(o)
00-972-23692-2032f
0097 23 691 6271 (w)
0097 23 691 6630 (f)
0097 22 283 697 (h)
001 212 977 4000
001 917 817 6832 (p)

Olmert, Ehud
00 97 2 6296014(f)
00 97 2 2 6297997
00972 (2)229 6014

ITALY (I)

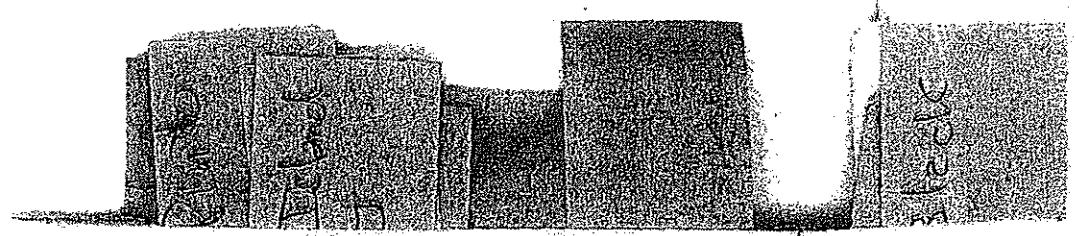
Torne di Pisa

Via Mercato 26
87 48 77

Train Info
010 39 2 80231

JEFFREY (J)

301 East 66th St.
Front Desk
301 East 66th Street
New York, NY 10021
Apt. for Models



212 879 5540
917 857 4546 And.pgr
917 545 6300 Guest cell
212 744 3122 8D
917 242 0111pager Yokosta Caba - cleaning lady
718 466 0373 (h) Yokosta Caba
212 472 4606 2G (Morrison)
212 472 4420 2G (fax)
212 988 8164 3F- (Anna Macedo/Guest)
212 628 3213 3F - (Guest)
212 861 9072 4M (guest)
917 432 1502 4M (not used)
212 585 3170 5P (L&J)
212 628 3931 7J (ans/fax)
212 628 3952 7J - (Jean-Luc/Guest)
212 517 7580 8A (Brent)
212 452 1565 8C (guest)
212 249 4958 10N (Sarah)
212 249 5755 10N (Sarah)
212 517 7779 10B (Dave)
212 737 7975 11P - (guest)
212 737 9536 12C (Larry V)
212 737-9536 12C (f)
212 517 5380 14G - (guest)
917 603 2296 Natty

212 318 3201 (w)
516 287 3553 (h)
516 287 2921 (Cath.)
212 318 3400 (wf)
203-629-5216 (Conn. h)
203-629-5216 (f)
212-888-1520 (h)
212-935-1990 (hf)

Ali
212 242 5782 (h)
347 256 7078 (p)
212 334 7480 (w)

Andersson, Eva
1010 Fifth Ave. Apt 10A
New York, NY 10028
212 288 4844 (h)
212 396 1843(hf)
Email: evadublin@hotmail.com
(Hm)Skraddarstigen 1
450 34 Fiskebackskil
Sweden
561 804 9293 (h)
xxxxx xxxxxx
212 664 6941 (w)NBC
+46 70 566 0463 Mr. Anderson's cell
917 562 3265 (p)
914 669 4651 N.Salem
631 283 5282 Hamptons
011 46 5232 2113 Sweden
011 46 5232 2116 Sweden(f)
646 271 1304 Lulu
917 613 0291 Lulu (p)
914 669 8157 NS fax
44 777 159 6557
914 669 8157 North Salem f
011 46 5227 0397 Parents (winter)

Adler, Frederick (Fred) & Cath
Fulbright & Jawokski
666 Fifth Ave. (w)
New York
NY
10103,
561 659 1520 (h)
561 561 659 1019(hf)
Email: cgadler1520@aol.com
(Hm)1520 S. Ocean Blvd.
Palm Beach
Fl
33480,

212 751 4583 (w) Glenn
917 887 6349 (car)

Archer, Bill
230 Alumwood Drive (h)
Westerville, OH 43081
Three Limited Parkway
Columbus, OH 43230
614-415-7194(w)
614-415-7194 (wf)
Email:
warcher@limitedbrands.com
(Hm)Three Limited Parkway
Columbus, OH 43230
614-895-2733 (h&f)
888-620-3515 Beeper
614 746 1445 car
614-370-3225 (p)
614-370-7002 Mobile
614-895-2733 Home Fax
614 415 7186 Sherry Castle
614 939 3070 emergency
614 415 7171 (wf)

Aslanian, Linda
225 E. 57th St., 11J (h)
New York, NY 10022
212 758 5700 w
917 373 4083p
(Hm)Four Seasons Hotel(w)
58 E. 58th Street
212 582 6605 (f)
212 754 4432
212 758 5700 work(1-9-03)

Bandar Prince
sec. Cas Elliot

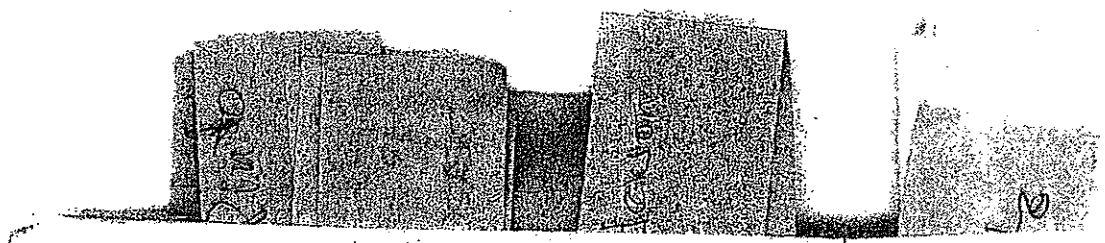
C/O Martha Grimes
P.O. Box 2795
Aspen, CO 81612
303-920-3776

Bannenberg, Jon
Jon Bannenberg Limited
6 Burnsall Street
London, England SW33ST
4420-7352 4851
4420-7352 8444

Barak, Ehud
Chairman
Barak & Associates, L.L.C.
917 841 7851
212 202 4032(f)
Email: ehud@barak-associates.com
01197236869991 office in Israel
484 919 5582 Barak's personal cell in US
011 972 5570 2222 Barak's cell
011972562053375 Shimrit (assistants cell)
01197236869995 Fax number in Israel

Barrack, Tom
Colony Capital Inc.

1999 Avenue of the Stars
Suite 1200
Los Angeles, CA 90067
310 282 8820
310 552 7240 direct
Email: tjbarrack@colonyinc.com
310 282 8813 main fax
310 552 7215 assistant Jodie Pitts



011 336 0331 9710 European portable
212 832 0500 NY office
310 720 5900(p)
805 969 5339(h)
bobz.ccap@pacific.net.sg
310 407 7315 direct fax to Tom's assitant
011336 3048 7995 Euro cell
011 39 3356 172044 Italian portable
011 3933 5765 1775 Tracey
011 3933 5617 2011 David Monahan
808 885 8668 David Monahan (Hawaii)

Barrett, Anthony
Ossa Properties
30 East 60th Street
Room 403
New York, NY 10022
212 288 3579 (h)
212 702 8818(w)
Email: ossa1@aol.com
(Hm)27 East 65th (h)
Apt. 2A
New York, NY 10021
718 268 7331 (f)
212 702 8814 (wf)
212 288 3579 Donna Landa - home
718 575 1000 Ossa Prop
908 249 3633 x224 Donna Landa - work
917 812 4137 (p)

Barrett, Jonathan
220 E. 63rd street #PH
New York, NY 10021
212 644 3012 (h)
001 212 816 9519 (w)
Email: J3arrett@aol.com, jbarret
(Hm)Luminus Management
499 8th Ave, 20th fl
New York, NY 10001
917 494 2792 (p)
310 260 4989 (h)
212 615 3424 (w)
212 615 3430 (wf)

Beck, Jerry
Office of Prof. Obsr
The Limited, Inc.
4751 Kitzmiller Rd.
New Albany, Ohio 43054 (h)
Two Limited Pky
Columbus, Ohio 43230
614-415-7194
614-415-7171

Benamou, Albert
16 Avenue Matignon
Paris, France 75008
331 45 63 12 21(o)
331 45 63 22 11(f)
Email: benamou@art-culture.com
(Hm)(home)
18 Blvd. Georges Sevrat
92 300 Nevilly Sur Seine
0607011918 cell
0140883637 home

Biddle-Hakim, Sophie
Husband: Gilbert Hakim
Do not send mail to:
249 West 76th Street
Apt 2A
New York, NY 10023
212 873 2344 (h)
(Hm)Send mail to:
1349 Comstock Ave
Westwood, CA 90024
401 423 0495 Parents/ Rhode Island
310 463 5759 (p)
310 553 5218 (h)

Bjorlin, Nadia
3 Longboat
Newport Coast, CA 92657
949 500 5555 (p)
413 637 9745
818 404 7575 (p)

Black, Leon
Apollo Management, L.P.
1301 Avenue of the Americas (w
38th Floor
between 52nd and 53rd
New York, NY 10019
212-515-3205 (w)
212-515-3261 (wf)
Email: black@nyc.apolloip.com
(Hm)Residence
760 Park Avenue
(Entrance on 72)
New York, NY 10021
212 288 5578 (h)
631 283 4650 (h)
914 234 9685 Bedford
212 794 0227 (hf)

Borden, David
President
Victoria International Corp.
187 West Brookline St.
Boston
MA
02118
617-247-4100 (w)
617-247-0038 (wf)
Email: davidaborden@aol.com
617-233-3084 (p)

Bovino, Kelly
120 Hart Avenue
Santa Monica, CA 90405
310 396 9948(h)
Email: kbovino@aol.com
310 286 0271 ext. 113 (w)
310 286 0279 (wf)
310 722 9948 (p)

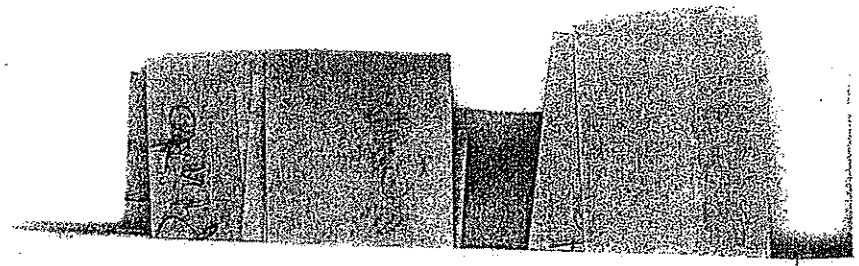
Brown, Coco
Brown Companies
461 Park Ave., South
New York
NY
10016.
212-683-4400
212-685-0011 (f)
(Hm)59 East 90th
New York
NY, 10028
212-289 55 53 (h)
646 281 8158 (p)
631 537 3714 Country

Buckingham Research
David Keidan
750 Third Avenue 6th Floor
212 922-5525 or 26
212 922 5717(f)
212 922 5543 Bob Crowley

Butler Aviation, Newark
(new name)
Signature Flight Support

Hanger 15
Newark International Airport
Newark, NJ 07114
201-624-1660

Campos, Michelle
11 Dash Place
Bronx, NY 10463
Hired Soty.



718 884 6586 (h)
646 418 9306 (p)
Email: michelle@naproperty.com

Cayne, Jimmy
President & CEO
Bear Stearns
383 Madison Avenue
New York, NY 10167
212-272-6439(w)
212-272-7808(wf)
Email: patjimma@aol.com, jcayne@
(Hm)510 Park Avenue Apt 6A
New York, NY 10022
212-832-1707 Home
212-272-2435 Suzette Direct
917-992-4999 (p)
908-222-7177 h - NJ
212-826-6369 (hf)
908-222-7773 2nd Home Fax
212 272-7808 Suzette's fax
917 992 4999 Pat Cayne
732 229 2574 (hf)

Chou, Silas
80 Chester Square
London, SW1W 9DU
917 353 6522 (p)
+44 207 758 8686 (w)
Email:
silas.chou@aspucy-gavvavd
(Hm)(work)
A&G UK LTD
8 Grafton Street
London, W1S 4EL UK
+44 207 730 2838 (h)
+852 2371 8718 (w HK)
+852 2371 8505 (w HK)
+852 2370 1305 (wf HK)
+852 9499 8708 (p HK)

+44 207 730 2808 (hf)
917 353 6522 (p)
917 602 1251 driver
212 548 1388 (w)
212 548 1381 other
212 548 1350 (wf)
0777 484 2756 emergency - Driver Iffy

Daniel
011 537 879 17 82

Davison, Dayle
Citibank
153 E 53 St.
18th flr
New York, New York 10022
001 212 559 3366(w)
001 212 559-0889(f)
666-8875 Home
559 6083 Geoff VonKuhn

Delson, George
George Delson & Associates
110 E 59 St. Floor 28(w)
New York, New York 10022
212 909 9680 (w)
212 355 1421 (f)
Email: gvdassoc.com
(Hm)135 East 83rd St. (h)
New York, NY 10021
212 288 1282 (h)
917 834 4716 (p)
917 414 4260 (car)

Derby, Catherine
332 E. 84th St. #1G
New York, NY 10028
646 263 2627 (p)
Email: catherine@naproperty.com

212 861 8216 (h)
858 626 2050 (w-direct)
858 626 2099 (wf)

Engle, Don
570 Park Avenue # 2B
New York, NY 10021
01 212 371 1913(h)
01 212 371 2775(w)

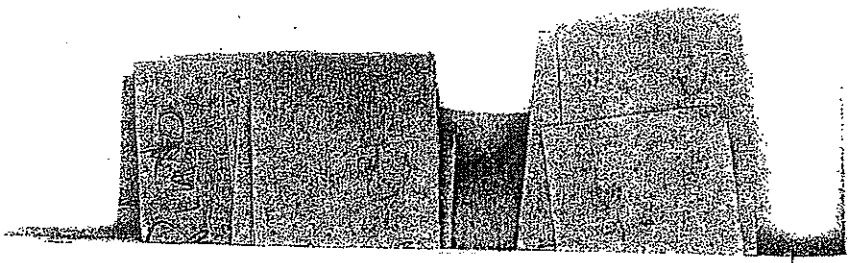
Dershowitz, Alan
*617 661 1965 * firs*
8 Golden Rod Way
Chilmark, MA 02535
617 495 4617 (w)
617 495 7855 (wf)
Email: alder@law.harvard.edu
(Hm)26 Reservoir Street (h)
Cambridge, MA 02138
617 319 9892 (p) New Cell 11-6-02
508 645 9040 Marthas Vineyard
508 645 3774 MV fax
212 573 6885 NY Apartment
617 661 0351 Carolyn Cohen (h)
617 576 1353 (hf)
617 974 7013 (car)
617 661 1965 (h)*First*
0000000000000000 (p)
212 573 6885 NEW NY # (12-7-01)

Edelman, Gerald Dr.
Dr.
Neurosciences Research
Neurosciences Research Foun
10640 John Jay Hopkins Dr.
San Diego, CA 92121
858-626-2000
858-626-2099(f)
Email: gedelman@nsi.edu
(Hm)7428 High Avenue
La Jolla, CA 92037
858-454-5571 (h)
858-775-7129 (p)
858 454 0532 (hf)

EPSTEIN - PORTABLES
800 759 5665 #402 931 8525
2nd Flight phone
646 541 1751 Timeport
319-540-2265 Gulfstream
N909JE (air)
319-540-8265 Gulfstream
N909JE (ground)
319 540 2558 (air)727 N908JE
319 540 8558 (ground)727
N908JE
651 796 5194 (satel-
lite/emerencies) N908JE
917 497 4880 spare 727 p
011 881 6314 54353 satellite - GM
011 881 6314 54123 satellite - pilots
917 545 6300 Guest cell

Epstein, Jeffrey
Epstein Interests

Alarm # 64548
457 Madison Avenue - 4th Floor
New York, NY 10022
212-750-9895



212-371-8042
Email: jeffreye@mindspring.com
888 783 3212 JE E-Fax (pin 0120)
917 400 1315 Yuni (p)
718 263 7182 Yuni (h)
203 762 2539 Eric (h)
203 984 6064 Eric (car)
516 791 3744 Jeff S (h)
516 578 7888 Jeff (p)
212 988 3509 Darren (h)
646 246 6434 Darren (p)
212 831 3253 Lauren (h)
917 496 6126 Lauren (p)
212 758 0256 Cimberly (h)
212 486 6609 Lesley (h)
973 650 8447 Lesley (p)
718 230 1767 Helen (h)
212 935 3961 Front Desk
212 935 3960 457 Mad. Switchboard
212 319 8113 Dictaphone
718 787 0327 Al Castricone-457 Manager(h)
917 217 6583 Al Castricone (p)

Epstein, Jeffrey
Michigan Home
Epstein Lodge,PO Box 199,
M 137 Highway (For Fed Ex)
Interlaken, MI 49643
616 276 5295(h)
616 276 7294(f)
616 276 5296 2nd line

Epstein, Mark
Izmo Family of Companies, Inc.
30 Van Dam Street
New York, NY 10013-1214
212- 366-5439 (home)
212-645-6656FAX

212-645-2620 (Work do not try)
212-244-5484 King Graphic Tech., Inc.
917-543 2432 Portable
511 WEST 33 1ST FL King Address
212-229-2057 Mark's assistant-Amanda
212 366 5439 Mark's direct work #
212-645-2517 FAX

Epstein, Mark
55 - 49 Stone Creek
Stone Mountain, GA 30087
770 469 7183
770-356-3295 Cellular

Epstein, Paula
125 Lake Paula Drive
West Palm Beach, FL 33411
561-686-3707
Email: pfepstein@aol.com
561-762-2741 Car
561 689 8966 Golden Lakes
954 792 6447 Joyce Michayluk (nurse)
561 758 6376 Joyce Michayluk (p)
561-308-8684 (p)

Farkas, Andrew
Island Capital
717 5th Ave, 18th Floor
NY, NY 10022
212 593 5700 (w)
212 593 0500 fax

Farkas, Jonathan D.
Live Oak Realty Corp.
52 E. 72nd street
New York, NY 10021-4266
212 772 7400 (h)
917 952 3404 (car)
Email: jrf@aol.com
(Hm)40 E. 75th street
NY, NY 10021
917 699 2654 (p)
631 726 7518 /7583 (h)
631 726 6091 (hf)
212 517 9330 (w)
212 737 4564 (wf)

Federal Express
Acct # 2587-7622-4
Acct #1144-2081-6 JEC
Acct #1814-9779-3 JEE
Acct #1814-9809-9 Zorro
Acct # 2587-7622-4 Max Hotel
New York, NY
800-238-5355
800-654-0920 Automatic Pick-up
800-247-4747 International
212-777-6500 Local Office
800-654-0920 Problems/package trace
011 33 1 40 85 39 Paris local.
011 27 11 82 35 10 Johannesburg

Foster, Taylor
212 645 6395 (h)
011 336 10523 815(p)
(Hm)Danielle (pastry Dept)
60 E. 65th Street
917 538 5512 cell

Gany, Eric
66 Little Brook Road
Wilton, CT 06897
203 762 2539(h)
203 984 6064 (p)
Wife - Nancy
718 893 6700 Brother - Victor
941 383 5226 Vacation
203 762 3155 (f)
AFV5232 Frequent Flyer Number

Gell-man Murray
Santa Fe Institute
1399 Hyde Park Road (w)
Santa Fe, NM 87501-8943
505 984 8800 w-main
Email: mgm@santafe.edu
(Hm)1001 Camino Pinones
Santa Fe, NM 87505
1 505 946 3650 (w) direct
1 505 982 0565 (wf)
1 505 989 8781 (h)
1 505 699 3845 (p)
970 925 4135 (h)
970 920 1167 (hf)
505 946 2745 (w olivia)
212 260 2223 NY apt

Gilman, Kenneth
Vice Chairman/CFO
The Limited, Inc.
360 South Columbia Avenue
Columbus, Ohio 43209 (h)
Three Limited Parkway
Columbus, OH 43230
614-415-7222 w
614-415-7185 f
614-252-0089 (h)
212-439-4200 (w)

212-755-3120 (h)
614-252-3317 (hf)
614-370-7222 (p)
614-531-8031 (p)
614-440-8127 (p)
305-932-8501 FL h
614-478-7220 Secretary
614-370-7222 (p)
888-602-5392 Pager
212-439-4203 NY wf
212-755-6360 hf
305-932-8503 FL f

Glick, Howard
Adam's Book Store
2912 M Street N/W
Georgetown, Washington DC
20007
202-337-2665
202-338-5286
703-356-5720 Home

Gold, Bob
9 Wildwood Lane
Westport, CT 06880 (h)
203-222-7360CT
203-226-0755
Email: rginvest@aol.com
203 226 0755 CT
203-222-8250
203-222-8250 Fax at Home
203 984 3335 Cellular

Goodman, Bob
2 Steward Lane (h)
Englishtown, NJ 07726
120 Francis Street PO Box 8
Manalapan, NJ 07726

732 577 0299 (h1)
732 740 0274 (p)
732 972 4700 (w)
800 909 6565 (w)
561 686 3707 emergency
212 561 8518 (w)
732 577 1953 (h2)

Gray, Vicki
2441 California Street N.W.
Washington D.C., 20008
202-518-2324 (w)
202-437-3155 (p)
Email: victoriagray1@aol.com

Griaznove, Svetlana
208 E. 90th Street, 5W
corner of 3rd
NY, NY 10128
336 1305 1655(p)
917 774 3061p
Email: svetkag@aol.com
01137068758326 mom's home
011 37 06 174 4519 (p)

Guggenheim, Eileen
242 East 19th St(h)
Apt. 4B
NY, NY 10003
212 966 0300 x302
917 669 1637 (p)
407 964 8316 Parent's Home
609 683 0881
212 228 1637 (h)
212 475 9462 (hf)

Harold Mollin
0207-245 6972
Email: HaroldM@mollin.com

Hashemi, Jalila
5 Montrose House
London, SW1 X7DX
447711086252 p)
442072351254
0207-235 1254

Hedberg, Gregory & Margaret
Hirschfel & Adler Art Gallery
336 East 69th Street (h)
New York, NY 10021
NY
10021
212-535-8810(w)
212-772-7237(wf)
Email: greg@hirschandadler.com
(Hm)21 East 70th St. (w)
New York
NY
10021
212-472-3783 (h)
212-744-9251 (hf)
508-257-6621 Summer (h)
212-861-5911 (h) 2nd Line
917 612 1083 (p)

Heil, Paula
Millennial Arts
9 East 62nd St. Apt 2
New York, New York 10022 (h)
130 West 56th Street
New York, New York 10019

212-757-2007
212-750 2421
508-645-2803 The Vineyard
317-849-8801 Indiana Home
212-541-7403 Private Line
212-541-5019 Home
917 518 2484 (p)

Hunter, Joey
Director
Modelwire
594 Broadway(w)
Suite 510
New York, NY 10012
212 219 7717(w)
212 219 9960(wf)
Email: joey@modelwire.com
(Hm)238 Mcmanus Rd North
Patterson, New York 12563
646 262 6370 (p)
845 319 3054 (h)

Indyke, Darren K.
2 Kean Court
Livingston, New Jersey
07039
973 597 1165
Email: dkiesq@aol.com
(Hm)53 Kent Clark Road
Lake Harmony, PA 18624
212 249 8992 Parents
646 246 6434 (p)
212 750 0381 (wf)direct to comp.
212 685 3640 Michelle (w)
646 221 7715 Michelle (p)
570 722 3047 Pennsylvania
House
212 202 7666 E-Fax
973 597 1165 New House
8/19/2003
973 439 7222 DKI Graphics

Insurance Office of Central Oh
Herb Wolman
38 Jefferson Avenue
Columbus, OH 43215
614-221-5471 Work
614-221-4776 Fax
614 325 9978(p)
614 221 3437(after hours)
614 855 2463(h)
ext. 204 Dan Cahill
ext. 223 Janice Lichtenstein

Isaacson, Walter
Time Magazine
212-522-1212 work
Email: walter.isaacson@turner.co

James, Randy
Email: randi@randi.org www.ran

Jampanoi, Mylene
135 Rue de Sevres
Paris, France 75006
01133673960168(p)
Email:
mylenejampanoi@hotmail.co
+33 60388 1316 emergency contact
+33 1 45 49 14 75 (wf)

Jarecki, Gloria
10 Timber Trial
Rye, NY 10580
001 914 967 7220
01 284 494 2354

Jarecki, Henry Dr.
Falconwood Corporation
565 Fifth Avenue (w)
3rd Floor
(between 5th & Madison @ 46th)
New York, NY 10017
212-984-1440 (w)
212 984 1442 (wf)
Email: hj@falconfone.com
(Hm)870 UN Plaza , Apt 37/38A (h)
Between (1st & River on 49)
212759-5950desk
New York, NY 10017
340-690-2311/2309 Guyana
212 593 3098 (h)
914-967-7220 Westchester
212 984 1440 (w)
212 984 1442 (wf)
917 974 8076 (p)
888 923 0859/0860 Plane
914 967 8048 Westchester f
212 984 1440 Emergency
914 967 7220 Emergency
212 984 1450 Other

Johananoff, Pamela
14 Rue Maspero
75106
Paris, France
331 4647 8784 (h)
331 4647 8753 (hf)
Email: pamela@johanoff.com
(Hm)4817 Country Club Blvd
Little Rock, AK 72207
501 666 6851 (parents)
336 0711 4988 (p)
331 47 22 49 6184
501 280 3288 emergency contact, home
501 666 5368 home fax
917 7439 383 (US p)

Johnson Lily
917 520 0787,
541 552 7576

Johnson, Elizabeth (Libit)
Trump International Hotel & To
One Central Park West
Penthouse 50 B
New York, NY 10023
212 245 5445 ERJ hou
212 245 5439 ERJ hou
Email: jengatien@aol.com
(Hm)Lighting Tree Farm
543 N. Mabbettsville Rd.
Millbrook, NY 12545
914-677-9351 Country home
914-677 9351 Secretary Anita
212-245-5531 ERJ house
917-282-2302 Elizabeth's Bentley
970-479-7930 Vail
970-479-7945 Vail - Fax
914 677 9390 staff.
914-677-6215 Millbrook house fax
212-586-3463 (wf)
914-677-6800 LTF
212-245-5624 ERJ private
212-707-8954 Anita fax
212-707-8398 ERJ house
917 864 9484 car phone
917 864 8989 car phone
917 733 5757 ERJ's portable

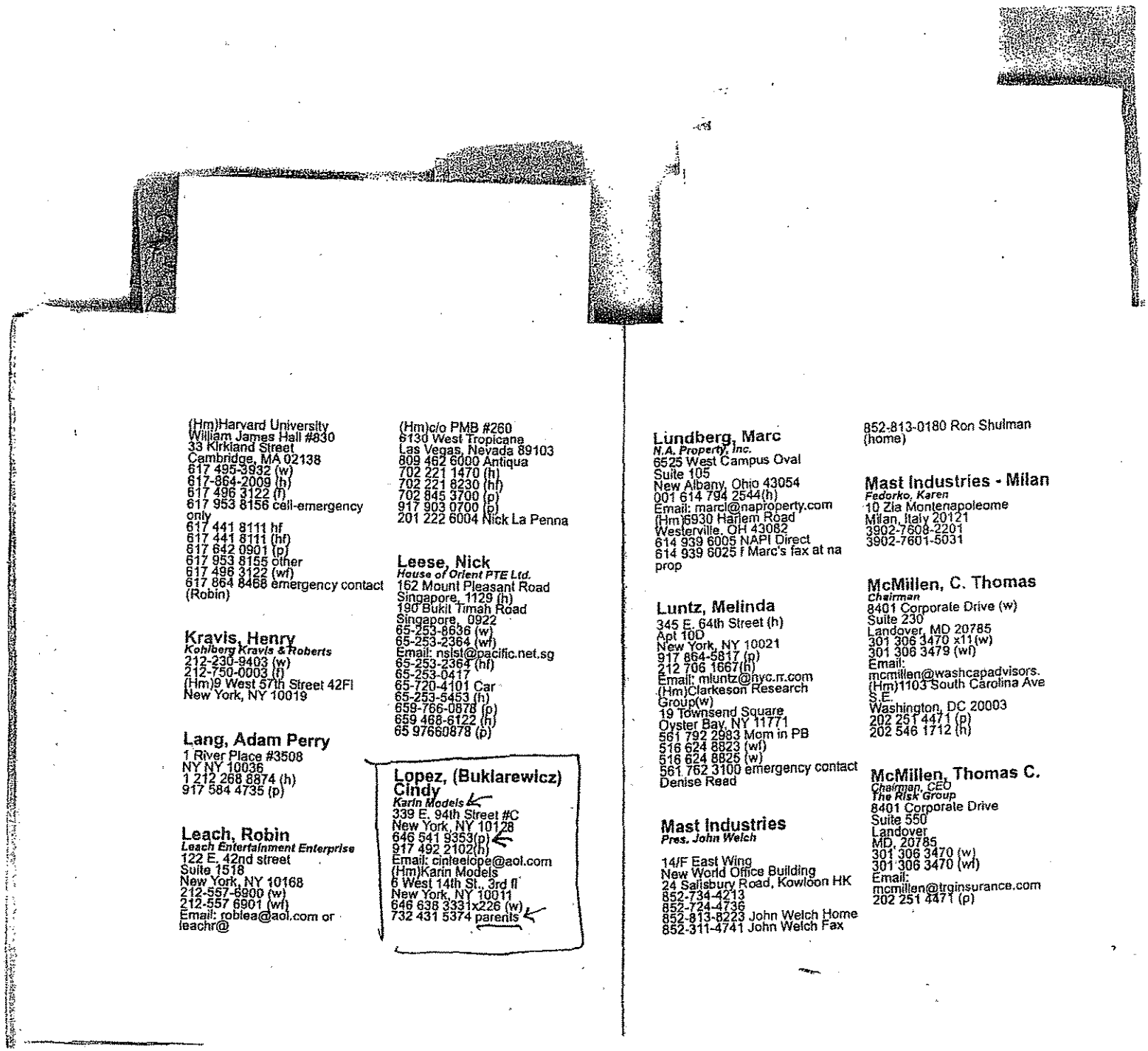
Kerry, Sen. John
Senator

John Kerry for President
101 E. 52nd St. 10th Floor
New York, NY 10022
202-224-2742
202-224-8525
202-224-0214 Direct Line
202-544-1880 Other
202 494 4945 Private line
212 763 4828 Jamie Whitehead (assistant)
212 421 2065 New Work # (1-13-03)
212 421 2067 New Fax # (1-13-03)

Kessler, Jack
New Albany Company
4683 Yantes Drive
New Albany, OH 43054 (h)
5906 East Dublin-Granville Rd
New Albany, OH 43054
614-939-8100o
614-939-8025f

Kincaid, Kristina
Victoria's Secret
1114 Sixth Avenue 5th Flr.
New York, NY 10036
330 East 38th Street, #39M(H)
New York, NY
212-403-9284 (w)

Kosslyn, Steve
28 Garfield Street
Cambridge, MA 02138



(Hm)Harvard University
William James Hall #830
33 Kirkland Street
Cambridge, MA 02138
617 495-3932 (w)
617-864-2009 (h)
617 496 3122 (f)
617 953 8156 cell-emergency only
617 441 8111 hf
617 441 8111 (hf)
617 642 0901 (p)
617 953 8155 other
617 496 3122 (wf)
617 864 8468 emergency contact (Robin)

Kravis, Henry
Kohlberg Kravis & Roberts
212-230-9403 (w)
212-750-0003 (f)
(Hm)9 West 57th Street 42Fl
New York, NY 10019

Lang, Adam Perry
1 River Place #3508
NY NY 10036
1 212 268 8874 (h)
917 584 4735 (p)

Leach, Robin
Leach Entertainment Enterprise
122 E. 42nd street
Suite 1518
New York, NY 10168
212-557-6900 (w)
212-557 6901 (wf)
Email: roblea@aol.com or leachr@

(Hm)c/o PMB #260
6130 West Tropicana
Las Vegas, Nevada 89103
809 462 6000 Antiqua
702 221 1470 (h)
702 221 8230 (hf)
702 845 3700 (p)
917 903 0700 (p)
201 222 6004 Nick La Penna

Leese, Nick
House of Orient PTE Ltd.
162 Mount Pleasant Road
Singapore, 1129 (h)
190 Bukit Timah Road
Singapore, 0922
65-253-8636 (w)
65-253-2364 (wf)
Email: nsist@pacific.net.sg
65-253-2364 (hf)
65-253-0417
65-720-4101 Car
65-253-5453 (h)
659-766-0878 (p)
659 468-6122 (h)
65 97660878 (p)

Lopez, (Buklarewicz) Cindy
Karin Models
339 E. 94th Street #C
New York, NY 10128
646 541 9353(p)
917 492 2102(h)
Email: cinleelope@aol.com
(Hm)Karin Models
6 West 14th St., 3rd fl
New York, NY 10011
646 638 3331x226 (w)
732 431 5374 parents

Lundberg, Marc
N.A. Property, Inc.
6525 West Campus Oval
Suite 105
New Albany, Ohio 43054
001 614 794 2544(h)
Email: marcl@naproperty.com
(Hm)6930 Harlem Road
Westerville, OH 43082
614 939 6005 NAPI Direct
614 939 6025 f Marc's fax at na prop

Luntz, Melinda
345 E. 64th Street (h)
Apt 10D
New York, NY 10021
917 864-5817 (p)
212 706 1667(h)
Email: mluntz@nyc.rr.com
(Hm)Clarkeson Research Group(w)
19 Townsend Square
Oyster Bay, NY 11771
561 792 2983 Mom in PB
516 624 8823 (wf)
516 624 8825 (w)
561 762 3100 emergency contact Denise Read

Mast Industries
Pres. John Welch

14/F East Wing
New World Office Building
24 Salisbury Road, Kowloon HK
852-734-4213
852-724-4736
852-813-8223 John Welch Home
852-311-4741 John Welch Fax
852-813-0180 Ron Shulman (home)

Mast Industries - Milan
Fedorko, Karen
10 Zia Montenapoleome
Milan, Italy 20121
3902-7608-2201
3902-7601-5031

McMillen, C. Thomas
Chairman
8401 Corporate Drive (w)
Suite 230
Landover, MD 20785
301 306 3470 x11(w)
301 306 3479 (wf)
Email:
mcmillen@washcapadvisors.
(Hm)1103 South Carolina Ave S.E.
Washington, DC 20003
202 251 4471 (p)
202 546 1712 (h)

McMillen, Thomas C.
Chairman, CEO
The Risk Group
8401 Corporate Drive
Suite 550
Landover
MD, 20785
301 306 3470 (w)
301 306 3470 (wf)
Email:
mcmillen@trginsurance.com
202 251 4471 (p)

Meister, Robert
Vice Chairman
Aon-Rollins Hudig Hall
781 Fifth Avenue
New York, NY 10022 (h)
Two World Trade Center, 105th
New York, NY 10048-0090
212-441-1660 Work
212-441-1924 Fax
(Hm)Aon (w)
222 Lakeview Ave., Suite 510
West Palm Beach
FL, 33401
212-847-5281 Car
212-573-5650 Kelly
212-355-2800 Home - NY
212-831-7166 Fax - NY
561-694 7635 Work Fax - Palm Beach
561-655 0114 Home - Palm Beach
561 253 2520 PB w
561-655 3411 PB hf
917 885 8819 (p)

Merrit, Jerry
001 614 479 7210
001 614 479 7214
001 614 939 7800 (h)

Middleton, Mark
7 Lacelle Court (h)
Little Rock, AR 72223
501 847 0371(w)
Email: mmiddletonus@aol.com
(Hm)22039 I 30
Bryant, AR 72022
501 821 8877 (h)
202 456 6798
800 719 7535 Other
501 821 6800 (w)
501 529 3355 (p)
501 821 8877 (h)
501 821 1881 (priv.)
501 821 1991 (hf)
202 737 9305 Washington office
202 456 2464 Washington fax
501 847 8379 (wf)
501 847 0371 (w)

Minsky, Marvin
MIT
20 Ames Street
4th Floor
617 734 3363h
617 277 0583 (f)
Email: minsky@media.mit.edu
(Hm)111 Ivy Street (h)
Brookline, MA 02446
781 896 5142 Gloria
Rudish-Emergency only
617 730 2335 Gloria Minsky private
617 253 5864 Marvin-office

Mitchell, David
24 East 22nd Street (h)
Apt 7
New York, NY 10010
212-486-4444 (w)
212 358 0911 (wf)
Email: dim@mitchellholdings.com
(Hm)18 E. 50th street, 10th fl(w)
New York, NY 10022
212-358 0911 home
917-362 8787 (p)
917 941 9155 Car phone
212 758 8844 (wf)
1 917 362 8787 (p)
212 758 6622 (w)

Mitchell, Senator George
Piper, Rudnick
901 15th street NW (w)
Suite 700
Washington, DC 20005
202 371 6155 (w)
202 371 6109 (wf)
Email: bchapman@verner.com ; mkr
(Hm)1965 Broadway (h)
Apt 19B
New York, NY 10023
305 365 2832 Florida
646 505 1352 (hf)
202 329 9466 (p)
646 505 1351 (h)
305 361 7187 Sister Barbara
202 371 6155 (asst Brenda)
202 371 6000 (state)
202 547 9314 DC Home
202 736 4535 DC Fax
646 505 1350 NY (h)
212 857 4292 Heather (f)

Morrison, Larry
11148 Cobblefield Road
Wellington, FL 33467
001 561 798 6544(h)
Email: jetcare@aol.com
(Hm)1514 Penmiter Rd
Suite 105A
(office address)
West Palm Beach, FL 33406
561 317 3082 cell
800 759 8888 PIN# 1158004

Myhrvold, Nathan
Intellectual Ventures
1422 130th Avenue N.E. (w)
Bellevue, Washington 98005
425 467 2307 (w)
425 467 2308(w)
Email: nathanm@intven.com
(Hm)3441 134th Ave. N.E.
Bellevue, WA 98005
(425) 503 5160 (p)
425 936 7333 Sharleen PT Assistant
425 936 2170 Serena FT Assistant
425 881 7828 (h)
425 936 1222 Direct Fax-Use Instead of Corp
425 936 7329 Corporate Fax Line
(425) 922 4408 Car
800 400 2417 pager
888 493 2791 Pilot Gerry Heinan
866 501 9014 Plane
425-869-5599 Joan Waters (personal asst)
425 467 2309 Claudia Leschuck
(425) 765 7788 p
425 467 2350 (wf)
011 871 331 945111 Boat (sat)
011 881631 425 172 Boat
866 501 9015 Plane
425 260 7319 Claudia - emergency

N.A. Property, Inc.
N.A. Property
P.O. Box 688 (Mailing address)
6525 West Campus Oval
Suite 105
New Albany, OH 43054
614 939 6000
614 939 6025 (f)
5906 Dublin E.Gran Fed Ex Address
Ohio 43054
614 579 9316 Peg portable
614 668 5091 Marc Lundberg

Leda Wexner

portable
614 927 0878 Paul Burkhardt
614 855 6861 Kathy Kahn
614 794 3607 Carol Snyder
614 764 9847 Peggy Ugland
614 891 5974 Jim Weithoff
614 939 6005 Marc direct (w)

New Albany Country Club
1 Club Lane
New Albany, Columbus OH 43054
614-939-8500
614-939-8525 (f)

Newcombe, Timothy W. (Tim)
Newcombe Electronic Systems
2328 Arlington Ave.
Columbus, OH 43221 (h)
9005 Antares Avenue
Columbus, OH 43240
001 614 848 5688
001 614 848 9921
001 614 481 7628 (h)
001 614 361 8625 (c)
001 614 523 6154 Voice Mail
001 614 481 7629 (hf)

Newman, Larry Esq.
& Adelman
211 E. 70th street
Apt 20F
New York, NY 10021
212-833-1185 (w)
212-833-1250 (f)
Email: lnewman@fklaw.com
(Hm)55 West Creek Farms Road
P.O. Box 830
Sand Point, NY 11050
407 622 8828 Florida
212 453 0096
516 883 5697 (h)
212 861 5149 (h)
407 659 9800 Florida
516 883 8823 (hf)
212 833 1100 (w)

Nowak, Martin
781 259 4297 home
Email: martin_nowak@harvard.edu
(Hm)33 Conant Road (h)
Lincoln, MA 01773
781 259 4297 (h)
617 496 3999 (w)
617 496 4629 work fax
617 496 4737 Doreen (assistant)

Oatman, Bob
Protective Operation
R.L. Oatman & Associates, Inc.
600 Fairmount Avenue
Suite 101
Towson, MD 21286
410 494 1126 (w)
410 494 1163(f)
(Hm)Three Limited Parkway.
Columbus, OH 43230
614-221-3281 Hotel-Col
800-759-7243 Beeper - Skypage
271-0645 # Pin Number
410-879-6940 h&f-MD
614-479-7194 Bill Archer
410-440-2226 Mobil Phone-MD
614-329-0251 Mobile Phone-Col
614-899-2742 Home Westerville
614-479-7080 Ohio fax
614-478-9023 Home-Col
614-939-3070 24 hr number
614-479-7186 Sherry Castle's Direct Phone
410 494 1126 Office MD
410 494 1163 Fax MD
443 831 2818 (p)
410 440 9872 Janice Oatman emergency

Ouertani, Selma
16 Villa Di Loureni
Paris, France 75014
331-5380-1971 h
0616248178 p
Email: selmaouertani@yahoo.fr

Ovitz, Michael
Artist Management Group
9465 Wilshire Blvd.
6th Floor
Beverly Hills, CA 90212
310 300 2444(w)
310 300 2455(wf)
Email: michael.ovitz@amg-la.com
(Hm)457 N. Rockingham Ave (h)
Los Angeles, CA 90049
310 300 2444 Hassina/Ovitz' assist
310-251-9900 Portable in NY
212-262-9341 NY Apt.
800-411-3112 Ovitz's pager
310-476-6436 home
310-251-9971 LA cell
310-457-1592 beach
970-923-5750 Aspen
011-954-536-0455 boat ph
011-33609-062—975 boat ph
011-874761-589-147 boat ph
212 262 9340 NY answer.
310 476 5876 (hf)
310 713 3009 Cell as of 1-13-03

Packer, Mark
Canastel's
c/o Motorcycle Equities Inc
888 7th Ave. 34th Floor
New York
NY, 10106
212-399-6000 (w)
212-399-3160(wf)
(Hm)945 5th Avenue # 14E
New York, NY 10021
305-932-2400 Canastel's Miami
917 324 2020 (p)
212 535 9358 (h)

Pagano, Joe
434 East Cooper (w)
Suite 201
Aspen
CO, 81611
970-920-9339(w)
970 274 0323 (p)
970-925-4770 Aspen Home amy
303-925-9081 Aspen Fax
970 920 9339 Office
970 544 0863 JP
970 948 3222 Jeanie p
970 920 6737 Joe temporary # @ Sam's
805-564-4082 Santa Monica
970-920-7931 Office Fax

Perlman, Itzhak
21 West 70th Street
New York, New York 10023
516-324-1941
212-799-5925 NY Apartment/Karin Palmer
212-595-2483 Private Line

Pete
Pilot
561 350 6766

Phillips, Lisa
Monica's friend
1702 Second Ave #1C
New York, NY 10128
917-771-5015 (p)
212 348 5868 (h)
917 207 3601 Anne (Lisa's friend)
212 620 4244 Anne Fisher (Lisa's friend)
732 804 2603 Meredith
917 597 7132 Anna (Lisa's friend)
917 579 4050 Genaveve (Lisa's friend)
505 867 8298 Lisa in New Mexico

PILOT INFORMATION
Hyperion Air or JEGE
1514 Perimeter Road
Suite 105A
West Palm Beach, FL 33406
561 478 6553(w)
561 478 6553(f)
703 419 8440 Washinton-Signature Fl. Supp.
703 661 8450 Washinton-Signature Fl. Supp.

201 288 1880 International Aviation
970 920 2016 Aspen Base Operations
310 568 3700 LA Garrett Aviation
561 233 7242 PB Jet Aviation
561 686 7553 PB Jet Aviation
617 569 5260 Boston Signature Flight
617 569 1606 Boston Signature Flight
505 471 2525 Santa Fe Capital Aviation
614 239 8828 Columbus Pilot Off. Fax
614 237 3747 FBO Lane Aviation
201 624 1660 Newark
340-777-9177 Bohlke International Airways
201-288-1740 Atlantic Aviation-Teterboro
201 288 5040 Million air
561 683 4121 Galaxy
800-942-7738 LAX Garrett Aviation
310-396-6770 Santa Monica - Super Marine
800-447-4452 Van Nuys - Million Air
800-538-9378 Jet West (Van Nyes)
877-759-8724 Sky Trails
718 476 5200 LGA Signature Flight Support
914 428 3730 White Plains Westchester Airpo
718 244 4111 JFK General Aviation

Pivar, Stuart

15 West 67th Street (h)
New York, NY 10023
212-799-1680
212-580-0527
212 875 9664 (hf)
212 299 1680 (h)

Preece Dara

3139 Kingston Court
West Palm Beach, FL 33409
561 704 8946 (p)
561 686 2598h
(Hm)2500 Quantum Lakes Drive #203
Boyton Beach (w)
561 704 8946 cell
561 742 0171 work
561 742 0171 work

Quinn, Thomas H.

Venable Law firm
1201 New York Ave, NW
Suite 1000
Washington, D.C. 20005
202-887-1433
202-466-2198
Email: thquinn@venable.com
(Hm)1201 New York Avenue, NW
Suite 1000
Washington, DC 20005
202-887-1433 Direct line
401-846-4479 Newport Rhode Island
202-337-8883 h-Washington
202 841 5401 cell
202 962 4800 (w)
202 513 4701 (direct)
202 962 8300 (wf)

Ranieri, Lewis S.

Ranieri & Co., Inc.
225 N. Hewlett Avenue
Merrick, NY 11566 (h)
50 Charles Lindberg Blvd, #500
Uniondale, NY 11553
516-745-6644 (w)
516-745-67878 (f)
516-379-7433 Home
980-8400 Local w
753-5869/5883 Local f
904 628 2568
352 795 3339 FL
352-628-2568 Lew (h) FL

Razek, Ed

10920 Gorsuch Road (h)
Galena, OH 43021 (h)
Columbus, OH 43230
614 415 6240(w)
614 415 6245(fw)
Email: erazek@limited.com
(Hm)3 Limited Parkway
Columbus, OH 43230
740-965-4382 (h)
614-271-8760 Car
740-965-1339 (hf)
614-531-8760 Car
614-619-7100 Mobile
41-792-229-470 World Cell
212 884 3080 NY office
614 203 7400 (p)

Rockefeller, David

Rockefeller Financial Service
30 Rockefeller Plaza
Room 5600
146 E. 65th St (h)
New York, NY 10112
212-649-5622 (w)
212-765-6817 (f)
212-661-1180 Trilateral Com
212-472-1474 Home

Rodgers, Dave

7318 Heathley Drive
Lake Worth, FL 33467
561 963 9826(h)
561 969 6631(f)
888-434-9892 Beeper #
212 517 7779 (h)
561 317 5844 (p)
917 842 6117 (p) only in St. Thomas
1 614 433 7063 david rigg insurance

Rosovsky, Henry

Dean
Harvard University
37 Beechcroft Road
Newton, MA 02458 (h)
Loeb House, 17 Quincy Street
Cambridge, MA 02138
617-495-4151(w)
617-495 9381(wf)
Email: hrosovsky@harvard.edu
617-332-8134 Home
508-349-1794 Cape Home (Wellfleet, MA)
617-495-1534 Asst. Maureen McCarthy
617 964 3369 (hf)
617 529 6619 (p)

Ross, David

San Fran Museum of Modern Art
151 Third Street
San Francisco, CA 94103-3159
917 892 5151p
917 892 5151p
Email: daross@sfmoma.org
(Hm)51 Telegraph Place
San Francisci, CA 94133
415-538-2680 (wf)
800 609-5744 beeper watch #
415 249 0865 (hf)
415 730 4011 David's (p)
415 357 4015 Daphne (sec)
415 357 4010 Tracy (sec)

Roxton Sporting

Daniel Reynolds
0488 683222
0488 682977 (fax)
Daniel Reynolds
0488 683222
0488 682977 (fax)

Sacks Oliver Dr.

2 Horatio Street #3G
New York, NY 10014
212 633 8373(h)
212 633 8928 (f)
Email: cycad123@aol.com

Schaeffer, Stan

2211 Broadway
Apt
Betn. 78th & 79th
001 212 580 5522 W
011 212 496 8817 F
305 531 2727

Schantz, Jeffrey
1257 Veeder Drive
Hewlett Bay Park, NY
11557
Email: jas@nysqllc.com
516 791 0044 (h)
212 371 0320 (f)
516 791 7214 (hf)
516 578 7868 (cell p)
212 504 8083 E-Fax
1T5R416 AA Frequent Flyer
Number

Schoettle, Douglas A
243 Riverside Dr. Apt. 1005
New York, NY 10025
212 932 0535 (h)
514 292 5804 (Cottage)
242 333 2774 (f) Bahamas
212 932 1250 (hf)

Shadow, Monty
Abbatia Castello
28060
San Nazzaro Sesia (NO)
Italy
01139 0321 834030(w)
01139 348 3380400(p)
Email: montyshadow@libero.it
011390321834090 work fax
011390262912196 private fax
011390321827000 private line at
home

Shaeffer David
001 212 543 5945(w)
001 212 414 0966(h)
001 917 846 3365 (p)

Snyder, Richard & Laura Yorke
Golden Books Family Entertainm
1020 Fifth Ave. Apt 1A (h)
NY 10028
888 Seventh Avenue (w)
New York, NY 101064100
212-547-6720 (w)
212-452- 7878 (h)
Email: Laurayork@yahoo.com
(Hm)Linden Farm (Country home)
34 Boutonville Rd S.
Cross River
NY, 10518
914-763-9167 Country
212 547 6720 Gail- Assistant
914 763 9168 Country (f)
212 452 7880 (hf)
212 547 6767 (wf)
917 797 8514 (p)Laura
917 860 9588 (car)

Solomon, Melissa
3520 Kingsbridge Drive
Plano, TX 75075
972 599 7682(h)
Email: melissasolo@cs.com
(Hm)60 Lincoln Center Plaza
Stu Box 621
New York, NY 10023
516 818 6188 Dad's cell (Alan)
631 642 3010 Alan home
631 523 3317 Melissa's cell
646 459 1287 Juilliard dorm room
phone

Sowell, Dottie
737 Park Avenue, Apt 8D
New York, NY 10021
212-628-6672
212-628-3930
212-688-2133 Mom
212-847-7681 Car
305 932 4004
917 446 4469 portable

Spector, Warren
President
Bear, Stearns & Co.
383 Madison Avenue (w)
New York, NY 10179
212 272 5719 (w)
212 272 7847 (wf)
Email: wspector@bear.com

(Hm)40 Fifth Avenue (h)
Penthouse A
New York, NY 10011
917 817 8499 (p)
212 529 2823 (h)
508 645 9655 (h) Massachusetts
561 514 0202 (h) Palm Beach

Staley, Jes
JP Morgan
522 5th Ave, 3rd floor
(corner of 44th)
New York, NY 10036
212 837 2375(w)
212-744-0770 (h & f)
Email: jes.staley@jpmorgan.com
(Hm)930 Park Avenue
#6N
NY, NY 10028
917 912 4364 portable
212 837 5003 (wf)
212 744 0770 (hf)
631 283 0188 Hamptons (h&f)

Stark, Caroline
Krista's friend
1100 West Avenue (h)
#326
The Mirador Building
Miami Beach, FL 33139
305 961 6124 w
305 321 4022 p
(Hm)Attn: Personal (w)
1001 Brickell Bay Drive
Suite 110
Miami, FL 33131

Steel, Kim
001 212-517-3063
914 833 5050
415 221 3275 CA
208 727 1835 cell
208 726 1452 Fax number

Stein, Andrew
212 369 3252(h)
212 572 5060
212-339-2708 Work

Stock, Ann
Social Secretary
US Government
The White House
Washington DC, 20500
202-456-2399
202-456-1414

Stone, Linda
P.O. Box 7477
(This is a stable address)
Bellevue, WA 98008
425 882 8080
Email: linda@iocaine.com
(Hm)3226 Cascaida Ave South
(not living here until 6/03)
Seattle, WA 98144
206 760 3226 home
206 760 3227 home & office
425 936 1826 direct line
425 705 8888 Linda Toscano
(asst.)
lindastone@MSn.com another
e-mail
425 703 7094 fax
206 465 3020 p
425 705 6954 Tamara (w)
206 335 6594 Tamara (p)
206 760 3228 (hf)
310 722 9948 Emergency contact
Kelly Bovino

Stroll, Lawrence S.
Chairman
AIHL Investment Group
550 7th Avenue
7th Floor
New York, NY 10018
212 894 9984 (w)
514 487 8173 (h)
Email: claireanne@strollfamilly.
(Hm)7077 Avenue du Parc, Suite
502
Montreal, Quebec
Canada H3N 1X7
514 487 8173 Canada

1 718 288 2171 (cell)
1 514 577 2888 (p)
1 514 487 8173(h
1 514 278 6000 (w) Montreal
1 514 278 6184 (wf) Montreal
1 212 548 1350 (wf) NY
011 44 207 8810906 (h) London
1 784 456 3439 (h) Moustique
1 784 493 4010 (p) Moustique
1 514 487 8173 (h) Claire Ann
514 953 6009 wife p
011447860923694 John-Stroll's chauffer
212 548 1909 Silas's fax #
212 548 1350 Stroll;s fax
819 425 8825 new country house

Tafoya, Craig
Fraser Yachts
2107 Southeast 18th Street (h)
Fort Lauderdale, FL 33316
954 763 5093 (h)
954 763 9484 (f)
Email: tafoyac@aol.com
(Hm)1800 S.E. 10th Avenue
Suite 400
Fort Lauderdale, FL 33316
954 328 6203 (p)
954 712 0435 (w) direct
954 763 1053 (w)
964 684 1384 Emergency

Tobiason, Larry
Lawrence F. Tobiason Assoc.
6 Hillside Ave,
Winchester, MA 01890 (h)
5722 Freeport Court
Westerville, OH 43081
001 614 855 2310
614 855 1738
001 614 898 0749 (h)
001 617 729 1111 (h)
001 617 729 2519 (h)
001 614 391 4969 (c)

Trossle, Bob
Miller and Raved
914 634 7476(h)

Trump, Donald
The Trump Organization
721 Fifth Avenue
New York, NY 10022
212 832 2000(w)
212 755 3230 (f)
Email: melaniakmelania@aol.com
(Hm)Mar-a-Lago Club
1100 South Ocean Blvd.
Palm Beach, FL 33480
561 833 2466 (h)
561 832 0034 (h)
561 832 2600 (spa)
212 453 7214 (Car)
Howard Willson Houseman
561-832-0079 (h)
212-832-9191 (h)
561 832 2600 Mar-a-lago
212 308 6758 Trump Security
212-715-7220 Norma direct-emergency contact
212 679 6111 Milania
917 584 8222 Milania p
561 832 2669 (hf)

Trust, Marty
Mast Industries, Inc.
601 North County Road (h)
Palm Beach, FL 33480
978 975 6100 (w)
978 975 6116 (w)
Email: mtrust@mast.com
(Hm)100 Old River Road
Andover, MA 01810
561 863 7377 (h)
561 863 6476 (hf)
617 426 9543/44 Boston (h)
617 338 1461 Boston (hf)
561 863 7377/6987 (h)
561 863 6476 (hf)
603 490 3660 (Car)NH
888 611 7332 (b)Wife
978 397 3033 (p)
917 699 4247 (p)
561 358 4347 Wife
561 371 4885 Wife
978 683 2788 (wf)

Tuckerman, Steve
Tuckerman Optical Co.
5000 Kitzmiller Road (h&w)
PO box 488
New Albany, OH 43054
614 775 4002 (w)
614 775 4004 (f)
Email:
steveluckerman5000@msn.co
614 775 4000*** (h)
614 775 4004 (hf)
312-649-9182 Chicago h
614-271-3677 Wife's Car
614-206-3600*** (p)
614 370 7373
970 925 8817 Aspen f

Ugland, Peg
7026 Wichita Drive
Dublin, OH 43017
614-764 9847(h)
614-989-0047(p)
Email: pegu@naproperty.com
(Hm)Napi (new) 6525 W. Campus Oval
Suite 105
New Albany
Ohio, 43054
614-422-0606 Richard Ugland
614-939-6000 w
614-939-6003 w direct
614-939-6025 fax
614-939-6007 F direct

UPS
Account # E10-954
Domestic 800 742 5877
Internati 800-782-7892
ups)

Valukas, Tony
Jenner & Block
One IBM Plaza
Chicago, Illinois 60611
312-222-9350
312-527-0484
708-866-8348 Home

Visoski, Larry
1131 Pine Point Road
Singer Island, FL 33404
561 842 0345(h/f)
212 737 9536(h)
917 868 6145 (p)
44 778 599 0070 Euro (p)
505 832 2699 (h) Sante Fe
561 543 7513 (p) back-up
1 614 433 7063 David Rigg
Chief Pilot

Wachner, Linda
Warnaco, Inc.
200 East 65th Street #36S
New York, NY 10021 (h)
90 Park Avenue 26th Flr.
New York, NY 10016
212-370-8204
212-687-6771(f)
331-4742-8132 Paris (w)
310-473-0032 Sepulveda
310-479-0475 Sepulveda (f)
212-370-8204 Direct
212-370-8205 Secretary direct
212-308-1264 (hf)
212-751-3988 (h)
303-925-9029 Aspen (f)
303-920-2027 Aspen (h)
516-287-3178 S. Hampton
516-287-4865 S. Hampton (f)
0607 971 212 Claude-Paris Driver
917-856-3058 (p)
011-336-0726-5960 (p)

Wahl, Francis
41 22 83 97000 (w)
Bernheim Halperian Ming Ducret
5 Avenue Leon Gaud
1206 Geneva Switzerland (w)
27 Chemin de L'Ermitage (h)
de La Belotte, Vesenaz, Switz 1222
4122-752-5990 (h)
4122-347-6831
41-77-24-0330 Portable
41 22 752 59 94 fax
33 607 167 263 Portable
335 56 22 12 33 Le pyla fax
335 56 22 13 50 Le pyla home

Wallaert, Alexia

15 Rue Le Sueur
Paris, France 75116
011 33 6608 17425
011 33 66 081 7425 p
(Hm)1 Rue de la Tourelle
Boulogne Billancourt
France
92100
011 33 493646157 Canne
0608471510 mum's p
011 39 055 225 296 Alexia home in Italy
347 217 0981 NY cell
01133145000207 Fax
011 33 145 0002 07 Cellular

Wang, (Becker) Vera
Vera Wang Bridal House, Ltd.
778 Park Avenue (73/74)
New York, NY 10021 (h)
25 East 77th Street
New York, NY 10021
212-879-1700
212-879-1890
(Hm)Showroom (SEND ALL MAIL)
225 West 39th Street
9th Floor
New York, NY 10018
212-288-9386/9468 Home
212-737-9723 Home Fax
212-628-3400 NY Bridal
516-283-7914 South Hampton
516-287-3090 South Hampton Fax
212-375-1212 Portable
212-375-0101 Car
331-4727-3789 Paris - Concierge Msr Fernares
331-4553-7676 Paris - Apt
212 575 6400 Showroom
561 655 5676 PB
212 719 1986 showroom fax

Wasche, Cristalle
10 E 29th St.
Apt #18H
NY, NY 10016
646 232 3311 (p)
212 696 2315 (h)
Email: cristalle@earthlink.net

Wexner - Abigail Plantation
6619 Tallassee Plantation Circ
Albany, GA 31707
229 483 0638
229 483 9843(f)
229-435-5932 Darrell Halstead
229-889-6637 Darrell Pager

Wexner - Flight Dept.
4387 International Gateway
Columbus, OH 43219
614-479-7063
614-239-7043
614-239-8490 Tim Stehly
614 203 9895 Tim Stehly (p)

Wexner, Les
78 Mount Street
London, United Kingdom W1K 2SL
44 20-7499 7711 Home
44 20-7499 8763 Home - fax
4437 427 6744 Range Rover-London
0831 355 956 Mercedes
011-44-385-323-501 David Byrne-portable
plane 0385-325-944
4471-499-7711 Home
4471-499-8763 Home - fax
4437-427-6744 Range Rover-London
0831-355-956 Mercedes
0831 355956(merc)
0374 276744(range rover)
011 44 370 883 954 Mercedes Mobile Phone
011 44 370 883 955 Range Rover Mobile Phone
011 44 370 888 011 Bently Mobile Phone

Wexner, Les
One Ranch Road
Aspen, CO 81611
303-920-4440 Curt Ufkes-Admin #
970 920 0436 Curt Ufkes - Personal Mobile
970 920 8723 Curt Ufkes - Personal Page
970 920 8586 Curt Ufkes
970 920 8589 Curt Ufkes Page
970-920-1600 Main Line
970 925 8817 Main Fax
970 379 6571 Jeep Cherokee 1991
970 379 5673 Jeep Wrangler 1991
970 379 6570 GMC Pick-Up 1994
970 379 6574 White Range Rover
303-920-1600
303-925-8817 Fax
970 379 6573 Jeep Grand Cherokee 1993
970 379 7215 Curt Ufkes P.O.V.
#970 379 7215 Curt Ufke's P.O.V.

Wexner, Les
Abigail House
One Whitebarn Road
New Albany, OH 43054
614 939-3000
614 939-3062(f)
614 370 7780 BMW - 750 iL 1996
614-271-3000 Mercedes - 500 SEL (Mrs .B)
614-939-3065 Estate Office
614-939-3061 Abby (w)
614-736-6040 Merc 560SEL '89
614-395-0515 Merc 600SL
614-736-6066 Abby's Jeep
614-371-2042 OPO Jeep
614-271-3646 Jeep reg EKD 479
614-939-3070 Command Center
614-939-3075 Main Gate
614-855-8017 Constuction Gate
614-939-3000 Command Center
614-939-3062 Abigail Hse (f)
614-939-3055 Karl Koon
614-939-3000 House
614 648 1483 Merc 450SEL 1979
614 370 7065 Land Rover 1996
614 619 6066 Porsche 1997
614 370 9810 Lincoln Town Car 1997
614 329 8992 Suburban 1997
614 648 9202 Merc 1997 600S
614-939-3070 Command Center
614-939-3063 Command Center Fax

Wexner, Les
The Limited Inc.
Three Limited Parkway
Columbus, OH 43230
614-415-5001
614-415-5008 F
Email: dryan@limitedbrands.com,
614-415-5000 Main line
212 439 4222 Daina Ryan
614 415 7000 information
212 650 0477 NY h
614 415 5006 Daina Ryan direct

White House
Main Line (Information)
1600 Pennsylvania Avenue, N.W.
Washington, D.C. 20500
202-456-1414

Whitehead, Jim
301-681-3444 (w)
301-593-5407 (h)

Wolman, Herb
Insurance Office Central Ohio
253 North Columbia Avenue (h)
Bexley, Ohio 43209
38 Jefferson Avenue
Columbus, OH 43215
614-221-5471 Work

614-221-4776 Fax
614-221-5471 Office
614-252-2463 Home Ohio
212-472-3134 Home NY
614-395-4222 Portable
614-221-3437 Office After Hours
Home 614 855 2463

Zuckerman, Mort
Boston Properties
599 Lexington Ave, Suite 1800
New York, NY 10022
212 326 4010(w)
212 326 4096 (f)
Email:
mzuckerman@bostonproperti
(Hm)Boston Properties
8 Arlington Street
Boston, MA
212 744 3995 (h)
212 879 4693 (hf)
212 326 4012 Clare Asst.
212 326 4096 Clare (f)
970 920 2983 Aspen (h)
970 920 3141 Aspen (f)
631-324-7086 E. Hampton (h)
631- 329 -5711 East Hampton (f)
202 537 0324 DC (h)
202 537 1435 DC (hf)
202 955 2537 DC (w)
617 859 2612 Bill Wedge (w)
617 859 1555 Bill Wedge (f)
617 859 2600 Boston (w))
917 750 1900 (p)
631 324 7084 (h)
631 329 5711 (hf)
954 648 1281 (boat)
011 39 335 5645933 (boat)

JEFFREY 71ST.

Barnett, Richard
14 Oakland Ave
Port Washington, NY 11050
516 883 4448(h)
116-4497 pin #
Email: rb9east71@aol.com
(Hm)1800 skypage
917 940 6157 (p)
212 249 1122 (w)
212 249 1113 (w)
717 383 2733 Patricia Hughs
(Mom)
516 883 6498 (f)

Blachon, Magali
8 Impasse Bourtholle
31100 Toulouse, France
011 33 68 294 0794
Email:
magali.blachon@wanadoo.fr
01133682940794 cell
1 917 553 0136 (p)
1 212 996 1127 (h)
01133 561 41 75 00 Parents

Epstein, Jeffrey
9 East 71st Street
New York, NY 10021
212 772 9416(h)
212 879 0840(f)
Email: jeeproject@yahoo.com
(Hm)Merc Garage
124 East 63rd St.
Account# 047-EP02
1 917 545 6300 Michael (p)
1 917 309 0259 Dennis - Flowers
917 553 0136 Magali (p)
212 772 3733 Rich (h)
212 772 0517 JEE extra line
212 249 8510 GM
212 717 4672 GM (f)
917 860 9177 Merc
917 597 8141 Merc
917 855 6931 Tahoe-JE
917 494 9690 Tahoe-GM
212 772 3853 Staff 1
212 772 0939 Staff 2
212 772 3733 Staff (f)
212 249 1122 Richie Line 1
212 249 1113 Richie Line 2
917 940 6157 Rich (p)
212 535 7374 Ryan(h)
609 915 9311 Ryan (p)
917 856 1285 Lynn (p)
212 517 3215 Lyn & Jojo (h)
917 975 4500 Jojo (p)
212 249 6514 Merc. Garage
212 744 5511 Tahoe-Garage

116 4497 Rich (b)
807 0253 Jojo (b)
130 4666 Lyn (b)

Flowers-Gary Baura
Flowers
001 917 207 2236
212 675 2476 PM only
Email: baurane wyork@ya-
hoo.com

Fontanilla, Lynn & Jojo
aka Rosalyn & Luciano
301 East 66th Street (h)
Apartment 5P
New York, NY 10021
212 517 3215 (h)
800 759 7243 JoJo Skytel pin#
807 0254
800 759 7243 Lynn Skytel pin#
130 4666
917 856 1285 (p) Lynn
917 975 4500 (p) Jojo
212 772 3853 (w) 71

Gaston Steve
310 E. 55th Street #11F
001 212 888 9146(h)
001 917 608 6685(p)

Graces Marketplace
1237 Third Avenue
New York, NY 10021
212-737-0600
Acct # 5002

Hamblin, Sue
41 Meadow Way
Constantia Meadows
7806, Cape Town South Afri
01127 827 795 782(p)
01127 21 761 8442(h)
Email: suehamblin2003@ya-
hoo.com

Miller, Charles
Miller & Raved
Half moon Bay 609 (h)
Crotin on Hudso, NY 10520
914 235-6555 Work
914-235-5005 W Fax
Email: cmi3540012@aol.com
(Hm)Miller & Raved Inc.
2 Hamilton Avenue
Suite 207
New Rochelle, New York 10801
914-632-3555 Bob
914 271 5579 (h&f)
917 750 4797 (p)
246 419 1345 (h&f)
207 348 2600 (main
917 846 4295 (emerg.)
212 343 1645 +225 (w emer-
gency)
212 965 1069 (h emergency)

Sawyers Tom/Pat (tele-
phones)
Barbara (wife)
133 County Rd 513
Frenchtown, NJ 08825
908-996-6903(o)
908-996-6958 (f)
908 581 2641(ph)
Pin# 5460174 tom beeper 1 800
759 7243
pin# 4195978 Pat beeper 1800
759 7243
(610) 749-2939 Pat's home
908 581 2641 (Pp)

Tindall, Brent
301 East 66th Street
Apartment 8C
New York, NY 10021
917 601 4143 (p)
212 535 7374 (h)

KENYA (K)

Muthaiga Club
010 254 2 767754/5/6

KINNERTON

Airport Transfers
0207-403-2228

Charlie
0208-994 5458
0956 210252

Chelsea Police Station
0207-741 6212

Coles, Alan
Registered Osteopath
The Brompton Health Clinic
221-223 Old Brompton Rd.
Earls Court SW5 0EA
07802 626 109
(Hm)Courtfield Medical Centre
73 Courtfield Gardens
Earls Court SW5 0NL

Drivers
welcomeminibus@, hotmail.com
020 8866 6644 Les Wallace
07806 324400 Les (p)
0208 866 6644 Les (h)
0797 314 2340 Ray Perkins (p)
0793 132 5729 Walter (p)
0795 632 4328 Walter (p)

Entwistle Isi
0797 0888989
0208- 870.7348

Hair Assocs
Denise
0207-245 0077
0207-235 3231

Harrods Limited
071-730 1234
#87
135 Brompton Road
Knightsbridge, London SW1X7XL
071-730 1234

Harvey Nichols
071-235 7207

Holland & Holland
071-499 4411
212 752 7755 (NY)

Jackson Stops
Jolyn & Benson
0207-581 5881

John Hobbs Ltd.
105/107A Pimlico Road
London, SW1W 8PH
0207-730-8369
0207-730 0437 (fax)

La Famiglia
351 0761

Martin Tim/Debbie Stewart
Grosvenor Estate
0207-408 0988
0207-312 6201(td)

Martine
0207-235 0998(w)
0207-244 6836(h)

Massage - UK (a)
0208 715 6200 Liz
0976 283 625 Liz
0208 747 1268 Annabel
079 7753 5377 Barry cell
016 2848 8654 Barry
0207 924 1897 Joanne Brunt
0402 256 289 Joanne Brunt
31(0) 616 300982 Barry (Amsterdam)
310 821 2799 Barry(LA)
0776 765 5220 Maxine cell
631 329 3869 Maxine NY
07000378737 Lisa dstress
644 GM dstress membership #
077 4768 5190 Bernice Palazo (Stroll's)
0780 282 6109 Alan Coles (osteopath)
0207 251 6109 Felicity (Thai massage)
079 4093 7382 Felicity (p)
0870 225 5007 Unlisted London
Cherie Elling/good unlisted/0870 225 5007

Maxwell, Ghislaine
44 Kinnerton Street
London, England SW1X 8ES
0207-838 9128(f)
0207-838 9129(h)
Email: 2512 *21* #21#
(Hm)fedex package to:Simon Edwards
Alexander Mann Global Markets
Alexander Hse, 9-11 Fulwood Pl
London, England WC1V 6HG
0207-838 9130 2nd Line
0771 423 6573 Range Rover
07785 771552 (p)

Minicabs
0800-654321

Nags Head
Kevin & Valerie
0207-235 1135(w)
0207-931 0789(h)

O'Neil Nessa
0207-235 1209(h)
0831 458686(p)

Oping
01865 726297

Outred, Anthony
533 Kings Road
London, England SW10 0TZ
0207-730 4782
0207-376 3627
0207-736 8756 Home
0208-965-8733 Hedly's Humpers (Movers)

Police 24 hours
0207-321-8273

Range Rover
0771 4236573

Ray John
001 212 715 7227(w)

Stichcraft
071-629 7919

Tobias, Maxine
Yoga -UK
0207-351 7690
00 631 329 3869
Email: maxinelena@aol.com
07767 655220 (p)
516 329 3869

Unlisted London
Contact: Debbie Nichols
0870 225 5007 (w)

Yara
0207-349 0652

MEDICAL

Birnbaum, Dr
449 East 68th Street
at York
Suite 8, Second floor
NY, NY 10021
212 628 1500
212 288 5760(f)
John Scobell

Burman, Dr.
Vet for Max
52 East 64th Street
New York, NY 10021
212-832-8417

Chiropractor
Dr. Dean
Chiropractor
2067 Broadway between
71st & 72nd.
212 712-2195

Chiropractor
Chiropractor
Calakos, Dr. Dean
370 Columbus Ave.
(between 77th & 78th streets)
1F
NY, NY 10023
212 712 2195

Cope, Bruce
GM Dentist
2 Harcourt House
19A Cavendish Square
London, UK W1M 9AD
0207-580 0646(w)

Dr. Bruno
535 Park Avenue
New York, NY 10021
212 838 3155

Dr. Dean Calakos
370 Columbus Avenue
#1F
New York, NY 10024
212 712 2195

Dr. Farkus
30 East 60th Street
201 Floor
212 355 5145

Dr. Ray, Dr. Kashel
Paula's Dr.'s
561-478-1104

212 717 1688 fax

Dr. Schimoni
212 751 5066 (w)
917 922 7391 (p)

Ear Conning
310 West 72nd Street
NY, NY
001 212 580 3333

Gaynor, Dr J R
79 Cadogan Place
London
SW1X 9RP
0207- 351 3454 (h)
0836 236965
0207- 351 6801 (h)
0207-730 3700 (w)

Hirshfield, Dr.
614-864-6016 (f)
614-252-2034 (h)

Ishmail
177 Prince Street
(between Prince & Thompson)
212 353 2038
917 865 0394

Kent, Susan DVM
Park East Animal Hospital
52 East 64th Street
NY, NY 10021
212-832-8417

Krumholtz, Dr. Michael
111 East 80th Street
NY, NY 10021
212 734 5533

Lee, Dr.
614-868-5966
614-457-9585 (h)

Lister Hospital
0207-730 3417
0207-235 2672

Magnani, Dr.
501 Madison Ave. Suite 2101
(btwn 52nd and 53rd St)
New York, NY 10022
212 688 1090
203 629 5606(h)
212 755 3156 fax

Medical
4311440*01 Oxford ID number(gm)
133 78 4883 Prudential ID number(gm)dental

MedLink Emergency
001602 239 3627

Meltzer, J. Dr.
903 Park Avenue
New York, NY
212-988-4488
212 535 4796fax

Moskowitz, Dr. Bruce
1411 North Flagler Drive
Suite 9300
WPB, FL 33401
561 833 6116 (w)

561 848 7884 (h)
561 833 6351 (wf)
x21 Melanie
561 833 1628 direct to Moskowitz desk

Oxford Health Plans
800 201 4911
800 444 6222
4311440*01 Member number

Prudential
800 843 3661

Steinburg Dr
NY Hospital 525 E 68th St
001 212 746 4100

Sternberg, Esther Dr.
3610 Uptown Street N.W.
Washington, DC 20008
001 301 402 2773(w)
001 202 237 6020(h)
Email: sternber@bellatlantic.net

Tom, Maggie
0207-486 9272

Victor, Steve Dr.
30 E. 76th St. (P&M) 6fl
NY, NY 10021
212 249 3050 (w)
212 988 5026 (f)
(Hm)845 UN Plaza, apt 32A
New York, NY 10017
001 212 628 5210 (h)
001 516 354 3304
917 913 9029 (car)
516 329 5873 Beach
917 226 1554 (p)
516 625 6222
212 249 1482 (wf)
917 328 8655 emergency

Wyntik, Wayne
Chiropractor
212-249-7790

PB

Babor
561 832 9385

Bard, Dr. Perry
4275 Okeechobee Blvd (w)
Suite H
WPB, FL 33409
561 640 9999 (w) WPB
Email: docbones77@aol.com
(Hm)3636 S.Ocean Blvd
Highland Beach, FL 33487
561 266 5785 (h)
561 302 1844 (p)

Breakers, The
561-655-6611
Account # 17313

Chiropractor
Dr Bard
001 407 640 9999

Cleaners
Francis Peadon
561 833 4486
1 561 820 4642 (w) Bill - husband

witness

Creative Custom Swimwear
Jupiter Town Center Plaza
711 W. Indiantown Rd.
Jupiter
FL 33458
561-747 6424

Devito, Dawn
267 Atlantic Ave.
Palm Beach, Florida 33480
212-750-9198
(Hm)144 Pleasant St.
Watertown
MA
02172
561 832 4616 Palm Beach Home
617-926 7877 Boston:
401-423-9886 Rhode Island
561 248 3445 (p)

Driver - PB
305 491 1998 Ray

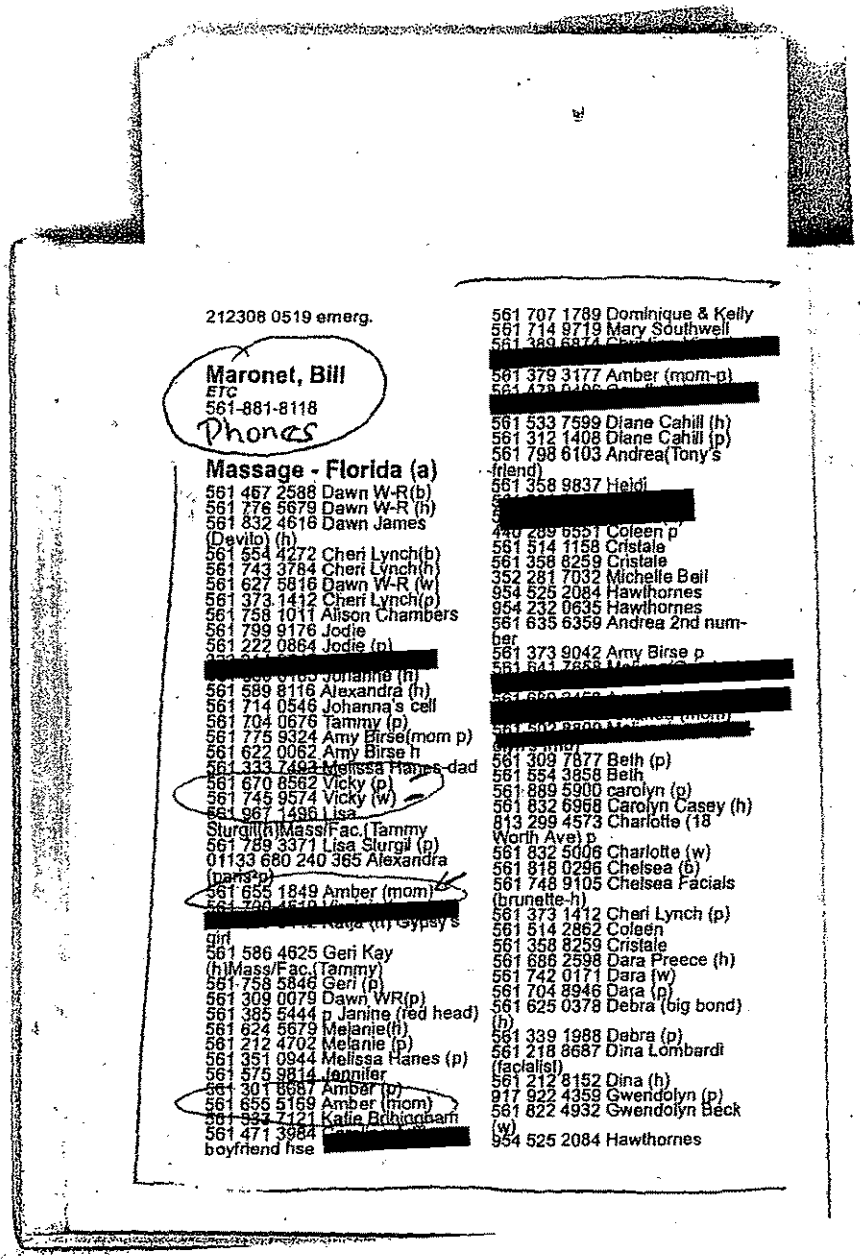
Epstein, Jeffrey
358 El Brillo Way
Palm Beach, FL 33480
Email: jeffreye@mindspring.com
561 309 6415 NY Merc
561 655 7626 JE Line 1
561 655 7629 JE Line 2
561 655 2779 JE Line 3
561 655 3704 JE Line 4
561 655 4870 GM
561 820 8790 (f)
561 655 0995 Main house kitchen
561 804 9849 Main house kitchen (w)
561 379 9390 Armored Merc S500 (front)
561 309 6415 Armored Merc S500 (back)
561 818 8867 Guest Merc S600 (front)
561 758 1672 Guest Merc S600 (back)
561 346 7141 GM Merc SL55
561 762 6380 New Suburban
561 371 1686 Staff Suburban
561 832 0232 Staff House Line 1
561 832 0319 Staff House Line 2
561 832 0414 Staff House Line 3
561 832 4533 Staff House Line 4
561 818 8361 Mike (p)
561 818 8398 Sally (p)
561 369 4354 Jerome Pierre-gardener
561 641 0728 Jerome Pierre-gardener (h)
561 350 1700 Christophe
561 686 3707 Paula (h)
561 308 8684 Paula (p)
561 762 2741 Paula (car)
718 449 5440 Fay Goodman
310 306 1362 Ronnie Carey (h)
310 215 0303 Ronnie Carey (w)
4710157 # Call forwarding

Gaie, Christophe
6102 Wheatley Ct
Boynton Beach
FL 33436
561 350 1700 (p)
561 233 7242 (o)
561 233 7240 (f)

witness

Goldman, Francis
122 Lake Rebecca Drive
Golden Lakes, FL 33411
561 656 4409

Goldsmith, Gerald
220 Wells Road
Palm Beach, FL 33480
561-659-0441 (h)
561-659-7433 (hf)
(Hm)Palm Beach National Bank
125 Worth Ave.
Palm Beach
FL 33480
772 971 1000 (p)
561 653 5586 (w)
561 650 0866 (wf)
212 319 9404 (w)
212 659 1433 (w)



212308 0519 emerg.

Maronet, Bill
ETC
561-881-8118

Phones

Massage - Florida (a)

561 467 2588 Dawn W-R(b)
561 776 5679 Dawn W-R (h)
561 832 4618 Dawn James (Devito) (h)
561 554 4272 Cheri Lynch(b)
561 743 3784 Cheri Lynch(h)
561 627 5816 Dawn W-R (w)
561 373 1412 Cheri Lynch(p)
561 758 1011 Alison Chambers
561 799 9176 Jodie
561 222 0864 Jodie (p)
[redacted]
Johanne (h)
561 589 8116 Alexandra (h)
561 714 0546 Johanna's cell
561 704 0676 Tammy (p)
561 775 9324 Amy Birse(mom p)
561 622 0062 Amy Birse h
561 333 7493 Melissa Hanes dad
561 670 8562 Vicky (p)
561 745 9574 Vicky (w)
561 967 1496 Lisa Sturgil(h)Mass/Fac.(Tammy
561 789 3371 Lisa Sturgil (p)
01133 680 240 365 Alexandra (paris?p)
561 655 1849 Amber (mom)
[redacted] Katja (h) Gypsy's girl
561 586 4625 Geri Kay (h)Mass/Fac.(Tammy)
561 758 5846 Geri (p)
561 309 0079 Dawn WR(p)
561 385 5444 p Janine (red head)
561 624 5679 Melanie(h)
561 212 4702 Melanie (p)
561 351 0944 Melissa Hanes (p)
561 575 9814 Jennifer
561 301 8687 Amber (p)
561 655 5159 Amber (mom)
561 337 7121 Katie Bdhingham
561 471 3984 [redacted] boyfriend hse

561 707 1789 Dominique & Kelly
561 714 9719 Mary Southwell
[redacted]
561 379 3177 Amber (mom-p)
[redacted]
561 533 7599 Diane Cahill (h)
561 312 1408 Diane Cahill (p)
561 798 6103 Andrea(Tony's friend)
561 358 9837 Heidi
[redacted]
Coleen p
561 514 1158 Cristale
561 358 8259 Cristale
352 281 7032 Michelle Beil
954 525 2084 Hawthornes
954 232 0635 Hawthornes
561 635 6359 Andrea 2nd number
561 373 9042 Amy Birse p
[redacted]
561 309 7877 Beth (p)
561 554 3858 Beth
561 889 5900 carolyn (p)
561 832 6968 Carolyn Casey (h)
813 299 4573 Charlotte (18 Worth Ave) p
561 832 5006 Charlotte (w)
561 818 0296 Chelsea (b)
561 748 9105 Chelsea Facials (brunette-h)
561 373 1412 Cheri Lynch (p)
561 514 2862 Coleen
561 358 8259 Cristale
561 686 2598 Dara Preece (h)
561 742 0171 Dara (w)
561 704 8946 Dara (p)
561 625 0378 Debra (big bond) (h)
561 339 1988 Debra (p)
561 218 8687 Dina Lombardi (facialist)
561 212 8152 Dina (h)
917 922 4359 Gwendolyn (p)
561 822 4932 Gwendolyn Beck (w)
954 525 2084 Hawthornes

954 452 8582 Heidi Kublick
561 493 8676 Jessie (h)
561 626 5664 Jessie (mom)
561 689 0848 Jill Spina
561 222 0864 Jodie (p)
305 673 6060 Karen Mesa
954 467 0412 Katja (h) gypsy's girl
954 442 3309 Kiery (Lisa P's friend)
561 707 3565 Kristen (carolyn's friend)
561 329 0213 Kyle
561 791 0535 Laura Kline
561 615 8223 Lina (cosmo & co)
561 352 0709 Lina (p)
561 346 2802 Lina (p)
561 627 9966 Maura (h)
561 762 7126 Maura Koons (p)
561 502 8809 Melissa (carolyn's friend) p
561 333 7493 Melissa (h)
561 383 7738 Melissa Hanes (h)
561 351 7248 Nela Estonia (p)
561 301 3101 Nicole
561 848 3073 Sheridon (h)
917 601 2111 Sheridon (p)
561 227 2435 Sheridon (w)
561 881 6998 Symar (b)
561 588 5444 Tammy (facialist)
561 798 6216 Stephanie
561 685 0544 Jennifer-gymnast
561 253 4832 Ashley(Tony)
561 588 5444 Tammy (Facialist)

Maxwell, Ghislaine
358 El Brillo Way
Palm Beach, Florida 33480
001 561 655 4870
001 561 832 3816 com
001 407 346 7141 Mercedes
001 407 655 3704

~~Michael & Sally~~ A.R. Loudz
PB house managers
1 561 818 8361 (Pp)
1 561 818 8398 (Ep)
Email: pbmanager@earthlink.net

Mike Pezulo
El Brillo neighbor
561 655 6210(w)
800 854 9192(pgr)

Mogens, Larry
561 655 5510

Police PB
Jennifer Bruno (cop hire)/Pat
561 227 6358
561 838 5476
(Hm)Capt Gudger
561 227 6365
561 838 5470 Joe Recarey
561 308 1546 Tom Melinchok
561 838 5470 Srgt Trilych

Pompano Helicopter
1 800 957 4374
954 931 7186(Steve)

Stopek, Alan
Xyle'phloem
14372 Horseshoe Trace
Wellington, FL 33414
561 793 7303(w)
561 793 9674 (wf)

Vet
Jack Liggett
561 659 2208

RANCH (RH)

Bodie John
Plane rental StFe
001 505 884 4530

212-695-7171
212-489-1818 home

Ellis Freedman
001 212 758 9593 (h)
001 212 351 3092/ 91 (w)

Grumbridge, Malcolm
Solicitor
The Hogarth Group
1A Airedale Avenue
London, England W4 2NW
0208-995 1515 (w)
Email: mcg@thehogarth.co.uk
(Hm)31 Cleveland Avenue
London, W4 1SN
0208-995 0975 (h)
0208-995 1373 (f)
0208-994 0929 (w) switch board
0385 365 616 Car
0385 248887 Portable
44 20 8995 1515 wf

Lemaine, Pierre
00 33 1 4329 4465 / 5184
00 33 1 4325 4080 (f)
00 33 1 4402 3414 / 000926
00 33 1 4345 5191 (h)

Marden Scott and Sarah Nurse
001 212 595 1619(h)
011 212 702 8680(w)

Marden Scott and Sarah Nurse
001 212 595 1619(h)
011 212 702 8680(w)

Marden, Scott & Sarah
001 212 702 8602(w)

212 595 1619(h)
212-595-1617 work
212-595-1619
212-272-6050

Miranda, Bob
001 914 739 6879 (h)
001 212 345 6408 (w)

Moss Brian /Carolin Coleman
01865 881165
01865 881153

Nesson, Mauri
001 212 724 9070
001 303 925 8817 Aspen

Oliver, Keith
Peters & Peters
2 Harewood Place (w)
Hanover Square
London, W1R 9HB
0207-629-7991(w)
0207-499-6792(wf)
Email: keoliver@petersandpeters.
(Hm)Flat 1 (h)
Statham Court
20 Tollington Way
Holloway, London N7 6FP
0207-409-9703 Direct
07785 232 122 (p)

Onakewe, Rodolph
47 Rue de Chaellot
Paris,
33 1 4723 0063

Ord, Robert
01491 652642(h)
0385 307809(p)

0836 208089

Paul Cox
7532206

Peters & Peters
Keith Oliver/Helen Mcdowell
2 Harewood place
Hanover Sq
London W1
0207-629 7991
0207-491 3035
0207---499 6792(f)
0385 232 122

Pisar, Samuel
011 331 4766 0212(w)
011 331 4622 8203(wf
011 331 4501 8718 (h)
954 457 9267 holiday #
212 744 0727 (h) NY
011 331 4401 4401 Caroline Gravisse
011 331 4415 9415 Caroline Gravisse (f)
212 744 0836 (f)
011 331 4501 2384 (hf)
011 3314486 4676 Mme. Gravisse
212 829 8800 x15 Leah Pisar (w)
917 664 8243 Leah Pisar (p)
212 829 8800 x15 Leah Pisar work

Posen, Felix
24 Kensington Gate
London, W8 5NA
0207-584-9330 home
0207-584-0915 off.
Email: nesop@dircon.co.uk
0207-584-0904 (f)
(0)1342-833133 Crowhurst
(0)1342-833568 (f)

Shaw Derek
0205 820944

Shelly Aboff
001 203 532 0453 (w)
001 203 622 5905 (h)

Tony Busby
0865 60684 X3593

Travis, Paul
0342 844686

Tutle, Jim
(732) 248 1847
0867 358822 X3577
0867 358822 X3577

White, Justin
0765 724 372
0765 724 372

RUGS

Pierre, Jerome
Gardener at PB house
561 369 4354
561 547 3575
561 541 7955 (p)

SECURITY (SC)

Scotland Yard
0207-230 1212

South Ken
0207-741 6212

The Home Office
0207-273 2124

SWITZERLAND (SW)

Bristol Hotel
10 rue du Mart-Blanc
Geneva, Switzerland 1201
4122-732-3800
4122-738-9039
331-42-669-145 Paris

The Corveglia Club
010 41 8234864

The Steffani
010 41 82 22101

TRAVEL (T)

Aero Leasing
(1) 814 3700 (Zurich
(22) 984510 (Geneva)

Air France
1-800-237-2747
0820 820 820
1023994284 frequent flier (GM)
1023994343 frequent flier number (JE)

Air Hansen
(Helicopter)
0252-290-089
0252-860-287

American Airlines
Kay Leonard,
Special Services:
Val Cushing - Gatwick
293 567783
75261 9047
800 433 7300
1-800-882-8880 AA Frequent Flyer Dept.
340 774 6464 St T Brenda Boone (special sev
305 526 7710 Susan Machado Miami special se

American Express
American Express
1-800-297-6453
1-800-297-3276 Membership Rewards
877 877 0987x57323 Amad Abdullah (Cent. Travel)
877 877 0987x6775 Ian Roche (Cent. Cards)

AT&T
1-800-225-5288

British Airways
001 800 247 9297
0845 779 9977uk
91088094 Pin 9919 club number (GM)
91859156 club member (JE)
0208-759 5511 Claire McArdle
0208-564 1680 Jilly Rutherford
718 425 5585 Roz Ollivier/Special Services
718 425 5654 Alan Jacobson/special services
212 452 5353 Roz home (emergencies)
718 553 5585 Penelope Foy (special services
718 425 5585 Bernette Berry - Spec. Rep.

Citicar
3515 37th Avenue
Long Island City, NY 10021
718-707-9090
800-456-3548
718-361-9800 Ellen/Tackie
800-456-3548 Toll-Free Number
718-361-8834 when ph system is down

Concord Tickets
David Gladwin
19 Main Street, Keyworth
Nottingham NG12 5AA, UK
0115 9372455 (f)
0115 9376930 (p)
612 931-0490 (Fisher) Susie Simon (h)
212 268-9088 (Wilpon) Michael Holtz

Continental Airlines
001 800 525 0280
#SM147662 frequent flier number (GM)

Delta Airlines
001 800 323 2323
2102103435 frequent flier number (GM)
1-800-325-1999 Flight information number
2001009253 frequent flier number (JE))

Delta Dash
1-800-638-7333

DHL Courier
800-225-5345

Flight Options
26180 Curtiss-Wright Parkway
Cuyahoga County Airport
Cleveland, OH 44143
877 357 1263 (w)
216 797 3325(wf)

Flyaway
081-759 1567/2020

Frequent Flyer Clubs
Delta One Pass
001 713 952 1630
001 800 221 1212
#2102103435 frequent flier number

Garnero, Jr., Mario B.
011 55 11 9970 1020
Email:
mbgarnero@brasiljinvest.co
646 251 2211 (p) Europe
011 331 4720 1884 Paris

Helicopters
Jean-Jacques Moinet
Nice Helicopteres
Aeroport Nice Cote d'Azur
Terminal1
06281
Nice, Cedex 3
04 93 21 34 32
04 93 21 35 64 (f)
Email:
nicehelicopteres@wanadoo.
06 14 356 353 (p)

Hickery, Eileen
Special Services, NY
101-69585 BA

Immunisation
071-439 9584

Kent, Geoffrey
Abercrombie & Kent
9301 North A1A
Suite 1
Vero Beach, FL 32963
561 388 0145(w)
800 588 0145(w)
561 388 2756 fax
01144 207 559 8797 London Number

London Airways
0207-403 2228

Lonsdale
Karen
0207-636 1313

Net Jets
Richard Santulli asst. Carol 732 326 3726
914 536 5254 Peggy Culver Feign
212 879 7577 Peggy (h)
732 326 3833 Peggy (w) asst Erin
00 35 121 446 8484 Portugal

Nite & Day
570 Moonacha Road
WoodBridge, NJ 07075
201-933-7556

Northwest Airlines
001 800 225 2525

Omar
Travel Agent
Alto Travel
827 Ridgewood Ave.
N. Brunswick, NJ 08902
001 908 435 0555
001 908 435 0660(f)

Phone
1800 414 9898(ny)
212 338 8300 (9366)
(Hm)UK 0181-288 3310 (1211)
ring h answ picks 2512*21*2512 h.no. tel no.&#
*71 enter 1 no. se deact * 710 send wait tone end
01 610 317 7726 Voicestream
00 800 99 0011 ATT access for France
72# enter number activate call forward on site
73# enter number deactivate forward from site

Pisa Brothers
Rockefeller Center
630 Fifth Avenue
New York, New York 10111
212 265-8420
212 265-8753 (f)

Plane Charter
Chauffair
01252 377 880
01252 377 872 (f)

Platinum Travel
1800 525 3355
371385847234008 Pla(GM)
3713 8182 5931 004 Pla (JE)
371846368841034 AMX (GM)
3718 463688 41000 AMX (JE)
5263 2710 0944 295 Mast (GM)

Raytheon Travel Air
George Kocher
One Pomperaug Office Park
Suite 305
Southbury
CT, 06488
203 267 5200(w)
917 863 8755(p)
Email:
george_kocha@raytheon.com
203 267 5202 (f)
1 888 835 9782 Book flight
1 888 u fly rta
316 676 1793 Karen Jenkins
316 676 3820 Karen Jenkins Fax
877 357 1263 Flight Options

Red Carpet Limousine Company
310-552 0099

Saphire Travel
01170 522 2226

Shopper's Travel
303 Fifth Avenue, Suite 1007
New York, NY 10016
212-779-8800

Sprint
212-750-9895-3742
800 366 2663 conference call scheduling

SR Reservations
081-439 4144

Steppes East
Marc Bullough
Mick Lany
285 810267

Travel Consolidator Europe
Kevins Travel Contac
0207 373 6465
0207 637 8485 cheap concorde tickets
011 33 156213000 Succes Voyage—Pascaline

Travel Consolidators
See other numbers
800 243 2784 CHEAP
44 12 93 78 9000 Laker Airlines
212 779 8800 Ragoo
1 800 377 1000 Very Cheap Tickets (coach)
1 800 755 4333 Very Cheap Tickets
800 451 7200 Cheap Seats
212 570 1179 Cheap Seats
44-1332-331-132 Peter Koukoularides (Lonsdale)
340 774 1040 Connie
011 3902 8645 5203 Paris Concorde Mr. Capellini
01 705 22 22 26 Saphire/charters Gatewick-SLT
800 538 2583 Jet Blue
310 973 7938 Traveling Traveler/Sabatian
888 973 7938 Sabatian
800 799 8888 Ticket Planet ext. 230 Sal
212 753 1100 Homeric Tours
800 468 7477 Go Trips-Stacy PB
877 409 5838 24 hr. hotline code #E5516
732 690 4625 Raghu cell
0870 444 7224 cheapflights.co.uk
212 243 3500/Lucy FranceTravel-airfrancediscount
0207 637 8485 cheap concorde tickets
212 760 3737 FlyTime Travel - Tashi

800 223 5866 Navigant
877 877 0987 Amex. Centurian Travel
1 800 443 7672 Amex Plat. Travel
800 443-7672 Platinum/Heather ext. 63793
800 715-4440(22339 Global Travel
310 276 2741 1st & Busi./Charlie
212 983 0779 UN Travels and Tours
323 933-8763 Domestic only mi. broker/John
800 239 8269 Virgin specialist

TWA

001 800 221 2000
#188925144 frequent flier numbers (GM)
34663436 frequent flier number (JE)

United Airlines

001 800 241 6522
#00385250614 frequent flier # G.M.
00316924999 frequent flyer # J.E.

US Air

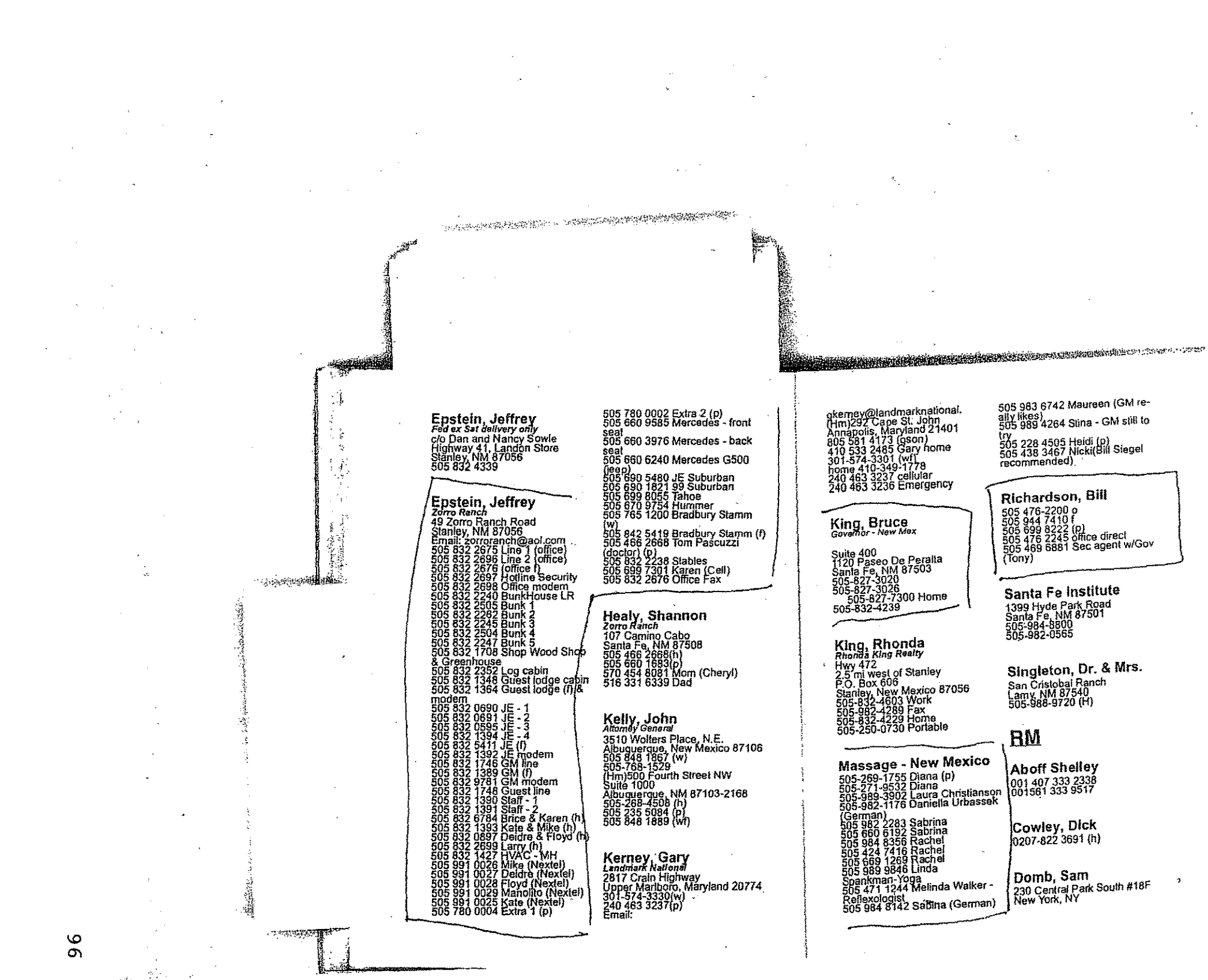
Frequent Traveler Center
P.O. Box 5
Winston Salem, NC 27102-0005
001 800 872 4738
001 800 428 4322 (
001 800 428 4322
#138515311 frequent flier number (GM)

USA International

218 West 47th Street (B'Way)
New York, NY

Virgin Atlantic Airways

029-356-200
001 800 862 8621
#00 900 043 506 frequent flier number (GM)
00 779 044 628 frequent flier number (JE)



Epstein, Jeffrey
Fed ex Sat delivery only
c/o Dan and Nancy Sowle
Highway 41, Landon Store
Stanley, NM 87056
505 832 4339

Epstein, Jeffrey
Zorro Ranch
49 Zorro Ranch Road
Stanley, NM 87056
Email: zorroranch@aol.com
505 832 2675 Line 1 (office)
505 832 2696 Line 2 (office)
505 832 2676 (office f)
505 832 2697 Hotline Security
505 832 2698 Office modem
505 832 2240 BunkHouse LR
505 832 2505 Bunk 1
505 832 2262 Bunk 2
505 832 2245 Bunk 3
505 832 2504 Bunk 4
505 832 2247 Bunk 5
505 832 1708 Shop Wood Shop & Greenhouse
505 832 2352 Log cabin
505 832 1348 Guest lodge cabin
505 832 1364 Guest lodge (f) & modem
505 832 0690 JE - 1
505 832 0691 JE - 2
505 832 0595 JE - 3
505 832 1394 JE - 4
505 832 5411 JE (f)
505 832 1392 JE modem
505 832 1746 GM line
505 832 1389 GM (f)
505 832 9781 GM modem
505 832 1748 Guest line
505 832 1390 Staff - 1
505 832 1391 Staff - 2
505 832 6784 Brice & Karen (h)
505 832 1393 Kate & Mike (h)
505 832 0897 Deidre & Floyd (h)
505 832 2699 Larry (h)
505 832 1427 HVAC - MH
505 991 0026 Mike (Nextel)
505 991 0027 Deidre (Nextel)
505 991 0028 Floyd (Nextel)
505 991 0029 Manolito (Nextel)
505 991 0025 Kate (Nextel)
505 780 0004 Extra 1 (p)
505 780 0002 Extra 2 (p)
505 660 9585 Mercedes - front seat
505 660 3976 Mercedes - back seat
505 660 6240 Mercedes G500 (jeep)
505 690 5480 JE Suburban
505 690 1821 99 Suburban
505 699 8055 Tahoe
505 670 9754 Hummer
505 765 1200 Bradbury Stamm (w)
505 842 5419 Bradbury Stamm (f)
505 466 2668 Tom Pascuzzi (doctor) (p)
505 832 2238 Stables
505 699 7301 Karen (Cell)
505 832 2676 Office Fax

Healy, Shannon
Zorro Ranch
107 Camino Cabo
Santa Fe, NM 87508
505 466 2668(h)
505 660 1683(p)
570 454 8081 Mom (Cheryl)
516 331 6339 Dad

Kelly, John
Attorney General
3510 Wolters Place, N.E.
Albuquerque, New Mexico 87106
505 848 1867 (w)
505-768-1529
(Hm)500 Fourth Street NW
Suite 1000
Albuquerque, NM 87103-2168
505-268-4508 (h)
505 235 5084 (p)
505 848 1889 (wf)

Kerney, Gary
Landmark National
2817 Crain Highway
Upper Marlboro, Maryland 20774
301-574-3330(w)
240 463 3237(p)
Email:
gkerney@landmarknational.
(Hm)292 Cape St. John
Annapolis, Maryland 21401
805 581 4173 (gson)
410 533 2485 Gary home
301-574-3301 (wf)
home 410-349-1778
240 463 3237 cellular
240 463 3236 Emergency
505 983 6742 Maureen (GM really likes)
505 989 4264 Stina - GM still to try
505 228 4505 Heidi (p)
505 438 3467 Nicki(Bill Siegel recommended).

King, Bruce
Governor - New Mex
Suite 400
1120 Paseo De Peralta
Santa Fe, NM 87503
505-827-3020
505-827-3026
505-827-7300 Home
505-832-4239

King, Rhonda
Rhonda King Realty
Hwy 472
2.5 mi west of Stanley
P.O. Box 606
Stanley, New Mexico 87056
505-832-4603 Work
505-982-4289 Fax
505-832-4229 Home
505-250-0730 Portable

Massage - New Mexico
505-269-1755 Diana (p)
505-271-9532 Diana
505-989-3902 Laura Christianson
505-982-1176 Daniella Urbassek (German)
505 982 2283 Sabrina
505 660 6192 Sabrina
505 984 8356 Rachel
505 424 7416 Rachel
505 669 1269 Rachel
505 989 9846 Linda Spankman-Yoga
505 471 1244 Melinda Walker - Reflexologist
505 984 8142 Sabina (German)

Richardson, Bill
505 476-2200 o
505 944 7410 f
505 699 8222 (p)
505 476 2245 office direct
505 469 6881 Sec agent w/Gov (Tony)

Santa Fe Institute
1399 Hyde Park Road
Santa Fe, NM 87501
505-984-8800
505-982-0565

Singleton, Dr. & Mrs.
San Cristobal Ranch
Lamy, NM 87540
505-988-9720 (H)

RM

Aboff Shelley
001 407 333 2338
001561 333 9517

Cowley, Dick
0207-822 3691 (h)

Domb, Sam
230 Central Park South #18F
New York, NY

Hatsuhana (Japanese)
17 East 48th Street
0101 212 355 3345

Helmsley Palace
0101 212 888 7000

Il Cantinori
32 East 10 (at Broadway)

Il Tre Merli

Houston Street
West Broadway
691 7098

Isabelle's
359 Columbus Avenue
0101 212 724 2100

Jour et Nuit
212-925-5971

Karen Pets
1195 Lexington Ave.
b/w 81st & 82nd Sts.
212 472-9440

Klinger, Georgette
480 Madison Ave.
New York, NY 10021
212-838-3200
407-659-1522 Florida
Series #201482 Norma Jean

Le Club
88th (2-3)

Le Comptoir
227 East 67th Street
New York, NY 10021
212-794-4950

Lowell Hotel
Fuad Chartounian-contact
28 East 63rd St.
New York, NY
212-838-1400
212 319 4230

Madison Gourmet
212 288 8276(66)
212 737 3331 (84)

Madison Towers
22 E. 38th Street
(Corner of Madison & 38th)
3rd floor
New York, NY
001 212 685 7155

Madre, Le
168 West 18th
New York, NY
001 212 727 8022

Mark Hotel
New York, NY
212 744 4300

Massage - California
310 572 9693 Tracey
310-840-6989 Anastasia
310 396 0951 Danielle Schweitzer
310-450-1751 Rachel
714-841-1171 Lydia
310-392-2559 Scott Connelly
310-281-1270 Jackie Iverson
323-871-8629 Lisa Versaci
310 457 9894 Gypsy (h)
310 429 0254 Lori Bregman
310 463 6358 Jen (one of gypsy)
310-854-6366 Sports connection
310 463 5759 Sophie Biddle (p)
310 394 7048 Sophie Biddle
818-216-6974 Tiffany Gramza
323-270-7470 Tiffany Gramza (p)
310 394 1086 Scott Hobbs
323-254 8566 Marie Sabe
(Courtney Love's)
818-618 6907 Marie (p)
310 458 0883 Amber
323 314 4043 Crissy (Lisa
Sullivan;s friend
310 457 9388 Gypsy (w)
212 615 6948 NY # Gypsy (can
leave vm)
323 572 1632 Chauntae Davis
323 666 9942 Marianna (p)
702 743 0620 p Gypsy(p)
310 880 3495 Tanya (Petrella's
friend)
310 702 0169 Chauntae (p)
310 709 8877(p) Alex
Zosman(Gara's friend)
310 709 8877 Elizabeth Zosman
310 435 3930 Christy Tharpe -
Los Angeles

Mayfair Regent
65th bet Park/Mad
001 212 288 0800

McMullan, Patrick
Photographer
12 Fifth Avenue, #1-R
New York, N.Y. 10011
212-674-2153

Mercer Kitchen
99 Prince
001 212 966 5454
001 212 966 0010(f)

Morgan Hotel
001 212 686 0300

Mr Chow
324 E. 57th
New York
10022
212 751 9030
0207 589 7347
(Hm)151 Knightsbridge

Who’s Who Of Epstein’s Black Book - Dramatis Personae

1. On Scribd – https://www.scribd.com/document/422192865/The-Who-s-Who-of-Jeffrey-Epstein-s-Black-Book
2. Download – https://spidercatweb.blog/wp-content/uploads/2019/08/Whos-who-of-Epsteins-black-book.docx
3. Download – Jeffrey Epsteins Black Book – UNREDACTED

Read more

1. GOODNESS & HARMONY
2. AANGIRFAN
3. 130+ MSM Articles & Blogs On Prince Andrew’s “Links” To Paedophilia
4. Royal Family, Paedophilia, Satanism & Murder

Close and accept

1. Abousleiman, Joanna
2. Adam, Nick
3. Agag Alejandro
4. Agnew, Marie Claire & John
5. Alaia Azzedine
6. Albermarle, Rufus & Sally
7. Aldridge, Saffron
8. Alexander, Pam
9. Algranti, Giacomo
10. Allan, Paul
11. Allan, Nick & Sarah
12. Althorp, Charlie
13. Alun Jones, Carella (daughter of Sir Derek Alun Jones)
14. Alun-Jones, Jeremy & Deborah (Jeremey is the son of Sir Derek Alun Jones)
15. Alvarez, Senor Vincente
16. Amon, Roberta & Maurice
17. Amon, Mr Philippe SICPA
18. Anderson, Lulu
19. Appleby, Robert & Alex
20. Arango, Maite
21. Arellano, Victor
22. Arion Joaquin Fernandez de
23. Arion, Fernando
24. Armstrong, Arthur & Cathy
25. Aron, Herve & Marine
26. Ash, Lorinda
27. Ashley & Allegra Hicks
28. Astor Vlscount William
29. Assaf, Charlotte & Vittorio
30. Astaire, Mr Simon
31. Atkin, Helene
32. Atkin, Mike & Ami

33. Aznar, Jose
34. Baddeley, Jean
35. Bahrke, Peter
36. Baker, Danny
37. Bakhtiar, Shariar
38. Balazs, Andre
39. Baldwin, Alec
40. Bamford, George / Alice (JCB family)
41. Bamford, Sir Anthony and Lady C
42. Bands, Doug
43. Bannister, Clive
44. Banon, Javier
45. Barham, Nicholas & Gretel (Gretel's family)
46. Barnes, Peter
47. Barnett, Craig
48. Bastone, Hillary
49. Batstone, Hiliary
50. Batstone, Tim Natasha
51. Baumer, Lorenzo
52. Beaumont, Lord & Lady
53. Belzberg, Lisa (ex wife of Matthew Bonfman)
54. Benson, Steven
55. Bentinck, Baron (family)
56. Berggruen, Nicolas
57. Berkman, Bill
58. Bernard, Tara
59. Birchall, Martyn
60. Birley, Robin
61. Bismarck, Debbie & Bola Von
62. Bismark, Vanessa Von (family)
63. Bisson, Jean Marc
64. Bjorlin, Jean Paul

65. Black, Conrad & Barbara
66. Blacker, Blogs & Jill (Bloggs aka Brian Lantham Peel Blacker)
67. Blaine, David
68. Blair, Tony
69. Bloomberg, Mike
70. Boardman, Samantha (ex wife of Aby Rosen)
71. Boardman, Serena
72. Boden, Johnie & Sophie
73. Bodini, Daniel
74. Bolsgelin, Edward
75. Boisguilbert, Pierre de
76. Bond, Anabelle
77. Bonomi, Andrea & Giota
78. Bookis, Nicholas
79. Booth, Mark & Lauren
80. Boothe, Christina A.
81. Borgese, Paulo
82. Borrico, Michael
83. Bossom, Hon Bruce and Penelope (Bossom family)
84. Boucherie, Sylvianne
85. Bourke, Rick
86. Bowles, Hamish
87. Brachelli Peretti, ferdinando
88. Brachelli , Hugo
89. Braine, Caroline
90. Braine, Ms Katie & Serge
91. Bram, Ben
92. Brand, Tony
93. Brandolini, d'Adda
94. Brandolini, Nuno & Muriel
95. Brandt, Peter
96. Branson, Richard

97. Briatore Flavio
98. Broadhurst, Julia
99. Broglie, Louis Albert de
100. Bronfman Jr., Edgar
101. Brooks, Christopher & Amanda
102. Brooks, Miranda
103. Brown, Chris & Alison
104. Bruce, James & Lucinda
105. Brunel, Jean-Luc (1) (2) (3)
106. Bryer, Tania
107. Buck, Joan Juliet
108. Buffet, Jimmy & Jane
109. Bull, Bartle
110. Bullough, Hamish and Emma
111. Burckle, Ron
112. Burney, Mr Jules
113. Burtril, Martin
114. Bushnell, Candice
115. Busson, Arki
116. Butler, Charlie
117. Button, Terri
118. Byng, Robert
119. Cadenet de Alain
120. Calacanis, Jason
121. Caledon, Nicky
122. Calvo-Piatero, Mario/Arladne
123. Cambell, Roddy
124. Cambell, Alistar
125. Camerana, Glancarlo
126. Campbell, Naomi
127. Campo del Brooke & Emilio
128. Candole, Andrew de

129. Candy, Nicholas A C
130. Caprice
131. Carello, Sara Massimo
132. Carey, William & Carina
133. Carlbom, Camila
134. Carrera, Barbara
135. Caruth, Sophie
136. Carvalho, Michel & Charlene
137. Casagrande, Guido
138. Case, Simon
139. Case, George & Pauline
140. Castaneda, Debbie
141. Cator, Alby and Victoria
142. Cecil, Mark & Mini
143. Cecil Stephenson, Aurelia
144. Cecil, Dr. Mark (1)
145. Cerina, Fabrizio
146. Cerutti Gian Cario
147. Chatwal, Vikram
148. Chenevix-Trench, John & Lucy (family)
149. Cicogna, Gianluca
150. Cicogna, Geoconda
151. Cicogna, Gianfranco
152. Cicogna, Marina
153. Cicognani, Pietro & Alejandra
154. Clerach, Linska
155. Cipriani, Guiseppi
156. Cisneros, Gustavo and Patty
157. Claverino, Amadeo
158. Claverino, Isabel
159. Cleese, John and Alice Fay
160. Clempson, Graham & Emma

161. Clive, Lucy
162. Coben, Larry
163. Cochrane, Ms Mandy
164. Cohen, Dalit (married to Sir Harry Nuttall)
165. Cohen,Peter
166. Coleman, Jo
167. Coleridge, Nicholas & Georgia
168. Colle, Jeffrey
169. Collins, Phil & Orianne
170. Conrad, Henrietta
171. Constantine, Susannah Sten Ber
172. Cooke, Clive
173. Cordle, Ms Rachel
174. Cordle, Rupert & Camilla
175. Cordova Hoheniohe, Fernando de
176. Cotterell, Harry
177. Courcel Martine De
178. Cowdray, Marina (married to the 4th Viscount Cowdray)
179. Cowie, Colin
180. Crabbe, Sophie
181. Cudro, Alaistar
182. Curry, R. Boykin
183. Cutter, Amanda
184. D'abo, Henri & Tatiana (Henri is the son of Lady Ursula D'abo)
185. D'abo, Mrs Jennifer
186. D'Alessie, Carman
187. d'Arenberg, Prince Pierre (family)
188. Dartmouth William
189. D'Uzes, Jacques de crussoi
190. de Baecque, Patrick
191. De Cabrol, Milly
192. De Cadenat, Alen

193. De Clermont-Tonnerre, Hermine
194. De Georgiou, Anouska
195. De Soto, Fernando
196. Dedieu, Jean & Paulette
197. Del Bono, Luca
198. Dell, Adam
199. Deluca Dina & Fouard Chartuuni
200. Derby Earl / Cntess Cass & Ted
201. Derby, Ros & Jonathan
202. Di Vita, Charlotte
203. Dickenson, Debbie
204. Dickinson, Janice
205. Dietrich, Marc Antoine and Cath
206. Dietrich, Paul & Laura
207. Dimbleby, Johnathan
208. Diniz, Pedro
209. Dixon, Alexandra
210. Djerassi, Dale (son of Carl Djerassi)
211. Dolbey, Alex & Suzie
212. Donne, Alegra
213. Doss, David & Christy Prunler
214. Douglas, Diandra (ex wife of Michael Douglas)
215. Eli Wiesel
216. Drax, Jeremy
217. Dreesmann, Bernard (owns Morley Stores)
218. Driver, Minnie
219. Dubb, Anthony V.
220. Dubbens, Peter
221. Dubin, Gien
222. Dubin, Louis & Tiffany
223. Dubin, Peter
224. Prince Andrew Duke of York (1) (2) (3) (4) (5)

225. Duchess of York – Sarah Ferguson (1) (2) (3)
226. Ducrey-Gierdano, Francesco
227. Duesing, Paul
228. Dunbar Johnson, Miranda & Steph
229. Dunne, Griffin
230. Dunne, Philip & Dominice
231. Duong, Anh
232. Durso, Luigi (was married to Inès de La Fressange)
233. Duthie, John & Charlotte
234. Dzhabrajiou, Umar
235. Ecclestone, Bernie
236. Eckon, Paul
237. Edsel, Lucinda
238. Edwards, Andrew & Tracy
239. Elian, Johnathan
240. Eilas, Brian
241. Ellasch, Johan & Amanda
242. Elingworth, Charlie & Amanda
243. Ellenbogen, Eric
244. Ellingworth, Mr & Mrs
245. Elliot, Ben
246. Elliot, Gail & Joe Coffey
247. Ellison, Mandy & Ralph
248. Elwes, Anabel
249. Epstein, Ed
250. Erba Noona
251. Espirito Santo, Manuel and Ros (family)
252. Estlin, Jean-Marc
253. Estrada Juffali, Christina (ex wife of Walid Juffali)
254. Evans, Chris
255. Evehart, Angie
256. Faber, David

257. Faber, Sally & Brooke Johnson
258. Fairbairn, Charlotte (daughter of Nicholas Fairbairn) (1) (2) (3) (4) (5)
259. Fairfax, The Hon Rupert (family)
260. Fairweather, Natasha
261. Fairweather Ms Catherine
262. Fairweather, Abassador & Lady
263. Fakhre, Armado & Jasmine
264. Fakhre, Danny & Christine
265. Fall, Meredith
266. Fallah, Mrs
267. Fallah, Ms Christina & Jon Robe
268. Falletans, Olivier de
269. Fanjul, Pepe
270. Faulkner, Terence & Cornelia
271. Feeley, Fiona
272. Fekkai, Frederic
273. Feldman, Andrew
274. Felix, Helena
275. Fell, David & Anne
276. Ferragamo, Leonardo & Beatrice
277. Ferranti, Hugo (1)
278. Ferry, Brian
279. Fiennes, Martin (family)
280. Fiennes, Ralph
281. Fiennes, Suzzana
282. Fifer, Chuck
283. Figg, Christopher & Charlotte (Christopher is Lord Figg's son)
284. Finch, Charles
285. Finklestein, Howard
286. Firyal Princess
287. Fisher, Dan
288. Flick Mook

289. Foman, Bobby & Jeanette
290. Forbes, Zandy
291. Forbes, Chris (kip) Astrid
292. Forbes, Steve & Sabine
293. Ford, Katie
294. Ford, Tom & Richard Buckley
295. Forman, John
296. Forman, Johnathan
297. Formby, Nicola (ex partner of A.A.Gill)
298. Forte, Rocco & Aliai
299. Fox, William & Lucinda
300. Fraiser, Violet
301. Francesco de la Garda, Mr
302. Francey, Kathy
303. Fraysse, Isabel
304. Freud, Mathew
305. Frost, Mr. David & Lady Carina (Named on the RAINS list) (family)
306. Frostrup, Mariella
307. Fry, Cosmo & Amanda
308. Fulhurst, Teresa
309. Furstenberg, Heinrich & Milana
310. Furstenbug Alex, Alexandra V.
311. Furstenburg Buravelli, Nina
312. Fyson, Edwina
313. Gaetani, Gelasio
314. Gallman, Kuki
315. Ganero, Mario Jr.
316. Ganoza, Esteban Juan
317. Garcia, Ludmila
318. Gardner, Adam
319. Garland, Michael
320. Garson, Jeremy

321. Gaspar, Nacho
322. Gaul, Harriett
323. Geary, Tim
324. Gelardin, Jack
325. German-Ribon, Catriona
326. Gertler, Eric
327. Getty, Mark
328. Getty, Pia and Chris (family)
329. Gibbs, Emma
330. Gibson, Caroline
331. Giliflian, Andrew
332. Gillford, Lord & Lady
333. Gillmour, Andrew & Emma
334. Ginsberg, Gary
335. Gittis, Howard
336. Giussani, Luca
337. Glanville, Mary
338. Glass, Charlie
339. Goess, Pilar
340. Goldberg, Ellen
341. Goldsmith, Isabel (Daughter of James Goldsmith)
342. Golinkin, Sandy
343. Gomez, Thomas
344. Gomme, WIlliam & Emma
345. Gordon, Jacobo
346. Gore, Juliet
347. Gottlieb, Steve
348. Goulandris, Dimitri
349. Grabau, Lorenzo
350. Graff, Francois
351. Granby, David
352. Grange, Jacques

353. Grant, Jamie
354. Greece Princess Olga
355. Greece, Pavios & MC
356. Green, Deborah
357. Green, Jeremy
358. Green, Judy
359. Gregg, Geordie & Katherine
360. Grenfell, Natasha
361. Griffen, Ted
362. Griscom, Nina
363. Gross, Pamela & Jimmy Finkelst
364. Grossman, Lloyd
365. Gubelmann, Marjorie
366. Guccione, Tony (son of Bob Guccione)
367. Gudefin, Christian
368. Guedroitz, Solina & Nicolas (family) (1)
369. Guerini Maraldi, Alessandro (1)
370. Guerrand-Hermes, Valesca
371. Guest, Cornelia
372. Guggenheim, Barbara & Bert Fie
373. Guiness, Sabrina
374. Guiness, Mr Hugo
375. Guissaini, Luca
376. Gumberg, Ira
377. Guttfreund, John & Susan
378. Hahn, Dr & Mrs
379. Hall, Pippa
380. Halpern, Jen
381. Hambro, Clementine (daughter of Richard Hambro)
382. Hamilton, George
383. Hammond, Dana
384. Handler, Sharon

385. Hanover, Ernst & Chantal
386. Hanson, Brooke
387. Hanson, Lord & Lady
388. Hanson, The Hon Robert
389. Hapsburg, Marie
390. Harvey, Victoria
391. Harvie-Watt, Isabelle
392. Haslam, Nick
393. Hatkoff, Craig & Jane
394. Hauteville, Marc de
395. Hay, Henry & Patricia
396. Hayworth, Reggie
397. Hazell-Iveagh, Clare (wife of Earl Edward Guiness)
398. Hearn, Barry & Susan
399. Hefner III, Bob
400. Heiden, Lisa
401. Heineken, Mr Freddy
402. Helen and TIm Shifter
403. Helvin, Marie
404. Herbert, Jason
405. Hermes, Olga & Olaf (son of Patrick_Guerrand-Hermes) (1)
406. Herrero, Juan & Helen
407. Hersov, Robert & Kim (Roberts father is Basil Hersov) (Kim dated Jude Law)
408. Heseltine, Mr & Mrs
409. Heseltine, Ms Annabel
410. Heseltine, Rupert
411. Hicks, India
412. Hill, Anthony
413. Himmelstein, Howard
414. Hirsch, Jeff
415. Hissom, Robert & Andrea
416. Hoffman, Dustin

417. Hoffman, Hetty
418. Hoffman, Jessica
419. Holland-Martin, Ben
420. Hollond, Mr & Mrs James
421. Horne, Adam & Tierney
422. Hovenian, Nina
423. Hovnanian, Shaunt
424. Howard, J. Kaplan
425. Howegego (Johnson), Lucy
426. Hsu, Peter
427. Hunt, Laura
428. Hunter Gordon, Kit & Georgina
429. Hunter, Carlyn & Laurie
430. Huntsman, Jon & Mary Kaye
431. Hurd, Nick & Kim (son of Douglas Hurd)
432. Hurley, Liz
433. Hurst, Anne
434. Hurst, Robert J.
435. Hussain, Ayla
436. Hussey, Simon
437. Hutley, Henry
438. Hutley, Lulu & Edward (attended Princess Eugenie & Jack's wedding)
439. Hutley, Mr & Mrs (parents of Charlotte de Klee) (Wintersall Estate)
440. Hulton, Lauren
441. Hymes, Ivan
442. Ind, Charlie
443. Inzerillo, Gerard J.
444. Ireland, George
445. Irvine, Eddie
446. Isamel, Abdullah
447. Isham, Chris
448. Jackson, Michael

449. Jacobson, Julian
450. Jagger, Mick
451. Jagger, Hatti
452. Jameel, Mohammed
453. James, Susie
454. Janklow, Linda (married to Morton Janklow & daughter of Mervyn LeRoy)
455. Jarecki, Nancy & Andrew (Charitable Trust)
456. Jarecki, Nick
457. Jeffries, TIm
458. Johnson, Richard & Nadine
459. Johnson, Lucy
460. Jones, Mick & Ann (Ann is Mark Ronson's mother)
461. Josephson, Barry & Jackie (Barry w)
462. Karella, Kalliope & Michael Rena
463. Kastner, Ron
464. Katz, Anton & Robin
465. Katzenellenbogen, Mark
466. Keeling, Sarah
467. Kegan, Rory
468. Keidan Amanda
469. Keidan, Jon
470. Keller, Georgie
471. Kellet-Fraysse, Caroline
472. Kelmenson, Leo-Arthur and Gayl
473. Kennedy Cuomo, Kerry & Andrew
474. Kennedy Jr, Ted
475. Kennedy, Bobby & Mary
476. Kennedy, Ethel
477. Kennedy, Jo
478. Kennedy, Senator Edward
479. Kersner, Sol
480. Khayat, Antoine, Jana & George (1)

481. Kidd, Jemma
482. King, Abby
483. Kirwin Taylor, Charlie & Helen
484. Kirwin Taylor, Peter
485. Kissinger, Dr. Henry A
486. Klee, Rupert & Charlotte de (daughter of Hutley's) (Lochiehead, Fife)
487. Klesch, Johnathan
488. Koch, David
489. Kohl, Astrid
490. Kotic, Boby
491. Kotze, Alex Von
492. Kravetz, Anna
493. Krooth, Caryn
494. Kudrow, Alistar
495. Lal Dalamal (1)
496. Lalaounis, Demetra (daughter of Ilias Lalaounis)
497. Lambert, Christopher
498. Lambert, David
499. Lambert, Edward
500. Lambos, Duff & John
501. Lang, Caroline
502. Lange, Dieter
503. Larsen, Janet
504. Laurie, Jonathan (Cheyne Capital)
505. Lavlada, Laura D.B. de
506. Lawford, Christopher & Jean
507. Lawton, Paul
508. Lazar, Christophe & Marie
509. Le Bon, Simon & Jasmine
510. Le Fur, Jean-Yves
511. Le Marq, Willie
512. Lea, Piers

513. Leeds, Jeffrey
514. Lefcourt, Jerry
515. Lester, Dominick
516. Levine Philip
517. Liman, Doug
518. Lindemann-Barnett, Sloan & Roger (Shaklee)
519. Lindemann, Adam & Elizabeth
520. Lindemann-Barnett George (Sr.) & Freida
521. Lindsay, Alex & Jaclyn
522. Lindsey, Ludovic (family??)
523. Lindsley, Blake
524. Linley, David
525. Liogos, Babis
526. Lister, Paul
527. Livanos, Arriette (wife of Stavros Livanos)
528. Lo Cascio, Robert
529. Loeb, Alex
530. Lonsdale, Richard
531. Lorenzoti, Eva Vivre
532. Lorimer, John & Lottie
533. Louthan, Guy J.
534. Love, Courtney
535. Lowell, Ivana (daughter of Lady Caroline Blackwood who was once married to Lucian Freud)
536. Loyd, Mark
537. Lucas, Colin
538. Mack, Carol & Earl
539. Macmillan, Dave & Bella
540. Magaziner, Ira C.
541. Maguire, Jennifer
542. Mahler, Giovanni (wife was killed by speedboat!)
543. Mahoney, Sean

544. Maller, Michael
545. Mallman, Josh
546. Malek, Harry & Didi
547. Malenga (Mandela), Machel (son of Samora Machel)
548. Malina, Marjorie
549. Malkin, Shelly & Tony
550. Mallinckrodt, Mr Philip
551. Manconi, John
552. Mandelson, Peter
553. Manfredini, Alessandro
554. Mangope, Eddie (son of Lucus Mangope)
555. Manners, Eddie
556. Manners, Miss Lucy
557. Manners, Terssa (Duke of Rutland's daughter)
558. Manzano, Jose Luis & Alejandra
559. Mappin, John
560. Margolis, Eric
561. Marks, Stephen & Alisa
562. Marocco, Manilo & Pia
563. Marsh, Jeremy
564. Marterier, Astrid
565. Martins, Peter
566. Marzotto, Matteo
567. Mason, Christopher
568. Massimo, Parisi
569. Mattsson, Carolina
570. Mavroleon, Caitlin
571. Mavroleon, Manoti
572. Mavroleon, Mr Bluey
573. Mavroleon, Nicholas & Barbara
574. Maxwell & Laurens, Ms Anne
575. Maxwell Malina, Christine (Ghislaine Maxwell's sister & Robert Maxwell's

daughter)

576. Maxwell, Debbie
577. Maxwell, Dr & Mrs Philip
578. Maxwell, E. (Elizabeth??)
579. Maxwell, Ian & Tara (Ghislaine Maxwell's brother)
580. Maxwell Isabel (Ghislaine Maxwell's sister)
581. Maxwell, Kevin and Pandora
582. Maxwell, Marcella
583. Mayhew, Mr John
584. Mazandi, Yassi
585. Mazzoti, Mateo
586. McAlpine, Alistair & Romilly
587. McDonald, John
588. McFarland, Anthony
589. McKenzie, Raymond
590. Mclancy, Cas
591. Mclane, Shannon
592. Mcleod, Jock & Pru (daughter of Rupert Murdoch)
593. Meister, Todd (was married to Nicky Hilton Rothschild)
594. Mendoza, Neil
595. Menzies, Kate
596. Merison, Guy & Caroline
597. Merivale-Austen, Bruce
598. Mermagon, Mr Jonathan
599. Metcalf, Justin
600. Metcalf, Melanie & Julian
601. Metcalfe, Justin & Joane
602. Metz, Robin
603. Meyer, Tony
604. Micklethwait, Fey & John
605. Milani, Gianluca
606. Milford Haven , George and Clare

607. Milford Haven, Sarah (son was shot dead)
608. Miller, Nicole & Kim Taipale
609. Mills, Cheryl
610. Minot, Carrie & Bell, George (Carrie's sister is Susan Minot)
611. Minot, Susan
612. Mischer, Kevin
613. Modafferi, Daneila
614. Moncada, Cico
615. Monckton, Rosa
616. Money Kryle, Mr Charlie & Kit
617. *Montemayor, Cesar
618. Monti, Riccardo
619. Moore, Deborah
620. Moore, Juliet & Chris
621. Moore, Mr Geoffrey
622. Morris, Stephen
623. Morris, Nick & Lucy
624. Mortimer, Gigi & Averell
625. Morton, Peter
626. Morton, Robert
627. Mruvka, Alan
628. Munro, Donald
629. Murdoch, Rupert
630. Murray Philipson, Kate
631. Murray Philipson, Mr & Mrs
632. Murray Threlpland, Tertious/Cla (1)
633. Murray, Jean Pierre
634. Nadler, Emanuel
635. Nagel, Adam
636. Nagel, William
637. Nardi, Dott M Jacope
638. Nastasse, Lile & Alex

639. Negrete, Jelitza
640. Neil, Andrew
641. Newman, Hetty
642. Newman Mr & Mrs John
643. Ng, Clive
644. Niarchos, Constantine (daughter of Stavros Niarchos)
645. Nickerson, WIlliam & Jayne
646. Nishio, Yoshi
647. Noel, Alex
648. Noel, Hon Thomas (son of 5th Earl of Gainsborough)
649. Noel, Vanessa
650. Noha, Cecilia
651. Noonan, Tim
652. Nuttail, Harry
653. Oppenheim, Ms Marella
654. Orchard, (Vaughn-Edward), Katie
655. Orlando, Fabrice
656. Osbourne, Rachel
657. Oswald, William & Arabella
658. Otto, Beo & Edvige
659. Owen Edmunds, Tom & Kate
660. Oxenberg, Christina marc Yaggi (daughter of Princess Elizabeth of Yugoslavia)
661. Paini, Nicole
662. Palau, Marcia
663. Palmer Tomkinson, Tara
664. Palumbo, Mr James
665. Palumbo, Peter
666. Panah-Izadi, Nader & Brigitte
667. Pank, Ms Victoria & Alby Carto
668. Parker, Jackie
669. Parsons, Carolina
670. Paschen, Elise

671. Pashcow, Joel
672. Pashcow, Stacey
673. Pastrana, Andres
674. Patricof, Alan & Susan
675. Paulson, John
676. Pavoncelli, Cosima & Riccardo
677. Pearson, Hon Charles
678. Pease, Simon & Clem
679. Pedrini, Lorenzo
680. Pedrini, Tito
681. Pekeler, Marcus
682. Peltz, Harlan
683. Pennell, Mark
684. Perelman, Ronald
685. Petangi, Helsius
686. Peters, John
687. Peterson, Holly
688. Peterson, Riki
689. Pham Linh-Dan & Andrew
690. Picasso, Olivier & Alice
691. Picciotto, Michael
692. Pickering, Jane & William
693. Pignatelli, Frederico
694. Pigozzi, Jean
695. Pittman, Bob & Veronique
696. Pittman, Sandy
697. Piepler, Richard
698. Plouvier, Dian & Denis
699. Podolsky, Jeffrey
700. Polk, George
701. Polli, Edoardo (Legler)
702. Polu, Emmanuelle

703. Polu, Isabelle
704. Polu, Clary
705. Porrin, Ivanisevic
706. Porter, Pliny
707. Porthault, Emmanuele
708. Porthault, Mr & Mrs
709. Porthault, Pascal
710. Porthault, Remi & Isabel
711. Poster, Meryl
712. Potter, Muffie
713. Prestin, Electra
714. Prevost, Catherine
715. Price, Charles H II
716. Price, Judy
717. Princess Firyai
718. Pritzker, Nick
719. Pritzker, Thomas
720. Propp, Rodney
721. Quartucci, Alan
722. Quinn, Topper
723. Rachline, Nicholas
724. Radziwill, Carole
725. Rankin, Mr. Gavin
726. Rappaport, Don
727. Rattazzi, Isabel
728. Raynes, Patty
729. Reardan, Kate
730. Reynal, Michael
731. Reynal, Miguel
732. Reza, Ali
733. Ritblat, Nick, Rebecca Willis
734. Ritson, Thomas Rupert

735. Rivers, Joan & Melissa
736. Robert, Joseph & Jill
737. Roberts, Deb
738. Robilant, Mr. Edmondo di Maya (married to Maya Even)
739. Robinski, Kasia/Pod
740. Robinson, Jo & Lisa Shields
741. Rocksavage, David
742. Roedy, Bill
743. Rolfe, Gail
744. Ronson, Lisa (daughter of Ronson, Gerald)
745. Ronson, Gerald & Mrs.
746. Rose, Wendy & Jo
747. Rose, Charlie & Burden Amanda
748. Rosen, Andrew
749. Rosen, Denis & Sylvia
750. Rosencrantz, Ms. Claudia
751. Rosenfeld, Donald
752. Rosenstein, Rob
753. Rosenthal, Jane
754. Roth, Peter, Thomas & Noreen
755. Rothchild, Jessica
756. Rothchild, Hannah
757. Rothenburg, Rich
758. Rotherwick, Robin & Tania (Prince Andrew's ex 'girlfriend')
759. Rothschild, Edouard de
760. Rothschild, Evelyn de
761. Roumugere, Caroline
762. Royle, Hon Lucinda (married to 7th Baron de Mauley) (daughter of Baron Fanshawe)
763. Rucellai, Natalie
764. Rudnick, Della
765. Russef, Michelle

766. Rust, Marina & Ian
767. Rustow, Tim
768. Rutalnd Duke and Duch (1)
769. Ruttenberg, Eric & Perri
770. Ryder, Mr. Nicholas
771. Sacco, Amy
772. Sachs, Jeffrey
773. Saffra, Edmund
774. Safro, Wayne
775. Said, Wafic
776. Sainsbury, Mr. Jamie
777. Salama, Eric (same Eric Salama that was stabbed in Kew?)
778. Saltzman, Elizabeth
779. Samuels, Mia
780. Sandelmar, Jon & Corrie
781. Sangster, Guy & Fi (Family)
782. Sangster, Mr. Ben (Family)
783. Santo Domingo, Julio Mario
784. Santo, Mr. & Mrs. M. Espirito
785. Saud Prince Solman
786. Scerbo, Randall
787. Schiatti, Gianmarco
788. Schifter, Helen & Tim
789. Sebag, Motefiore Simon & Santa
790. Seilern, Christine
791. Sejournet, Isabel de
792. Shabtai, Benny
793. Shad, Brenda
794. Shearer, Andre & Angie
795. Shore, Chris and Maura
796. Shriver, Bobby
797. Shriver, Maria

798. Shuster, Susie
799. Siegal, Peggy
800. Siegel, William (Bill)
801. Sieghart, William
802. Silver, Ron
803. Silverman, Henry & Nancy
804. Simon, Bran
805. Simpson,(Caruth) Sophie
806. Sindi, Rena & Sami
807. *Slayton, Bobby
808. Smith, Osborne
809. Smith Peterson, Noona
810. Smith, James
811. Snyder, Maria
812. Soames, Rupert & Milly
813. Sobrino, Esperanza
814. Solomon, Andrew
815. Soros, Peter (son of George Soros) (was married to Flora Fraser)
816. Soto, Fernando de
817. Soto, Jaime & Marina de
818. South, Hamilton
819. Souza, Carlos
820. Spacey, Kevin
821. Squire, Hugo
822. Bris, Edward
823. Stanburry, Caroline
824. Stark, Koo (dated Prince Andrew)
825. Starzewski, Thomas
826. Steenkamp, Chris
827. Steiner, Jeffrey
828. Steinkampf, Chris & Nina
829. Stengel, Andrew

830. Stengel, Rick & Mary
831. Stern, Leonard & Allison
832. Stevens, Michael
833. Stopford-Sackville, Charlie & Shona McKinney
834. Stracher, Kate
835. Sundiun, Stuart
836. Sunley, Mr. James & Amanda
837. Sutherland, Harry
838. Svenlinson, Peter
839. Swire, Sophie
840. Swire, Hugo
841. Swire, Jenny
842. Swire, Mark
843. Sykes, Lucy Ewen
844. Taaffe, Paul
845. Tabet, Karim and Cristina
846. Talbot Williams, Simon
847. Tang, Mr. David, & Lucy Wastnag
848. Tate, Rupert
849. Taubman, Alfred
850. Taubman, Bobby
851. Tavoulareas, Mr. Billy & Nicket
852. Tavoulareas, Peter
853. Tayler, Emmy
854. Taylor, Felicia
855. Taylor, Pamela
856. Taylor, Sebastian
857. Taymor, Julie & Eliot
858. Tennenbaum, Harry
859. Teodorani-Fabbri, Eduardo
860. Theilmann, Baroness Francesca
861. Theodoli, Catherine

862. Thoistrup, Paola
863. Thompson, Barnaby
864. Tisch, David
865. Tisch, Jimmy & Merryl
866. Tish, Anne & Andrew
867. Titopupulo, Sonia
868. Todhunter, Emily Olypitus (1)
869. Toledo Ignacio, Alvarez de
870. Tollman, Bea
871. Tollman, Brett (1) (Travel Corperation)
872. Tollman, Mr. & Mrs.
873. Tollman, Syrie & Gavin
874. Tollman, Wyne
875. Toub, Veronica (Busson)
876. Treacy, Philip (1)
877. Trump, Blaine & Robert
878. Trump, Ivana
879. Trump, Ivanka
880. Trump, Robert & Blaine
881. Tucker, Chris
882. Turlington, Christy
883. Turnbull, Governor Charles
884. Turner, Jenny
885. Turner, Miles Creswell (1)
886. Tyssen, (Chessy) Francesca
887. Urbiola, Jorge
888. Vahabzadeh, Iraj and Linda
889. Van Hauen, Sophie
890. Van, William Straubenzee
891. Varsavsky, Martin
892. Velasquez, Patricia
893. Verdin, Julia

894. Verdin-Mulot, Annie & JP
895. Veronis, Jane
896. Villani, Carmine S
897. Villenueve, Jacques
898. Vittadini, Emanuele A.
899. Vittorelli, Dott. Marco
900. Vittoz, Martine
901. Vittoz, Patrick
902. Vittoz, Vonnic
903. Vivian Smith, Charles (family)
904. Von Habsburg, Francesca
905. Von Hase, Bettina
906. Wachtmeister, Eric
907. Wagner, David
908. Wainright, Rupert
909. Waksal, Sam
910. Wallace, Mike
911. Walters, Barbara
912. Ward, Kevin
913. Warner, Ozzie
914. Warnford-Davis, Ms. Mandy
915. Wasserman, Casey & Laura
916. Wassong, David
917. Wastnage, Lucy
918. Waterman, Felicity
919. Watson, Victoria
920. Webb, Victoria
921. Weidenfeld, Lord
922. Weimberg, Jason
923. Weinstein, Bob
924. Weintraub, Harriet
925. Westheimer, Ruth Dr.

926. Weymouth, Mrs. Lally
927. White, Somers
928. White O'Gara, Victoria (1)
929. Whitworth, Alan & Wendy
930. Wial, Jim
931. Wienberg, Mark & Anouska
932. Wiesel, Dr. Eli and Marion
933. Wigram, Lionel and Lydia
934. Williams, Alexandra & Nick
935. Williams-Ellis, David & Serena (1)
936. Wilmot-Sitwell, Alex & Fi
937. Wilson, Carter
938. Windisch Grazot, Manfred
939. Windsor-Taylor, Tim & Helen
940. Winn, Steve
941. Winston, Elizabeth
942. Wippie, George
943. Wolper, Carol
944. Wong, Andy
945. Wong, Theodore
946. Woodall, Trinny
947. Woods, Emily & Carrie
948. Woodward, Alexa
949. Woodward, Shaun & Camilla (Sainsbury Heiress)
950. Worcester, Marq & Marc
951. Wyatt, Jim
952. Wyatt, Steve & Cate (Sarah Ferguson's ex "lover")
953. Yamani, Mai
954. Yariv, Zghoul
955. Yates, Andrew (Piggy)
956. Young, Toby
957. Younger, Tracy & Lee, Greg

958. Yugoslavia, Dmitri
959. Yugoslavia, Prince Michel of
960. Yugoslavia, Serge de (son of Princess Maria)
961. Zacks, Gordon
962. Zales, Alexi
963. Zangrillo, Paige & Bob
964. Zawauri, Waleed
965. Zecher, Bibi and Adrian (Julia Walters) Executive Assistant
966. Zeff, Mark
967. Zeller, John
968. Zevi, Dino & Rosi
969. Zilkha, Bettina
970. Zipp, Brian
971. Dionne, Ryan
972. Geffert, Scot
973. Joseph & Florina Rueda
974. Kellen, Sarah
975. Kelly, Brian
976. Maxwell, Ghislaine. (1) (2) (3) (4)

Jeffrey Epstein: Complete FLIGHT LOGS of the Lolita Express and you should see the names!

Dusty Fields jeffrey epstein, lolita express

What do you do when you get to a certain point in your life when you have everything?
In the case of Jeffrey Epstein the financier and facilitator for the rich and powerful, you have money, you have fame, you have power.

You must start feeling pretty untouchable right? I can imagine it's quite close to feeling immortal, you are impervious to the law and whomever attempts to stifle your actions, you can get get people killed with the snap of a finger or maybe a coded email?

So what is it that drives these people to such perversion? I think the finality the political class and elite reach is that the only direction you can go is harder and heavier.

To quote Randy Marsh from South Park "Once you've jacked off to Japanese girls puking in each others mouths, you can't just go back to Playboy."

I think that line perfectly sums up the mindset and method of these creatures in the upper echelons of society.

What can you do when you have crossed every single boundary and taboo and are still impervious to the law, the plebs are still kept in the dark and if caught, you have so much money and power you will only get a six month sentence anyway, as in all likelihood, the judge residing over your case is probably in the exact same circles.

This is why these people get away with it for so long, even IF they stand in front of a jury, they will be out after a six month open walled "peni-cation" with tennis courts anyway. hell, they probably even had escorts, coke and lobster delivered to them inside.

These people look after each other. It's much like the USSR, they would force marriage between two people to create internal spies on one another, these pedophile rings operate in exact the same way.

"You implicate me? You are coming down with me!"

In effect, they guarantee each others safety and security by being mutual accomplices, a person with a sane mind can only imagine what went down on Epstein's "Orgy Island". The fact he only got 13 months for his depravity only angers me further, as it should you all.

I wonder if the Lolita Express was what was referred to in the Comet Ping Pong "Teenage Aviation" posters?

So, it's down to society to fix the wrongs in this world.

You can't trust the police, in any western country.

In the European continent they are Kalergi shills and yes men that nod along to whatever orders are issued from the dictatorship in Brussels.
You can read thousands of incidents of Muslim gangs raping white girls and the police arresting the white persons family for simply complaining about it.

In the US, you still get good cops here. Some are corrupt, but the majority have a good heart. ICE agents I am always suspicious of. FBI...I think Comey revealed how much we can trust them. The NYPD are good people, I trust their timing.

My best response I can give you to all of this if you find your children or family in this nightmare scenario?

Keep quiet and take care of it yourself.

The police are not on your side, so simply bypass them and get your revenge personally.

I don't think anyone can let the punishment fit the crime more than a family member, the elite are also very reachable by the unknown.

So, make it happen...

Today, I give you the Epstein Lolita Express Flight Logs acquired from the court case of Epstein and a few cracked servers.

I'll leave you to do what you will.

Now, here's what you are after, it's a compilation of typed flight-logs, the most interesting part of this collection is the omission of females names, apart from certain "High Flyers":

DEFENDANT BRADLEY J. EDWARDS'S STATEMENT OF UNDISPUTED FACTS
Epstein v. Edwards, et al.
Case No.: 50 2009 CA 040800XXXXMBAG
EXHIBIT MM

Adam Perry Lang
Akon Thiam
Alan Dershowitz
Alberto Pinto
Alec Baldwin
Alyssa Rogers
Anderson Cooper
Andrea Mitrovich
Andres Pastrana
Anthony Kiedis
Audrey Raimbault
Barack Obama
Ben Affleck
Beyonce Knowles
Bill Clinton
Bill Hammond
Bill Murray
Brian Affleck
Caren Casey
Casey Wasserman
Charlie Sheen
Chelsea Handler
Chris Tucker
Chris Wagner
Chrissy Teigen
Cindy Lopez
Claire Hazel
Courtney Love
Dan Schneider
David Koch
David Yarovesky (Yarvol)
Demi Moore
Doug Band
Ed Tuttle
Ehud Barak
Ellen Spencer
Emmy Taylor
Fleur Perry Lang
Freya Wissing
Gary Roxburgh
Ghislaine Maxwell
Glenn Dubin
Greg Holbert
Gwen Stefani
Gwendolyn Beck
Hank Coller
Heather Mann
Henry Rosovsky
James Franco
James Gunn
Jean Luc Brunei
Jean Michelle Gathy
Jeffrey Jones
Jeffrey Epstein
Jim Carrey
Jimmy Kimmel
Joe Pagano
John Cusack
John Legend
Juan Pablo Molyneux Juliette
Bryant Justin Roiland
Kathy Griffin
Katy Perry (Katheryn Hudson)
Kelly Spamm
Kevin Spacey
Kirsty Rodgers
Larry Summers
Larry Visoski
Laura Wasserman
Lawrence Krauss
Linda Pinto
Lisa Summers
Lynn Forester De Rothchild
Madonna Ciccone
Mandy Ellison
Marc Collins-Rector
Mark Epstein
Mark Lloyd
Marshall Matthers III
Melinda Luntz
Meryl Streep
Michelle Wolf
Naomi Campbell
Natalie Blachon (De Perrier)
Nicole Junkermann
Oliver Sachs
Oprah Winfrey
Paul Halat
Paul Mellon
Paula Epstein
Peter Marino
Pharrel Williams
Quentin Tarantino
Ralph Ellison
Ray Barzanna
Ricardo Legoretta
Robert Downey Jr
Rodney Slater
Ron Burkle
Sandy Berger
Sarah Kellen
Seth Green
Shawn Carter
Shelley Harrison
Shelley Lewis
Sophie Biddle
Stefani Germanotta
Stephen Collins
Steven Colbert
Steven Spielberg
Steven Tyler
Svetlana Griaznova
Teala Davies (sued Epstein)
Tiffany Gramza
Tom Hanks
Tom Pritzker
Tyler Grasham
Victor Salva
Virginia Roberts
Wanda Sykes
Will Ferrell
Will Smith
Woody Allen

Date 19__	Aircraft Make and Model	Aircraft Identification Mark	Points of Departure & Arrival		Mil Flight No.	Remarks, Procedures, Maneuvers, Endorsements		Number of Landings	Aircraft Category… AERPLANE [Airplane]		GLIDER		
2001, NOV			From	To									
[BLANK]													
*See notations for (page) - out of order													
2002													
6-Jan	" " [B-727-31]	" " [N908JE]	TIST	EWR	44	JE, GM, SK, AP, ALEXIA WALLERT, CINDY LOPEZ		1 /	4	1			
11-Jan	" " [B-727-31]	" " [N908JE]	EWR	PBI	45	JE, GM, ROGER, WARREN, MARGARET, 1 FEMALE		1 / 1	2	6			
13-Jan	G-1159B	N909JE	PBI	MBPV	1557	JE, GM		1 / 1	1	5			
13-Jan	G-1159B	N909JE	MPPV	PBI	1558	JE, GM			1	7			
14-Jan	B-727-31	N908JE	PBI	LGA	46	JE, GM		1 /	2	2			
I certify that the statements made by me on this form are true.							Page Total	15 / 7	40	8			
							Amount Forward		6492	8450	1	3	3
Signature	(Signed _____David Rodgers_____)								6155				
							Total to Date		6507	8490	9	3	3
							Total to Date		6162	8490	9	3	3

Date 19__	Aircraft Make and Model	Aircraft Identification Mark	Points of Departure & Arrival		Mil Flight No.	Remarks, Procedures, Maneuvers, Endorsements		Number of Landings	6162 Aircraft Category… AERPLANE [Airplane]		GLIDER		
2002			From	To									
15-Jan	B-727-31	N908JE	LGA	BED	47	JE		1 / 1		7			
15-Jan	B-727-31	N908JE	BED	HPN	48	JE, JESSICA				8			
17-Jan	B-727-31	N908JE	HPN	TIST	49	JE, GM, SK, AP, CINDY LOPEZ, JOANNE, 1 FEMALE			3	4			
20-Jan	B-727-31	N908JE	TIST	PBI	50	JE, GM, SK, AP, CINDY LOPEZ, JOANNE, MATS & KATHY ALEXANDER, STACEY IGGLUCKSENGH		1 / 1	2	6			
22-Jan	B-727-31	N908JE	PBI	HPN	51	JE, GM, SK, AP, CINDY LOPEZ, JOANNE		1 /	2	5			
25-Jan	B-727-31	N908JE	HPN	PBI	52	JE, GM, SK, AP, ALBERTO PINTO, YVES PICKARDT, STEVE SHERMAN, 3 FEMALES			2	7			
27-Jan	B-727-31	N908JE	PBI	TIST	53	JE, GM, SK, ED TUTTLE, 1 MALE, 1 FEMALE		1 /	2	4			
30-Jan	B-727-31	N908JE	TIST	JFK	54	JE, GM, SK, AP, ED TUTTLE, CINDY LOPEZ		1 /	3	7			
5-Feb	B-727-31	N908JE	JFK	PBI	55	JE, GM, SK, AP, 1 MALE, 1 FEMALE		1 / 1	2	8			
9-Feb	B-727-31	N908JE	PBI	MIA	56	JE, SK, AP				7			
9-Feb	B-727-31	N908JE	MIA	HPN	57	BILL CLINTON, 4 SECRET SERVICE, 2 MALES, 1 FEMALE, JE, GM, SK, AP			2	6			
10-Feb	B-727-31	N908JE	HPN	LFPB	58	JE, GM, SK, AP, FLEUR PERRYLANG, MARK LLOYD		/ 1	6	5			
13-Feb	B-727-31	N908JE	LFPB	ESSA	59	JE, SK		1 / 1	2	2			
14-Feb	B-727-31	N908JE	ESSA	LFML	60	JE, SK		1 /	2	4			
15-Feb	B-727-31	N908JE	LFML	EGGW	61	JE, SK			1	8			
15-Feb	B-727-31	N908JE	EGGW	BGR	62	JE,GM, SK			7	2			
16-Feb	B-727-31	N908JE	BGR	PBI	63	JE, GM, SK			3	5			
18-Feb	G-1159-B	N909JE	PBI	ABY	1559	JE		1 / 1	1	4			
18-Feb	G-1159-B	N909JE	ABY	PBI	1560	EMPTY		1 / 1	1	1			
I certify that the statements made by me on this form are true.							Page Total	10/7	51	0			
							Amount Forward		6507	8490	9	3	3
Signature	(Signed _____David Rodgers_____)								6162				
							Total to Date		6517	8541	9	3	3
							Total to Date		6169	8541	9	3	3

Date 19__	Aircraft Make and Model	Aircraft Identification Mark	Points of Departure & Arrival		Mil	Flight No.	Remarks, Procedures, Maneuvers, Endorsements	Number of Landings	Aircraft Category… AERPLANE [Airplane]		GLIDER	
2002			From	To								
1-Apr	B-727-31	N908JE	PBI	TIST		78	JE, GM, SK, AP, 2 FEMALES, SEAN KOO FOR LV	1 / 1	2	3		
5-Apr	B-727-31	N908JE	TIST	PBI		79	SEAN KOO FOR LM	1 / 1	2	7		
5-Apr	B-727-31	N908JE	PBI	IAD		80	SEAN KOO FOR LM		2	1		
6-Apr	B-727-31	N908JE	IAD	PBI		81	SEAN KOO FOR LM	1 / 1	2	3		
Apr-15	B-727-31	N908JE	PBI	JFK		84	JE, SK, SHELLEY LEWIS	2 / 1	2	5		
20-Apr	B-727-200	SIMULATOR	MIA	MIA			PREFLIGHT, TR LOSS, CSD LOW OIL PRESSURE AND DISCONNECT, START VALVE FAILURE, HOTSTART		2	0		
22-Apr	B-727-200	SIMULATOR	MIA	MIA			NO APU START, LOSS OF ALL GENERATORS, STAB TRIM RUNAWAY, MANUAL GEAR EXTENSION		2	0		
23-Apr	B-727-200	SIMULATOR	MIA	MIA			APU FIRE, BATTERY START, CROSSBLEED START, ENGINE FIRE, ENGINE SHUTDOWN		2	0		
24-Apr	B-727-200	SIMULATOR	MIA	MIA			INFLIGHT START, FUEL DUMPING, SYSTEM B LOSS, ELECTRICAL SMOKE & FIRE, SYSTEM A & B LOSS		2	0		
25-Apr	B-727-200	SIMULATOR	MIA	MIA			TWO GENERATORS INOPERATIVE, TWO ENGINES INOPERATIVE, ENGINE FIRE, LOW OIL PRESSURE ON START		2	0		
26-Apr	B-727-200	SIMULATOR	MIA	MIA			YAW DAMPER FAILURE, APU FIRE, LED ABNORMAL, LOSS OF ALL GENERATORS, ENGINE FIRE		2	0		
27-Apr	B-727-200	SIMULATOR	MIA	MIA			TR LOSS, LOSS OF ALL GENERATORS, SMOKE IN PASSENGER CABIN, SYSTEM A LOSS, STRUTOWER DGDT		3	0		
29-Apr	B-727-31	N908JE	PBI	ABQ		90	JE, GM, SK, PETE ROTHOLG		4	1		
2-May	B-727-31	N908JE	ABQ	JFK		91	JE, GM, SK	1 /	3	2		
4-Feb	B-727-31	N908JE	JFK	PBI		92	JE, SHELLY LEWIS	1 / 1	2	4		
TOTALS REPORTED												
I certify that the statements made by me on this form are true.								Page Total	7/5	36	6	
								Amount Forward	6526	8598	5	3 3
Signature	(Signed _____David Rodgers_____)								6175			
								Total to Date	6533	8635	1	3 3
								Total to Date	6180	8635	1	3 3

Date 19__	Aircraft Make and Model	Aircraft Identification Mark	Points of Departure & Arrival		Mil Flight No.	Remarks, Procedures, Maneuvers, Endorsements	Number of Landings	Aircraft Category… AERPLANE [Airplane]	GLIDER
2002			From	To					
18-Feb	B-727-31	N908JE	PBI	ABY	64	GM, SK, GLEN DUBIN, 2 FEMALES, RICHARD COOK	1 /	1	3
18-Feb	B-727-31	N908JE	ABY	JFK	65	JE, GM, SK, GLEN DUBIN, 2 FEMALES, RICHARD COOK		2	1
20-Feb	B-727-31	N908JE	JFK	MRY	66	JE, SK, GERALDINE LAYBORNE, KIT LAYBORNE, STEVEN PINKER, NINA & TIM ZAGAT	1 / 1	5	9
23-Feb	B-727-31	N908JE	MRY	VNY	66	DAVID ROCKWELL, CAROLYN MILLER, MICHAEL WOLF, DANIEL DENNET, RICHARD, JOHN BROCKMAN, KARINA MATSON, CINDY, KELLY BOVING, RICHARD COOK			
23-Feb	B-727-31	N908JE	MRY	VNY	67	JE, SK, KELLY BOVING, NINA & TIM ZAGAT, 6 OTHER PASSENGERS	1 / 1		8
23-Feb	B-727-31	N908JE	VNY	JAX	68	B CHECK FMS, ENROUTE REPAIR PROCEDURES, LARRY MORRISON S&L, HEAD/TAIL/CROSS-WIND LANDING	1 /	4	2
25-Feb	G-1159-B	N909JE	PBI	TGB	1561	ROGER, SLOANE & SPENCER BARNETTE, ARLENE (NANNY)	1 / 1	2	5
25-Feb	G-1159-B	N909JE	TGB	ABQ	1562	GM	1 / 1	4	3
28-Feb	B-727-31	N908JE	JAX	PBI	71	B CHECK	1 / 1	1	2
6-Mar	B-727-200	SIMULATOR	MIA	MIA		STEEP TURNS, STALLS, HOLDING		2	0
7-Mar	B-727-200	SIMULATOR	MIA	MIA		EMERGENCY DESCENT, RTO, UNUSUAL ATTITUDES, ENGINE FAILURES, MISSED APPROACH		2	0
7-Mar	B-727-200	SIMULATOR	MIA	MIA		EMERGENCY DESCENTS, 2 ENGINES OUT, WINDSHEAR, HYDRAULIC FAILURE		2	0
8-Mar	B-727-200	SIMULATOR	MIA	MIA		EMERGENCY DESCENT, HOLDING, ENGINE FIRE, WHEEL WELL FIRE		2	0
10-Mar	B-727-31	N908JE	TIST	JFK	72	JE, GM, SK, AP, CINDY, 2 FEMALES	1 /	4	1
14-Mar	B-727-31	N908JE	JFK	PBI	73	JE, SK, JOE PAGANO, JULIE, TODD		2	5
17-Mar	B-727-31	N908JE	PBI	JFK	74	JE, SK, JOE PAGANO, JULIE, TODD, 1 FEMALE	1 /	2	6
19-Mar	B-727-31	N908JE	JFK	EGGW	75	BILL CLINTON, DOUG BANDS, 3 SECRET SERVICE, JE, GM, SK	/ 1	6	7
21-Mar	B-727-31	N908JE	EGGW	JFK	76	BILL CLINTON, DOUG BANDS, 10 SECRET SERVICE, JE, GM, SK, NAOMI CAMPBELL, 1 MALE		7	8
22-Mar	B-727-31	N908JE	JFK	PBI	77	JE, NICOLE JUNKERMANN, SEAN KOO FOR LM		2	6
I certify that the statements made by me on this form are true.							Page Total	9/6	56	6		
							Amount Forward	6517	8541	9	3	3
Signature	(Signed _____David Rodgers_____)							6169				
							Total to Date	6526	8598	5	3	3
								6175				

Date 19__	Aircraft Make and Model	Aircraft Identification Mark	Points of Departure & Arrival		Mil Flight No.	Remarks, Procedures, Maneuvers, Endorsements	Number of Landings	Aircraft Category… AERPLANE [Airplane]	GLIDER
2002			From	To					
21-Jan	N908GM	C-421B	PBI	FXG		D.O. AT BROTHERS AVIATION TO HAVE ENGINES SET UP	1 / 1		6
11-May	N908JE	B-727-31	PBI	JFK	93	JE, SK	1 / 1	2	5
11-May	B-727-31	N908JE	JFK	LFPB	94	JE, GM, SK	/ 1	7	2
13-May	B-727-31	N908JE	LFPB	LFPG	95	REPOSITION			5
13-May	B-727-31	N908JE	LFPG	EGGW	96	JE, GM, SK			8
16-May	B-727-31	N908JE	EGGW	LFMN	97	JE, GM, SK	1 / 1	1	8
19-May	B-727-31	N908JE	LFMN	UNNT	98	JE, GM, SK	1 /	6	7
20-May	B-727-31	N908JE	UNNT	RJTA	99	JE, GM, SK	/ 1	6	5
22-May	B-727-31	N908JE	RJTA	VHHH	100	JE, GM, SK, PRESIDENT BILL CLINTON, PETE RATHGEB, MCXG, DOUG BANDS, JANICE, JESSICA & 6 PAX		4	0
23-May	B-727-31	N908JE	VHHH	ZGSZ	101	SAME AS ABOVE PETE RATHGEB			4
23-May	B-727-31	N908JE	ZGSZ	WSSS	102	SAME AS ABOVE PETE RATHGEB		3	4
25-May	B-727-31	N908JE	WSSS	VTBD	103	SAME AS ABOVE PETE RATHGEB		2	2
25-May	B-727-31	N908JE	VTBD	WBSB	104	SAME AS ABOVE PETE RATHGEB		2	6
27-May	B-727-31	N908JE	WBSB	WRRR	105	JE, GM, SK, PETE RATHGEB	1 / 1	2	1
29-May	B-727-31	N908JE	WRRR	VCBI	106	JE, GM, SK, PETE RATHGEB		5	2
29-May	B-727-31	N908JE	VCBI	OMDB	107	JE, GM, SK, PETE RATHGEB		4	4
30-May	B-727-31	N908JE	OMDB	LFPB	108	JE, GM, SK, PETE RATHGEB		3	8
31-May	B-727-31	N908JE	LFPB	EGGW	109	JE, GM, SK, PETE RATHGEB	1 / 1	1	0
7-Jun	B-727-31	N908JE	EGGW	EIDW	110	REPOSITION		1	7
I certify that the statements made by me on this form are true.						Page Total	6/7	57	4
						Amount Forward	6533	8635	1 3 3
Signature	(Signed _____David Rodgers_____)						6180		
						Total to Date	6539	8692	5 3 3
						Total to Date	6539	8692	5 3 3

Date 19__	Aircraft Make and Model	Aircraft Identification Mark	Points of Departure & Arrival		Mil Flight No.	Remarks, Procedures, Maneuvers, Endorsements	Number of Landings	Aircraft Category… AERPLANE [Airplane]	GLIDER
2002			From	To					
8-Jun	B-727-31-H	N908JE	EIDW	JFK	111	JE, GM, SK	1 / 1	6	9
8-Jun	B-727-31-H	N908JE	JFK	PBI	112	JE, SK	1 /	2	3
12-Jun	G-1159B	N909JE	PBI	PBI	1567	GMU FLIGHT-SEAN RILEY, GREG CARPENTER	1 / 1	2	7
14-Jun	B-727-31-H	N908JE	PBI	BOS	113	REPOSITION		2	6
14-Jun	B-727-31-H	N908JE	BOS	TIST	114	JE, SK, CINDY LOPEZ, LAURA HAMES		3	7
16-Jun	B-727-31-H	N908JE	TIST	JFK	115	JE, GM, SK, CINDY LOPEZ, LAURA HAMES	1 /	3	8
19-Jun	G-1159B	N909JE	PBI	TEB	1568	REPOSITION, PETE RATHGEB	1 / 1	3	2
19-Jun	G-1159B	N909JE	TEB	PBI	1569	JE, GM, SK, CINDY LOPEZ, PETE RATHGEB		2	5
21-Jun	G-1159B	N909JE	PBI	MYEF	1570	JE, GM, SK, CL, JEAN LUC BRUNEL, VIRGINIA ROBERTS, PETE RATHGEB	1 / 1	1	1
21-Jun	G-1159B	N909JE	MYEF	PBI	1571	REPOSITION, PETE RATHGEB	0 / 0	1	2
23-Jun	G-1159B	N909JE	PBI	MYEF	1572	REPOSITION, PETE RATHGEB	0 / 0	1	1
23-Jun	G-1159B	N909JE	MYEF	TEB	1573	JE, GM, SK, CL, JULIAN BOREES, JEAN LUC BRUNEL, MELISSA STAHL, PETE RATHGEB	1 / 1	2	9
23-Jun	G-1159B	N909JE	TEB	PBI	1574	REPOSITION, PETE RATHGEB		2	5
27-Jun	B-727-31-H	N908JE	JFK	LFPB	116	JE, GM, SK ,AP, FREDERIC FEKKAI, ALEXANDER FEKKAI, ISERING YANGKEY LAEMMA SIMON, DARA LYNN PREGLE, DR. HENRY JARACKE, NICHOLAS JARACKE JULIE CONCEBAUGH,	/ 1	7	1
29-Jun	B-727-31-H	N908JE	LFPB	LFTH	117	SAME AS 116		1	3
10-Jul	B-727-31-H	N908JE	LFTH	LFPB	118	JE, JULIE CONCEBAUGH	1 / 1	1	3
13-Jul	B-727-31-H	N908JE	LFPB	LFMN	119	JE	0 / 0	1	2

I certify that the statements made by me on this form are true.

Signature (Signed _____David Rodgers_____)

Page Total	8/7		47	6	
Amount Forward		6539	8692	5	3 3
		6187			
Total to Date		6547	8740	1	3 3
Total to Date		6194	8740	1	3 3

Date 19__	Aircraft Make and Model	Aircraft Identification Mark	Points of Departure & Arrival		Mil Flight No.	Remarks, Procedures, Maneuvers, Endorsements	Number of Landings	Aircraft Category… AERPLANE [Airplane]	GLIDER		
2002			From	To							
13-Jul	B-727-31H	N908JE	LFMN	GMTT	120	JE, GM, SK, AP, CINDY LOPEZ		2	1		
13-Jul	B-727-31H	N908JE	GMTT	GMME	121	JE, GM, SK, CL, AP			7		
13-Jul	B-727-31H	N908JE	GMME	LPAZ	122	JE, GM, SK, AP, CL, PRESIDENT CLINTON, DOUG BANDS, MIKE, 8 SECRET SERVICE		2	4		
13-Jul	B-727-31H	N908JE	LPAZ	JFK	123	JE, GM, SK, AP, CL, PRESIDENT CLINTON, DOUG BANDS, MIKE, 8 SECRET SERVICE		5	8		
18-Jul	B-727-31H	N908JE	JFK	PBI	124	JE, SHELLEY LEWIS, 2 FEMALES		2	2		
19-Jul	B-727-31H	N908JE	PBI	JAX	125	KRISTY RODGERS, GREG HOLBURT, ALYSSA HOLDERS- C CHECK		1	0		
4-Aug	G-1159B	N909JE	PBI	MVY	1583	JE, 1 FEMALE		2	8		
4-Aug	G-1159B	N909JE	MVY	BED	1584	JE, 1 FEMALE			7		
4-Aug	G-1159B	N909JE	BED	TEB	1585	JE, 1 FEMALE			9		
5-Aug	G-1159B	N909JE	TEB	SAF	1586	JE, SK, 2 FEMALES	1 / 1	3	9		
6-Aug	C-172XP	N739SP	AEG	AEG		172 CHECKOUT	3 / 3		9		
6-Aug	206-L3	N474AW	ZORRO	AEG							
15-Aug	B-727-31H	N908JE	JAX	JAX	126	C-CHECK FLIGHT TEST, PETE RATHGEB	1 / 1		9		
16-Aug	B-727-31H	N908JE	JAX	PBI	127	RETURN FROM C-CHECK, PETE RATHGEB		1	1		
17-Aug	G1159-B	N909JE	SAF	TEB	1589	JE, GM, SK, CINDY LOPEZ, VIRGINIA ROBERTS, DAN MARAN, EDWARDO, ALFRED, MARGARITA, NICK SIMMONS		3	7		
18-Aug	G1159-B	N909JE	TEB	PBI	1590	JE, VIRGINIA ROBERTS, 1 FEMALE		2	4		
21-Aug	B-727-31H	N908JE	PBI	TIST	128	JE, SHELLEY LEWIS		2	5		
25-Aug	B-727-31H	N908JE	TIST	JFK	129	JE, SK	1 / 1	3	6		
28-Aug	B-727-31H	N908JE	JFK	LFPB	130	JE, SK, CINDY LOPEZ, 1 FEMALE		6	4		
I certify that the statements made by me on this form are true.							Page Total	6/6	44	0	
							Amount Forward	6547	8740	1	3 3
Signature	(Signed _____David Rodgers_____)							6194			
							Total to Date	6553	8784	1	3 3
							Total to Date	6200	8784	1	3 3

Date 19__	Aircraft Make and Model	Aircraft Identification Mark	Points of Departure & Arrival		Mil Flight No.	Remarks, Procedures, Maneuvers, Endorsements	Number of Landings	Aircraft Category… AERPLANE [Airplane]	GLIDER
2002			From	To					
31-Aug	B-727-31H	N908JE	LFPB	EGBB	131	JE, NICOLE JUNKERMANN	1 / 1	1	0
2-Sep	B-727-31H	N908JE	EGBB	LFPB	132	JE, NICOLE JUNKERMANN		1	0
3-Sep	B-727-31H	N908JE	LFPB	JFK	133	JE, SK, CINDY LOPEZ, JEAN LUC BRUNEL	1 / 1	7	5
4-Sep	B-727-31H	N908JE	JFK	PBI	134	JE, 1 FEMALE		2	5
8-Sep	G-1159B	N909JE	PBI	TEB	1592	JE, ANDREA, 2 FEMALES		2	7
9-Sep	G-1159B	N909JE	TEB	BED	1593	JE, SHELLEY LEWIS	1 / 1		9
9-Sep	G-1159B	N909JE	BED	TEB	1594	JE, SHELLEY LEWIS			9
10-Sep	G-1159B	N909JE	TEB	TIST	1595	JE, SHELLEY LEWIS, ANDREA, 1 MALE		3	8
15-Sep	G-1159B	N909JE	TIST	PBI	1596	JE, SK, DIANE FLEETWOOD	1 / 1	2	6
21-Sep	B-727-31H	N908JE	JFK	LPAZ	136	PRESIDENT WILLIAM J. CLINTON, KEVIN SPACEY, CHRIS TUCKER, JE, GM	/ 1	5	2
22-Sep	B-727-31H	N908JE	LPAZ	DGAA	137	SK, CL, CHAUNTAE DAVIES, ANDREA MMIROVEL, DOUG BAND, DAVID SLANG, JIM KENNEZ	/ 1	5	7
23-Sep	B-727-31H	N908JE	DGAA	DNAA	138	ERIC NONACS, RODNEY SWATER, CASEY & LAURA WASSERMAN, RON DURKLE, GAYLE SMITH	0 /	1	7
24-Sep	B-727-31H	N908JE	DNAA	HRYR	139	SAME AS ABOVE LESS RON DURKLE		4	0
25-Sep	B-727-31H	N908JE	HRYR	FQMA	140	SAME AS ABOVE LESS IRA MAGAZINER		3	8
26-Sep	B-727-31H	N908JE	FQMA	FACT	141	SAME AS ABOVE	1 /	2	4
27-Sep	B-727-31H	N908JE	FACT	FAJS	142	SAME AS ABOVE LESS JE, GM, SK, CL, CHAUNTAE DAVIES, ANDREA METROVICH		2	1
28-Sep	B-727-31H	N908JE	FAJS	FACT	143	SAME AS ABOVE LESS GAYLE SMITH, IRA MAGAZINER		2	0
29-Sep	B-727-31H	N908JE	FACT	DGAA	144	SAME AS ABOVE ADD JE, GM, SK, CL, CD, AM		6	2
29-Sep	B-727-31H	N908JE	DGAA	LFPB	145	SAME AS ABOVE	/ 1	6	5
I certify that the statements made by me on this form are true.							Page Total	5/6	62	5		
							Amount Forward	6553	8784	1	3	3
Signature	(Signed _____David Rodgers_____)							6200				
							Total to Date	6558	8846	6	3	3
							Total to Date	6266	8846	6	3	3

Date 19__	Aircraft Make and Model	Aircraft Identification Mark	Points of Departure & Arrival		Mil Flight No.	Remarks, Procedures, Maneuvers, Endorsements	Number of Landings	Aircraft Category… AERPLANE [Airplane]	GLIDER
2002			From	To					
29-Sep	B-727-31H	N908JE	LFPB	EGGW	146	SAME AS ABOVE LESS JE, SK, CD, LAURA & CASEY WASSERMAN	1 / 1	9	
1-Oct	B-727-31H	N908JE	EGGW	LFPB	147	GM, NICK & EDWINA SIMMONDS		1	0
2-Oct	B-727-31H	N908JE	LFPB	JFK	148	JE, GM, SK, CL, ANDREA METROVICH, NAOMI CAMPBELL		8	1
3-Oct	B-727-31H	N908JE	JFK	PBI	149	JE, SK, ANDREA METROVICH, NICK SIMMONDS, CHCF, 1 FEMALE		2	4
6-Oct	G-1159B	N909JE	PBI	TEB	1597	JE, SK, ANDREA RYAN, 1 FEMALE		2	3
11-Oct	G-1159B	N909JE	TEB	PBI	1598	JE, SK, ANDREA RYAN, STAFF		2	5
14-Oct	G-1159B	N909JE	PBI-OFF	PBI	1599	MARK POTTER- PPE ILS SINGLE ENGINE & GO AROUND SE	1 / 1		8
15-Oct	G-1159B	N909JE	PBI	TEB	1600	JE, GM, ANDREA METROVICH, RYAN DIONNE	1 / 1	2	4
17-Oct	G-1159B	N909JE	TEB	TIST	1601	JE, SK, ANDREA METROVICH		3	7
21-Oct	G-1159B	N909JE	TIST	PBI	1602	JE, SK, AM, ANNA HANKS, JULIETTE BRYANT	1 / 1	2	6
30-Oct	G-1159B	SIMULATOR	JFK	MIV FS SAV		STEEP TURNS, STALLS, SLOW FLIGHT, TAKEOFF, HOLDING		2	0
30-Oct	G-1159B	SIMULATOR	MIV	JFK FS SAV		SINGLE ENGINE APPROACH & GO AROUND, EMERGENCY DESCENT		2	0
31-Oct	G-1159B	SIMULATOR	SWF	JFK FS SAV		ENGINE FIRE, SINGLE ENGINE APPROACH, DOUBLE ENGINE FAILURE,	3 / 3	2	0
3-Nov	G-1159B	N909JE	PBI	TIST	1603	JE, SK, ANDREA METROVICH	1 / 1	2	3
6-Nov	B-727-200	SIMULATOR	MIA	MIA		DOUBLE ENGINE FAILURE, LOSS OF ALL GENERATORS, EMERGENCY W SYS A LOSS		2	0
6-Nov	B-727-200	SIMULATOR	MIA	MIA		CSD LOW OIL PRESSURE, LOSS OF ALL GENERATORS		2	0
10-Nov	G-1159B	N909JE	TIST	TEB	1604	JE, SK, KELLY MCCARTHY,	1 /	4	3
15-Nov	G-1159B	N909JE	TEB	TIST	1605	JE, GM, RYAN DIONNE		1	6
15-Nov	G-1159B	N909JE	TIST	PBI	1606	REPOSITION		2	6
I certify that the statements made by me on this form are true.						Page Total	4/8	49	5
						Amount Forward	6558	8846	6 3 3
Signature	(Signed _____David Rodgers_____)						6206		
						Total to Date	6561	8896	1 3 3
						Total to Date	6214	8896	1 3 3

Date 19__	Aircraft Make and Model	Aircraft Identification Mark	Points of Departure & Arrival		Mil	Flight No.	Remarks, Procedures, Maneuvers, Endorsements	Number of Landings	Aircraft Category… AERPLANE [Airplane]		GLIDER			
2002-03			From	To										
18-Nov	B-727-31H	N908JE	PBI	TIST		156	REPOSITION	1 / 1		2	4			
18-Nov	B-727-31H	N908JE	TIST	LPAZ		157	JE, GM, SK, ANDREA METROVICH, RYAN DIONNE, ED TUTTLE			5	6			
19-Nov	B-727-31H	N908JE	LPAZ	LFPB		158	JE, GM, SK, ANDREAT METROVICH, RYAN DIONNE, ED TUTTLE	1 / 1		4	1			
22-Nov	B-727-31H	N908JE	LFPB	EKCH		159	JE, SK, JEAN LUC BRUNEL, ANDREA METROVICH			1	8			
22-Nov	B-727-31H	N908JE	EKCH	UUWW		160	JE, GM, SK, ANDREA METROVICH			2	5			
24-Nov	B-727-31H	N908JE	UUWW	ULLI		161	JE, GM, SK, ANDREA METROVICH	1 / 1		1	4			
24-Nov	B-727-31H	N908JE	ULLI	EINN		162	JE, GM, SK, ANDREA METROVICH			3	6			
24-Nov	B-727-31H	N908JE	EINN	JFK		163	JE, GM, SK, ANDREA METROVICH			5	6			
26-Nov	B-727-31H	N908JE	JFK	PBI		164	JE, SK, RYAN DIONNE, MICHAEL LIFFMANN, FREDERIQUE TODD			2	7			
1-Dec	B-727-31H	N908JE	PBI	JFK		165	JE, GM, SK, ET, MICHAEL LIFFMANN, RYAN DIONNE, TODD, 2 MALES, 4 FEMALES			2	5			
5-Dec	B-727-31H	N908JE	JFK	PBI		166	JE, SK, MICHAEL LIFFMANN, 2 FEMALES			2	8			
9-Dec	B-727-31H	N908JE	PBI	TIST		167	JE, GM, SK, RYAN DIONNE, MICHAEL LIFFMANN, 2 FEMALES	1 / 1		2	4			
15-Dec	B-727-31H	N908JE	TIST	PBI		168	JE, GM, SK, RD, CHAUNTAE DAVIES,			2	5			
21-Dec	G-1159B	N909JE	PBI	ABY		1607	JE, GARY ROSBURGH	1 / 1		1	2			
21-Dec	G-1159B	N909JE	ABY	PBI		1608	JE, GARY ROSBURGH			1	1			
23-Dec	G-1159B	N909JE	PBI	TIST			JE, GM, SK, RYAN DIONNE, MICHAEL LIFFMANN, GARY ROSBURGH	1 /		2	3			
1-Jan	G-1159B	N909JE	TIST	PBI			JE, GM, SK, RYAN DIONNE, MAGALI BLACH, MICHAEL LIFFMANN, EVELYN BOULET	1 / 1		2	8			
6-Jan	G-1159B	N909JE	PBI	TEB			JE, GM, SK, VALSAN			2	4			
9-Jan	G-1159B	N909JE	TEB	PBI			JE, SK, VALSAN			2	4			
I certify that the statements made by me on this form are true.								Page Total	7/6	53	1			
								Amount Forward	6567	8846	1	3	3	
Signature	(Signed _____David Rodgers_____)								6214					
								Total to Date	6574	8949	2	3	3	
								Total to Date	6220	8949	2	3	3	

Date 19__	Aircraft Make and Model	Aircraft Identification Mark	Points of Departure & Arrival		Mil	Flight No.	Remarks, Procedures, Maneuvers, Endorsements	Number of Landings	Aircraft Category… AERPLANE [Airplane]	GLIDER		
2003			From	To								
11-Jan	G-1159B	N909JE	PBI	PBI			TEST FLIGHT - SMOKE IN CABIN			5		
13-Jan	B-727-31H	N908JE	PBI	JFK			JE, GM, SK, MAGALL BLACHOU, VALSAN, MICHAEL LIFFMANN, ANDREA METROVICH	0 /	2	2		
17-Jan	B-727-31H	N908JE	JFK	PBI			JE, GM, SK, MICHAEL LIFFMANN, RYAN DIONNE, JEAN LUC BRUNEL		3	1		
22-Jan	B-727-31H	N908JE	PBI	TIST		171	JE, GM, SK, MAGALL BLACHOU, RYAN DIONNE, MICHAEL LIFFMANN	1 /	2	2		
25-Jan	B-727-31H	N908JE	TIST	PBI		172	JE, GM, SK, RYAN DIONNE, MICHAEL LIFFMANN		2	8		
26-Jan	B-727-31H	N908JE	PBI	JAX		173		1 / 1		9		
26-Jan	G-1159B	N909JE	PBI	TEB		1614	JE, SK, MICHAEL LIFFMANN, RYAN DIONNE, MAGALL BLACHOU, GARY RATHGEB	1 /	2	5		
31-Jan	G-1159B	N909JE	TEB	PBI		1615	JE, SK, MAGALL BLACHOU, MICHAEL LIFFMANN, GARY RATHGEB		2	6		
1-Feb	B-727-31H	N908JE	JAX	PBI		174	PETE RATHGEB	1 / 1	1	0		
3-Feb	B-727-31H	N908JE	PBI	JFK		175	JE, GM, SK, MICHAEL LIFFMANN, MAGALL BLACHOU		2	3		
7-Feb	B-727-31H	N908JE	JFK	PBI		176	JE, SK, MAGAL, BLACHOU, MICHAEL LIFFMANN	1 / 1	2	8		
11-Feb	B-727-31H	N908JE	PBI	TIST		177	JE, GM, SK, MAGALL BLACHOU, PATRICK OCHIN, MICHAEL LIFFMANN		2	5		
12-Feb	B-727-31H	N908JE	TIST	LEGR		178	JE, GM, SK, MAGALL BLACHOU, PATRICK OCHIN, MICHAEL LIFFMANN	/ 1	7	2		
13-Feb	B-727-31H	N908JE	LEGR	LFPB		179	JE, GM, SK, MAGALL BLACHOU, PATRICK OCHIN, MICHAEL LIFFMANN	1 / 1	2	2		
17-Feb	B-727-31H	N908JE	LFPB	CYQX		180	JE, GM, SK, MAGALL BLACHOU, PATRICK OCHIN, JULIETTE BRYANT, DEBORAH AMSELEN, MICHAEL LIFFMANN		5	5		
17-Feb	B-727-31H	N908JE	CYQX	PBI		181	JE, DEBORAH AMSELEN, JULIETTE BRYANT, MICHAEL LIFFMANN		5	5		
23-Feb	B-727-31H	N908JE	PBI	JFK		182	JE, DEBORAH AMSELEN, JULIETTE BRYANT, MICHAEL LIFFMANN	1 / 1	2	8		
25-Feb	B-727-31H	N908JE	JFK	MRY		183	JG, SK, CHAUNTE DAVIES, DEAN RAMON & 19 PAX		6	3		
							OMITTED LOGBOOK ENTRIES	109 / 109	11	1		
I certify that the statements made by me on this form are true.								Page Total	116/115	16	0	
								Amount Forward	6574	8449	2	3 3
Signature	(Signed _____David Rodgers_____)								6220			
								Total to Date	6690	9015	2	3 3
								Total to Date	6335	9015	2	3 3

Date 19__	Aircraft Make and Model	Aircraft Identification Mark	Points of Departure & Arrival		Mil Flight No.	Remarks, Procedures, Maneuvers, Endorsements	Number of Landings	Aircraft Category… AERPLANE [Airplane]	GLIDER
2003			From	To					
28-Feb	B-727-31H	N908JE	MRY	ABQ	184	JE, GM, SK, EMMY TAYLER, BRENT, MAGALE BLACHOU		1	8
4-Mar	B-727-31H	N908JE	ABQ	JFK	185	JG, GM, SK, ET, MAGALE BLACHOU, JULIETTE BRYANT		3	5
5-Mar	B-727-31H	N908JE	JFK	PBI	186	JE, MACALL BLACHOU		2	8
12-Mar	B-727-200	SIMULATOR	MIA	LCL		HOLDING		2	5
12-Mar	B-727-200	SIMULATOR	MIA	LCL				2	5
13-Mar	B-727-200	SIMULATOR	MIA	LCL				2	5
13-Mar	B-727-200	SIMULATOR	MIA	LCL				2	5
17-Mar	G-1159B	N909JE	PBI	TEB		JE, GM, SK, MICHAEL LIFFMANN, MAGALE BLACHOU, BRENT		2	4
19-Mar	G-1159B	N909JE	TEB	BED	1	JE	1 / 1	1	0
19-Mar	G-1159B	N909JE	BED	TEB		JE		1	1
20-Mar	G-1159B	N909JE	TEB	PBI		JE, GM, SK, PRESIDENT ANDRES PASTRANA, MICHAEL LIFFMANN, JEAN LUC BRUNEL		2	8
21-Mar	G-1159B	N909JE	PBI	MYNN		JE, GM, SK, PRESIDENT ANDRES PASTRANA, MICHAEL LIFFMANN, JEAN LUC BRUNEL	1 / 1	1	0
23-Mar	G-1159B	N909JE	MYNN	PBI	1125	JE, GM, SK, JEAN LUC BRUNEL			8
25-Mar	B-727-31H	N908JE	PBI	JFK	187	JE, GM, JEAN LUC BRUNEL, SK, MICHAEL LIFFMANN		2	5
27-Mar	B-727-31H	N908JE	JFK	TIST	188	JE, SK, CINDY LOPEZ, MAGALE BLACHOU, BRENT TINDALL		3	3
2-Apr	B-727-31H	N908JE	TIST	SBGR	189	JE, GM, SK, JEAN LUC BRUNEL, MACALE BLACHOU, NAOMI CAMPBELL		6	4
5-Apr	B-727-31H	N908JE	SBGR	GVAL	190	JE, GM, SK, JEAN LUC BRUNEL, MAGALE BLACHOU, NAOMI CAMPBELL		6	2
6-Apr	B-727-31H	N908JE	GVAL	LFPB	191	JE, GM, SK, JEAN LUC BRUNEL, MAGALE BLACHOU	1 / 1	5	2
10-Apr	B-727-31H	N908JE	LFPB	CYQX	192	JE, GM, SK, MICHAEL LIFFMANN, EVELYN BOULET, SUETLANA GRIAZNOVC		5	4
I certify that the statements made by me on this form are true.						Page Total	116/115	16	0
						Amount Forward	6574	8449	2 3 3
Signature	(Signed _____David Rodgers_____)						6220		
						Total to Date	6690	9015	2 3 3
						Total to Date	6335	9015	2 3 3

Date 19__	Aircraft Make and Model	Aircraft Identification Mark	Points of Departure & Arrival		Mil Flight No.	Remarks, Procedures, Maneuvers, Endorsements	Number of Landings	Aircraft Category… AERPLANE [Airplane]		GLIDER	
2003			From	To							
10-Apr	B-727-31H	N908JE	CYQX	PBI	193	JE, GM, EVELYN BOULET, MICHAEL LIFFMAN, SK, SUETLANA GRIAZNOVC		5	2		
13-Apr	G-1159B	N909JE	CMH	TEB	1623	LM, JE, ML, SK, BT, BARRY MASSION		1	2		
13-Apr	G-1159B	N909JE	PBI	CMH	1626	LM, JG, ML, SK, BT, BARRY MASSION	1 / 1	2	2		
14-Apr	G-1159B	N909JE	TEB	MIV	1628	LM, BARRY MASSION			8		
16-Apr	G-1159B	N909JE	MIV	TEB	1629	BARRY MASSION			8		
17-Apr	G-1159B	N909JE	TEB	PBI	1630	JE, SK, BT, GM, BARRY MASSION, CINDY LOPEZ, ANDREA METROVICH		2	4		
21-Apr	G-1159B	N909JE	PBI	ADS	1631	JE, SK, BT, CL	1 / 1	2	8		
21-Apr	G-1159B	N909JE	ADS	SAF	1632	JE, CL, SK, BT	1 / 1	1	6		
24-Apr	G-1159B	N909JE	SAF	SBA	1633	JE, SK, TEALA DAVIES, DIANE		2	0		
24-Apr	G-1159B	N909JE	SBA	VNY	1634	JE, SK, CHAUNTAE DAVIES, DIANE, KELLY BENINA, EMMY TAYLER			6		
26-Apr	G-1159B	N909JE	VNY	TEB	1635	JE, SK	1 /	4	8		
3-May	G-1159B	N909JE	TEB	IAD	1636	ANDREA METROVICH, SK, BT			9		
3-May	G-1159B	N909JE	IAD	PBI	1637	JE, AM, SK, BT		2	1		
7-May	BHT-407	N407BP	BELL SCHO	CHURST, TX		PEDAL TURN QUICK STOP, NO HYDRAULICS, HOVER AUTOS, SLOPES					
7-May	BHT-407	N407BP	BELL SCHO	CHURST, TX		AUTOROTATIONS, 180 AUTOROTATIONS, NO HYDRAULICS, AUTO HOVERS					
8-May	BHT-407	N407BP	BELL SCHO	CHURST, TX		AUTOROTATIONS, 180 AUTOROTATIONS, NO HYDRAULICS, AUTO HOVERS					
9-May	BHT-407	N4060Y	BELL SCHO	CHURST, TX		AUTOROTATION, 180 AUTOROTATION, NO HYDRAULICS, HOVER AUTO					
12-May	BHT-407	N491GM	TIST	TIST		LARRY VISESRI					
12-May	B-727-31H	N908JE	TIST	JFK	195	JE, AM, SK, BT TEALA DAVIES, TATIANA ESPINOSA, GABRIAME PACHECO		3	7		
I certify that the statements made by me on this form are true.							Page Total	116/115	16	0	
							Amount Forward	6574	8449	2	3 3
Signature	(Signed _____David Rodgers_____)							6220			
							Total to Date	6690	9015	2	3 3
							Total to Date	6335	9015	2	3 3

Date 19__	Aircraft Make and Model	Aircraft Identification Mark	Points of Departure & Arrival		Mil Flight No.	Remarks, Procedures, Maneuvers, Endorsements	Number of Landings	Aircraft Category… AERPLANE [Airplane]		GLIDER		
2003			From	To								
20-May	B-727-31H	N908JE	LIRA	LEMD	198	JE, AM, JEAN LUC BRUNEL, EM, JK / PETE RATHGEB			2	2		
21-May	B-727-31H	N908JE	LEMD	JFK	199	JE, JEAN LUC BRUNEL / PETE RATHGEB			7	6		
22-May	B-727-31H	N908JE	JFK	PBI	200	JE, JOEL PASHKOW, TOPP MIESTOR, BRENT TINDALL	1 / 1		2	6		
26-May	G-1159B	N909JE	PBI	TEB	1638	JE, BT, JULIE	1 /		2	5		
30-May	G-1159B	N909JE	TEB	TIST	1639	JE, AM, JK, BT			4	0		
4-Jun	G-1159B	N909JE	TIST	TEB	1640	JE, AM, SK, BT	1 / 1		3	8		
4-Jun	BHT-407	N491GM	TIST	TIST		JE, AM, SK, VALDSON COTRIN [?]						
7-Jun	G-1159B	N909JE	TIST	PBI	1641	JE, AM, SK, VC			2	5		
11-Jun	G-1159B	N909JE	PBI	TEB	1642	JE, AM, SK	1 / 1		2	6		
14-Jun	G-1159B	N909JE	TEB	CYUL	1643	JE, DOUG BAND, GM			1	2		
14-Jun	G-1159B	N909JE	CYUL	PBI	1644	JE, DOUG BAND, GM			3	0		
17-Jun	B-727-31H	N908JE	PBI	MYNN	201	JE, AM, VC, SK / BOB BRESLIN				8		
17-Jun	B-727-31H	N908JE	MYNN	JFK	202	JE, AM, GM, SK, VC / BOB BRESLIN			2	6		
29-Jun	B-727-31H	N908JE	TIST	JFK	206	JE, BT, SUSAN HAMBLIN, JULIE FIERSON [?]			3	8		
2-Jul	B-727-31H	N908JE	JFK	PBI	207	JE, BT, FABRIAME PALHEO, JLB, SK, SH	1 /		2	4		
7-Jul	G-1159B	N909JE	PBI	TEB	1645	JE, BT, FP, JK, JH	1 / 1		2	6		
11-Jul	G-1159B	N909JE	TEB	PBI	1646	JE, AM, SH	0 / 0		2	4		
14-Jul	G-1159B	N909JE	PBI	TEB	1647	JE, AM, BT, SH, MACKLA	1 / 1		2	5		
14-Jul	G-1159B	N909JE	TEB	MIV	1648		1 / 1			8		
I certify that the statements made by me on this form are true.							Page Total	8 / 6		49	9	
							Amount Forward		6697	9102	5	3 3
Signature	(Signed _____David Rodgers_____)								6341			
							Total to Date		6705	9152	4	3 3
							Total to Date		6347	9152	4	3 3

Date 19__	Aircraft Make and Model	Aircraft Identification Mark	Points of Departure & Arrival		Mil	Flight No.	Remarks, Procedures, Maneuvers, Endorsements	Number of Landings	Aircraft Category… AERPLANE [Airplane]		GLIDER		
2003			From	To									
31-Jul	B-727-31H	N908JE	JFK	PBI		215	JE, SK, MYLENE, BT, AM (ILLEGIBLE)	1 /		2	5		
4-Aug	B-727-31H	N908JE	PBI	TIST		216	JE, BT, AM, GM, SK GARY ROXBURGH	1 / 1		2	4		
4-Aug	BH-407	N491GM	LSJ	TIST				0 / 0					
5-Aug	BH-407	N491GM	TIST-LSJ-	TIST									
10-Aug	B-727-31H	N908JE	TIST	JFK		217	JE, AM, RT, GM, CL, CATHERINE DERBY, MYLENE ARM..? GARY ROXBURGH	1 / 1		3	8		
10-Aug	B-727-31H	N908JE	JFK	PBI		218	GARY ROXBURGH			2	5		
13-Aug	G-1159B	N909JE	MIV	TEB		1649	JE, AM, BT, GM	1 / 1			9		
13-Aug	G-1159B	N909JE	TEB	SAF		1650	JE, AM, BT, GM	1 /		3	8		
20-Aug	G-1159B	N909JE	SAF	ASE		1651	JE, SK, GM				8		
20-Aug	G-1159B	N909JE	ASE	TEB		1652	JE, GM, SK			3	8		
22-Aug	G-1159B	N909JE	TEB	PBI		1653	JE, GM, SK, TM	1 /		2	3		
31-Aug	B-727-31H	N908JE	PBI	JAX		219					9		
31-Aug	G-1159B	N909JE	PBI	TEB		1654	JE, BT, GM, SH			2	5		
31-Aug	G-1159B	N909JE	TEB	TEB		1655					3		
16-Sept	G-1159B	N909JE	LGB	LGB			HOLDING JACK KEARLY-SIM INST. CHRIS GAMBLE	1 /		4	0		
17-Sept	G-1159B	N909JE	LGB	LGB			HOLDING PETER ROSCOKE-[ILLEGIBLE] CHRIS GAMBLE			4	0		
18-Sept	G-1159B	N909JE	LGB	LGB			CHRIS GAMBLE	4 / 4		4	0		
22-Sept	G-1159B	N909JE	PBI	TIST		1662	JE, BT, NADIA, SK, SH, TD	1 / 1		2	6		
26-Sept	B-727-200	SIMULATOR	MIA	MIA			DAVE SAVAGE- INSTRUCTOR			2	0		
I certify that the statements made by me on this form are true.									Page Total	12 / 8	43	1	
									Amount Forward	6765	9152	4	3 3
Signature	(Signed _____David Rodgers_____)									6347			
									Total to Date	6717	9195	5	3 3
									Total to Date	6355	9195	5	3 3

Date	Aircraft Make and Model	Aircraft Identification Mark	Points of Departure & Arrival		Mil Flight No.	Remarks, Procedures, Maneuvers, Endorsements	Number of Landings	Aircraft Category… AERPLANE [Airplane]	GLIDER
2003									
SEPT-OCT			From	To					
26-Sept	B-727-200	SIMULATOR	MIA	MIA		REY BARZANA- EXAMINER		2	0
27-Sept	C-172	N5279X	LNA	LNA		PATTERN- SAFETY CHECK (ILLEGIBLE)	3 / 3		5
27-Sept	C-172	N5279X	LNA	LNA		ED AMATO- EXAMINER	2 / 2		8
29-Sept	G-1159B	N909JE	PBI	TEB	1664	GM		2	4
30-Sept	G-1159B	N909JE	TEB	PBI	1665	AM, FRAN, PAULA EPSTEIN		2	6
1-Oct	G-1159B	N909JE	PBI	TEB	1666	JE, AM, SK, TD, VC	1 / 1	2	5
2-Oct	BHT-407	N491GM	PBI	MYNN		LARRY VISTOKE (SP?)			
2-Oct	BHT-407	N491GM	MYEF	MBPV		LV			
3-Oct	BHT-407	N491GM	MDPP	MDPC		LV			
3-Oct	BHT-407	N491GM	TIST	TIST		LV			
3-Oct	G-1159B	N909JE	TEB	PBI	1667	JE, NADIA, SK, TD		2	6
6-Oct	G-1159B	N909JE	PBI	BED	1668	JE, NADIA, TD	1 / 1	2	8
7-Oct	G-1159B	N909JE	BED	TEB	1669	JE, SH		1	0
11-Oct	G-1159B	N909JE	TEB	PBI	1670	JE, BT, GM, TD, CAROLINA	1 / 1	2	7
14-Oct	G-1159B	N909JE	PBI	TEB	1671	JE, BT, GM, SK		2	5
16-Oct	G-1159B	N909JE	TEB	PBI	1672	JE, BT, GM, SK		2	6
19-Oct	G-1159B	N909JE	PBI	TEB	1673	JE, GM, BT, SK, JERRY GOLDSMITH GARY ROXBURGH	1 / 1	2	7
21-Oct	G-1159B	N909JE	TEB	MTN	1674	JE, SK GARY ROXBURGH	1 / 1		7
21-Oct	G-1159B	N909JE	MTN	TIST	1675	JE, BT, SK, (LAV CHRIS & LANGEN? - ILLEGIBLE) GARY ROXBURGH	1 / 1	3	6
						Page Total	11 / 10	32	0
						Amount Forward	6717	9195	5 3 3
							6355		
						Total to Date	6728	9227	5 3 3
						Total to Date	6365	9227	5 3 3

I certify that the statements made by me on this form are true.

Signature (Signed ____David Rodgers_____)

Date	Aircraft Make and Model	Aircraft Identification Mark	Points of Departure & Arrival		Mil Flight No.	Remarks, Procedures, Maneuvers, Endorsements	Number of Landings	Aircraft Category… AERPLANE [Airplane]	GLIDER
2003									
OCT-NOV			From	To					
26-Oct	G-1159B	N909JE	TIST	TEB	1676	JE, BT, SK, TD, LC			
26-Oct	G-1159B	N909JE	TEB	MIV	1677				
27-Oct	B-727-31H	N908JE	JAX	JAX	220		1 /		
28-Oct	B-727-31H	N908JE	JAX	PBI	221				
30-Oct	B-727-31H	N908JE	PBI	JFK	222				
30-Oct	B-727-31H	N908JE	JFK	LFPB	223	JE, AM	/ 1		
4-Nov	B-727-31H	N908JE	LFPB	EBBR	224	JE, AM, SK			
4-Nov	B-727-31H	N908JE	EBBR	ENGM	225	JE, AM, DOUG BAND, 4 SECRET SERVICE, PRESIDENT BILL CLINTON, 3K (?)			
4-Nov	B-727-31H	N908JE	ENGM	ESSA	226	JE, AM, GM, SK			
5-Nov	B-727-31H	N908JE	ESSA	ENGM	227	JE, AM, GM, SK	1 / 1		
5-Nov	B-727-31H	N908JE	ENGM	UNNT	228	JE, AM, GM, SK, DOUG BAND, 4 SECRET SERVICE, PRESIDENT BILL CLINTON	1 /		
6-Nov	B-727-31H	N908JE	UNNT	VHHH	229	JE, AM, GM, SK, DOUG BAND, 4 SECRET SERVICE, PRESIDENT BILL CLINTON	/ 1		
9-Nov	B-727-31H	N908JE	VHHH	ZUUU	230	JE, AM, GM, SK, DB, IRA MAGAZINER, PRESIDENT BILL CLINTON, 4 SECRET SERVICE			
9-Nov	B-727-31H	N908JE	ZUUU	ZBAA	231	JE, AM, GM, SK, DB, IM, (JANTELLE TORIE? ILLEG), (ILLEGIBLE), PRESIDENT CLINTON, JOE RUBEN, (ILLEGIBLE) JOE NOVICH, SCOTT RUEBER (?)			
11-Nov	B-727-31H	N908JE	ZBAA	PANC	232	JE, AM, SK	1 /		
11-Nov	B-727-31H	N908JE	PANC	JFK	233	JE, AM, SK	1 / 1		
14-Nov	B-727-31H	N908JE	JFK	PBI	234	JE, BT, SK, ANDREA, LC			
18-Nov	B-727-31H	N908JE	PBI	JFK	235	JE, BT, SK, LC	1 /		
21-Nov	B-727-31H	N908JE	JFK	CMH	236	JE, SK			

I certify that the statements made by me on this form are true.

Signature (Signed ____David Rodgers_____)

Page Total	6 / 4		58	2	
Amount Forward		6728	9227	5	3 3
		6365			
Total to Date		6734	9285	7	3 3
Total to Date		6369	9285	7	3 3

Date	Aircraft Make and Model	Aircraft Identification Mark	Points of Departure & Arrival		Mil	Flight No.	Remarks, Procedures, Maneuvers, Endorsements	Number of Landings	Aircraft Category… AERPLANE [Airplane]	GLIDER
2003-2004 NOV-JAN			From	To						
21-Nov	B-727-31H	N908JE	CMH	TIST		237	JE, SK		3	7
22-Nov	B-727-31H	N908JE	TIST	PBI		238	JE, SK, VICK LAMBRO, CHRIS CAMAROS, TOM PAYETTE	1 /	2	7
23-Nov	B-727-31H	N908JE	PBI	JFK		239	JE, SK		2	4
25-Nov	B-727-31H	N908JE	JFK	PBI		240	JE, BT, EVA ANDERSON, GM, AM, (ILLEGIBLE), GLEN, CELINA, JORDAN, (ILLEGIBLE)		2	5
7-Dec	G-1159B	N909JE	MIV	JFK		1678	ROGER, MORGAN MICHAEL DURBERRY	1 / 1		8
7-Dec	G-1159B	N909JE	JFK	CMH		1679	JE, SK, NADIA MICHAEL DURBERRY	1 / 1	1	5
7-Dec	G-1159B	N909JE	CMH	PBI		1680	JE, SK, NADIA MICHAEL DURBERRY	1 / 1	2	3
9-Dec	G-1159B	N909JE	PBI	TIST		1681	JE, SK, TD GARY ROXBURGH	1 /	2	4
15-Dec	G-1159B	N909JE	TIST	TEB		1682	JE, AM, TD, KIMBERLY BURNS		4	5
19-Dec	G-1159B	N909JE	TEB	TIST		1683	JE, GM, SK	1 / 1	3	9
24-Dec	G-1159B	N909JE	TIST	PBI		1684	JE, GM, BT STEVEN LISTER	1 / 1	2	7
26-Dec	G-1159B	N909JE	PBI	TIST		1685	JE, BT, GM GARY FENNEL	1 /	2	3
2-Jan	G-1159B	N909JE	TIST	PBI		1686	JE, BT, GM, JEAN LUC BRUNEL, NM, MANUELA STOETTER LV	1 / 1	2	7
3-Jan	G-1159B	N909JE	PBI	ISM		1687	JE, CELINA DUBIN, EVA ANDERSON, GM, JORDAN DUBIN, BRUCE, NADIA MARCINKOVA LV			7
3-Jan	G-1159B	N909JE	ISM	PBI		1688	JE, CD, JD, GM, GQ(?), NM, BRUCE LV			7
5-Jan	G-1159B	N909JE	PBI	TEB		1689	JE, BT, JLB, SK LV	1 /	2	5
8-Jan	G-1159B	N909JE	TEB	PBI		1690	JE, BT, JLB, SK LV		2	6
12-Jan	B-727-31H	N908JE	PBI	JFK		241	JE, BT, NM, TEALA DAVIES, SK LV, LM		2	4
15-Jan	B-727-31H	N908JE	JFK	PBI		242	JE, SK, TD, NM LV, LM		2	5
I certify that the statements made by me on this form are true.								Page Total	10 / 6	45 8
								Amount Forward	6734	9285 7 3 3
Signature	(Signed _____David Rodgers_____)								6369	
								Total to Date	6744	9331 5 3 3
								Total to Date	6375	9331 5 3 3

Date	Aircraft Make and Model	Aircraft Identification Mark	Points of Departure & Arrival		Mil	Flight No.	Remarks, Procedures, Maneuvers, Endorsements		Number of Landings	Aircraft Category… AERPLANE [Airplane]		GLIDER			
2004			From	To											
JAN-MAR	B-727-31H	N908JE	From	To		243	JE,BT,NM,SK,TD,LV,LM				2	6			
20-Jan	B-727-31H	N908JE	PBI	JFK		243	JE, BT, NM, SK, TD, LV, LM				2	6			
23-Jan	B-727-31H	N908JE	JFK	PBI		244	JE, BT, CHAUNTEE DAVIES, TD, NM, ANDREA MITROVICH, LV, LM		1/		2	6			
26-Jan	G-1159B	N909JE	PBI	TEB		1691	JE, BT, NM, TD, LV		1 /		2	4			
28-Jan	G-1159B	N909JE	TEB	TIST		1692	JE, BT, NM, SK,TD, LV		1/		3	6			
2-Feb	G-1159B	N909JE	TIST	TEB		1693	JE, BT, JLB, NM, TD, SK, ALINE WEBER, LV		1 /		4	1			
5-Feb	G-1159B	N909JE	TEB	BED		1694	LV				1	8			
5-Feb	G-1159B	N909JE	BED	TEB		1695	ALAN DERSHOWITZ, LV				1	1			
5-Feb	G-1159B	N909JE	TEB	PBI		1696	JE, AD, SK, LV		1/		2	6			
9-Feb	B-727-31H	N908JE	PBI	JFK		245	JE, RT, SK, GR, LM		1 /		2	5			
12-Feb	B-727-31H	N908JE	JFK	LFPB		246	JE, GM, JLB, ALINE WEBER, NINA KEITA, LV, LM				7	0			
17-Feb	B-727-31H	N908JE	LFPB	BGR		247	JE, GM, JLB, NM, TD, AW, LV, LM				6	9			
17-Feb	B-727-31H	N908JE	BGR	JFK		248	JE, GM, JLB, TD, NM, AW, LV, LM				1	5			
19-Feb	B-727-31H	N908JE	JFK	PBI		249	JE, BT, NM, SK, TD, LV, LM		1/1		2	4			
22-Feb	B-727-31H	N908JE	PBI	JFK		250	JE, BT, NM, TD, AW, LV, LM		1 / 1		3	0			
24-Feb	B-727-31H	N908JE	JFK	MRY		251	JE, SK, TD, NM, FOREST SAWYER, LV, LM				5	9			
27-Feb	B-727-31H	N908JE	MRY	VNY		252	JE, NM, SK, TD, LV, LM				1	8			
29-Feb	B-727-31H	N908JE	VNY	ABQ		253	JE, NM, SK, TD, LV, LM		1/		1	6			
1-Mar	B-727-31H	N908JE	ABQ	JFK		254	JE, GM, NM, SK, TD, LV, LM		1 /		3	4			
3-Mar	B-727-31H	N908JE	JFK	PBI		255	JE, NM, TD, VALDSON COTRIN, LV, LM	PageTotal	6/1		2	5			
I certify that the statements made by me on this form are true.								Page Total	6 / 1		57	3		3	3
								Amount Forward		6744	9331	5		3	3
Signature	(Signed _____David Rodgers_____)							Amount Forward		6375	9331	5		3	3
								Total to Date		6750	9388	8		3	3
								Total to Date		6376	9388	8		3	3

Date	Aircraft Make and Model	Aircraft Identification Mark	Points of Departure & Arrival		Mil Flight No.	Remarks, Procedures, Maneuvers, Endorsements		Number of Landings	Aircraft Category… AERPLANE [Airplane]		GLIDER		
2004													
MAR-APR			From	To									
7-Mar	G-1159B	N909JE	PBI	TEB	1697	JE, NM, TD GARY BLACKWELL		1 /		2	8		
8-Mar	G-1159B	N909JE	TEB	BED	1698	JE, TD GARY BLACKWELL		1 /			8		
9-Mar	G-1159B	N909JE	BED	TEB	1699	JE, TD GARY BLACKWELL		1 /		1	1		
11-Mar	G-1159B	N909JE	TEB	PBI	1700	JE, TD, SK, NM, VALD COTRIN (?) GB				2	6		
13-Mar	G-1159B	N909JE	PBI	TIST	1701	JE, TD, SK, VC, NM STEVE LISTER		1 / 1		2	3		
17-Mar	B-727-200	SIMULATOR	MIA	MIA		LARRY INSTRUCTOR GARY ROXBURGH				2	0		
17-Mar	B-727-200	SIMULATOR	MIA	MIA		HOLDING LARRY INSTRUCTOR GR				2	0		
17-Mar	B-727-200	SIMULATOR	MIA	MIA		FE CHECK RIDE HANK COLLIER GR				2	0		
18-Mar	B-727-200	SIMULATOR	MIA	MIA		REY BARZANA GR				3	0		
18-Mar	B-727-200	SIMULATOR	MIA	MIA		REY BARZANA B-727 CAPT CHECK RIDE GR				3	0		
19-Mar	G-1159B	N909JE	TIST	PBI	1702	JE, SK, TD, VC LV				2	6		
31-Mar	B-727-31H	N908JE	PBI	JFK	256	JE, NM, TD LV		1 / 1		2	3		
2-Apr	B-727-31H	N908JE	JFK	PBI	257	JE, JLB, NM, TD LV, LM				2	5		
6-Apr	G-1159B	N909JE	PBI	TIST	1705	JE, BT, NM, SK, TD LV		1 / 1		2	3		
11-Apr	B-727-31	N908JE	PBI	JFK	258	JE, BT, CD, EA, JD, GM, NM, TD, GLEN DUBIN, MYA DUBIN, 2 NANIES LV,LM		1 / 1		2	4		
15-Apr	B-727-31	N908JE	JFK	BED	259	JE, SK, LARRY SUMMERS LV, LM					9		
16-Apr	B-727-31	N908JE	BED	PBI	260	JE, SK LV, LM		1 / 0		2	6		
19-Apr	B-727-31	N908JE	PBI	JFK	261	JE, SK, JENNIFER LV, LM				2	6		
22-Apr	B-727-31	N908JE	JFK	PBI	262	JE, BT, MARK EPSTEIN, NM, TD, TAMI, GM LV, LM		1 /		2	5		
I certify that the statements made by me on this form are true.							Page Total	9 / 4		42	3		
							Amount Forward		6750	9388	8	3	3
Signature	(Signed _____David Rodgers_____)								6376				
							Total to Date		6759	9431	1	3	3

(page 25) Date 2004	Aircraft Make and Model	Aircraft Identification Mark	Points of Departure & Arrival		Mil Flight No.	Remarks, Procedures, Maneuvers, Endorsements	Number of Landings	Aircraft Category… AERPLANE [Airplane]		GLIDER	
AUG-OCT			From	To							
3-Aug	B-727-31H	N908JE	LPAZ	TIST	281	JE, MS, NM, SK, TD, LV, VM	1 /	5	6		
6-Aug	B-727-31H	N908JE	TIST	PBI	282	JE, SK, TD, (NM CROSSED OUT) JENNIFER KALEO(SP?), NATALYA MALYSHOV, GR, LM		2	4		
10-Aug	B-727-31H	N908JE	PBI	JFK	283	JE, JOJO, LYN FUNTANILLA, SK, NATALYA MALYSHOV, DAVID, LV, LM		2	4		
13-Aug	B-727-31H	N908JE	JFK	ABQ	284	JE, MS, N. MARCINKOVA, FLORA, DAVID, JK, LV, LM	1 / 1	4	7		
18-Aug	B-727-31H	N908JE	ABQ	VNY	285	JE, MS, NM, JK, LV, LM		1	7		
19-Aug	B-727-31H	N908JE	VNY	PBI	286	JE, MS, NM, JK, FRANK GAMBLE, LM		4	7		
24-Aug	B-727-31H	N908JE	PBI	SEGU	287	JE, GM, NM, SK, TD, LV, LM		4	1		
25-Aug	B-727-31H	N908JE	SEGU	PBI	288	JE, GM, NM, SK, TD, LV, LM	1 / 1	4	3		
1-Sept	B-727-31H	N908JE	PBI	TIST	289	JE, NM, SK, TD, LV, LM		3	2		
2-Sept	G-1159B	N909JE	PBI	TEB	1727	KRISTY RODGERS, PATSY RODGERS LV		2	5		
5-Sept	B-727-31H	N908JE	TIST	JFK	290	JE, NM, TD, JK, NATALYA MALYSHOV,LV, RALPH PASCALE	1 /	3	8		
16-Sept	B-727-31H	N908JE	JFK	PBI	291	JE, NM, SK, JK, DAVID MULLEN LV, LM		2	7		
20-Sept	BHT-407	N407BP "ILLEGI	BELLSCHOO	HURST, TX		HOVER, HOVER AUTOS, OBSTACLE TAKEOFF STRAIGHT IN AUTOS, 180 DEGREE AUTO					
21-Sept	BHT-407	N407BP "ILLEGI	BELLSCHOO	HURST, TX		COMPLETELY ILLEGIBLE					
5-Oct	B-727-31H	N908JE	PBI	JFK	296	JE, NM, SK, LV, LM	1 / 1	2	4		
8-Oct	B-727-31H	N908JE	JFK	PBI	297	JE, EVA ANDERSON, NM, 2 NANNIES, CELINA &MYA DUBIN, JORDAN, SK, LV, LM		2	3		
10-Oct	B-727-31H	N908JE	PBI	JFK	298	JE, EVA ANDERSON, NM, 2 NANNIES, CELINA &MYA DUBIN, JORDAN, SK, LV, LM	1 /	2	5		
12-Oct	B-727-31H	N908JE	JFK	TIST	299	JE, JK, NM, SK, LV, LM		3	3		
13-Oct	G-1159B	V909JE	TEB	PBI	1728	GM,LV, LM		2	5		
I certify that the statements made by me on this form are true.							Page Total	6 / 3	55	1	
							Amount Forward	6177	9532	3	3 3
Signature	(Signed _____David Rodgers_____)							6396			
							Total to Date	6183	4587	4	3 3
							Total to Date	6399	4587	4	3 3

(page 26) Date 2004	Aircraft Make and Model	Aircraft Identification Mark	Points of Departure & Arrival		Mil	Flight No.	Remarks, Procedures, Maneuvers, Endorsements	Number of Landings	Aircraft Category… AERPLANE [Airplane]		GLIDER		
MAR-APR			From	To									
7-Mar	G-1159B	N909JE	PBI	TEB		1697	JE, NM, TD GARY BLACKWELL	1 /		2	8		
8-Mar	G-1159B	N909JE	TEB	BED		1698	JE, TD GARY BLACKWELL	1 /			8		
9-Mar	G-1159B	N909JE	BED	TEB		1699	JE, TD GARY BLACKWELL	1 /		1	1		
11-Mar	G-1159B	N909JE	TEB	PBI		1700	JE, TD, SK, NM, VALD COTRIN (?) GB			2	6		
13-Mar	G-1159B	N909JE	PBI	TIST		1701	JE, TD, SK, VC, NM STEVE LISTER	1 / 1		2	3		
17-Mar	B-727-200	SIMULATOR	MIA	MIA			LARRY INSTRUCTOR GARY ROXBURGH			2	0		
17-Mar	B-727-200	SIMULATOR	MIA	MIA			HOLDING LARRY INSTRUCTOR GR			2	0		
17-Mar	B-727-200	SIMULATOR	MIA	MIA			FE CHECK RIDE HANK COLLIER GR			2	0		
18-Mar	B-727-200	SIMULATOR	MIA	MIA			REY BARZANA GR			3	0		
18-Mar	B-727-200	SIMULATOR	MIA	MIA			REY BARZANA B-727 CAPT CHECK RIDE GR			3	0		
19-Mar	G-1159B	N909JE	TIST	PBI		1702	JE, SK, TD, VC LV			2	6		
31-Mar	B-727-31H	N908JE	PBI	JFK		256	JE, NM, TD LV	1 / 1		2	3		
2-Apr	B-727-31H	N908JE	JFK	PBI		257	JE, JLB, NM, TD LV, LM			2	5		
6-Apr	G-1159B	N909JE	PBI	TIST		1705	JE, BT, NM, SK, TD LV	1 / 1		2	3		
11-Apr	B-727-31	N908JE	PBI	JFK		258	JE, BT, CD, EA, JD, GM, NM, TD, GLEN DUBIN, MYA DUBIN, 2 NANIES LV,LM	1 / 1		2	4		
15-Apr	B-727-31	N908JE	JFK	BED		259	JE, SK, LARRY SUMMERS LV, LM				9		
16-Apr	B-727-31	N908JE	BED	PBI		260	JE, SK LV, LM	1 / 0		2	6		
19-Apr	B-727-31	N908JE	PBI	JFK		261	JE, SK, JENNIFER LV, LM			2	6		
22-Apr	B-727-31	N908JE	JFK	PBI		262	JE, BT, MARK EPSTEIN, NM, TD, TAMI, GM LV, LM	1 /		2	5		
I certify that the statements made by me on this form are true.							Page Total	9 / 4		42	3		
							Amount Forward		6750	9388	8	3	3
Signature	(Signed _____David Rodgers_____)								6376				
							Total to Date		6759	9431	1	3	3
							Total to Date		6380	9431	1	3	3

Date	Aircraft Make and Model	Aircraft Identification Mark	Points of Departure & Arrival		Mil Flight No.	Remarks, Procedures, Maneuvers, Endorsements	Number of Landings	Aircraft Category… AERPLANE [Airplane]	GLIDER
2004									
APR-JUNE			From	To					
27-Apr	B-727-31H	N908JE	PBI	JFK	263	JE, BT, NM, TD, LV, LM		2	2
1-May	B-727-31H	N908JE	JFK	PBI	264	JE, NM, SK, LV, LM		2	6
4-May	B-727-31H	N908JE	PBI	JFK	265	JE, NM, SK, LV, LM		2	4
5-May	B-727-31H	N908JE	JFK	LFPB	266	JE, GM, NM, SK, ARIANE DEVONVOISEN (SP?), LV, LM	/ 1	6	9
8-May	B-727-31H	N908JE	LFPB	EGGW	267	JE, GM, NM, SK, LV, LM			9
10-May	B-727-31H	N908JE	EGGW	LKPR	268	JE, GM, NM, SK, LV, LM	1 / 1	1	8
12-May	B-727-31H	N908JE	LKPR	LFPB	269	JE, GM, JLB, NM, LV, LM		1	4
14-May	B-727-31H	N908JE	LFPB	CYQX	270	JE, NM, SK, LV, LM	1 / 1	5	8
14-May	B-727-31H	N908JE	CYQX	PBI	271	JE, NM, SK, LV, LM	1 / 1	4	2
15-May	G1159B	N909JE	PBI	PBI	1707	RON, LV, LM	1 / 1		7
17-May	G1159B	N909JE	PBI	TEB	1708	JE, BT, NM, TD LV		3	2
21-May	G1159B	N909JE	TEB	PBI	1709	JE, BT, NM, TD LV	1 /	2	4
24-May	G1159B	N909JE	PBI	TIST	1710	JE, BT, NM, TD LV		2	6
31-May	G1159B	N909JE	TIST	TEB	1711	JE, NM, SK, TD, MANUELA STOETTER (SP?) LV	1 / 1	4	2
4-Jun	G1159B	N909JE	TEB	HVN	1712	BT LV			5
4-Jun	G1159B	N909JE	HVN	PBI	1713	JE, BT, MS, NM, TD LV		2	7
7-Jun	G1159B	N909JE	PBI	TEB	1714	JE, BT, MS, NM, TD LV	1 / 1	2	5
9-Jun	G1159B	N909JE	TEB	BED	1715	JE, MS, SK LV			9
9-Jun	G1159B	N909JE	BED	TEB	1716	JE, MS, SK LV			8
I certify that the statements made by me on this form are true.							Page Total	7 / 7 48	7
							Amount Forward	6759 9431	1 3 3
Signature	(Signed _____David Rodgers_____)							6380	
							Total to Date	6766 9479	8 3 3
							Total to Date	6387 9479	8 3 3

Date	Aircraft Make and Model	Aircraft Identification Mark	Points of Departure & Arrival		Mil Flight No.	Remarks, Procedures, Maneuvers, Endorsements	Number of Landings	Aircraft Category… AERPLANE [Airplane]	GLIDER
2004									
JUNE-AUG			From	To					
11-Jun	G-1159B	N909JE	TEB	MDW	1717	JE, SK, (NOT LEGIBLE)	1 / 1	1	9
11-Jun	G-1159B	N909JE	MDW	PBI	1718	JE, SK, LV		2	7
13-Jun	B-727-31H	N908JE	PBI	JFK	272	JE, SK, AD, GOSMAN, LV, LM		2	5
15-Jun	B-727-31H	N908JE	JFK	TIST	273	JE, BT, MS, SK, TD, LV, LM	1 / 1	3	5
20-Jun	B-727-31H	N908JE	TIST	PBI	274	JE, BT, JENNIFER KALIN, MS, NM, NATALYA MALYSHOV, GR, LM	1 / 1	2	5
21-Jun	G-1159B	N909JE	PBI	TEB	1719	JE, BT, MS, NM, LV		2	6
23-Jun	G-1159B	N909JE	TEB	SAF	1720	JE, NM, SK, LV	1 / 1	4	4

2-Jul	G-1159B	N909JE	SAF	LAS	1721	JE, MS, NM, SK, SEMOINE, FLORA, GR		1 / 1			1	6		
2-Jul	G-1159B	N909JE	LAS	SAF	1722	JE, MS, NM, SK, SEMOINE, FLORA, GR					1	3		
4-Jul	G-1159B	N909JE	SAF	ASE	1723	JE, MS, NM, SK, SEMOINE, FLORA, GR		1 / 1				9		
4-Jul	G-1159B	N909JE	ASE	PBI	1724	JE, MS, NM, SK, SEMOINE, FLORA, GR		1 / 0			3	8		
11-Jul	G-1159B	N909JE	PBI	TEB	1725	JE, ANDREA (MISPUNETUK?), BT, NM, SK, LV					2	7		
15-Jul	G-1159B	N909JE	TEB	PBI	1726	JE, RT, JLB, NM, SK, JK, ZSUIZSA (?), CZI FRIK! (?), LV		1 /			2	6		
19-Jul	B-727-31H	N908JE	PBI	TIST	275	JE, RT, SK, NM, JK,STEFANIE (ILLEGIBLE), LV, LM					2	6		
22-Jul	B-727-31H	N908JE	TIST	PBI	276	JE, RT, NM, SK, JK,, STEVE MILLER, LM					2	6		
25-Jul	B-727-31H	N908JE	PBI	JFK	277	JK, NM, BT, SM, LV		1 / 1			2	4		
29-Jul	B-727-31H	N908JE	JFK	LFPB	278	JE, MS, NM, SK, LV, LM					6	6		
3-Aug	B-727-31H	N908JE	LFPB	LEPA	279	JE, MS, NM, SK, TD, LV, LM		1 / 1			1	7		
3-Aug	B-727-31H	N908JE	LEPA	LPAZ	280	JE, MS, NM, SK, TD, LV, LM		1 / 1			3	6		
I certify that the statements made by me on this form are true.							Page Total	11 / 9			52	5		
							Amount Forward		6166		9479	8	3	3
Signature	(Signed _____David Rodgers_____)								6387					
							Total to Date		6777		9532	3	3	3
							Total to Date		6396		9532	3	3	3

Date	Aircraft Make and Model	Aircraft Identification Mark	Points of Departure & Arrival		Mil Flight No.	Remarks, Procedures, Maneuvers, Endorsements	Number of Landings	Aircraft Category… AERPLANE [Airplane]		GLIDER		
2004												
OCT-NOV			From	To								
16-Oct	B-727-31H	N908JE	TIST	PBI	300	JE, JK, NM, SK, LAURA ANDREW, LISA ANDREW, LV, LM	1 /	2	4			
17-Oct	B-727-31H	N908JE	PBI	JFK	301	JE, GM, SK, NM, LAURA & LISA ANDREW, LV, LM		2	5			
20-Oct	B-727-31H	N908JE	JFK	LFPB	302	JE, JK, NM, SK, DAVID MULLEN, LV, LM	/ 1	6	8			
25-Oct	B-727-31H	N908JE	LFPB	JFK	303	JE, NM, JK, SK, DM		7	6			
25-Oct	B-727-31H	N908JE	JFK	JAX	304	, LV, LM		2	1			
29-Oct	G-1159B	N909JE	PBI	TEB	1729	, LV		2	6			
29-Oct	G-1159B	N909JE	TEB	PBI	1730	JE, JK, NM, NATALIE, LV		2	3			
1-Nov	G-1159B	N909JE	PBI	TIST	1731	JE, NM, LV	1 / 1	2	6			
1-Nov	BHT-467	N491GM	TIST	LSJ		LV						
1-Nov	BHT-467	N491GM	LSJ	TIST		LV						
2-Nov	G-1159B	N909JE	TIST	TEB	1732	JE, NM, LV		4	0			
7-Nov	G-1159B	SIMULATOR	DFW	DFW		STEEP TURNS, STALLS, JET UPSET, ICING SE, ILS ABORT, ENGINE FIRE		4	0			
8-Nov	G-1159B	SIMULATOR	DFW	DFW		HOLDING HIGH ALTITUDE AIRPORTS, EMERGENCY DESCENT, 1E0 NORMAN REMBLE		4	0			
9-Nov	G-1159B	N909JE	PBI	TEB	1734	JE, SK, PIA TRUSELL	1 /	2	7			
10-Nov	G-1159B	N909JE	TEB	PBI	1735	JE, SK, PIA TRUSELL		2	4			
14-Nov	G-1159B	N909JE	PBI	ABY	1736	JE, NM, SK, TD, VC, LV		1	3			
14-Nov	G-1159B	N909JE	ABY	TEB	1737	JE, NM, SK, TD, VC, LV		2	1			
16-Nov	G-1159B	N909JE	TEB	BED	1738	JE, ANDREA, LV	1 / 1		8			
16-Nov	G-1159B	N909JE	BED	TEB	1739	JE, ANDREA, LV			8			
I certify that the statements made by me on this form are true.							Page Total	4 / 3		51	0	
							Amount Forward		6783	9587	4	3	3
Signature	(Signed _____David Rodgers_____)								6399				
							Total to Date		6787	9638	4	3	3
							Total to Date		6402	9638	4	3	3

Date	Aircraft Make and Model	Aircraft Identification Mark	Points of Departure & Arrival		Mil Flight No.	Remarks, Procedures, Maneuvers, Endorsements	Number of Landings	Aircraft Category… AERPLANE [Airplane]		GLIDER		
2004-2005												
NOV-JAN			From	To								
18-Nov	G-1159B	N909JE	TEB	PBI	1740	JE, JK, NM, SK, DM, ANDREA, LV, LM		2	3			
20-Nov	B-727-31H	N908JE	JAX (incl. mtn	JAX	305	LV, LM	1 / 1	2	6			
20-Nov	B-727-31H	N908JE	JAX	PBI	306	LV, LM	1 /	1	0			
23-Nov	B-727-31H	N908JE	PBI	TIST	307	JE, NM, SK, DM, SUSAN HAMBLIN, LV, LM		2	3			

Date	Aircraft Make and Model	Aircraft Identification Mark	Points of Departure & Arrival		Mil Flight No.	Remarks, Procedures, Maneuvers, Endorsements	Number of Landings	Aircraft Category… AERPLANE [Airplane]		GLIDER	
26-Nov	G-1159B	N909JE	PBI	TIST	1741	GM, JK, LV, LM	1 / 1		2	4	
28-Nov	B-727-31H	N908JE	TIST	JFK	308	JE, GM, JK, NM, SK, DM, SH, LV, LM	1 /		4	0	
3-Dec	B-727-31H	N908JE	JFK	PBI	309	JE, NM, SK, SH, ADRIANNA, LV, LM			2	8	
14-Dec	B-727-200	SIMULATOR	MIA	MIA		HANK COLLER-INSTRUCTOR , WILLIAM, JOSE			1	8	
15-Dec	B-727-200	SIMULATOR	MIA	MIA		HANK COLLER-INSTRUCTOR, WILLIAM, JOSE			1	7	
15-Dec	B-727-200	SIMULATOR	MIA	MIA		HANK COLLER, REY BAZANA -INSTRUCTOR, WILLIAM			1	7	
21-Dec	G-1159B	N909JE	PBI	TIST	1745	JE, SK, NM, GM, STEVE LESTER	1 / 1		2	3	
29-Dec	G-1159B	N909JE	TIST	TNCM	1746	JE, NM, SK, LV				7	
29-Dec	G-1159B	N909JE	TNCM	TIST	1747	JE, NM, SK, LV				7	
30-Dec	BHI-407	N491GM	TIST-LSJ-	TIST		LV					
30-Dec	BHI-407	N491GM	LSJ	TIST		LV					
1-Jan	G-1159B	N909JE	TIST	TQPF	1748	JE, JLB, SK, DM, NM, (NADIA BJORLIN NAME CROSSED OUT) ZINTA BROUKIS, LV	1 / 1			6	
1-Jan	G-1159B	N909JE	TPQF	PBI	1749	JE, DM, JLB, NM, SK, ZB, LV	1 / 1		3	2	
3-Jan	G-1159B	N909JE	PBI	TEB	1750	JE, DM, GM, NM, SK, LV			2	7	
6-Jan	G-1159B	N909JE	TEB	PBI	1751	JE, DANA, LV			2	7	
I certify that the statements made by me on this form are true.							Page Total	7 / 5	35	5	
							Amount Forward	6787	9638	4	3 3
Signature	(Signed _____David Rodgers_____)							6402			
							Total to Date	6794	9673	9	3 3
							Total to Date	6407	9673	9	3 3

Date	Aircraft Make and Model	Aircraft Identification Mark	Points of Departure & Arrival		Mil Flight No.	Remarks, Procedures, Maneuvers, Endorsements	Number of Landings	Aircraft Category… AERPLANE [Airplane]		GLIDER	
2005											
JAN-MARCH			From	To							
7-Jan	G-1159B	N909JE	PBI	RSW	1752	LV					
8-Jan	G-1159B	N909JE	RSW	PBI	1753	LV	1 / 1				
11-Jan	B-727-31H	N908JE	PBI	TIST	310	JE, NM, SK, LV, LM					
14-Jan	B-727-31H	N908JE	TIST	PBI	311	JE, NM, SK, LV, LM					
27-Jan	B-727-31H	N908JE	PBI	TIST	315	JE, NM, ANDREALV, LM					
31-Jan	B-727-31H	N908JE	TIST	JFK	316	JE, NM, SK, DB, ANDREA MUCINSKA , LV, LM					
3-Feb	B-727-31H	N908JE	JFK	CMH	317	JE, DM, JLB, NM, SK, DANA BURNS, LV, LM	1 / 1				
3-Feb	B-727-31H	N908JE	CMH	PBI	318	JE, DM, JLB, NM, SK, LV, LM					
7-Feb	B-727-31H	N908JE	PBI	JFK	319	JE, DM, NM, SL, LV, LM					
10-Feb	G-1159B	N909JE	PBI	PBI	1754	NEIL BIGGEN, PETE RATH(ILLEG)	1 / 1				
19-Feb	G-1159B	N909JE	PBI	TIST	1755	COLLEEN, GR	1 / 1				
19-Feb	G-1159B	N909JE	TIST	PBI	1756	GM, EVA ANDERSON, CELINA &MYA DUBIN, CRESENCIA VALDEZ, GR	1 /				
24-Feb	B-727-31H	N908JE	PBI	PBI	324	BILL HAMMOND, LV, LM					
1-Mar	B-727-31H	N908JE	PBI	JFK	325	JE, NM, ADRIANA MUCINSKA, DB, DM, LV, LM	1 / 1				
6-Mar	B-727-200	SIMULATOR	MIA	MIA		HOLDING- STEEP TURNS, STALLS, RTO, VI CUT, 2GO, 1GO, RICK MONVAR-LOST					
7-Mar	B-727-200	SIMULATOR	MIA	MIA		RTO, STEEP TURNS, STALLS, 1GO, 2GO, REY BREZANA CIRCLING APPROACH, EVALUATION, CHECK RIDE					
8-Mar	G-1159B	N909JE	PBI	SAN	1754	GM, BILL MURPHY	1 /				
13-Mar	G-1159B	N909JE	SAN	MDW	1760	GMBM	1 /				
14-Mar	G-1159B	N909JE	MDW	TEB	1761	GMBM	1 / 1				
I certify that the statements made by me on this form are true.							Page Total	9 / 6	43	1	
							Amount Forward	6794	9673	9	3 3
Signature	(Signed _____David Rodgers_____)							6407			
							Total to Date	6803	9717	8	3 3
							Total to Date	6413	9717	8	3 3

Date	Aircraft Make and Model	Aircraft Identification Mark	Points of Departure & Arrival		Mil Flight No.	Remarks, Procedures, Maneuvers, Endorsements	Number of Landings	Aircraft Category… AERPLANE [Airplane]		GLIDER	
2005											
MARCH-JUNE			From	To							

24-Mar	B-727-31H	N908JE	JFK	TIST	333	JE,NM, SK,DB, DM, LV, BH				3	6			
29-Mar	B-727-31H	N908JE	TIST	JFK	334	JE,NM, SK, DM, DB, BH, LV	1 / 1			3	7			
31-Mar	B-727-31H	N908JE	JFK	PBI	335	JE, GM, DB, LV, LM				2	8			
1-Apr	G-1159B	N909JE	SAV	PBI	1766	LV, LM				1	2			
5-Apr	G-1159B	N909JE	PBI	PDK	1767	GM, LV	1 / 1			1	6			
5-Apr	G-1159B	N909JE	PDK	TEB	1768	GM, LV	1 /			1	8			
6-Apr	B-727-31H	N908JE	PBI	JFK	336	JE, DB, DM, SK, ADRIANA MUCINSKA, LV, LV	1 / 1			2	5			
29-Apr	G-1159B	N909JE	PBI	TIST	1773	JE, MS, VC, TATIANNA, ADRIANA, MUCINSKA, LV				2	3			
4-May	G-1159B	N909JE	TIST	TEB	1774	JE, AM, NM, VC, BH	1 / 1			4	1			
6-May	G-1159B	N909JE	TEB	PBI	1775	JE, AM, PM, NM, SK, LM, LV				2	5			
10-May	G-1159B	N909JE	PBI	TEB	1776	JE, DB, DM, SK, LV	1 / 1			2	6			
12-May	B-727-31H	N908JE	JFK	TIST	339	JE, AM, DM, NM, DB, BH, LM	1 /			3	9			
16-May	B-727-31H	N908JE	TIST	JFK	340	JE, NM, DB, DM, AM, BH, LM				3	8			
19-May	G-1159B	N909JE	TEB	PBI	1777	JE, AM, SK, BH	1 /			2	5			
24-May	G-1159B	N909JE	PBI	TEB	1778	JE, AM, SK, LV				2	6			
1-Jun	G-1159B	N909JE	PBI	TEB	1781	JE, AM, SK, LV	1 / 1			2	5			
15-Jun	B-727-200	SIMULATOR	MIA	MIA		RICK MONNAR-INSTRUCTOR				2	0			
15-Jun	B-727-200	SIMULATOR	MIA	MIA		REY BARZANA- CHECK RIDE				2	0			
27-Jun	G-1159B	N909JE	TEB	PBI	1786	JE, DB, SK	1 /			2	4			
I certify that the statements made by me on this form are true.							Page Total	10 / 6		50	4			
							Amount Forward		6803	9717	0	3	3	
Signature	(Signed _____David Rodgers_____)								6413					
							Total to Date		6813	9767	4	3	3	
							Total to Date		6419	9767	4	3	3	

Date	Aircraft Make and Model	Aircraft Identification Mark	Points of Departure & Arrival		Flight No.	Remarks, Procedures, Maneuvers, Endorsements	Number of Landings	Aircraft Category… AERPLANE [Airplane]		GLIDER			
2005													
JULY-SEPT			From	To									
5-Jul	G-1159B	N909JE	PBI	TEB	1787	JE, AM, SK,LV				2	5		
10-Jul	G-1159B	N909JE	TIST	TEB	1789	JE, AM, DB, NM, BH	1 / 1			4	0		
18-Jul	G-1159B	N909JE	PBI	TEB	1792	JE, DB, SK , LV	1 / 1			2	6		
20-Jul	G-1159B	N909JE	TEB	BKL	1793	GM, IAN, JIM DOWD	1 / 1			1	2		
20-Jul	G-1159B	N909JE	BKL	TEB	1794	GM, IAN, JIM DOWD	1 / 1			1	2		
22-Jul	G-1159B	N909JE	TEB	PBI	1795	JE, SK, DB, TATIANNA, BH				2	5		
25-Jul	G-1159B	N909JE	PBI	TEB	1796	JE, SK, DB, TATIANNA, BH	1 / 1			2	6		
28-Jul	G-1159B	N909JE	TEB	TIST	1797	JE, NM, JK, BH	1 /			3	9		
1-Aug	G-1159B	N909JE	TIST	TEB	1798	JE, JK, NM, , BH	1 / 1			3	8		
2-Aug	G-1159B	N909JE	TEB	SAF	1799	JE, SK, DB, AM, (ALEX, NATALIE) (SIMANOVA, TATIANNA), BH	1 / 1			3	6		
18-Aug	G-1159B	N909JE	TEB	PBI	1804	JE, GM, MR. TIMES, MULINSKA, NM, MS. MULINSKA, LV	1 / 1			2	3		
22-Aug	G-1159B	N909JE	PBI	TEB	1806	JE, NM, LV				2	5		
24-Aug	G-1159B	N909JE	TEB	FDK	1807	JE, DB, LV	1 / 1				8		
24-Aug	G-1159B	N909JE	FDK	TEB	1808	JE, DB, LV	1 / 1				8		
26-Aug	G-1159B	N909JE	TEB	MVY	1809	JE, DB, SK,DM, LV					8		
26-Aug	G-1159B	N909JE	MVY	TIST	1810	JE, DB, SK,DM, LV				3	3		
27-Aug	G-1159B	N909JE	TIST	PBI	1811	LV	1 / 1			2	6		
5-Sept	G-1159B	N909JE	PBI	TEB	1814	JE, DB, GM, AM, BH				2	4		
8-Sept	B-727-200	SIMULATOR	MIA	MIA		HAL LEXO- INSTRUCTOR, LM				2	0		
I certify that the statements made by me on this form are true.							Page Total	12 / 11		45	4		
							Amount Forward		6813	9767	4	3	3
Signature	(Signed _____David Rodgers_____)								6419				
							Total to Date		6825	9812	8	3	3
							Total to Date		6430	9812	8	3	3

Date	Aircraft Make and Model	Aircraft Identification Mark	Points of Departure & Arrival		Flight No.	Remarks, Procedures, Maneuvers, Endorsements	Number of Landings	Aircraft Category… AERPLANE [Airplane]		GLIDER			
2005													
SEPT-NOV			From	To									

						LM CHECK RIDE, HAL LEXO, REY BARZANA.							
9-Sept	B-727-200	SIMULATOR	MIA	MIA		CHECK RIDE EXAMINER				2	0		
11-Sept	G-1159B	N909JE	PBI	TIST	1816	JE, AM, NM, LV				2	6		
13-Sept	G-1159B	N909JE	TIST	TEB	1817	JE, AM, NM, BH		1 / 1		3	8		
14-Sept	G-1159B	N909JE	TEB	BED	1818	JE, AM, SK, BH					8		
14-Sept	G-1159B	N909JE	BED	HPN	1819	JE, AM, SK, LARRY SUMMERS, BH					8		
20-Sept	G-1159B	N909JE	PBI	TIST	1821	JE, DB, SK, JIM, LV		1 /		2	5		
						JE, ALEX RESNICK, SANDY BERGER, DB, SK,							
24-Sept	G-1159B	N909JE	TIST	TEB	1822	TATIANNA SIMANOVA (SIMONOVA?), LV				3	7		
25-Sept	G-1159B	N909JE	TEB	CMH	1823	JE, NM, SK, PAULA HALADA, LV		1 / 1		1	4		
25-Sept	G-1159B	N909JE	CMH	TEB	1824	JE, NM, SK, LV		1 / 1		1	4		
27-Sept	G-1159B	N909JE	TEB	BED	1825	JE, AM, NM, LV					8		
27-Sept	G-1159B	N909JE	BED	TEB	1826	JE, AM, NM, LV				1	0		
8-Oct	B-727-31H	N908JE	LCQ	LCQ	343	GEORGE GOYER, LM		1 / 1		1	7		
22-Oct	B-727-31H	N908JE	TIST	JFK	348	JE, AM, NM, BH, LM		0 / 0		3	7		
2-Nov	G-1159B	N909JE	TEB	BED	1834	JE, GM, SK, TATIANNA,DB LV					8		
2-Nov	G-1159B	N909JE	BED	OQU	1835	GM, LV					5		
2-Nov	G-1159B	N909JE	OQU	BED	1836	GM, LV					5		
2-Nov	G-1159B	N909JE	BED	TEB	1837	JE, DB, GM, SK, TATIANNA, LV					9		
3-Nov	B-727-31H	N908JE	JFK	TIST	351	JE, NM, SK, LM, LV				4	4		
						JE, ANDREA METROVICH, NM, SK, CRISTALLIG							
8-Nov	B-727-31H	N908JE	TIST	JFK	352	WASCHL, FOUR (ZINOVIEW?), (ILLEGIBLE), BH, LM				3	9		
I certify that the statements made by me on this form are true.							Page Total	5 / 4		37	2		
							Amount Forward		6825	9812	8	3	3
Signature	(Signed _____David Rodgers_____)								6430				
							Total to Date		6830	9850	0	3	3
							Total to Date		6434	9850	0	3	3

Date	Aircraft Make and Model	Aircraft Identification Mark	Points of Departure & Arrival		Mil Flight No.	Remarks, Procedures, Maneuvers, Endorsements	Number of Landings	Aircraft Category…	
2005-2006								AERPLANE [Airplane]	GLIDER
NOV-JAN			From	To					
						JE, ADRIAN MUCINSKA, (ILLEGIBLE: POSS: GORZ			
12-Nov	G-1159B	N909JE	TEB	TIST	1838	ZINUVIEW), NM, VC, MARK TAGOPO (?),BH		3	4
16-Nov	G-1159B	N909JE	TIST	TEB	1839	JE, AM, (MANNY?), NM, LV		3	8
17-Nov	G-1159B	N909JE	TEB	BED	1840	JE, AM, LV	1 / 1		8
17-Nov	G-1159B	N909JE	BED	CYUL	1841	ALAN DERSHOWITZ, LV	1 / 1		9
17-Nov	G-1159B	N909JE	CYUL	BED	1842	ALAN DERSHOWITZ, LV			8
17-Nov	G-1159B	N909JE	BED	TEB	1843	JE,AM, AD, TATIANA, LV			9
19-Nov	B-727-31H	N908JE	JFK	TIST	353	JE, NM, SK, LV, LM		3	5
20-Nov	B-727-31H	N908JE	TIST	TAPA	354	JE,NM, SK, TATIANA KOVYLINA, LV, LM	1 / 1		8
20-Nov	B-727-31H	N908JE	TAPA	TIST	355	JE,NM, SK, TATIANA KOVYLINA, LV, LM	1 / 1		8
						JE, AM, IZ, MARK TAGOYA, TATIANA SIMANAVA,			
28-Nov	B-727-31H	N908JE	TIST	JFK	356	JUAN MOLYNEUX, BH, LM		3	9
30-Nov	G-1159B	N909JE	TEB	BED	1844	JE, AM, NM, BH			8
30-Nov	G-1159B	N909JE	BED	TEB	1845	JE, AM, NM, BH			9
						HOLDING, STEEP TURNS, STALLS, JOT UPSET, HO			
10-Dec	G-1159B	SIMULATOR	DFW	DFW		FLAP LANDING, NUTCRACKER FAILURE		2	5
						RTO EMERGENCY DESCENT, V1 CUT, WIND			
11-Dec	G-1159B	SIMULATOR	DFW	DFW		SHEAR, VO FLAP LANDING	2 / 2	2	0
21-Dec	G-1159B	N909JE	TEB	BED	1852	GM, LV			9
21-Dec	G-1159B	N909JE	BED	TIST	1853	GM, LARRY +LISA SUMMERS, LV		3	8
15-Jan	G-1159B	N909JE	TIST	BED	1854	JE, NM, LV	1 /	3	8
16-Jan	G-1159B	N909JE	BED	TEB	1855	JE, NM, LV		1	0
						JE, GM, IZ, NM,			
19-Jan	G-1159B	N909JE	TEB	SAF	1856	SK LV		4	5
I certify that the statements made by me on this form are true.							Page Total	7 / 6	39	8	

								Amount Forward	6830	9850	0	3	3
Signature	(Signed _____David Rodgers_____)								6434				
								Total to Date	6837	9889	8	3	3
								Total to Date	6440	9889	8	3	3

(page 36) Date	Aircraft Make and Model	Aircraft Identification Mark	Points of Departure & Arrival		Mil Flight No.	Remarks, Procedures, Maneuvers, Endorsements	Number of Landings	Aircraft Category… AERPLANE [Airplane]		GLIDER		
2000												
AUG-OCT			From	To								
24-Aug	G-1159B	N908JE	SAF	VNY	1379	JE, KELLY SPAMM	1 / 1		1	7		
26-Aug	G-1159B	N908JE	VNY	TEB	1380	JE, GM, AP	1 /		4	9		
31-Aug	G-1159B	N908JE	TEB	PBI	1381	JE			2	2		
6-Sept	G-1159B	N908JE	PBI	TEB	1382	JE	1 / 1		2	5		
9-Sept	G-1159B	N908JE	TEB	PBI	1383	JE, GM, ET, AP			2	3		
10-Sept	G-1159B	N908JE	PBI	TIST	1384	JE, GM, ET, AP, CHERI KRAPE	1 / 1		2	5		
12-Sept	G-1159B	N908JE	TIST	TEB	1385	JE, GM, ET, AP, CHERI KRAPE	1 /		3	9		
21-Sept	G-1159B	N908JE	TEB	SAF	1386	JE, GM, AP, JOE PAGANO, 1 FEMALE			4	2		
25-Sept	G-1159B	N908JE	SAF	VNY	1387	JE, KELLY SPAMM	1 / 1		1	8		
26-Sept	G-1159B	N908JE	VNY	TEB	1388	JE, TIFFANY GRAMZA	1 /		4	8		
29-Sept	G-1159B	N908JE	TEB	TIST	1389	JE, PETER MARINO, 1 PERSON	1 / 1		3	6		
30-Sept	G-1159B	N908JE	TIST	PBI	1390	JE, PETER MARINO, 1 FEMALE	1 / 1		2	6		
3-Oct	G-1159B	N908JE	PBI	TEB	1391	JE, GM, ET, 1 FEMALE	1 / 1		2	5		
5-Oct	G-1159B	N908JE	TEB	PBI	1392	JE, SHELLY LEWIS			2	4		
10-Oct	G-1159B	N908JE	PBI	TEB	1393	JE, GM, ET	1 /		2	5		
13-Oct	G-1159B	N908JE	TEB	LGA	1394	REPOSITION FOR PARIS				5		
13-Oct	G-1159B	N908JE	LGA	LFPB	1395	JE, VOR HOLDING	/ 1		7	1		
15-Oct	G-1159B	N908JE	LFPB	EGBB	1396	JE, SHELLEY LEWIS	1 / 1		1	3		
17-Oct	G-1159B	N908JE	EGBB	BGR	1397	JE, SHELLEY LEWIS	1 / 1		6	4		
I certify that the statements made by me on this form are true.							Page Total	13 / 10	59	7		
							Amount Forward	6318	7875	9	3	3
Signature	(Signed _____David Rodgers_____)							6005				
							Total to Date	6331	7935	6	3	3
							Total to Date	6015	7935	6	3	3

Date	Aircraft Make and Model	Aircraft Identification Mark	Points of Departure & Arrival		Mil Flight No.	Remarks, Procedures, Maneuvers, Endorsements	Number of Landings	Aircraft Category… AERPLANE [Airplane]		GLIDER		
2000												
OCT-NOV			From	To								
17-Oct	G-1159B	N908JE	BGR	LGA	1398	JE, SHELLEY LEWIS	1 /		1	3		
21-Oct	G-1159B	N908JE	PBI	MIA	1400	JE, GM, ET, KELLY SPAMM, ROXBURGH				6		
21-Oct	G-1159B	N908JE	MIA	TIST	1401	JE, GM, ET, KELLY SPAMM, RICARDO LEGORETTA GARY ROXBURGH			2	3		
23-Oct	G-1159B	N908JE	TIST	EWR	1402	JE, GM, ET, GARY ROXBURGH	1 / 1		3	9		
25-Oct	G-1159B	N908JE	EWR	EGGW	1403	JE, GM, ET	/ 1		6	4		
28-Oct	G-1159B	N908JE	EGGW	BGR	1404	JE, GM, ET, NORTHERN LIGHTS			7	1		
29-Oct	G-1159B	N908JE	BGR	PBI	1405	JE, GM, ET			3	0		
30-Oct	G-1159B	N908JE	PBI	TEB	1406	JE, GM, ET	1 / 1		2	7		
31-Oct	G-1159B	N908JE	TEB	PBI	1407	JE, SHELLEY LEWIS			1	9		
5-Nov	G-1159B	N908JE	PBI	TIST	1408	JE, SHELLEY LEWIS, JESSICA	1 / 1		2	4		
7-Nov	G-1159B	N908JE	TIST	TEB	1409	JE, SHELLEY LEWIS, JESSICA BAUER	1 /		4	4		
9-Nov	G-1159B	N908JE	TEB	PBI	1410	JE, ET	1 / 1		2	4		
12-Nov	G-1159B	N908JE	PBI	CMH	1411	JE	1 / 1		2	2		
12-Nov	G-1159B	N908JE	CMH	PBI	1412	JE	1 / 1		2	3		
15-Nov	G-1159B	N908JE	PBI	SAF	1413	JE, GM, ET			4	2		
16-Nov	G-1159B	N908JE	SAF	VNY	1414	JE, GM, ET	1 / 1		1	9		
17-Nov	G-1159B	N908JE	VNY	SAN	1415	GM, ET	1 /			7		
17-Nov	G-1159B	N908JE	SAN	PBI	1416	JE, GM, ET			4	0		
19-Nov	G-1159B	N908JE	PBI	BED	1417	JE, GM, ET	1 / 1		2	6		
I certify that the statements made by me on this form are true.							Page Total	11 / 9	56	3		
							Amount Forward	6331	7935	6	3	3

Signature (Signed _____David Rodgers_____)

									6015				
								Total to Date	6342	7991	9	3	3
								Total to Date	6024	7991	9	3	3

Date	Aircraft Make and Model	Aircraft Identification Mark	Points of Departure & Arrival		Mil Flight No.	Remarks, Procedures, Maneuvers, Endorsements	Number of Landings	Aircraft Category… AERPLANE [Airplane]		GLIDER		
2000-2001												
NOV-JAN			From	To								
19-Nov	G-1159B	N908JE	BED	TEB	1418	JE, SHELLEY LEWIS			1	1		
22-Nov	G-1159B	N908JE	TEB		1419	JE, AP, SHELLEY LEWIS	1 / 1		1	0		
22-Nov	G-1159B	N908JE	DCA		1420	JE, AP, SHELLEY LEWIS	1 / 1		2	2		
28-Nov	G-1159B	N908JE	PBI	TIST	1421	JE, GM			2	4		
30-Nov	G-1159B	N908JE	TIST	PBI	1422	JE, GM	1 / 1		2	7		
1-Dec	G-1159B	N908JE	PBI	DFW	1423	JE, GM	1 / 1		2	7		
1-Dec	G-1159B	N908JE	DFW	ABQ	1424	JE, GM, RICARDO LEGORETTA	1 / 1		1	8		
2-Dec	G-1159B	N908JE	ABQ	SAF	1425	REPOSITION	1 / 1			5		
2-Dec	G-1159B	N908JE	SAF	TEB	1426	JE, GM			3	5		
5-Dec	G-1159B	N908JE	TEB	LFPB	1427	JE, GM, ET, KELLY SPAMM	/ 1		6	8		
6-Dec	G-1159B	N908JE	LFPB	EGGW	1428	JE, GM, ET, KELLY SPAMM			1	0		
7-Dec	G-1159B	N908JE	EGGW	EGYM	1429	JE, GM, KELLY SPAMM, TOM PRITZKER, 1 FEMALE (MARHAM AIR FORCE BASE)				5		
7-Dec	G-1159B	N908JE	EGYM	EGSH	1430	REPOSITION (SANDRINGHAM NORWICH ENGLAND)				4		
9-Dec	G-1159B	N908JE	EGSH	CYQX	1431	JE, GM, ET, KELLY SPAMM (BLOWING SNOW ON RUNWAY)			5	0		
9-Dec	G-1159B	N908JE	CYQX	PBI	1432	JE, GM, ET, KELLY SPAMM			4	7		
11-Dec	G-1159B	N908JE	PBI	TEB	1433	JE, GM, ET, VIRGINIA	1 / 1		2	6		
14-Dec	G-1159B	N908JE	TEB	TIST	1434	JE, GM, AP, VIRGINIA	1 / 1		3	5		
14-Dec	G-1159B	N908JE	TIST	PBI	1435	REPOSITION FOR OPS + TCAS			2	4		
13-Jan	G-1159B	N908JE	PBI	PBI	1436	TCAS CERTIFICATION	1 / 1			7		
I certify that the statements made by me on this form are true.							Page Total	9 / 10		45	5	
							Amount Forward		6342	7991	9	3	3

Signature (Signed _____David Rodgers_____)

									6024				
								Total to Date	6351	8037	4	3	3
								Total to Date	6034	8037	4	3	3

(page 39) Date	Aircraft Make and Model	Aircraft Identification Mark	Points of Departure & Arrival		Mil Flight No.	Remarks, Procedures, Maneuvers, Endorsements	Number of Landings	Aircraft Category… AERPLANE [Airplane]		GLIDER		
1999												
MAY-JUNE			From	To								
17-May	G-1159B	N908JE	TEB	SAF	1235	ET, RICH	1 /		3	8		
17-May	G-1159B	N908JE	SAF	ABQ	1236	ET, RICH				2		
18-May	G-1159B	N908JE	ABQ	DAL	1237	JE, ET, TIFFANY GRAMZA	1 / 1		1	5		
18-May	G-1159B	N908JE	DAL	PBI	1238	JE, ET, TIFFANY GRAMZA			2	3		
19-May	NOT LEGIBLE	N500JA	PBI-LNA-	PBI		STRAIGHT IN & 1XO AUTOROTATION						
20-May	NOT LEGIBLE	N500JA	PMP	PMP		M,V, + APPROACHES TO THE SURFACE & NOISE SENSITIVE PROC.						
21-May	NOT LEGIBLE	N500JA	PMP	DAB		O... VIA SHORELINE						
21-May	NOT LEGIBLE	N500JA	DAB	PBI		O- VIA I-95						
21-May	NOT LEGIBLE	N500JA	PBI	PMP		RETURN						
23-May	G-1159B	N908JE	PBI	TEB	1239	JE, GM, ET, TIFFANY GRAMZA	1 / 1		2	7		
	FLIGHT	TIMES	REPORTED	TO	INS COMP.	FOR						
27-May	G-1159B	N908JE	TEB	PBI	1240	JE, GM, ET, GWENDOLYN BECK, GLEN DIXON, EVA, CELINA, JORDAN & MANNY DUBAN, ADAM	1 / 1		2	3		
29-May	G-1159B	N908JE	PBI	TIST	1241	JE, GM, ET			2	3		
30-May	G-1159B	N908JE	TIST	PBI	1242	JE, GM, ET	1 / 1		2	8		
31-May	G-1159B	N908JE	PBI	SAF	1243	JE, GM, ET	1 / 1		3	7		
4-Jun	G-1159B	N908JE	SAF	PBI	1244	JE, GM, ET, TIFFANY GRAMZA	1 /		3	2		
7-Jun	G-1159B	N908JE	PBI	TEB	1245	JE, GM, ET, TIFFANY GRAMZA	1 / 1		2	5		
9-Jun	G-1159B	N908JE	TEB	PBI	1246	JE, MANDY ELLISON, TIFFANY GRAMZA			2	3		

15-Jun	G-1159B	N908JE	PBI	TEB		1247	JE, GM, TIFFANY GRAMZA, GWENDOLYN BECK			1 / 1			2	5		
I certify that the statements made by me on this form are true.								Page Total		9 / 7			32	1		
								Amount Forward								
Signature	(Signed _____David Rodgers_____)															
								Total to Date								
								Total to Date								

Date	Aircraft Make and Model	Aircraft Identification Mark	Points of Departure & Arrival		Mil	Flight No.	Remarks, Procedures, Maneuvers, Endorsements		Number of Landings		Aircraft Category… AERPLANE [Airplane]		GLIDER			
1999																
JUNE-JULY			From	To												
21-Jun	ZENITH	N282A	PBI-LNA-	PBI			STALLS, EMERGENCY, CRITICAL APTITUDE RECOVERY, EMERGENCY LANDING, ILLEGIBLE		6 / 6		1	3				
19-Jun	G-1159B	N908JE	TEB	PBI		1248	JE, GM, ET		1 /		2	4				
27-Jun	G-1159B	N908JE	PBI	TEB		1249	JE, ET, SHELLEY		1 / 1		2	5				
29-Jun	G-1159B	N908JE	TEB	BED		1250	JE		1 / 1			8				
29-Jun	G-1159B	N908JE	BED	TEB		1251	JE				1	0				
1-Jul	G-1159B	N908JE	TEB	PBI		1252	JE, ET, TIFFANY GRAMZA		1 /		2	3				
2-Jul	KATANA	N691DA	FPR	FPR			CHECK OUT, STALLS, STEEP TURNS, EMERGENCY LANDING, PREFLIGHT		5 / 5		1	0				
3-Jul	G-1159B	N908JE	PBI	TIST		1253	JE, CLAIRE HAZEL, TIFFANY GRAMZA		1 / 1		2	6				
4-Jul	G-1159B	N908JE	TIST	TEB		1254	JE, CLAIRE HAZEL, TIFFANY GRAMZA		1 / 1		3	7				
6-Jul	Bell 206 B-111	N16909	PMP-SUA-	PMP			DUAL CROSS COUNTRY AT NIGHT MORE THAN 50 NM						2	2		
7-Jul	Bell 206 B-111	N16909	PMP-X44-	LNA-PMP			SOLO NIGHT						2	3		
13-Jul	Bell 206 B-111	N16909	PMP-X44-	PMP			SOLO NIGHT						2	8		
16-Jul	DA20	N125MF	HWO	HWO			Pelican Kaitana check out (GO AROUND) ; 1 ENGINE OUT		2 / 2			9				
16-Jul	DA20	N125MF	HWD-PBI-	HWO			JEFFREY EPSTEIN 1.0 TAKEOFF, TAXING SLOW FLIGHT, RECTANGULAR PATTERNS, LANDING		3 / 3		3	4				
15-Jul	G-1159B	N908JE	TEB	PBI		1255					2	5				
22-Jul	G-1159B	N908JE	PBI	SAF		1256	JE, GM, ET		1 / 1		3	4				
25-Jul	G-1159B	N908JE	SAF	VNY		1257	JE, GM, ET, LISA		1 / 1		1	7				
29-Jul	G-1159B	N908JE	VNY	OAK		1258	JE, SHELLEY		1 / 1			9				
29-Jul	G-1159B	N908JE	OAK	SAF		1259	JE, SHELLEY		1 / 1		2	2				
I certify that the statements made by me on this form are true.								Page Total		26 /24		32	6			
								Amount Forward			6216	7542	0		3	3
Signature	(Signed _____David Rodgers_____)										5922					
								Total to Date			6242	7574	6		3	3
								Total to Date			5946	7574	6		3	3

(page 41) Date	Aircraft Make and Model	Aircraft Identification Mark	Points of Departure & Arrival		Mil	Flight No.	Remarks, Procedures, Maneuvers, Endorsements	Number of Landings	Aircraft Category… AERPLANE [Airplane]		GLIDER	
YR NOT SPECIFIED												
JUL-SEPT			From	To								
29-Jul	G-1159B	N908JE	SAF	PBI		1260	JE, SHELLEY			3	5	
4-Aug	G-1159B	SIMULATOR	JFK	JFK			STEEP TURNS, STALLS, WAXI-TURBULENCE, ELECTRICAL REJECTION TAKEOFF, HOLDING, 14 MILE TAKEOFF			3	8	
5-Aug	G-1159B	SIMULATOR	JFK	JFK			SINGLE ENGINE APPROACHES & GO AROUND, HYDRAULIC DOUBLE ENGINE FAILURE (ILLEGIBLE)			3	8	
6-Aug	G-1159B	SIMULATOR	JFK "SWF"	JFK			ICING EMERGENCY DESCENT, NOW PRE (ILLEGIBLE) APPROACH, SINGLE ENGINE WORK			2	7	
7-Aug	G-1159B	N908JE	TEB	PBI		1262	JE, GM, ET, CLAIRE HAZEL, 1 FEMALE, DAVE KILLARY	1 / 1		2	3	
8-Aug	G-1159B	N908JE	PBI	TEB		1263	JE, ET, 1 FEMALE, DAVE KILLARY	1 /		2	4	

11-Aug	G-1159B	N908JE	TEB	PBI	1264	JE, ET		1 / 1		2	7	
14-Aug	G-1159B	N908JE	PBI	MTPP	1265	JE, GM, ET, CLAIRE HAZEL		1 / 1		1	9	
14-Aug	G-1159B	N908JE	MTPP	TIST	1266	JE, GM, ET, CLAIRE HAZEL		1 /		1	4	
18-Aug	G-1159B	N908JE	TIST	TEB	1267	JE, GM, ET, CLAIRE HAZEL				2	6	
19-Aug	206L3	72PH	FLL	LNA		HOUGE AUTO, NORMAL, SHALLOW, STEEP MAY RR TAKOFFS,HYDRAULICS						
23-Aug	G-1159B	N908JE	PBI	TIST	1268	JE, ADAM, TIFFANY, PAULA		1 / 1		2	6	
26-Aug	G-1159B	N908JE	TIST	PBI	1269	JE, ADAM, TIFFANY		1/		2	7	
28-Aug	G-1159B	N908JE	PBI	TEB	1270	JE, GM, ET		1 / 1		2	5	
1-Sept	G-1159B	N908JE	TEB	AGC	1271	JE, ET		1 / 1		1	0	
1-Sept	G-1159B	N908JE	AGC	CMH	1272	JE, ET		1 / 1			7	
2-Sept	G-1159B	N908JE	CMH	TEB	1273	JE, ET, CLAIRE, VICTORIA, MRS. HAZEL COUSIN		1 / 1		1	4	
2-Sept	G-1159B	N908JE	TEB	SAF	1274	JE, ADAM, SHELLEY, TIFFANY, ALBERTO& LINDA PINTO				3	7	
5-Sept	G-1159B	N908JE	SAF	SAN	1275	JE, SHANNON HEALY, TIFFANY, SHELLEY		1 / 1		1	7	
I certify that the statements made by me on this form are true.							Page Total	12 / 9		43	4	
							Amount Forward		6242	7574	6	3 3
Signature	(Signed _____David Rodgers_____)								5946			
							Total to Date		6154	7618	0	3 3
							Total to Date		5958	7618	0	3 3

Date	Aircraft Make and Model	Aircraft Identification Mark	Points of Departure & Arrival		Mil Flight No.	Remarks, Procedures, Maneuvers, Endorsements	Number of Landings	Aircraft Category… AERPLANE [Airplane]	GLIDER		
1999											
SEPT-OCT			From	To							
5-Sept	G-1159B	N908JE	SAN	SAF	1276	JE, SHANNON HEALY	1 / 1	1	6		
7-Sept	G-1159B	N908JE	SAF	TEB	1277	JE, CLAIRE, VICTORIA HAZEL, ADAM	1 / 1	3	5		
8-Sept	G-1159B	N908JE	TEB	CMH	1278	JE, CLAIRE HAZEL	1 / 1	1	4		
8-Sept	G-1159B	N908JE	CMH	TEB	1279	JE, CLAIRE, MARSHALL, 1 MALE		1	3		
9-Sept	G-1159B	N908JE	TEB	PBI	1280	JE, ELIZABETH		2	5		
13-Sept	G-1159B	N908JE	PBI	TEB	1281	JE, GM, PAULA EPSTEIN, MANDY RALPH ELLISON, CLAIRE HAZEL	1 / 1	2	4		
17-Sept	G-1159B	N908JE	TEB	PBI	1282	JE, GM, PAULA EPSTEIN, ET, CLAIRE HAZEL		2	4		
19-Sept	C-172	N2388L	LNA	LNA		AC CHECKOUT SAT (ILLEGIBLE)	2 / 2		7		
20-Sept	G-1159B	N908JE	PBI	TEB	1283	JE, GM, CLAIRE, ET	1 / 1	2	5		
22-Sept	G-1159B	N908JE	TEB	PBI	1284	JE, ET, AP		2	6		
23-Sept	C-172	N2388L	LNA-	FXE		ED AMATO CPI RENEWAL	1 / 1	1	1		
23-Sept	C-172	N2388L	FXE	LNA		ED AMATO CPI RENEWAL	1 / 1		5		
25-Sept	G-1159B	N908JE	PBI	TIST	1285	JE, GM, AP, SHELLY HARRISON	1 / 1	2	5		
26-Sept	G-1159B	N908JE	TIST	TEB	1286	JE, GM, AP, SHELLY HARRISON	1 / 1	3	8		
7-Oct	G-1159B	N908JE	TEB	TIST	1287	JE, SHELLEY LEWIS	1 / 1	3	5		
9-Oct	G-1159B	N908JE	TIST	PBI	1288	JE, SHELLEY LEWIS	1 /	2	6		
11-Oct	G-1159B	N908JE	PBI	SAF	1289	JE	1 / 1	3	7		
12-Oct	G-1159B	N908JE	SAF	TEB	1290	JE, SOPHIE BIDDLE	1 /	3	5		
14-Oct	G-1159B	N908JE	TEB	BED	1291	JE, GM, AP, AUDREY RAIMBAULT, ET	1 / 1		7		
I certify that the statements made by me on this form are true.							Page Total	16 / 14		42	8	
							Amount Forward		6254	7618	0	3 3
Signature	(Signed _____David Rodgers_____)								5955			
							Total to Date		6270	7660	8	3 3
							Total to Date		5969	7660	8	3 3

Date	Aircraft Make and Model	Aircraft Identification Mark	Points of Departure & Arrival		Mil Flight No.	Remarks, Procedures, Maneuvers, Endorsements	Number of Landings	Aircraft Category… AERPLANE [Airplane]	GLIDER
1999									
OCT-NOV			From	To					
14-Oct	G-1159B	N908JE	BED	PBI	1292	JE, GM, ET, AP, AUDREY RAIMBAULT		2	9
16-Oct	G-1159B	N908JE	PBI	TIST	1293	JE, GM, AUDREY RAIMBAULT	1 / 1	2	5
18-Oct	G-1159B	N908JE	TIST	TEB	1294	JE, GM, AUDREY, MELINDA LUNTZ	1 / 1	3	6
21-Oct	G-1159B	N908JE	TEB	PBI	1295	JE, GM, ET	1 /	2	7

							JE, ET, GWENDOLYN BECK, MR. BROWN, FREYA									
27-Oct	G-1159B	N908JE	PBI	TEB	1296		WISSING		1 /				2	4		
29-Oct	G-1159B	N908JE	TEB	PBI	1297		JE, GM, ET, CLAIRE HAZEL						2	4		
31-Oct	G-1159B	N908JE	PBI	TEB	1298		JE, GM, ET, CLAIRE HAZEL						2	5		
5-Nov	G-1159B	N908JE	TEB	BED	1299		JE, SHELLY ANNE LEWIS		1 / 1					8		
5-Nov	G-1159B	N908JE	BED	PBI	1300		JE, SHELLY ANNE LEWIS		1 / 1				2	8		
9-Nov	G-1159B	N908JE	PBI	TEB	1301		JE, ET, GARY ROXBURGH		1 / 1				2	6		
11-Nov	G-1159B	N908JE	TEB	SAF	1302		JE, AP, ALBERTO PINTO, 1MALE, GR						4	0		
11-Nov	G-1159B	N908JE	SAF	VNY	1303		JE, GARY ROXBURGH						1	7		
13-Nov	G-1159B	N908JE	VNY	SAN	1304		JE, GARY ROXBURGH							7		
13-Nov	G-1159B	N908JE	SAN	SAF	1305		JE, GARY ROXBURGH						1	6		
14-Nov	G-1159B	N908JE	SAF	TEB	1306		JE, AP, ALBERTO PINTO, 1 MALE, GR						3	6		
16-Nov	G-1159B	N908JE	TEB	PBI	1307		JE, GARY ROXBURGH		1 / 1				2	4		
18-Nov	G-1159B	N908JE	PBI	TEB	1308		JE		1 / 1				2	5		
19-Nov	G-1159B	N908JE	TEB	PBI	1309		JE, MANDY ELLISON, JEAN MICHELLE GATHY						2	5		
22-Nov	G-1159B	N908JE	PBI	TIST	1310		JE, GM, ET, JEAN MICHELLE GATHY						2	2		
I certify that the statements made by me on this form are true.								Page Total	9 / 7				46	4		
								Amount Forward		6270			7660	8	3	3
Signature	(Signed _____David Rodgers_____)									5969						
								Total to Date		6279			7707	2	3	3
								Total to Date		5976			7707	2	3	3

Date	Aircraft Make and Model	Aircraft Identification Mark	Points of Departure & Arrival		Mil Flight No.	Remarks, Procedures, Maneuvers, Endorsements	Number of Landings	Aircraft Category…					
1999-2000								AERPLANE [Airplane]			GLIDER		
NOV-JAN			From	To									
25-Nov	G-1159B	N908JE	TIST	PBI	1311	JE, GM, ET	1 /	2	6				
28-Nov	G-1159B	N908JE	PBI	TEB	1312	JE, GM, ET, AP, GLEN, EVA, CELINA, JORDAN, NANNY, RALPH		2	4				
30-Nov	G-1159B	N908JE	TEB	SAF	1313	JE, GM, ET, AP, CLAIRE & VICTORIA HAZEL		3	9				
3-Dec	G-1159B	N908JE	SAF	VNY	1314	JE, GM, ET	1 / 1	1	8				
4-Dec	G-1159B	N908JE	VNY	PBI	1315	JE, ET		4	6				
7-Dec	G-1159B	N908JE	PBI	TIST	1316	JE	1 /	2	3				
7-Dec	G-1159B	N908JE	TIST	PBI	1317	RETURN FOR CMP CARDS		2	7				
4-Jan	G-1159B	N908JE	PBI	TEB	1320	JE, GM, ET, AP, EVA, CELINA, JORDAN, MELINDA LUNTZ	1 / 1	2	4				
6-Jan	G-1159B	N908JE	TEB	PBI	1321	JE, SOPHIE BIDDLE, 1 FEMALE		2	7				
8-Jan	G-1159B	N908JE	PBI	ABY	1322	JE	1 / 1	1	2				
8-Jan	G-1159B	N908JE	ABY	PBI	1323	JE		1	1				
10-Jan	G-1159B	N908JE	PBI	TEB	1324	JE, SOPHIE, JOEL PASHCOW	1 / 1	2	4				
12-Jan	G-1159B	N908JE	TEB	TIST	1325	JE, AP, SOPHIE, SHELLY		3	3				
16-Jan	G-1159B	N908JE	TIST	TEB	1326	JE, AP, SOPHIE, SHELLEY LEWIS	1 / 1	4	1				
24-Jan	206L3	N72PH	PMP	PMP		HOVER AVIDS, FULL AUTOS, STUCK PEDALS, TAIL ROTOR FAILURE							
24-Jan	206L3	N72PH	PMP	PMP		EMERGENCY LANDING, 180 FULL AUTOS BOTH DIRECTIONS, ENGINE FAILURE ON TAKEOFF, SLOPES							
25-Jan	206L3	N72PH	PMP	PMP		NO HYDRAULICS, STUCK PEDALS, LTE SETTLING WITH POWER, CONFINED AREAS							
28-Jan	G-1159B	N908JE	TEB	PBI	1327	JE	1 / 1	2	6				
31-Jan	G-1159B	N908JE	PBI	SAF	1328	JE, GM, ET, AP, FRANCOIS (ILLEGIBLE), CLAIRE HAZEL	1 / 1	4	1				
I certify that the statements made by me on this form are true.							Page Total	9 / 7				44	2
							Amount Forward		6279			7707	2	3	3
Signature	(Signed _____David Rodgers_____)								5976						
							Total to Date		6288			7751	4	3	3
							Total to Date		5983			7751	4	3	3

Date	Aircraft Make and Model	Aircraft Identification Mark	Points of Departure & Arrival	Mil Flight No.	Remarks, Procedures, Maneuvers, Endorsements	Number of Landings	Aircraft Category…

2000 FEB			From	To				AERPLANE [Airplane]		GLIDER	
2-Feb	G-1159B	N908JE	SAF	VNY	1329	JE, GM, ET, AP, FRANCOIS (ILLEGIBLE), CLAIRE HAZEL	1 / 1	1	6?		
2-Feb	G-1159B	N908JE	VNY	TEB	1330	GM, ET, AP, CLAIRE HAZEL		4	7		
3-Feb	G-1159B	N908JE	TEB	PBI	1331	NO PASSENGERS, 72 MONTH INSPECTION & 51 PAINT		2	5		
7-Feb	206L3	N72PH	PMP	PMP		REVIEWED A-G & M					
8-Feb	206L3	N72PH	PMP-NW-	PMP		COMMERCIAL PREP N,O, B,C,D-INCLUD UNUSUAL ATT					
9-Feb	206L3	N72PH	PMP-NW-	PMP		COMMERCIAL PREP G,H,J,S,V & DGE MANEUVERS					
9-Feb	206L3	N72PH	PMP-NW-	PMP		COMMERCIAL PREP H&I INCLUDING WIND TECHNIQUES					
11-Feb	206L3	N72PH	PMP-NW-	PMP		COMMERCIAL PREP C,G,H,I &O					
11-Feb	206L3	N72PH	PMP-NW-	PMP		CPL PREP COMPLETE REVIEWED I, INCLUDE EXTENDED (ILLEGIBLE)					
14-Feb	206L3	N72PH	PMP	HST							
14-Feb	206L3	N72PH	HST	PMP		QUICK REVIEW G,I,N &R					
15-Feb	206L3	N72PH	PMP	FLL							
15-Feb	206L3	N72PH	FLL	PMP							
15-Feb	206L3	N72PH	PMP	FXE		COMMERCIAL PILOT ROTOCRAFT HELICOPTER CHECK RIDE "PASSED" (ILLEGIBLE					
15-Feb	206L3	N72PH	FXE	PMP							
16-Feb	206L3	N72PH	PMP-LCL-	PMP		1FR/L1					
16-Feb	206L3	N72PH	PMP-LCL-	PMP		1FR/ L7&8, INCLUDING 9	1-NDB FXE				
22-Feb	206L3	N72PH	PMP-FXE-	PMP		1FR/ L7,8 &10 NOD HOLDING	1-NDB FXE				
23-Feb	EC120B	121TH	PBI	PBI		MARX MCAFEE					

I certify that the statements made by me on this form are true.

Signature (Signed _____David Rodgers_____)

Page Total	1 / 1		9	0	
Amount Forward		6288	7751	4	3 3
		5983			
Total to Date		6289	7760	4	3 3
Total to Date		5984	7760	4	3 3

Date	Aircraft Make and Model	Aircraft Identification Mark	Points of Departure & Arrival		Mil Flight No.	Remarks, Procedures, Maneuvers, Endorsements	Number of Landings	Aircraft Category… AERPLANE [Airplane]		GLIDER	
2000 FEB-MAY			From	To							
23-Feb	206L-3	N72PH	PMP-FXE-	PMP		1 FR/ L7, 8, & 10 (ILLEGIBLE) LANDING	ALL SIGNED BY STEVE R. HENRY 306054701F1 1				
24-Feb	206L-3	N72PH	PMP-FXE-	PMP		1 FR/ L6, 9 &10	ALL SIGNED BY STEVE R. HENRY 306054701F1 1				
25-Feb	206L-3	N72PH	PMP-FXE-	PMP		1 FR/ L7 &9	ALL SIGNED BY STEVE R. HENRY 306054701F1 1				

26-Feb	I06L-3	N72PH	PMP-LNA-	SUA-LNA-PMP		1 FR/ L6, 7,9,10,&11 ALL SIGNED BY (ILLEGIBLE) R.HENRY 3060547(ILLEGIBLE AFTER THAT)	ALL SIGNED BY STEVE R. HENRY 306054701F11	
29-Feb	I06L-3	N72PH	PMP	FMY		1 FR/ L6, 7,9,10,&11	ALL SIGNED BY STEVE R. HENRY 306054701F11	
29-Feb	I06L-3	N72PH	FMY	VRB		1 FR/ L6, 7,9,10,&11	ALL SIGNED BY STEVE R. HENRY 306054701F11	
29-Feb	I06L-3	N72PH	VRB	FXE-PMP		1 FR/ L6, 7,9,10,&11	ALL SIGNED BY STEVE R. HENRY 306054701F11	
2-Mar	I06L-3	N72PH	PMP-FXE-	PMP	PREP	1 FR/ L1,3,4,5,9 &10	ALL SIGNED BY STEVE R. HENRY 306054701F11	
2-Mar	I06L-3	N72PH	PMP-F45	LNA-PMP	PREP	1FR/ L2,6,7,9,&10	ALL SIGNED BY STEVE R. HENRY 306054701F11	
3-Mar	I06L-3	N72PH	PMP	PMP	PREP	1FR/ L4,6-8,16&17	ALL SIGNED BY STEVE R. HENRY 306054701F11	
3-Mar	I06L-3	N72PH	PMP	LNA	PREP	1FR/ L6, 8&12 (1FR AUTOS)	ALL SIGNED BY STEVE R. HENRY 306054701F11	
10-Mar	I06L-3	N72PH	PMP	PMP		1FR REVIEW/ L9&10	ALL SIGNED BY STEVE R. HENRY 306054701F11	
14-Mar	I06L-3	N72PH	PMP	PMP		INSTRUMENT RATING PILOT-ON HELICOPTER CHECKING "PASSED" (ILLEGIBLE		
1-Apr	I06L-3	N72PH	PMP-LNA-	EVERGLADES-BP?		LEFT SGAT FLYING		
24-Apr	G-1159B	N908JE	PBI	PBI	1332	TEST FLIGHT	1 /	5

						3 NIGHT TAKEOFF & LANDINGS (ILLEGIBLE), 2								
3-May	G-1159B	N908JE	PBI	PBI	1333	VOR APPROACHES, VOR HOLDING						7		
4-May	G-1159B	N908JE	PBI	TEB	1334	REPOSITION		1 / 1			2	6		
4-May	G-1159B	N908JE	TEB	PBI	1335	JE, GM, ET, JOEL PASHCOW					2	4		
7-May	G-1159B	N908JE	PBI	TIST	1336	JE, GM, ET, AP, JEANNIE (?) (ALL REST ILLEGIBLE		1 / 0			2	2		
I certify that the statements made by me on this form are true.							Page Total	3 / ?			8	4		
							Amount Forward	?			7760	4	4	3
Signature	(Signed _____David Rodgers_____)							?						
							Total to Date	?	?			3	6	3
							Total to Date	?	?			3	6	3

Date	Aircraft Make and Model	Aircraft Identification Mark	Points of Departure & Arrival		Mil Flight No.	Remarks, Procedures, Maneuvers, Endorsements		Number of Landings	Aircraft Category… AERPLANE [Airplane]		GLIDER		
2000													
MAY-JUNE			From	To									
						JE, GM, ET, AP, JEAN LUC BRUNEL, CHRISTINA ESTRADA, LETICIA & MICHELLE BIRKHOLDER								
8-May	G-1159B	N908JE	TIST	TEB	1337	(SP?)		1 /			3	8		
						JE, GM, ET, AP, PRINCE ANDREW, BODYGUARD,								
12-May	G-1159B	N908JE	TEB	PBI	1338	ALEXIA, 1 MALE		1 / 1			2	4		
15-May	G-1159B	N908JE	PBI	TEB	1339	JE, AP, PAULA EPSTEIN, ALEXANDRIA		1 / 1			2	4		
16-May	G-1159B	N908JE	TEB	TIST	1340	JE, SHELLEY LEWIS		1 / 1			3	6		
21-May	G-1159B	N908JE	TIST	TEB	1341	JE, SHELLEY LEWIS		1 / 1			4	0		
30-May	G-1159B	N908JE	TEB	MDW	1342	REPOSITION					1	9		
31-May	G-1159B	N908JE	MDW	TEB	1343	JE, GM					1	7		
1-Jun	G-1159B	N908JE	TEB	PBI	1344	JE, GM, ET, AP, 1 FEMALE					2	4		
4-Jun	G-1159B	N908JE	PBI	TEB	1345	JE, GM, ET, 1 FEMALE		1 / 1			2	4		
9-Jun	G-1159B	N908JE	TEB	SAF	1346	JE, GM, 1 FEMALE		1 /			3	9		
12-Jun	G-1159B	N908JE	SAF	VNY	1347	JE		1 / 1			1	7		
14-Jun	G-1159B	N908JE	VNY	SFO	1348	JE		1 / 1			1	2		
14-Jun	G-1159B	N908JE	SFO	LAS	1349	JE		1 /			1	2		
15-Jun	G-1159B	N908JE	LAS	PHX	1350	JE		1 / 1			1	0		
17-Jun	G-1159B	N908JE	PHX	PBI	1351	JE		/ 1			3	9		
18-Jun	G-1159B	N908JE	PBI	TEB	1352	JE		1 / 1			2	6		
25-Jun	G-1159B	N908JE	TEB	TIST	1353	JE, GM, ET, AP, PETER MARINO, 2 FEMALES		1 / 1			3	7		
						ELIZABETH JOHNSON, FREDERIC & ALEXANDRIA								
25-Jun	G-1159B	N908JE	TIST	TEB	1354	FEKKAI, AUDREY BLAISE, PETER MARINO		1 / 1			3	7		
25-Jun	G-1159B	N908JE	TEB	PBI	1355	REPOSITION					2	4		
I certify that the statements made by me on this form are true.							Page Total	14 / 12			49	9		
							Amount Forward		6292		7768	8	3	3
Signature	(Signed _____David Rodgers_____)								5986					
							Total to Date		6306		7818	7	3	3
							Total to Date		5998		7818	7	3	3

Date	Aircraft Make and Model	Aircraft Identification Mark	Points of Departure & Arrival		Mil Flight No.	Remarks, Procedures, Maneuvers, Endorsements		Number of Landings	Aircraft Category… AERPLANE [Airplane]		GLIDER		
2000													
JUN-AUG			From	To									
30-Jun	G-1159	N908JE	PBI	TIST	1356	REPOSITION		1 / 0			2	8		
30-Jun	G-1159	N908JE	TIST	PBI	1357	JE, GM, ET, AP, SOPHIE BIDDLE					2	5		
4-Jul	G-1159	N908JE	PBI	TEB	1358	JE, ET, AP, GM, SOPHIE BIDDLE, MELINDA LUNTZ		1 /			2	5		
5-Jul	G-1159	N908JE	TEB	LFPB	1359	JE, GM		/ 1			6	9		
6-Jul	G-1159	N908JE	LFPB	LIEO	1360	JE, GM		1 /			2	0		
9-Jul	G-1159	N908JE	LIEO	GMMX	1361	JE, GM		1 / 1			2	9		
11-Jul	G-1159	N908JE	GMMX	GMFF	1362	JE, GM		1 / 1				9		
11-Jul	G-1159	N908JE	GMFF	LEBB	1363	JE, GM		1 / 1			1	9		
11-Jul	G-1159	N908JE	LEBB	EGGW	1364	JE, GM		1 /			1	7		
12-Jul	G-1159	N908JE	EGGW	EGAA	1365	JE, GM		1 / 1			1	0		
12-Jul	G-1159	N908JE	EGAA	BGR	1366	JE, GM		1 /			6	4		

12-Jul	G-1159	N908JE	BGR	TEB	1367	JE, GM					1	1			
14-Jul	G-1159	N908JE	TEB	PBI	1368	JE, SHELLEY LEWIS		1 / 1			2	5			
19-Jul	G-1159	N908JE	PBI	TEB	1369	JE, SHELLEY LEWIS, GARY ROXBURGH		1 / 1			2	5			
19-Jul	G-1159	N908JE	TEB	SAF	1370	JE, GM, ET, AP, SOPHIE, JASMINE, 1 MALE, GARY ROXBURGH					4	1			
2-Aug	G-1159	SIMULATOR	JFK	JFK		STEEP TURNS, STALLS, SLOW FLIGHT, REJECTED TAKEOFF					3	9			
3-Aug	G-1159	SIMULATOR	JFK-TEB-	SWF		SINGLE ENGINE APPROACHES, ELECTRICAL FAILURES, HYDRAULIC FAILURES					4	0			
4-Aug	G-1159	SIMULATOR	JFK-SWF-	JFK		ICING EMERGENCY DESCENT NOB APPROPACHES, ENGINE MALFUNCTIONS					4	1			
21-Aug	G-1159	N908JE	PBI	SAF	1378	JE, GM, ET, AP		1 /			3	5			
I certify that the statements made by me on this form are true.							Page Total	12 / 7			57	2			
							Amount Forward		6306		7818	7	3	3	
Signature	(Signed _____David Rodgers_____)								5998						
							Total to Date		6318		7875	9	3	3	
							Total to Date		6005		7875	9	3	3	

Date	Aircraft Make and Model	Aircraft Identification Mark	Points of Departure & Arrival		Mil Flight No.	Remarks, Procedures, Maneuvers, Endorsements		Number of Landings		Aircraft Category… AERPLANE [Airplane]		GLIDER		
2000														
AUG-OCT			From	To										
24-Aug	G-1159B	N908JE	SAF	VNY	1379	JE, KELLY SPAMM		1 / 1			1	7		
26-Aug	G-1159B	N908JE	VNY	TEB	1380	JE, GM, AP		1 /			4	9		
31-Aug	G-1159B	N908JE	TEB	PBI	1381	JE					2	2		
6-Sept	G-1159B	N908JE	PBI	TEB	1382	JE		1 / 1			2	5		
9-Sept	G-1159B	N908JE	TEB	PBI	1383	JE, GM, ET, AP					2	3		
10-Sept	G-1159B	N908JE	PBI	TIST	1384	JE, GM, ET, AP, CHERI KRAPE		1 / 1			2	5		
12-Sept	G-1159B	N908JE	TIST	TEB	1385	JE, GM, ET, AP, CHERI KRAPE		1 /			3	9		
21-Sept	G-1159B	N908JE	TEB	SAF	1386	JE, GM, AP, JOE PAGANO, 1 FEMALE					4	2		
25-Sept	G-1159B	N908JE	SAF	VNY	1387	JE, KELLY SPAMM		1 / 1			1	8		
26-Sept	G-1159B	N908JE	VNY	TEB	1388	JE, TIFFANY GRAMZA		1 /			4	8		
29-Sept	G-1159B	N908JE	TEB	TIST	1389	JE, PETER MARINO, 1 PERSON		1 / 1			3	6		
30-Sept	G-1159B	N908JE	TIST	PBI	1390	JE, PETER MARINO, 1 FEMALE		1 / 1			2	6		
3-Oct	G-1159B	N908JE	PBI	TEB	1391	JE, GM, ET, 1 FEMALE		1 / 1			2	5		
5-Oct	G-1159B	N908JE	TEB	PBI	1392						2	4		
10-Oct	G-1159B	N908JE	PBI	TEB	1393	JE, SHELLEY LEWIS		1 /			2	5		
13-Oct	G-1159B	N908JE	TEB	LGA	1394	REPOSITION FOR PARIS						5		
13-Oct	G-1159B	N908JE	LGA	LFPB	1395	JE, VOR HOLDING		/ 1			7	1		
15-Oct	G-1159B	N908JE	LFPB	EGBB	1396	JE, SHELLEY LEWIS		1 / 1			1	3		
17-Oct	G-1159B	N908JE	EGBB	BGR	1397	JE, SHELLEY LEWIS		1 / 1			6	4		
							PAGE TOTAL	13 / 10			59	7		
Signature	(Signed _____David Rodgers_____)								6318		7875	9	3	3
									6005					
									6331		7935	6	3	3

Date	Aircraft Make and Model	Aircraft Identification Mark	Points of Departure & Arrival		Mil Flight No.	Remarks, Procedures, Maneuvers, Endorsements	Number of Landings	Aircraft Category… AERPLANE [Airplane]		GLIDER		
2000												
OCT-NOV			From	To								
17-Oct	G-1159B	N908JE	BGR	LGA	1398	JE, SHELLEY LEWIS	1 /		1	3		
21-Oct	G-1159B	N908JE	PBI	MIA	1400	JE, GM, ET, KELLY SPAMM, GARY ROXBURGH				6		
21-Oct	G-1159B	N908JE	MIA	TIST	1401	JE, GM, ET, KELLY SPAMM, RICARDO LEGORETTA, GARY ROXBURGH			2	3		
23-Oct	G-1159B	N908JE	TIST	EWR	1402	JE, GM, ET, GARY ROXBURGH	1 / 1		3	9		
25-Oct	G-1159B	N908JE	EWR	EGGW	1403	JE, GM, ET	/ 1		6	4		
28-Oct	G-1159B	N908JE	EGGW	BGR	1404	JE, GM, ET NORTHERN LIGHTS			7	1		
29-Oct	G-1159B	N908JE	BGR	PBI	1405	JE, GM, ET			3	0		
30-Oct	G-1159B	N908JE	PBI	TEB	1406	JE, GM, ET	1 / 1		2	7		
31-Oct	G-1159B	N908JE	TEB	PBI	1407	JE, SHELLEY LEWIS			1	9		

5-Nov	G-1159B	N908JE	PBI	TIST	1408	JE, SHELLY LEWIS, JESSICA		1 / 1			2	4			
7-Nov	G-1159B	N908JE	TIST	TEB	1409	JE, SHELLEY LEWIS, JESSICA BAUER		1 /			4	4			
9-Nov	G-1159B	N908JE	TEB	PBI	1410	JE, ET		1 / 1			2	4			
12-Nov	G-1159B	N908JE	PBI	CMH	1411	JE		1 / 1			2	2			
12-Nov	G-1159B	N908JE	CMH	PBI	1412	JE		1 / 1			2	3			
15-Nov	G-1159B	N908JE	PBI	SAF	1413	JE, GM, ET					4	2			
16-Nov	G-1159B	N908JE	SAF	VNY	1414	JE, GM, ET		1 / 1			1	9			
17-Nov	G-1159B	N908JE	VNY	SAN	1415	GM, ET		1 /				7			
17-Nov	G-1159B	N908JE	SAN	PBI	1416	JE, GM, ET					4	0			
19-Nov	G-1159B	N908JE	PBI	BED	1417	JE, GM, ET		1 / 1			2	6			
I certify that the statements made by me on this form are true.							Page Total	11 / 9			56	3			
							Amount Forward		6331		7935	6		3	3
Signature	(Signed _____David Rodgers_____)								6015						
							Total to Date		6342		7991	9		3	3
							Total to Date		6024		7991	9		3	3

Date	Aircraft Make and Model	Aircraft Identification Mark	Points of Departure & Arrival		Mil Flight No.	Remarks, Procedures, Maneuvers, Endorsements	Number of Landings	Aircraft Category… AERPLANE [Airplane]		GLIDER		
2000-2001												
NOV-JAN			From	To								
19-Nov	G-1159B	N908JE	BED	TEB	1418	JE, SHELLEY LEWIS			1	1		
22-Nov	G-1159B	N908JE	TEB	DCA	1419	JE, AP, SHELLEY LEWIS	1 / 1		1	0		
22-Nov	G-1159B	N908JE	DCA	PBI	1420	JE, AP, SHELLEY LEWIS	1 / 1		2	2		
28-Nov	G-1159B	N908JE	PBI	TIST	1421	JE, GM			2	4		
30-Nov	G-1159B	N908JE	TIST	PBI	1422	JE, GM	1 / 1		2	7		
1-Dec	G-1159B	N908JE	PBI	DFW	1423	JE, GM	1 / 1		2	7		
1-Dec	G-1159B	N908JE	DFW	ABQ	1424	JE, GM, RICARDO LEGORETTA	1 / 1		1	8		
2-Dec	G-1159B	N908JE	ABQ	SAF	1425	REPOSITION	1 / 1			5		
2-Dec	G-1159B	N908JE	SAF	TEB	1426	JE, GM			3	5		
5-Dec	G-1159B	N908JE	TEB	LFPB	1427	JE, GM, ET, KELLY SPAMM	/ 1		6	8		
6-Dec	G-1159B	N908JE	LFPB	EGGW	1428	JE, GM, ET, KELLY SPAMM			1	0		
7-Dec	G-1159B	N908JE	EGGW	EGYM	1429	JE, GM, KELLY SPAMM, TOM PRITZKER, 1 FEMALE, (MARHAM AIRFORCE BASE				5		
7-Dec	G-1159B	N908JE	EGYM	EGSH	1430	REPOSITION SANDRINGHAM (NORWICH ENGLAND)				4		
9-Dec	G-1159B	N908JE	EGSH	CYQX	1431	JE, GM, ET, KELLY SPAMM (BLOWING SNOW ON RUNWAY)			5	0		
9-Dec	G-1159B	N908JE	CYQX	PBI	1432	JE, GM, ET, KELLY SPAMM			4	7		
11-Dec	G-1159B	N908JE	PBI	TEB	1433	JE, GM, ET, VIRGINIA	1 / 1		2	6		
14-Dec	G-1159B	N908JE	TEB	TIST	1434	JE, GM, AP, VIRGINIA	1 / 1		3	5		
14-Dec	G-1159B	N908JE	TIST	PBI	1435	REPOSITION FOR OPS 2+ TCAS			2	4		
13-Jan	G-1159B	N908JE	PBI	PBI	1436	TCAS CERTIFICATION	1 / 1			7		
I certify that the statements made by me on this form are true.							Page Total	9 / 10		45	5	
							Amount Forward		6342	7991	9	3	3
Signature	(Signed _____David Rodgers_____)								6024				
							Total to Date		6351	8037	4	3	3
							Total to Date		6034	8037	4	3	3

Date	Aircraft Make and Model	Aircraft Identification Mark	Points of Departure & Arrival		Mil Flight No.	Remarks, Procedures, Maneuvers, Endorsements	Number of Lar	Aircraft Category… AERPLANE [Airplane]		GLIDER	HELICOPS
19___	2001										
			From	To							
16-Jan	G-1159B	N908JE	PBI	LCQ	1437	JE, GM, ET	1 /1			8	
16-Jan	G-1159B	N908JE	LCQ	TEB	1438	JE, GM, ET	1 /1		2	1	
17-Jan	G-1159B	N908JE	TEB	PBI	1439	JE, SHELLEY LEWIS			2	4	
22-Jan	G-1159B	N908JE	PBI	TEB	1440	JE, GM, ET, AP	1 / 1		2	5	
23-Jan	G-1159B	N908JE	TEB	LFPB	1441	JE, SHELLEY LEWIS	/ 1		6	7	
25-Jan	G-1159B	N908JE	LFPB	CYQX	1442	JE, SHELLEY LEWIS	1 / 1		5	9	
25-Jan	G-1159B	N908JE	CYQX	TEB	1443	JE, SHELLEY LEWIS			2	7	
26-Jan	G-1159B	N908JE	TEB	PBI	1444	JE, GM, ET, VIRGINIA ROBERTS			2	4	
18-Jan	C172	N1446V	LNA	LNA		C172 VOUT PETE SORENSON	2 / 2			4	

18-Jan	C172	N1446V	LNA	LCQ		B727 CLOSING N505LS		1 / 1			2	4		
19-Jan	C172	N1446V	LCQ	MCO							2	0		
19-Jan	C172	N1446V	MCO	LNA		JONATHAN MAND - INSTRUMENT COMPETENCY CHECK - SATISFACTORY					1	9		
27-Jan	G-1159B	N908JE	PBI	TIST		JE, GM, ET, VIRGINIA ROBERTS		1 /			2	4		
30-Jan	G-1159B	N908JE	TIST	PBI		JE, GM, ET, VIRGINIA ROBERTS		1 / 1			2	6		
3-Feb	C-421B	N908GM	SAF	DFW		JONATHAN MAND - FAR GI.31 (G) SATISFACTORY QUALIFICATION FL270		1 /			3	0		
17-Feb	B-727-200	SIMULATOR	MEM	MEM		STALLS, SPEED TURNS, ENGINE START, TURNS, CLIMBS, DESCENTS, [ILLEGIBLE]					2	5		
18-Feb	B-727-200	SIMULATOR	MEM	MEM							3	0		
19-Feb	B-727-200	SIMULATOR	DFW	MEM							3	2		
20-Feb	B-727-200	SIMULATOR	MEM	MEM										
I certify that the statements made by me on this form are true.							Page Total	10 / 9			52	4		
							Amount Forward		6351		8037	4	3	3
Signature	(Signed _____David Rodgers_____)								6034					
							Total to Date		6361		8089	8	3	3
							Total to Date		6043		8089	8	3	3

2001 FEB-MAR	Aircraft Make and Model	Aircraft Identification Mark	Points of Departure & Arrival		Mil Flight No.	Remarks, Procedures, Maneuvers, Endorsements		Number of Landings		Aircraft Category… AERPLANE [Airplane]		GLIDER		
			From	To										
21-Feb	B-727-200	N909JE	DFW	DFW		RUNAWAY STABILIZER, MANUAL LANDING GEAR EXTENSION, FUEL DUMPING, RTO BRAKE COATING, BATTERY SPURS					2	5		
22-Feb	B-727-200	SIMULATOR	MEM	MEM		STEEP TURNS, STALLS, SINGLE ENGINE GO AROUND, 1&2 ENGINE APPROACHES, RTO START MALFUNCTION					2	5		
23-Feb	B-727-200	SIMULATOR	MEM	MEM		B727 CHECK RIDE					2	4		
23-Feb	C-421B	N908GM	DFW	ADS		JONATHAN MANO- HIGH DENSITY AIRPORT OPERATIONS		1 / 1				6		
23-Feb	C-421B	N908GM	ADS	PNS		JONATHAN MANO- SID, ICING OPERATIONS, FUEL MANAGEMENT, PERFORMANCE CHARTS		1 /			3	2		
23-Feb	C-421B	N908GM	PNS	PBI		JONATHAN MANO- LOST COMMUNICATIONS PROCEDURES, WEIGHT&BALANCE					3	1		
3-Mar	C-421B	N908GM	PBI	LCQ		KRISTY RODGERS- CLIMBS, DESCENTS STRAIGHT& LEVEL FLIGHT					1	9		
3-Mar	C-421B	N908GM	LCQ	LAL		KRISTY RODGERS- TURNS, STRAIGHT&LEVEL					1	3		
3-Mar	C-421B	N908GM	LAL	PBI		KRISTY RODGERS- DESCENTS S&L					1	1		
5-Mar	G-1159B	N909JE	PBI	CYJT	1464	JE, GM, ET, VIRGINIA ROBERTS, GARY ROXBURGH					3	8		
6-Mar	G-1159B	N909JE	CYJT	LFPB	1465	JE, GM, ET, VR, GARY ROXBURGH		/ 1			5	3		
8-Mar	G-1159B	N909JE	LFPB	LEGR	1466	JE, GM, ET, VR, ALBERTO&LINDA PINTO, 1 FEMALE, RICARDO LEGORGITA, (RGR?)		1 / 1			2	5		
8-Mar	G-1159B	N909JE	LEGR	GMTT	1467	JE, GM, ET, VR, ALBERTO&LINDA PINTO, 1 FEMALE		1 / 1				8		
9-Mar	G-1159B	N909JE	GMTT	EGGW	1468	JE, GM, ET, VR, RGR		1 /			2	8		
11-Mar	G-1159B	N909JE	EGGW	BGR	1469	JE, GM, ET, VR, RGR					6	6		
11-Mar	G-1159B	N909JE	BGR	TEB	1470	JE, GM, ET, VR, RGR					1	2		
14-Mar	C-421B	N908GM	PBI	FLL		LARRY MORRISON- TAXIING, STL, CLIMBS, DESCENTS, TURNS		1 / 1				6		
14-Mar	C-421B	N908GM	FLL	PBI		LARRY MORRISON- CLIMBING& DESCENDING TURNS S&L		1 / 1				8		
15-Mar	G-1159B	N909JE	TEB	ISP	1471	JE, GM,AP, ALEXIA WALLAGRE, BANU KOLUK KOYLU		1 / 1				6		
I certify that the statements made by me on this form are true.							Page Total	8/7			43	6		
							Amount Forward		6361		8089	8	3	3
Signature	(Signed _____David Rodgers_____)								6043					
							Total to Date		6369		8133	4	3	3

						Total to Date	6050	8133	4		3	3	
Date 19___	Aircraft Make and Model	Aircraft Identification Mark	Points of Departure & Arrival		Mil Flight No.	Remarks, Procedures, Maneuvers, Endorsements	Number of Lar	Aircraft Category… AERPLANE [Airplane]		GLIDER		HELICOPS	
2001			From	To									
15-Mar	G-1159B	N909JE	ISP	LCQ	1472	JE, GM, AP, ALEXIA WALLERT, BANU KUCUKKOYLV, RGR	1 /1	2	6				
15-Mar	G-1159B	N909JE	LCQ	PBI	1473	JE, GM, AP, AW, BK, RGR	1 / 1		9				
16-Mar	G-1159B	N909JE	PBI	MIA	1474	JE, GM, AP, AW, BK, CHERI LYNCH, RGR	1 /1		7				
16-Mar	G-1159B	N909JE	MIA	TIST	1475	JE, GM, AP, AW, BK, CL, ED TUTTLE, RGR	1 /	2	3				
19-Mar	G-1159B	N909JE	TIST	LGA	1476	JE, GM, AP, AW, BK, CL, E JUTHLE [?], RGR	1 /	3	8				
22-Mar	G-1159B	N909JE	LGA	PBI	1477	JE, GM, ES, JOE PAGANO, EVA, CELINA, JORDIN DUBIN, MYA DUBIN, 2 NANNY, RGR + AW	1 /1	2	4				
23-Mar	C-421B	N908GM	PBI	OPF		KRISTY RODGERS - S+L, TURNS	1 /1		6				
23-Mar	C-421B	N908GM	OPF	FLL		KRISTY RODGERS - S+L, TURNS	1 /1		4				
23-Mar	C-421B	N908GM	FLL	PBI		JONATHAN MAND - ILS-PRI			6				
24-Mar	C-421B	N908GM	PBI	ISM		JONATHAN MAND - IFR CROSS COUNTRY STAR, CROSSING RESTRICTIONS	1 /1	1	0				
24-Mar	C-421B	N908GM	ISM	PBI		JONATHAN MAND - IFR CROSS COUNTRY, ATC MISCOMMUNICATIONS	1 /1	1	1				
27-Mar	C-421B	N909JE	PBI	TEB	1478	JE, GM, ET, VR, 2 FEMALES, BANU KUCUKKOYLV, RGR	1 /1	2	5				
29-Mar	G-1159B	N909JE	TEB	SAF	1479	JE, GM, AP, UR, BK, MARVIN MINSKY, HENRY JARECKI		4	1				
31-Mar	G-1159B	N909JE	SAF	PBI	1480	JE, GM, AP, UR, NADIA BJORLIN, HENRY JARECKI, MARVIN MINSKY	1 /	3	3				
1-Apr	G-1159B	N909JE	PBI	LCQ	1481	JE, GM, AP	1 /1	1	0				
1-Apr	G-1159B	N909JE	LCQ	TEB	1482	JE, GM, AP		2	1				
3-Apr	G-1159B	N909JE	TEB	GAI	1483	JE, HEATHER MANN, LYDIA	1 / 1		9				
3-Apr	G-1159B	N909JE	GAI	TEB	1484	JE, HEATHER MANN, LYDIA			8				
4-Apr	G-1159B	N909JE	TEB	BED	1485	JE, RHONDA	1 /1		8				
I certify that the statements made by me on this form are true.							Page Total	15 / 12	31	9			
							Amount Forward	5369	8133	4		3	3
Signature	(Signed _David Rodgers_____)							6650					
							Total to Date	6384	8165	3		3	3
							Total to Date	6062	8165	3		3	3

Date	Aircraft Make and Model	Aircraft Identification Mark	Points of Departure & Arrival		Mil Flight No.	Remarks, Procedures, Maneuvers, Endorsements	Aircraft Category… AERPLANE [Airplane]		GLIDER		HELICOPS	
2001												
MAY			From	To			Number of Landings					
7-May	G-1159B	N909JE	PBI	CHO	1503	JE, GM, ET, INCA DOERRIG	1 / 1	2	0			
7-May	G-1159B	N909JE	CHO	TEB	1504	JE, GM, ET, INCA DOERRIG		1	1			
10-May	C421B	N908GM	PBI	MCN		JONATHAN MANO- CROSS COUNTRY IFR, LARRY MORRISON, PATSY, KRISTY	1 / 1	2	6			
10-May	C421B	N908GM	MCN	27K		JONATHAN MANO- IFR CROSS COUNTRY LARRY MORRISON, PATSY, KRISTY	1 / 1	2	1			
10-May	C421B	N908GM	27K	OSU		JONATHAN MANO-IFR XC, LARRY MORRISON	1 / 1	1	2			
10-May	C421B	N908GM	OSU	JVY		JONATHAN MANO- GPS OPERATIONS		1	2			
11-May	C421B	N908GM	JVY	27K		NO PASSENGERS	1 / 1		7			
12-May	C421B	N908GM	27K	IMS		NO PASSENGERS	1 / 1		7			
13-May	C421B	N908GM	IMS	GNV		RYAN COOMER- CLIMBS, TURNS, DESCENTS, TO +L (?) PATSY, KRISTY, ALYSSA	1 / 1	3	0			
13-May	C421B	N908GM	GNV	PBI		RYAN COOMER- RADIO COMMUNICATIONS CATLIVE (?)		1	8			
14-May	G-1159B	N909JE	TIST	TEB	1506	JE, GM, ET, BK, VR, 1 FEMALE	1 / 1	3	8			
20-May	C421B	N908GM	PBI	ISM		PATSY, KRISTY, ALYSSA KRISTY-FULL SYSTEM, MP, PROPS, MIXTURE	1 / 1	1	1			

Date	Aircraft Make and Model	Aircraft Identification Mark	Points of Departure & Arrival		Mile Flight No.	Remarks, Procedures, Maneuvers, Endorsements	Aircraft Category… AERPLANE [Airplane]		GLIDER	HELICOPS
2001			From	To			Number of Landings			
20-May	C421B	N908GM	ISM	PBI		PATSY, KRISTY, ALYSSA	1 /	1	1	
24-May	G-1159B	N909JE	TEB	PBI	1507	JE, GM, ET, AP, FEMALE	1 / 1	2	6	
25-May	C421B	N908GM	PBI	LAL		PATSY, KRISTY, ALYSSA	1 / 1	1	3	
26-May	C421B	N908GM	LAL	MCN		PATSY, KRISTY, ALYSSA COMM (ILLEGIBLE) TEMPERATURE LAPSE=RATE; TAXI	1 / 1	1	8	
27-May	C421B	N908GM	MCN	ISM		PATSY, KRISTY GPS OPERATIONS PERFORMANCE CRUISE STAR	1 / 1	1	8	
28-May	C421B	N908GM	ISM	PBI		PATSY, KRISTY	1 / 1	1	1	
28-May	G-1159B	N909JE	PBI	TEB	1508	JE, GM, ET, AP, JOEL PASHCOW, 1 MALE. 2 FEMALES	1 / 1	2	5	
I certify that the statements made by me on this form are true.							Page Total	16/15	33	5
							Amount Forward	6398	8200	4 3 3
Signature	(Signed _____David Rodgers_____)							6073		
							Total to Date	6414	8233	9 3 3
							Total to Date	6088	8233	9 3 3

Date	Aircraft Make and Model	Aircraft Identification Mark	Points of Departure & Arrival		Mile Flight No.	Remarks, Procedures, Maneuvers, Endorsements	Aircraft Category… AERPLANE [Airplane]		GLIDER	HELICOPS
2001			From	To			Number of Landings			
2-Apr	B727-31	N505LS	LCQ	PBI		REPOSITION GEORGE WALLERICH	1 /	1	0	
1-Jun	G-1159B	N909JE	TEB	PBI	1509	JE, GM, ET, AP, BANU KOCUK KOYLU	1 / 1	2	6	
3-Jun	G-1159B	N909JE	PBI	TIST	1510	JE, VIRGINIA ROBERTS, BANU KOCUK KOYLU	1 /	2	4	
5-Jun	G-1159B	N909JE	TIST	TEB	1511	JE, VR, BK	1 / 1	3	8	
8-Jun	G-1159B	N909JE	TEB	CYUL	1512	JE, GM, NAOMI CANMPBELL, REBECCA WHITE, ANOUK(SP?) LAVALLEE ANNA MOLOVA,DAVID BOLIVARAS (SP?)	1 / 1	1	1	
12-Jun	G-1159B	N909JE	CYUL	TEB	1513	REPOSITION (APU BLEED AIR DUCT?)	1 / 1	1	1	
12-Jun	G-1159B	N909JE	TEB	PBI	1514	JE	1 / 1	2	3	
13-Jun	G-1159B	N909JE	PBI	TEB	1515	JE, CAROL	1 / 1	2	4	
15-Jun	G-1159B	N909JE	TEB	PBI	1516	JE, GM, SHERIDAN, CAROLYN, 1 FEMALE		2	3	
18-Jun	G-1159B	N909JE	PBI	TEB	1517	JE, GM, 1 FEMALE	1 / 1	2	5	
22-Jun	G-1159B	N909JE	TEB	LFPO	1518	JEFFREY, GM, CRISTALLE WASCHE, EKATERINA GRINEVA	1 / 1	7	0	
23-Jun	G-1159B	N909JE	LFPO	LFMN	1519	JE, GM, 1 FEMALE	1 / 1	1	2	
25-Jun	G-1159B	N909JE	LFMN	LIML	1520	JE, GM, 1 FEMALE	1 / 1		7	
26-Jun	G-1159B	N909JE	LFML	LFPB	1521	JE, GM	1 / 1	1	4	
28-Jun	G-1159B	N909JE	LFPB	LPAZ	1522	JE, GM, ET, ED TUTTLE	1 / 1	3	9	
28-Jun	G-1159B	N909JE	LPAZ	TIST	1523	JE, GM, ET, ED TUTTLE		6	0	
4-Jul	G-1159B	N909JE	TIST	PBI	1524	JE, AP, VR, 1 FEMALE	1 / 1	2	5	
8-Jul	G-1159B	N909JE	PBI	TEB	1525	JE, GM, ET, AP, VR, SHERIDAN GIBSON BUTTE, 1 FEMALE, GARY ROXBURGH	1 / 1	2	7	
11-Jul	G-1159B	N909JE	TEB	CPS	1526	JE, GM, ET, VR, GARY ROXBURGH		2	3	
I certify that the statements made by me on this form are true.							Page Total	16/14	49	2
							Amount Forward	6414	8233	9 3 3
Signature	(Signed _____David Rodgers_____)							6088		
							Total to Date	6430	8283	1 3 3
							Total to Date	6102	8283	1 3 3

Date	Aircraft Make and Model	Aircraft Identification Mark	Points of Departure & Arrival		Mile Flight No.	Remarks, Procedures, Maneuvers, Endorsements	Aircraft Category… AERPLANE [Airplane]		GLIDER	HELICOPS
2001										
JULY-AUGUST			From	To		REPOSITION PITOT STATIC LEAK GARY	Number of Landings			
16-Jul	G-1159B	N909JE	CPS	SAF	1527	ROXBURGH	1 / 1	2	2	
16-Jul	G-1159B	N909JE	SAF	TEB	1528	JE, ET, GM, VR	1 /	3	5	
23-Jul	G-1159B	N909JE	PBI	TIST	1530	JE, SHELLEY LEWIS	1 / 1	2	5	
28-Jul	G-1159B	N909JE	TIST	PBI	1531	JE, VIRGINIA ROBERTS	1 / 1	2	6	
29-Jul	G-1159B	N909JE	PBI	ISP	1532	JE	1 / 1	2	5	
29-Jul	G-1159B	N909JE	ISP	TEB	1533	JE	1 /		7	
1-Aug	G-1159B	N909JE	TEB	PBI	1534	JE, GM , ET, 1 FEMALE	1 / 1	2	4	

3-Aug	B-727-31	N908JE	JAX	PBI		MIKE DONOVAN IN NIGHT SEAT		4 / 4			1	4		
4-Aug	B-727-100	PANAM SIMULA	MDA	MDA		NIGHT CURRENCY					1	0		
5-Aug	G-1159B	N909JE	PBI	TEB	1535	JE, GM, AP, ET, TAYLOR		1 / 1			2	6		
5-Aug	G-1159B	N909JE	TEB	PBI	1536	NO PASSENGERS					2	3		
7-Aug	B-727-31	N908JE	PBI	LGA	1	MIKE DONOVAN		1 / 1			2	6		
7-Aug	B-727-31	N908JE	LGA	ABQ	2	JE, GM, ET, AP, 2 FEMALES		1 / 1			4	0		
14-Aug	C-421B	N908GM	PBI	JAN		JONATHAN MANO-INSTRUMENT COMPETENCY CHECK SATISFACTORY		1 / 1			3	9		
14-Aug	C-421B	N908GM	JAN	AMA		JONATHAN MANO-LDA WITH GS X5 KNOT XWIND LANDING		1 / 1			3	6		
14-Aug	C-421B	N908GM	AMA	OEO		JONATHAN MANO		1 / 1				7		
15-Aug	C-421B	N908GM	OEO	ABQ		JONATHAN MANO- HIGH DENSITY ALTITUDE OPERATIONS		1 / 1				5		
15-Aug	C-421B	N908GM	ABQ	ZORRO		JONATHAN MANO-SHORT FIELD AIRPORT OPERATIONS		1 / 1				7		
16-Aug	B-727-31	N908JE	ABQ	PBI	6	JE, GM, ET, AP, FLEUR, JONATHAN MANO		1 /			3	8		
I certify that the statements made by me on this form are true.							Page Total	20/17			44	5		
							Amount Forward		6430	8283	1		3	3
Signature	(Signed _____David Rodgers_____)								6162					
							Total to Date		6450	8327	6		3	3
							Total to Date		6119	8327	6		3	3

Date	Aircraft Make and Model	Aircraft Identification Mark	Points of Departure & Arrival		Mil Flight No.	Remarks, Procedures, Maneuvers, Endorsements		Aircraft Category… AERPLANE [Airplane]			GLIDER		
2001 AUG-OCT			From	To				Number of Landings					
19-Aug	B-727-31	N908JE	PBI	HPN	7	JE, GM, ET, AP, FLEUR PERRYLANG, GIL, GURLY, ROBERT		1 /		2	5		
24-Aug	B-727-31	N908JE	HPN	PBI	8	JE, GM, BANU KOKKKOYLU (SP?)		1 /		2	4		
27-Aug	B-727-31	N908JE	PBI	HPN	9	JE, GM, BK		1 / 1		2	6		
29-Aug	B-727-31	N908JE	HPN	TIST	10	JE, GM, ET, AP, BK		1 / 1		3	7		
30-Aug	G-1159B	N908JE	PBI	PBI	3	ILS APPROPACHES LARRY VISOSKI SAFETY PILOT		3 / 3			6		
3-Sept	B-727-31	N908JE	TIST	HPN	11	JE, GM, ET, AP, BK, SARAH KELLEN, ALEXANDRIA DIXON		1 / 1		3	7		
6-Sept	B-727-31	N908JE	HPN	PBI	12	JE, GM, ET, BK, 1 FEMALE				2	4		
9-Sept	B-727-31	N908JE	PBI	HPN	13	JE, GM, ET, BK		1 /		2	7		
15-Sept	B-727-31	N908JE	HPN	PBI	14	JE, GM, ET, KAREN CASEY, LISA		1 / 1		2	6		
9-Jun?	C-172	N1446V	LNA	LNA		AL PERRECA- TAXI, TAKEOFF, TURNS, CLIMBS. DESCENTS		4 / 4			9		
19-Sept	B-727-31	N908JE	PBI	HPN	15	JE, GM, ET		1 / 1		2	7		
21-Sept	B-727-31	N908JE	HPN	CYQX	16	JE, GM, ET				2	2		
22-Sept	B-727-31	N908JE	CYQX	LFPB	17	JE, GM, ET		/ 1		4	9		
25-Sept	B-727-31	N908JE	LFPB	CYXQ	18	JE, ET, ED TUTTLE				5	5		
25-Sept	B-727-31	N908JE	CYXQ	HPN	19	JE, ET, ED TUTTLE				3	0		
28-Sept	B-727-31	N908JE	HPN	PBI	20	JE, ET, PAULA EPSTEIN				2	7		
5-Oct	B-727-31	N908JE	PBI	ABQ	21	JE, GM, SARAH KELLEN		1 / 1		4	0		
8-Oct	B-727-31	N908JE	ABQ	HPN	22	JE, GM, SK, 2 FEMALES		1 /		3	7		
8-Oct	B-727-31	N908JE	HPN	JAX	23	NO PASSENGERS				2	2		
I certify that the statements made by me on this form are true.							Page Total	17/14		55	0		
							Amount Forward		6450	8327	6		3	3
Signature	(Signed _____David Rodgers_____)								6119					
							Total to Date		6467	8382	6		3	3
							Total to Date		6133	8382	6		3	3

(page 59) Date	Aircraft Make and Model	Aircraft Identification Mark	Points of Departure & Arrival		Mil Flight No.	Remarks, Procedures, Maneuvers, Endorsements		Aircraft Category… AERPLANE [Airplane]			GLIDER		HELICOPS
1997-1998___ DEC-FEB			From	To				Number Of Landings					
14-Dec	G1159B	N908JE	PBI	TEB	1056	JE, GLEN, EVA, CELINA, JORDAN, DUBIN, MANNY, 2 FEMALES		1 / 1		2	1		

17-Dec	G1159B	N908JE	TEB	BCT	1057	JE, MANDY ELLISON, GWENDOLYN BECK, WARREN SPECTOR, JIMMY & MRS.CAYNE (SP?)				2	5
17-Dec	G1159B	N908JE	BCT	PBI	1058	JE, MANDY ELLISON, GWENDOLYN BECK, EMMY TAYLOR					1
3-Jan	G1159B	N908JE	PBI	TEB	1059	JE, GM, ET, GLEN, DUBIN, JIMMY &MRS. CAYNE WARREN WHIPPET, MARGARET WHIPPET				2	3
8-Jan	G1159B	N908JE	TEB	SAF	1060	JE, GM, ET, DOUG SCHOETTLE	1 /			3	8
10-Jan	G1159B	N908JE	SAF	PBI	1061	JE, GM, ET, DOUG SCHOETTLE	1 /			2	7
13-Jan	G1159B	N908JE	PBI	TEB	1062	JE, GM, ET	1 / 1			2	3
18-Jan	G1159B	N908JE	TEB	PBI	1063	JE, ET, 1 FEMALE				2	4
20-Jan	G1159B	N908JE	PBI	TIST	1064	JE, GM, ET, GWENDOLYN BECK, SHERRIE	1 /			2	0
25-Jan	G1159B	N908JE	TIST	TNCM	1065	JE, GM, ET, GWENDOLYN BECK, SHERRIE CRAPE	1 / 1				4
25-Jan	G1159B	N908JE	TNCM	TEB	1066	JE, GM, ET, ML, SC	1 /			4	2
30-Jan	G1159B	N908JE	TEB	PBI	1067	JE	1 / 1			2	3
31-Jan	G1159B	N908JE	PBI	JAX	1068	JE	1 / 1				8
31-Jan	G1159B	N908JE	JAX	APF	1069	JE, ELLEN SPENCER	1 / 1				8
31-Jan	G1159B	N908JE	APF	PBI	1070	JE, ELLEN SPENCER	1 / 1				4
2-Feb	G1159B	N908JE	PBI	TEB	1071	JE, SOPHIE BIDDLE				2	2
6-Feb	G1159B	N908JE	TEB	PBI	1072	JE, GM, ET, SOPHIE BIDDLE, EVA, GLEN, JORDAN, CELINA, DUBIN	1 / 1			2	6
9-Feb	G1159B	N908JE	PBI	TEB	1073	JE, GM, ET, CLAIRE HAZEL, JOEL PASHCOW,1 FEMALE, ALAN DERSHOWITZ, MANDY, & (DUBIOUS +1)..???	1 /			2	4
12-Feb	G1159B	N908JE	TEB	PBI	1074	JE, GM, JOEL PASHCOW, LAUREN PASHCOW, ET, JIM &MRS. CAYNE, WAREN SPECTOR	1 /			2	6
I certify that the statements made by me on this form are true.							Page Total	14/8		38	9
							Amount Forward		5975	7095	3
Signature	(Signed _____David Rodgers_____)								5721		
							Total to Date		5989	7134	2
							Total to Date		5729	7134	2

Date	Aircraft Make and Model	Aircraft Identification Mark	Points of Departure & Arrival		Mil Flight No.	Remarks, Procedures, Maneuvers, Endorsements	Aircraft Category… AERPLANE [Airplane]		GLIDER	HELICOPS
1998___										
FEBRUAR-MARCH			From	To			Number of Landings			
1-Feb	C172	N75RR	LNA-F45	LNA		CHECKOUT IN CESSNA 172	5 / 5			8
7-Feb	C172	N75RR	LNA- X/O	PBI-LNA		CHRIS WAGNER, HOOD S&L, CONSTANT AIRSPEED CLIMBS, TURNS, TO A HEADING, (ILLEGIBLE) ALTITUDE	3 / 3	2		0
14-Feb	G1159B	N908JE	PBI	SAF	1075	JE, GM, ET	1 / 1	3		9
15-Feb	G1159B	N908JE	SAF	LAS	1076	JE	1 / 1	1		3
15-Feb	G1159B	N908JE	LAS	VNY	1077	JE	1 / 1			7
18-Feb	G1159B	N908JE	VNY	MRY	1078	JE, BOB, KIT, 3 FEMALES, 1 MALE				8
21-Feb	G1159B	N908JE	MRY	SAF	1079	JE		1		5
22-Feb	G1159B	N908JE	SAF	TEB	1080	JE, GM, ET	1 /	3		3
27-Feb	G1159B	N908JE	TEB	DCA	1081	JE, ET, GWENDOLYN BECK	1 / 1			6
27-Feb	G1159B	N908JE	DCA	TIST	1082	JE, GWENDOLYN BECK		3		2
28-Feb	G1159B	N908JE	TIST	PBI	1083	JE, GM, ET, GB, GARY KERNEY	1 / 1	2		7
4-Mar	C421	N90BBM (?)	PBI	AVO - CHRIS WAGN		RADIO COMMUNICATIONS, FSS, PILOTAGE FLIGHT PLANS, VOR NAVIGATION, RADAR	1 / 1			7
4-Mar	C421	N90BBM	AVO	LEE		CHRIS WAGNER- CLASS B (ILLEGIBLE)VOR REPEALS, ADF BEDRINE	1 / 1			7
4-Mar	C421	N90BBM	LEE	PBI		RADAR SERVICES, ARJCC, CLASS B CLEARANCES, CHRIS WAGNER-XL OVER 100 NM		1		0
11-Mar	C421	N90BBM	PBI	AVO		CHRIS WAGNER- HOOD TIME, PILOTAGE, RADIO	1 / 1			8
11-Mar	C421	N90BBM	AVO	PBI		CHRIS WAGNER- VOR NAVIGATION, CONTROLLED AIRPORT OPERATIONS	1 / 1			8

12-Mar	C421	N90BBM	PBI	EYW		CHRIS WAGNER- RADIO PROCEDURES, PILOTAGE, TODD LUCKEY +1		1 / 1			1	1
12-Mar	C421	N90BBM	EYW	PBI		CHRIS WAGNER- VOR NIGHT OPS .5 ACTUAL					1	0
20-Mar	G1159B	J908JE	PBI	PBI	1084	TEST FLIGHT AFTER OPS 1		1 / 1				4
I certify that the statements made by me on this form are true.							Page Total	20/19			27	3
							Amount Forward		5989		7134	2
Signature	(Signed _____David Rodgers_____)								5729			
							Total to Date		6009		7161	5
							Total to Date		5748		7161	5

Date	Aircraft Make and Model	Aircraft Identification Mark	Points of Departure & Arrival		Mil Flight No.	Remarks, Procedures, Maneuvers, Endorsements			Aircraft Category… AERPLANE [Airplane]		GLIDER	HELICOPS
1998___ MARCH-APRIL			From	To				Number of Landings				
23-Mar	G1159B	N908JE	PBI	TEB	1085	JE, GM, EVA ANDERSON, CELINA, JORDON, DUBIN, MANDY, 1 MALE		1 / 1			2	2
25-Mar	G1159B	N908JE	TEB	SAF	1086	JE, GM, ET					4	4
27-Mar	G1159B	N908JE	SAF	PBI	1087	JE, GM, DOUG SHOETTLE, ET		1 / 0			2	9
31-Mar	C172	N51898	LNA	LNA		CHECK OUT IN CESSNA M		3 / 3				8
31-Mar	C172	N51898	LNA-PBI	LNA		CHRIS WAGNER- 3 EMERGENCY LANDINGS, NIGHT REQUIREMENTS					1	3
16-Mar	C421	SIMULATOR				RECURRING TRAINING AT SOM COM (?)						
17-Mar	C421	SIMULATOR				EMERGENCY PROCEDURES						
18-Mar	C421	SIMULATOR				INSTRUMENT COMPETENCY CHECK						
5-Apr	G1159B	N908JE	PBI	TEB	1088	JE, HEATHER MITCHELL, BABY MITCHELL, 1 FEMALE, MELINDA LUNTZ		1 / 1			2	5
6-Apr	G1159B	N908JE	TEB	W47	1089	JE, 2 FEMALES (ROXEBY FARMS)		1 / 1				7
6-Apr	G1159B	N908JE	W47	RIC	1090	JE, PAUL MELLON, 2 FEMALES, CAROLYN		1 / 1				5
6-Apr	G1159B	N908JE	RIC	W47	1091	JE, PAUL MELLON, 2 FEMALES		1 / 1				4
6-Apr	G1159B	N908JE	W47	TEB	1092	JE, 2 FEMALES		1 / 1				7
9-Apr	G1159B	N908JE	TEB	BED	1093	JE, OLIVER SACHS		1 / 1				6
9-Apr	G1159B	N908JE	BED	TEB	1094	JE, OLIVER SACHS, ROBIN						9
9-Apr	G1159B	N908JE	TEB	PBI	1095	JE, GM, GLEN, EVA, CELINA, JORDON, DUBIN,JEFF SCHANTZ, WIFE , 2 KIDS					2	3
11-Apr	C172	N75RR	LNA-FXE	LNA	1096	CHRIS WAGNER- RADIO, VOR, CONTROLLED AIRPORT, EMERGENCY PROCEDURES		2 / 2			1	2
16-Apr	G1159B	N908JE	PBI	MYNN	1096	JE, (MET PRINCESS SARAH FERGUSON &KIDS ON THE GROUND)		1 / 1				6
16-Apr	G1159B	N908JE	MYNN	PBI	1097	JE			1 / 1			6
I certify that the statements made by me on this form are true.							Page Total	15/14	22		6	
							Amount Forward		6089		5	
Signature	(Signed _____David Rodgers_____)								5748	7161		
							Total to Date		6024		1	
							Total to Date		5762	7184	1	

Date	Aircraft Make and Model	Aircraft Identification Mark	Points of Departure & Arrival		Mil Flight No.	Remarks, Procedures, Maneuvers, Endorsements			Aircraft Category… AERPLANE [Airplane]		GLIDER	HELICOPS
1998 APRIL-MAY			From	To				Number of Landings				
17-Apr	G1159B	N908JE	PBI	PBI	1098	CERTIFICATION FOR EPS APPROACHES		1 / 1			1	0
17-Apr	C421	N908GM	PBI	X21		CHRIS WAGNER PATSY, CHRISTY, LAURIE, CONTROLLER AIRPORT OPERATIONS		1 / 1				9
17-Apr	C421	N908GM	X21	TIX		CHRIS WAGNER PATSY, CHRISTY, LAURIE, CONTROLLER AIRPORT OPERATIONS		1 / 1				1
17-Apr	C421	N908GM	TIX	CRG		KRISTY RODGERS, PATSY STL, CLIMBS, DESCENTS, TURNS		1 / 1				6
18-Apr	C421	N908GM	CRG	LAL		PATSY RODGERS, KRISTY, STL, CLIMBS, DESCENTS, TURNS		1 / 1				8
18-Apr	C421	N908GM	LAL	PBI		CHRIS WAGNER, LAURIE, KRISTY, PATSY, VOR, (ILLEGIBLE), RADIALS, RADIO COMMS		1 / 1			1	1

19-Apr	G1159B	N908JE	PBI	CMH	1099	JE, CLAIRE HAZEL, 1 FEMALE		1 / 1		2	0	
20-Apr	G1159B	N908JE	CMH	LUK	1100	JE, GINGER, MANDY LANG		1 / 1			3	
20-Apr	G1159B	N908JE	LUK	TEB	1101	JE, GINGER, MANDY LANG		1 / 1		1	2	
24-Apr	G1159B	N908JE	TEB	PBI	1102	JE, GM, COCOA BROWN, ET, LINDA		1 / 1		2	2	
25-Apr	C172	N75RR	LNA-PBI	LNA		CHRIS WAGNER- NO FLAP APPROACHES, EMERGENCY PROCEDURES CLASSIC		4 / 4		1	0	
25-Apr	C172	N75RR	LNA	LNA		SHORT SOFT REJECTED TAKE OFF, EMERGENCY LANDINGS-CHRIS WAGNER		6 / 6			8	
26-Apr	C172	N75RR	LNA-PBI	LNA		TRAFFIC PATTERN, EMERGENCY LANDINGS, CLASSIC OPERATIONS		5 / 5			9	
26-Apr	G1159B	N908JE	PBI	TEB	1103	JE, GM, ET		1 /		2	3	
1-May	G1159B	N908JE	TEB	PBI	1104	JE, GM, ET, GLEN DUBIN, JORDON, CELONA AND NANNY		1 / 1		2	5	
1-May	C172	N75RR	LNA-PBI	LNA		SHORT SOFT FIELD (ILLEGIBLE) EMERGENCY LANDINGS, TAS, CLASSIC OPERATIONS		11 / 11		1	5	
3-May	G1159B	N908JE	PBI	TEB	1105	JE, GM, ET, NADIA, GLEN, EVA, CELONA, JORDAN, NANNY, GWENDOLYN BECK,		1 /		2	3	
5-May	G1159B	N908JE	TEB	BED	1106	JE, ROBIN		1 / 1			6	
5-May	G1159B	N908JE	BED	TEB	1107	JE, ROBIN, STEVEN					7	
I certify that the statements made by me on this form are true.							Page Total	40/38	22		8	8
							Amount Forward		6024		1	1
Signature	(Signed _____David Rodgers_____)								5762	7184		
							Total to Date		6064		9	9
							Total to Date		5800	7206	9	9

Date	Aircraft Make and Model	Aircraft Identification Mark	Points of Departure & Arrival		Mil Flight No.	Remarks, Procedures, Maneuvers, Endorsements	Number of Landings	Aircraft Category… AERPLANE [Airplane]	GLIDER	HELICOPS
1998										
MAY			From	To						
7-May	G1159B	N908JE	TEB	PBI	1108	JE,ET		2	3	
9-May	G1159B	N908JE	PBI	TIST	1109	JE, ET, SHERREE, CLAIRE HAZEL	1 / 1	2	0	
11-May	G1159B	N908JE	TIST	TEB	1110	JE, GM, ET, CLAIRE HAZEL, CHORI KROVE (?)	1 /	3	7	
15-May	G1159B	N908JE	TEB	PBI	1111	JE, MANDY ELLISON	1 / 1	2	0	
17-May	G1159B	N908JE	PBI	TEB	1112	JE	1 / 1	2	4	
18-May	G1159B	N908JE	TEB	MDW	1113	GM, ET, SHANNON HEALY, ALBERTO PINTO, 1 MALE	1 /	1	6	
18-May	G1159B	N908JE	MDW	SAF	1114	GM, ET, JE, SHANNON, ALBERTO, 1 MALE		2	5	
20-May	G1159B	N908JE	SAF	LAX	1115	JE, GM, ET, CLAIRE HAZEL, CHORI KROVE (?)	1 / 1	1	7	
20-May	G1159B	N908JE	LAX	TEB	1116	GM, ET, ALBERTO, 1 MALE	1 /	4	5	
4-Jun	G1159B	N908JE	TEB	PBI	1117	JE, MANDY ELLISON, 1 FEMALE	1 / 1	2	2	
8-Jun	G1159B	N908JE	PBI	TEB	1118	JE, GWENDOLYN BECK, 1 FEMALE	1 / 1	2	5	
12-Jun	G1159B	N908JE	TEB	TIST	1119	JE, GM, ET, CLAIRE HAZEL, MELANIE STARVES	1 / 1	3	0	
15-Jun	G1159B	N908JE	TIST	JFK	1120	JE, GM, ET, CLAIRE HAZEL, MELANIE STARVES	1 /	4	3	
18-Jun	G1159B	N908JE	JFK	PBI	1121	JE, GM, LYNN FONTANILLA, CRAIG ADAMS		2	0	
21-Jun	G1159B	N908JE	PBI	TEB	1122	JE, RALPH ELLISON, LYNN FONTANILLA, GARY ROXBURGH	1 /	2	5	
23-Jun	G1159B	N908JE	TEB	BED	1123	JE, GARY ROXBURGH	1 / 1		7	
23-Jun	G1159B	N908JE	BED	TEB	1124	JE, HENRY ROSOVSKY, GARY ROXBURGH	1 / 1	1	2	
26-Jun	G1159B	N908JE	TEB	PBI	1125	JE, GM, MELINDA LUNTZ, GARY ROXBURGH	1 /	2	6	
TOTAL	AT	BOTTOM	OF	PAGE	REFTO	INSURANCE COMPANY				
I certify that the statements made by me on this form are true.							Page Total	15/9	43	7
							Amount Forward	6064	7206	9
Signature	(Signed _____David Rodgers_____)							5762	5800	
							Total to Date	6079	7250	6
								5809		

Date	Aircraft Make and Model	Aircraft Identification Mark	Points of Departure & Arrival		Mil Flight No.	Remarks, Procedures, Maneuvers, Endorsements	Number of Landings	Aircraft Category… AERPLANE [Airplane]	GLIDER
1998___									
JULY			From	To					

5-Jul	G1159B	N908JE	PBI	OXC	1126	JE	1 / 1		2	5
5-Jul	G1159B	N908JE	OXC	TEB	1127	JE	1 / 1			4
10-Jul	G1159B	N908JE	TEB	PBI	1128	JE, SOPHIE BIDDLE, 2 FEMALES	1 / 1		2	3
12-Jul	C150	45563	JVY	JVY	0	C150 CHECKOUT DAN JOHNSON-CFI	2 / 2			6
12-Jul	C150	N778ME	JVY	JVY	1	JONATHAN MANO- PREFLIGHT CHECKLIST, ENGINE START, MIXTURE CONTROL S&L TURNS	2 / 2		1	4
13-Jul	C150	N778ME	JVY	JVY	2	ARROW TRAFFIC PATTERNS, CLIMBS, TURNS, MCA, FORWARD,&SIDE SLIP (ILLEGIBLE)	3 / 3		1	1
13-Jul	C150	N778ME	JVY	JVY		EMERGENCY LANDINGS, NORMAL TAKEOFFS	2 / 2			5
16-Jul	C150	N778ME	JVY	JVY	3,4	JONATHAN MANO VY, VX, STEEP TURNS, (ILLEGIBLE), FORWARD SLIP T&L, BASIC RADIO PROCEDURES	4 / 4		1	0
16-Jul	C150	N778ME	JVY	JVY	5	JONATHAN MANO CLIMBING TURNS, DEPARTURE AND ENTRY OF TRAFFIC PATTERN, ALL STALLS (ILLEGIBLE)	3 / 3			9
17-Jul	C150	N778ME	JVY	JVY	6	GO AROUND TRIM, BASIC RADIO PROCEDURES, TREMA?, S-TURNS, TAP, MCA, ENGINE PROCEDURES,	2 / 2		1	1
17-Jul	C150	N45563	JVY	BQM	7	VOR TRACKING, STALLS, POWER ON, OFF, BANK, MCA, CONTROL TOWER OPERATIONS	2 / 2			8
17-Jul	C150	N45563	BQM	JVY		ATIS?, GROUND CONTROL, NORMAL TAKEOFF, LANDINGS, RADIO PROCEDURES	4 / 4			8
17-Jul	C150	N778ME	JVY	JVY	8	FLIGHT AT VARIOUS AIRSPEEDS FROM CRUISE TO SLOW FLIGHT, FULL STALLS FROM VARIOUS ALTITUDES AND POWER (ILLEGIBLE)	5 / 5		1	2
17-Jul	C150	N778ME	JVY	JVY		CROSSWIND TAKEOFF &LANDING, DESCENTS (ILLEGIBLE) HIGH&LOW PRAG CONFIGURATION, RTO	9 / 9			8
18-Jul	C150	N778ME	JVY (LEX)	IMS	19	CHECKPOINTS, FAA FLIGHT PLAN ACTIVATION, PILOTAGE, DEAD RECKONING, ALTERNATE (ILLEGIBLE)	1 / 1		1	4
18-Jul	C150	N778ME	IMS	JVY	19	VX, VORT TRACKING, VOR PASSAGE, VOR REVEALS, LEVEL OFF IN DESCENTS, CROSSWIND LANDING	1 / 1			4
28-Jul	G1159B	SIMULATOR	IRW	IRW		RTO STEEP TURNS, ALL STALLS, REVERSOR DEPLOY NO ENGINES LANDING, ILS SINGLE (ILLEGIBLE)			2	1
29-Jul	G1159B	SIMULATOR	HUB	HOU		JET UPSET/ (WAKE NRB SILENCE) DOUBLE (ILLEGIBLE) FAILURE, SINGLE ENGINE GO AROUND, HOLDING			1	8
30-Jul	G1159B	SIMULATOR	CYS	COS		WINDSTAR HOST-HIGH ALTITUDE OPERATIONS, CIRCULAR APPROACH, VOR, EMERGENCY DESCENTS, HYDRAULIC PROBLEMS NO FLAP APPROACH (OM ARE?)			2	1
I certify that the statements made by me on this form are true.							Page Total		23	2
							Amount Forward	6079	7250	6
Signature	(Signed _____David Rodgers_____)							5809		
							Total to Date	6122	7273	8
								5852		

Date	Aircraft Make and Model	Aircraft Identification Mark	Points of Departure & Arrival		Mil Flight No.	Remarks, Procedures, Maneuvers, Endorsements	Number of Landings	Aircraft Category… AERPLANE [Airplane]	GLIDER
1998___									
AUG			From	To					
3-Aug	G1159B	N908JE	PBI	TEB	1136	JE, GM, ADAM, EMMY, RON	1 / 1	2	5
4-Aug	G1159B	N908JE	TEB	HTO	1137	JE, MELANIE STARVES	1 / 1		7
4-Aug	G1159B	N908JE	HTO	OQU	1138	NO PASSENGERS	1 / 1		5
4-Aug	G1159B	N908JE	OQU	TEB	1139	JE	1 / 1	1	1

5-Aug	G1159B	N908JE	TEB	BED	1140	JE		1 / 1			8		
5-Aug	G1159B	N908JE	BED	MVY	1141	JE		1 / 1			5		
5-Aug	G1159B	N908JE	MVY	TEB	1142	JE		1 / 1		1	0		
6-Aug	G1159B	N908JE	TEB	CMH	1143	JE		1 / 1		1	3		
6-Aug	G1159B	N908JE	CMH	TEB	1144	JE		1 / 1		1	3		
7-Aug	G1159B	N908JE	TEB	TVC	1145	JE, GM, ET, MELINDA LUNEZ				1	8		
11-Aug	G1159B	N908JE	TVC	TEB	1146	JE, GM, ET		1 / 1		1	5		
13-Aug	G1159B	N908JE	TEB	PBI	1147	JE, GM, ET, PAULA EPSTEIN				2	4		
17-Aug	G1159B	N908JE	PBI	TEB	1148	JE, GM, ET		1 /		2	5		
21-Aug	G1159B	N908JE	TEB	SAF	1149	JE, GM, ET, ADAM PERRYLANG		1 / 1		3	6		
22-Aug	G1159B	N908JE	SAF	ASE	1150	JE		1 / 1			8		
22-Aug	SCHIBE SF34	N4424E	OEO	OEO		T.O & TOW ASSISTED STRAIGHT GLIDES, TURNS, THERMALS, XCOUNTRY CRUISING							9
25-Aug	G1159B	N908JE	ASE	VNY	1151	JE, JOE PAGANO, GWENDOLYN BECK		1 /		1	9		
29-Aug	G1159B	N908JE	VNY	PBI	1152	JE		1 / 1		4	9		
1-Sept	G1159B	N908JE	PBI	TEB	1153	JE, GM		1 / 1		2	4		
I certify that the statements made by me on this form are true.							Page Total	16/14		31	7		9
							Amount Forward		6122	7273	8		
Signature	(Signed _____David Rodgers_____)								5952				
							Total to Date		6138	7305	5		9
									5861				

Date	Aircraft Make and Model	Aircraft Identification Mark	Points of Departure & Arrival		Mil Flight No.	Remarks, Procedures, Maneuvers, Endorsements	Number of Landings	Aircraft Category… AERPLANE [Airplane]		GLIDER		
1998												
SEPT			From	To								
4-Sept	G1159B	N908JE	TEB	TIST	1154	JE, GM, ET	1 / 1		3	7		
4-Sept	G1159B	N908JE	TIST	PBI	1155	JE, GM, ET	1 / 1		2	5		
8-Sept	G1159B	N908JE	PBI	TEB	1156	JE, GM, ET, MANDY ELLISON	1 / 1		2	7		
13-Sept	G1159B	N908JE	TEB	SAF	1157	JE, GM, ET, , ALBERTO & LINDA PINTO	1 /		4	0		
15-Sept	GROB 103 #A	N307BG	0 E 0	LCL		TOW LAND THERMALLING						
15-Sept	GROB 103 #A	N307BG	0 E 0	LCL		UNASSISTED T.O.L THERMALLING STALL						
15-Sept	GROB 103 #A	N307BG	0 E 0	LCL		UNASSISTED T.O.L THERMALLING STALL	THESE SIGNED BY JAMES D. MILLER, (FIG1660135)					
15-Sept	GROB 103 #A	N307BG	0 E 0	LCL		UNASSISTED TOW LANDING IN LIGHT WIND						
15-Sept	GROB 103 #A	N307BG	0 E 0	LCL		UNASSISTED TOW LANDING, THERMALLING STALLS (ILLEGIBLE TEXT)						
15-Sept	GROB 103 #A	N307BG	0 E 0	LCL		PATTERN TOW						
15-Sept	GROB 103 #A	N307BG	0 E 0	LCL		PATTERN TOW						
17-Sept	G1159B	N908JE	SAF	ASE	1158	JE, ET	1 / 1					
19-Sept	G1159B	N908JE	ASE	IAD	1159	JE, ET, LARRY SUMMERS, GWENDOLYN BECK, (NEXT COMPLETELY ILLEGIBLE)	1 /					
19-Sept	G1159B	N908JE	IAD	TEB	1160	JE, ET, GWENDOLYN BECK						
25-Sept	G1159B	N908JE	TEB	DCA	1161	JE, LYNN FORRESTER	1 / 1					
25-Sept	G1159B	N908JE	DCA	IAD	1162	REPOSITION FOR CURFEW						
25-Sept	G1159B	N908JE	IAD	TEB	1163	JE, LYNN FORRESTER						
26-Sept	G1159B	N908JE	TEB	PBI	1164	JE, GM	1 / 1					
4-Oct	G1159B	N908JE	PBI	TEB	1165	JE, ET, LUBA, DARA						
I certify that the statements made by me on this form are true.							Page Total	8 / 6		22	9	2 4
							Amount Forward		6138	7305	5	9
Signature	(Signed _____David Rodgers_____)								5866			
							Total to Date		6146	7328	4	3 3
									5872			

Date	Aircraft Make and Model	Aircraft Identification Mark	Points of Departure & Arrival		Mil Flight No.	Remarks, Procedures, Maneuvers, Endorsements	Number of Landings	Aircraft Category…

1998___

Date	Aircraft Make and Model	Aircraft Identification Mark	Points of Departure & Arrival		Flight No.	Remarks, Procedures, Maneuvers, Endorsements	Number of Landings	Aircraft Category… AERPLANE [Airplane]	GLIDER
			From	To					
6-Oct	G-1159B	N908JE	TEB	BED	1166	JE, RHONDA SHERER	1 / 1		6
6-Oct	G-1159B	N908JE	BED	TEB	1167	JE, RHONDA SHERER &HUSBAND			
9-Oct	G-1159B	N908JE	TEB	DCA	1168	JE, ET, ADAM PERRYLANG	1 / 1		
9-Oct	G-1159B	N908JE	DCA	PBI	1169	JE, GM, ET, AP		2	0
12-Oct	G-1159B	N908JE	PBI	TEB	1170	JE, GM, ET, AP	1 /	2	3
15-Oct	G-1159B	N908JE	TEB	PBI	1171	JE, SOPHIE BIDDLE		2	1
19-Oct	G-1159B	N908JE	PBI	TEB	1172	JE, SOPHIE BIDDLE	1 /	2	2
21-Oct	G-1159B	N908JE	TEB	BED	1173	JE	1 / 1		6
21-Oct	G-1159B	N908JE	BED	TEB	1174	JE, ALAN DERSHOWITZ	1 / 1		8
23-Oct	G-1159B	N908JE	TEB	PBI	1175	JE, GM, ET, GWENDOLYN BEAC	1 /	2	3
7-Nov	G-1159B	N908JE	PBI	TEB	1176	NO PASSENGERS	1 / 1	2	3
7-Nov	G-1159B	N908JE	TEB	PBI	1177	JE		2	3
10-Nov	G-1159B	N908JE	PBI	TEB	1178	JE	1 /	2	5
14-Nov	G-1159B	N908JE	TEB	TIST	1179	JE, ET, CLAIRE HAZEL, FRANCOIS	1 / 1	3	2
15-Nov	G-1159B	N908JE	TIST	PBI	1180	JE, GM, CLAIRE HAZEL, FRANCOIS	1 / 1	2	4
16-Nov	G-1159B	N908JE	PBI	CMH	1181	JE, GM, CLAIRE HAZEL, FRANCOIS	1 / 1	2	0
16-Nov	G-1159B	N908JE	CMH	TEB	1182	JE, GM, ET, FRANCOIS	1 /	1	1
20-Nov	G-1159B	N908JE	TEB	TIST	1183	JE, GM, ET, AP	1 / 1	3	3
1-Dec	C421B	N908GM	PBI-NORTHC	PBI			3 / 3	1	0
I certify that the statements made by me on this form are true.							Page Total	16/12	34	4	
							Amount Forward	6146	7328	4	3 3
								5872			
Signature	(Signed _____David Rodgers_____)						Total to Date	6162	7362	8	3 3
								5884			

Date	Aircraft Make and Model	Aircraft Identification Mark	Points of Departure & Arrival		Mil Flight No.	Remarks, Procedures, Maneuvers, Endorsements	Number of Landings	Aircraft Category… AERPLANE [Airplane]	GLIDER
1999									
APR			From	To					
11-Apr	G1159B	N908JE	PBI	TEB	1224	JE, GM, ES, AP, CHARLES, MONICA. 2 FEMALES, INCA	1 / 1	3	2
13-Apr	206L-3	500JA	PMP	PMP		PPL PREP COMPLETED A-D, G, H, J,M,O,W,&V			
14-Apr	206L-3	500JA	PMP	PMP		SOLO LOCAL			
16-Apr	G1159B	N908JE	TEB	MVY	1225	JE, ET, ALAN DERSHOWITZ, 1 MALE	1 / 1		7
16-Apr	G1159B	N908JE	MVY	BOS	1226	JE, ET, 1 MALE	1 / 1		5
16-Apr	G1159B	N908JE	BOS	PBI	1227	JE, ET CARRY SP VISOSKI (?)	1 / 1	3	1
20-Apr	G1159B	N908JE	PBI	TIST	1228	JE, GM, ET	1 / 1	2	4
25-Apr	G1159B	N908JE	TIST	TEB	1229	JE, TIFFANY GRAMZA, DANIEL HELLER (SP?), ALEXIA WALLAGRE	1 / 1	4	0
27-Apr	G1159B	N908JE	TEB	TIST	1230	JE, SOPHIE BIDDLE, 1 FEMALE		3	4
2-May	G1159B	N908JE	TIST	TEB	1231	JE, SOPHIE BIDDLE, TIFFANY GRAMZA, SHELLEY LEWIS	1 / 0	3	7
6-May	G1159B	N908JE	TEB	PBI	1232	JE, GM, (ILLEGIBLE)	1 /	2	3
7-May	206L-3	500JA	PMP-LNA	PBI		PPL PREP A-J, M, N, R&V			
7-May	206L-3	500JA	PBI	PBI		Private Pilot Restore craft (sp?) Helicopter check ride "PASSED" (ILLEGIBLE) 1750 Elipe 10-31-99			
7-May	206L-3	500JA	PBI	PMP		Return/Started CDL Training			
8-May	206L-3	500JA	PMP-LNA	PBI		H + I (Right) included a speed + S turns			
8-May	206L-3	500JA	PBI-LNA	PMP		H + I (Left)			
10-May	G1159B	N908JE	PBI	BED	1233	JE, GM, CLAIRE HAZEL, TIFFANY GRAMZA, INCA DOGRRIG	1 / 1	2	7
10-May	G1159B	N908JE	BED	TED	1234	GM, CLAIRE HAZEL, TIFFANY GRAMZA, INCA DOGGRIG			9
16-May	206L-3	500JA	PMP	PMP		H +I (left +right 500-700)			
I certify that the statements made by me on this form are true.							Page Total	7	26	9	
							Amount Forward	6198	7483	0	3 3
								5908			
Signature	(Signed _____David Rodgers_____)										

								Total to Date		6207 5915	7509	9		3	3
Date 2001	Aircraft Make and Model	Aircraft Identification Mark	Points of Departure & Arrival		Mil Flight No.	Remarks, Procedures, Maneuvers, Endorsements		Number of Landings	Aircraft Categoryà AERPLANE [Airplane]		GLIDER				
			From	To											
5-Oct	C172R	N395SP	LNA	LNA				3 / 3			5				
5-Oct	C172R	N395SP	LNA-BCT	LNA		LARRY MORRISON-BFR SATISFACTORY STALLS, MCA,STEEP TURNS, EMERGENCY LANDINGS		4 / 4		1	3				
9-Oct	B-727-31	N908JE	JAX	LCQ	24	NO PASSENGERS		1 / 1			5				
10-Oct	G-1159B	N909JE	PBI	TEB	1538	NO PASSENGERS		0 / 0		2	5				
11-Oct	G-1159B	N909JE	TEB	PBI	1539	JE, SARAH KELLEN				2	3				
15-Oct	G-1159B	N909JE	PBI	TEB	1540	JE, GM, SK, LARRY, STEVE, 1 FEMALE		1 /		2	4				
17-Oct	G-1159B	N909JE	TEB	BED	1541	JE, BONNIE		1 / 1			8				
17-Oct	G-1159B	N909JE	BED	TEB	1542	JE, BONNIE				1	0				
18-Oct	G-1159B	N909JE	TEB	TIST	1543	JE, GM, AP, SK, 2 FEMALES				3	5				
23-Oct	G-1159B	N909JE	TIST	TEB	1544	JE, GM, AP, SK, SHERIDAN GIBSON, ALEXIA WALLAGRE		1 / 1		4	0				
26-Oct	G-1159B	N909JE	TEB	PBI	1545	JE, ET, SK, SHERIDAN GIBSON, 2 FEMALES,MOVE EMMY& SHERIDAN (?)á				2	6				
30-Oct	G-1159B	N909JE	PBI	LCQ	1546	JE, SARAH KELLEN, JULIE		1 / 1		1	0				
30-Oct	G-1159B	N909JE	LCQ	TEB	1547	JE, SK, JULIE		1 / 1		2	0				
3-Nov	G-1159B	N909JE	TEB	SAF	1548	JE, GM, SK		1 / 1		4	0				
5-Nov	G-1159B	N909JE	SAF	ASE	1549	JE, GM, SK,		1 / 1			8				
5-Nov	G-1159B	N909JE	ASE	PBI	1550	JE, GM, SK,		1 / 1		3	7				
6-Nov	G-1159B	N909JE	PBI	CMH	1551	JE, SKá BELLA WEXNOR'S FUNERAL		1 / 1		2	4				
6-Nov	G-1159B	N909JE	CMH	TEB	1552	JE, SK				1	4				
9-Nov	G-1159B	N909JE	TEB	LCQ	1553	JE, AP, SK, JULIE		1 / 1		2	2				
I certify that the statements made by me on this form are true.							Page Total	18, 16		38	9				
							Amount Forward		6467 6133	8382	6		3	3	
Signature	(Signed _____David Rodgers_____)						Total to Date		6485 6149	8421	5		3	3	

Date 19___	Aircraft Make and Model	Aircraft Identification Mark	Points of Departure & Arrival		Mil Flight No.	Remarks, Procedures, Maneuvers, Endorsements	Number of Landings	Aircraft Category… AERPLANE [Airplane]	GLIDER
2001			From	To					
9-Nov	G-1159B	N909JE	LCQ	PBI	1554	JE, AP, SK, JULIE	1 /1	1	0
12-Nov	G-1159B	N909JE	PBI	TEB	1555	JE, GM, AP, JOEL PASHCOW, JULIE SHAY	1 /	2	5
15-Nov	G-1159B	N909JE	TEB	PBI	1556	JG, GM, SARAH KELLEN, MGLINDALLNSE [?], 1 FEMALE		2	5
17-Nov	B-727-31	N908JE	LCQ	PBI	25	REPOSITION FROM PAINT (TIMCO)	1 / 1	0	9
18-Nov	B-727-31	N908JE	PBI	CYQX	26	JE, GM, SK	1 /	4	3
18-Nov	G-1159B	N908JE	CYQX	LFPB	27	JE, GM, SK	/ 1	4	9
23-Nov	G-1159B	N908JE	LFPB	LIML	28	JE, GM, SK	1 / 1	1	2
23-Nov	G-1159B	N908JE	LIML	LIPR	29	JE, EDWARDO	1 / 1		8
23-Nov	G-1159B	N908JE	LIPR	LIML	30	JE, EDWARDO	1 / 1		9
24-Nov	G-1159B	N908JE	LIML	EGGW	31	JE, GM, SK		1	7
26-Nov	G-1159B	N908JE	EGGW	HPN	32	JE, GM, SK		7	9
30-Nov	G-1159B	N908JE	HPN	PBI	33	JE, SK, GWONDOLYN BECK, JOEL PASHCOW, KAREN CASEY	1 /	2	5
4-Dec	G-1159B	N908JE	PBI	ISP	34	JE, SK	1 /	2	5
8-Dec	G-1159B	N908JE	ISP	PBI	35	JE, AP	1 /	2	7
9-Dec	G-1159B	N908JE	PBI	TIST	36	JE, GM, AP, 1 FEMALE	1 /	2	2
13-Dec	G-1159B	N908JE	TIST	HPN	37	JE, GM, SK, AP, GEOR [?] TINTAY, CRISTALLE WASCHE, CHAUN TAEPAVICS	1 /	4	0
15-Dec	G-1159B	N908JE	HPN	CMH	38	JE, SHELLEY LEVIS, 2 FEMALES, 1 MALE	1 /	1	5

15-Dec	G-1159B	N908JE	CMH	PBI		39	JE						2	1			

I certify that the statements made by me on this form are true.

Signature (Signed _____David Rodgers_____)

Page Total	7 / 6			28	6		
Amount Forward		6485		8421	5	3	3
		6149					
Total to Date		6492		8450	1	3	3
		6155					

This bloc of cells has words "ON NEXT" written over entries.

Date	Aircraft Make and Model	Aircraft Identification Mark	Points of Departure & Arrival		Mil Flight No.	Remarks, Procedures, Maneuvers, Endorsements	Number of Landings	Aircraft Category… AERPLANE [Airplane]		GLIDER	
2/1/2001											
NOV			From	To							
4-Nov	C-421B	N908GM	ZORRO	SAF		TATIANNA, 2MEN (ITALIAN PAINTERS)	1 / 1			5	
4-Nov	C-421B	N908GM	SAF	ZORRO		TATIANNA, 2MEN (ITALIAN PAINTERS)	1 / 1			5	
4-Nov	C-421B	N908GM	ZORRO	ZORRO		LARRY VISOSKI TAKING PICTURES OF HO(SP?) &LV HOUSE	1 / 1			5	
30-Nov	B-727-31	N908JE	HPN	PBI	33	JE, SK, GB, JP, KC	1 /		2	5	
4-Dec	B-727-31	N908JE	PBI	ISP	34	JE, SK	1 /		2	5	
8-Dec	B-727-31	N908JE	ISP	PBI	35	JE, AD	1 /		2	7	
9-Dec	B-727-31	N908JE	PBI	TIST	36	JE, GM, AP, 1 FEMALE	1 /		2	2	
13-Dec	B-727-31	N908JE	TIST	HPN	37	JE, GM, SK, AD, GT, CW, CD	1 /		4	0	
15-Dec	B-727-31	N908JE	HPN	CMH	38	JE, SL, 2 FEMALES, 2 MALES	1 /		1	5	
16-Dec	B-727-31	N908JE	CMH	PBI	39	JE			2	1	
17-Dec	B-727-31	N908JE	PBI	TIST	40	JE, GM, SK, 1 FEMALE	1 / 1		2	6	
26-Dec	B-727-31	N908JE	TIST	TLPL	41	JE, GM, SK, AP, FLEUR PERRYLANG. BOB BRESLEN (SP?)	1 / 1		1	1	
26-Dec	B-727-31	N908JE	TLPL	PBI	42	JE, GM, SK, AP, FLEUR PERRYLANG. BOB BRESLEN (SP?)	0 / 0		3	6	
30-Dec	B-727-31	N908JE	PBI	TIST	43	JE, GM, AP,SK, 1 FEMALE			2	4	
6-Jan	B-727-31	N908JE	TIST	EWR	44	JE, GM, SK, AP, ALEXIA WALLAGRE, CINDY LOPEZ	1 /		4	1	
11-Jan	B-727-31	N908JE	EWR	PBI	45	JE, GM, ROGER, WARREN, MARGARET, 1FEMALE	1 / 1		2	6	
13-Jan	G-1159B	N908JE	PBI	MBPV	1557	JE, GM	1 / 1		1	5	
13-Jan	G-1159B	N908JE	MPPV	PBI	1558	JE, GM			1	7	
14-Jan	B-727-31	N908JE	PBI	LGA	46	JE, GM	1 /		2	2	

I certify that the statements made by me on this form are true.

Signature (Signed _____David Rodgers_____)

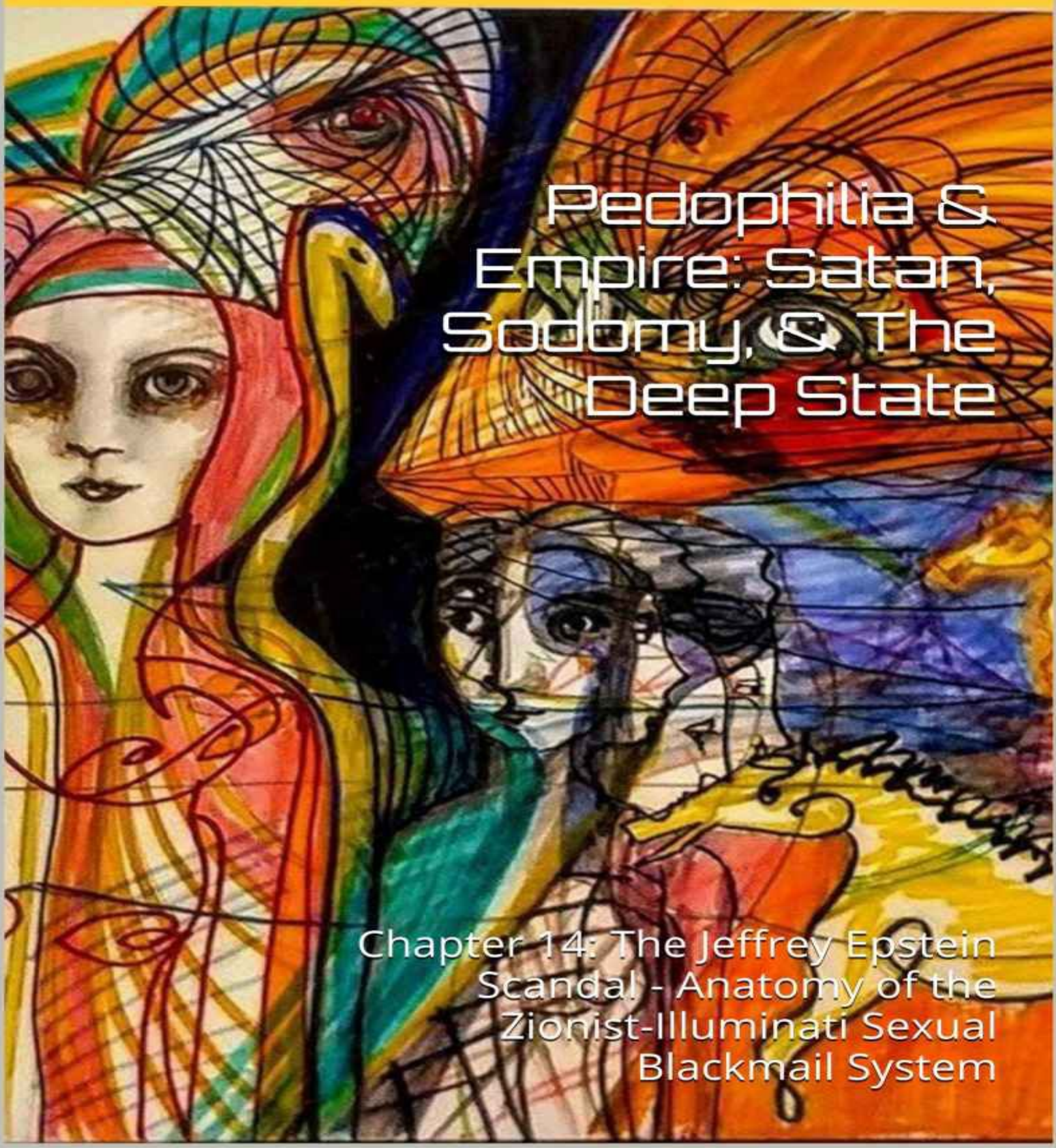
Page Total	15/7			40	8		
Amount Forward		6492		8450	1	3	3
		6155					
Total to Date		6507		8490	9	3	3
		6162					

Date	Aircraft Make and Model	Aircraft Identification Mark	Points of Departure & Arrival		Mil Flight No.	Remarks, Procedures, Maneuvers, Endorsements	Number of Landings	Aircraft Category… AERPLANE [Airplane]		GLIDER	
19___											
2001			From	To							
4-Apr	G-1159B	N909JE	BED	TEB	1486	JE				9	
5-Apr	G-1159B	N909JE	TEB	PBI	1487	JE, ET, BK			2	3	
6-Apr	C-421B	N908GM	PBI	FLL		LARRY MORRISON, TAXI [?] + L, CLIMBS / TURNS DESCENTS LANDING	1 / 1			7	
6-Apr	C-421B	N908GM	FLL	PBI		LARRY MORRISON - TAKE OFF + LANDING / TAXI, CHECK LIST, CLIMBS, TURNS, DESCENTS	1 / 1			6	
9-Apr	G-1159B	N909JE	PBI	ACY	1488	JG, GT, UR, BK, JOANN	1 /		2	4	
9-Apr	G-1159B	N909JE	ACY	TEB	1489	JG, GT, UR, BK, JOANN				7	
11-Apr	G-1159B	N909JE	TEB	TIST	1490	JG, GM, AP, BK, VR, JOANN	1 /		3	5	
16-Apr	G-1159B	N909JE	TIST	PBI	1491	JG, GM, AP, VR, BK, GWENDOLYN BECK	1 / 1		2	7	
17-Apr	G-1159B	N909JE	PBI	TEB	1492	JG, GM, GT, AP, BK, GB JOEL PASHCOW, MICHELLE, 1 MALE, 1 FEMALE	1 / 1		2	5	
20-Apr	G-1159B	N909JE	TEB	PBI	1493	JG, GM, ET, BK			2	3	
23-Apr	G-1159B	N909JE	PBI	ORL	1494	JG, GM, ET, KYLE	1 / 1			8	

23-Apr	G-1159B	N909JE	ORL	TEB	1495	JG, GM, ET, KYLE, HENRY [?], [?] [5AAX?]		1 /			2	2		
27-Apr	G-1159B	N909JE	TEB	SAF	1496	JG, BK					3	9		
29-Apr	G-1159B	N909JE	SAF	VNY	1497	JE, BK, KELLY BOVANA		1 / 1			1	7		
2-May	G-1159B	N909JE	VNY	SAN	1498	JE		1 / 1				7		
2-May	G-1159B	N909JE	SAN	LIT	1499	JE		1 / 1			3	0		
3-May	G-1159B	N909JE	LIT	ADS	1500	JE		1 / 1				9		
3-May	G-1159B	N909JE	ADS	SAT	1501	JE, VIRGINIA ROBERTS		1 / 1				9		
5-May	G-1159B	N909JE	SAT	PBF	1502	JG, VR GARY ROXBURG[illegible]		1 / 1			2	4		
I certify that the statements made by me on this form are true.							Page Total	14 / 11			35	1		
							Amount Forward		6384		8165	3	3	3
Signature	(Signed _____David Rodgers_____)								6062					
							Total to Date		6398		8200	4	3	3
									6073					

Date	Aircraft Make and Model	Aircraft Identification Mark	Points of Departure & Arrival		Mil Flight No.	Remarks, Procedures, Maneuvers, Endorsements	Number of Landings	Aircraft Category… AERPLANE [Airplane]		GLIDER			
1999			From	To									
23-Mar	206L3	500JA	PMP - NORTH	PMP		12 TAKE OFFS AND LANDINGS / Q	12						
24-Mar	206L3	500JA	PMP - SUA - 2	PMP		SOLO CROSS COUNTRY		2	3				
24-Mar	206L3	500JA	PMP - X51	PMP		SOLO CROSS COUNTRY							
25-Mar	G1159B	N908JE	TEB	PBI	1215	JE, ET, AP, EVA, CELIMA (SP?) JORDAN, NANNY, 2 FEMALES		1	5				
26-Mar	206L3	500JA	PMP - LNA	PMP		SOLO LOCAL							
26-Mar	206L3	500JA	PMP - PHK	PMP		P, Q	2						
27-Mar	G1159B	N908JE	PBI	TIST	1216	JE, ET, AP, 2 FEMALES	1 / 1	2	1				
29-Mar	G1159B	N908JE	TIST	PBI	1217	SHELLEY ANN LEWIS, TIFFANY KATHRYN CRANZA	1 / 1	2	9				
30-Mar	G1159B	N908JE	PBI	TEB	1218	REPOSITION TO TEB	1 / 1	2	5				
31-Mar	G1159B	N908JE	TEB	TIST	1219	GM, ALBERTO + LINDA PINTO, PHILIPPE MUGNIER, FRANCOIS VERENIA	1 / 1	3	5				
31-Mar	G1159B	N908JE	TIST	PBI	1220	JE, GM, ALBERTO, LINDA, ET, AP, PHILLIPPE MUNGIER, FRANCOIS VERENIA	1 /	2	7				
2-Apr	G1159B	N908JE	PBI	ABQ	1221	JE, AP, ALBERTO, LINDA, PHILLIPE MUGNIER, FRANCOIS VERENIA, 1 MALE	1 / 1	4	0				
4-Apr	G1159B	N908JE	ABQ	TEB	1222	JE, GM, CLAIRE HAZEL	1 / 1	3	5				
5-Apr	206L3	500JA	PMP	PMP		SOLO LOCAL							
5-Apr	206L3	500JA	PMP - LCL	PMP		A-I DVT FOR PUT TEST							
6-Apr	206L3	500JA	PMP - BCT	PMP		A-J, M, N PREP FOR PUT TEST							
7-Apr	206L3	500JA	PMP	PMP		A-E, G, H, L, O, R, U, V PREP FOR PVT TEST							
8-Apr	G1159B	N908JE	TEB	PBI	1223	JG, GM, AP, INCA, KIRSTEN	1 / 1	2	3				
10-Apr	206L3	500JA	PMP - LNA	PBI - PMP		A-H J/L, M, N, R + V							
I certify that the statements made by me on this form are true.							Page Total	8 / 7		26	2		
							Amount Forward		6190	7456	8	3	3
Signature	(Signed _____David Rodgers_____)								5901				
							Total to Date		6198	7483	0	3	3
									5908				

Joachim Hagopian



Pedophilia & Empire: Satan, Sodomy, & The Deep State

Chapter 14: The Jeffrey Epstein Scandal - Anatomy of the Zionist-Illuminati Sexual Blackmail System

Chapter 14: The Jeffrey Epstein Scandal: Anatomy of the Zionist-Illuminati Sexual Blackmail System

Joachim Hagopian

Cover Credit: Nora Maccoby with permission

http://www.noramaccoby.com/

Whereas the painful lesson from the Franklin scandal graphically demonstrates how pedophiles at the top can bury their most heinous crimes from any real consequence, the Jeffrey Epstein story reveals how agents from a foreign government can hijack and control the US government. What will be presented here is the anatomy of a sexual blackmail operation orchestrated by Israel's Mossad as a means of gaining and maintaining control over America's foreign policy and top leaders so that the US Empire ultimately fights Israel's wars for the Greater Israel Project.[1] Through AIPAC bribery and Mossad blackmail, virtually every US politician in Congress including the president is and has been a puppet of the Zionist Jewish State.[2] The evil international cabal made up of Zionists and various Illuminati elements including the Vatican, all worship the same anti-God Lucifer, and have been misusing and abusing our children as blackmail bait for centuries. Again, back in the 18th century, the credited founder of the Illuminati Adam Weishaupt knew that infiltrating high places and sexually compromising VIP puppets through blackmail would be a central strategy in expanding its power and control over the devil's earthly dominion.[3] And based on today's power politics, Weishaupt more than attained his prophetic vision.

This chapter will focus on how Israel invested in a complete unknown, a Jewish American college dropout, overnight granting him the title of hedge fund mystery man as promoted in the Zionist controlled *New York Magazine*,[4] owning multiple mansions for the covertly licensed purpose of pursuing both his own kinky perversions raping young underage girls while enticing notable puppet figures to indulge in their pedophilic fantasies as thoroughly compromised and subsequently owned tools for Israel and the Zionist Khazarian mafia.[5] The Rothschild's central bankster system funding this Illuminati mafia scheme wouldn't have it any other way.[6]

This perfectly explains why Jeffrey Epstein was given a sweetheart's slap on the hand after getting caught red-handed raping scores of female victims as young as 12 and 13 over a period of many years. It also goes far in explaining why the current White House occupant is a Zionist puppet wrecking ball himself,[7] currently being used to plunge humanity off the Armageddon doomsday cliff moving the Jewish State capital to Jerusalem.[8] So sit back and take in this adulterated story of the cabal's political blackmail machine and how one Jeffrey Epstein and his child sex slave trafficking ring has played such a significant role in the ruling elite's global control apparatchik, unfortunately changing human history none for the better.

The early family background on Jeffrey Epstein is rather sparse. Born near Brooklyn's Coney Island in 1953 to a middle class Jewish American family with a father who worked for the city's parks department, Epstein and his younger brother Mark were indoctrinated that "their way out" of their "lowly" middle class Jewish working class affluence and relative obscurity was through education.[9] So what does the young Jeffrey do? He becomes a college dropout - twice, never finishing at either Cooper Union or NYU's Courant Institute of Mathematical Sciences. Yet without so much as a college degree, from age 20-22 Epstein somehow procured a job as a 7th

grade math and physics teacher at the posh private elitist Dalton School in Manhattan. From the get-go, such early rapid upward mobility without a degree to transcend his humble Brooklyn roots strongly suggests an elitist “who-you-know” operation.

According to his propaganda fluff pieces as Wall Street’s “billionaire mystery man” propped up by both *Vanity Fair*[10] and *New York Magazine* shortly before his pedophilia arrest, the legendary urbane genius is said to have bedazzled one of the Wall Street parents at Dalton to refer him to a well-connected friend Ace Greenberg, CEO of the high-end Manhattan investment company Bear Stearns.[11] So the 23-year old Brooklyn whiz kid suddenly rose from preppie schoolteacher-college dropout to a top firm hedge fund investment broker and by age 27 was promoted to partnership at Bear Stearns. His legendary status as magic money man aka tax evasion expert had him a mere year later boldly quitting to start up his own J. Epstein Trust Company in 1981. At about that time it’s been reported that Epstein was recruited and given an estimated $1 billion advance to form his shell company by clothing retail magnate (L Limited and Victoria’s Secret) Leslie Wexner working directly with the Mossad’s so called Clothing Retail Network to set up a sexual blackmail operation.[12]

Over the next few years, Epstein’s image would be crafted as the maverick Manhattan mystery man, the King Tut of financial strut, still in his 20s braggadocio proclaiming it beneath him to accept clients who weren’t billionaires. This carefully fabricated hype surrounding this secretive billionaire charmer had him allegedly making billions for the rich and famous through his purported genius with numbers. Yet his success was never linked to more than one known customer. Turns out all the hype was nothing more than “a carefully crafted hoax” (ironically the exact same words used to obscure and bury the very real Franklin scandal). In actuality, back in the early 1980s Jeffrey Epstein met his only known client - sugar daddy Leslie Wexner and the rest is history. As *Gawker* boldly pointed out a decade ago:

Epstein's wealth is built on a "bizarre relationship" with single acknowledged client, Abercrombie & Fitch creator Leslie Wexner, one of America's most successful retailers.[13]

Persistent rumors swirled around Epstein’s meteoric rise from out of nowhere stemming from a protracted secret tryst as Mr. Leslie’s young bootlicking lover.[14] And before long, Wexner was converting an unoccupied private school in Manhattan into the largest private residence in all of New York City and then virtually gifting it to the young Brooklyn upstart for giving Les such good bootlicks. And it was only after the grooming Wexner had already created his protégé Epstein as the “mysterious,” high flying, overnight billionaire financial advisor and close friend to Bill Clinton and Ghislaine Maxwell, socialite daughter of media mogul-Mossad-MI6 double agent Robert Maxwell, did Les Wexner finally settle down and marry a woman at the ripe old age of 56.[15]

Wexner’s ties to Israel and Mossad became more than apparent when a document entitled “Wexner Analysis: Israeli Communication Priorities 2003” was uncovered, outlining a PR campaign promoting the Iraq war invasion demonizing Saddam Hussein - dead or alive - as the false link to terrorism with emphasis that Israeli foreign policy interests are identical to US foreign policy interests.[16] The report serves as confirmation that Wexner and his charity organization called the Mega Group provided the cover as a Zionist Mossad front actively influencing and dictating US war policy in the Middle East. Wexner’s Mega Group consists of about 20 fellow Jewish American financial titans who use their Zionist power to manipulate and

control Washington into fighting illegal wars for Israel against the Islam religion and people in Iraq, Afghanistan, Syria, Libya, Yemen, and eventually Iran, using their US-Israeli creation of al Qaeda/ISIS terrorists as proxy war allies to justify their prefabricated US "endless war on terror."[17] Wexner and company worked hand in hand with the neocons and Israeli first dual citizens behind the Project for a New American Century calling for their "new Pearl Harbor" 9/11 to justify US-Israeli global hegemony.

And in May 2008 George W. Bush rewarded Zionist Wexner by inviting him as an official member of his honorary delegation accompanying the US president in a state visit to Israel to celebrate its 60th anniversary.[18] For years prior Wexner had been providing Epstein with the Mossad link that included introducing Ghislaine Maxwell as his sometime girlfriend and blackmail operation pimp while the hedge fund magician ostensibly "moves Wexner's billions around the globe."[19] As chief Mossad blackmailer, it wasn't long before Epstein found his way to invited memberships in such exclusive elitist private clubs as the powerful Trilateral Commission and Council on Foreign Relations.[20] Thus, in large part through the Zionist Mossad-Epstein sex ring operation, blackmail control over US politicians and US Empire foreign policy was ensured for their "endless war on terror" on the multiple warfronts to come.

Another puff piece from the *London Sunday Times* quoted a New York social observer trying to wittily describe the "complicated" Jeffrey Epstein:

He's Mr. Enigmatic. Nobody knows whether he's a concert pianist, property developer, a CIA agent, a math teacher or a member of Mossad.[21]

Obviously all smoke and mirrors, except his literal, right-on-the-money CIA-Mossad connection. Additionally, veteran former CIA case officer and US Marine Corps intelligence officer Robert David Steele has gone public emphatically maintaining Epstein was/is a Mossad operative set up as a "made" financier to work on behalf of Israel in a global blackmail operation.[22] Seemingly overnight Jeffrey Epstein possessed massive amounts of real estate properties that included the largest residence in America's largest city as well as a shoreline estate in Palm Beach, Florida a mile from Trump's Mar-a-Lago, his notorious 70-acre "Virgin" Island getaway compound, a sprawling 7,500 acre New Mexico ranch and a Paris apartment.[23]

By far the two biggest targets in the scandalous Jeffrey Epstein blackmail operation were former President Bill Clinton and his presidential wannabe wife Hillary who, according to flightlog records, flew on Epstein's private Boeing 727 - the "Lolita Express," Bill on 26 confirmed flights[24] and Hillary at least a half dozen times.[25] Also the fifth in line to the British throne - Prince Andrew - was yet another high flying frequent Lolita flyer.[26]

Three years ago *Gawker* obtained flightlogs dating back to the late 1990s through the mid-2000s,[27] placing Bill Clinton repeatedly after ditching secret service on board Epstein's jets, always flying with a bunch of underage girls listed in Epstein's infamous black book under "massage." The Clintons both separately and together flew on Epstein's planes with several girls determined to be as young as 12 providing sexual favors for the financier's most powerful and influential friends.[28] Among the more notable Clinton trips around the globe with Epstein, in 2002 the former president traveled with an entourage for an entire week to Africa on a so called anti-poverty/anti-AIDS mission, also accompanied by the recently disgraced pedophilic predator actor Kevin Spacey.[29] Among the women on board for that African tour were key Epstein employees serving as handlers of his sex slave victims - Ghislaine Maxwell and Sarah

Kellen, along with soft porn actress-masseuse Chauntee Davies.

Because of this additional incriminating evidence indicating that yet another American president has turned out to be another private pedophile club member, in conjunction with an already long trail of mysterious deaths surrounding scores of suspicious “suicides” and murdered associates connected to the endless Clinton scandals,[30] in vain the Bush-Clinton-Obama Deep State has gone to desperate, flimsily executed lengths to conceal and ignore both this political dynasty and power couple’s massive criminal history.[31] Yet to this very day there exists volumes of documented proof high up in both the Justice Department and FBI obstructing justice at every turn by dismissing and destroying the overwhelming evidence to persistently let these guiltiest of treasonous offenders off the hook,[32] only administering a token punishment to their fall guy buddy Epstein. After his 2006 arrest and 2008 conviction, the so called billionaire financier as the child molesting ringleader of a major sex trafficking ring set up as a Mossad blackmail operation was granted the sweetheart deal of a lifetime. To this day high stakes cabal money and power have bought Epstein and his slew of accomplices complete impunity from any real justice ever being served.

Despite Jeffrey Epstein’s 2008 conviction on just two felony counts soliciting for prostitution of an underage victim and despite avoiding prosecution for committing hundreds of felonious crimes that would land anyone else in federal prison for twenty to life, Epstein was allowed to freely leave jail for 16 hours a day six days a week and only return for overnight sleepovers at his plush private Palm Beach County jailhouse wing for a mere thirteen months of an eighteen month sentence.[33] To avert prosecution and serving hard time in either state or federal prison for his conviction, the plea deal ensured that Epstein’s sleepovers at his cushy local jailhouse - unheard of throughout the annals of law history - would provide minimal discomfort and disruption for the pampered, silver-haired pedo fox. Testimony of up to thirty-five of his hundreds of underage victims willing to provide eyewitness testimony against Epstein and his powerful pedophile pals were all conspicuously denied their day in court – by Luciferian design.

The ruling criminal elite behind the US government instead made certain that all the child rapists and pimps got off Scot-free. And ever since 2008, per his plea bargain agreement, Epstein has always escaped both prosecution and any real punishment by being allowed to simply pay hush money to at least thirty more of his victims as his army of well-paid attorneys right up to this very day are still busily negotiating lawsuit settlement after settlement, handing out millions to his rape victims in some cases dating back a quarter century after the crime fact. This blanket-wide, most reprehensible policy of completely shielding both the pedophile and all his pedophile customers from all prosecution has successfully protected worldwide clandestine Mossad-CIA pedo blackmail operations globally and, as a result, allowed them to flourish to this day.

Though through the Mossad and CIA the pedophile elite used Epstein as their point man as far back as the 1980s, it wasn’t until a Florida stepmother contacted Palm Beach Police in 2005 reporting that her 14-year old daughter had been forced to have sex with the 52-year old financier before sparking a yearlong investigation culminating in his 2006 indictment.[34] Under the auspices of providing massages, Epstein was paying teenage procurers to drive underage girls to his Palm Beach mansion where he ordered them to strip down to their panties while giving him his three daily massages. The majority of girls reported that while they massaged him, he would regularly masturbate, and some maintain he penetrated them with his penis, fingers and/or vibrator. In spite of the devious Epstein prior to even being investigated making frequent $100,000 donations to the Palm Beach Police Department as attempted bribery insurance,[35]

once the yearlong police investigation turned over its incriminating evidence, the state attorney's office was caught stonewalling the case. As early as 2006, the Palm Beach police chief accused the state's attorney's office of preferential treatment when seeking lesser charges and dragging its heels to arrest Epstein. That's because from the outset it was all too obvious that the hidden Illuminati-Zionist hand was busily at work dictating from behind the scenes what would unfold at every twisted, sinister turn.

In late December 2014 then 31 years old underage victim Virginia Roberts-Giuffre filed a lawsuit against not only Epstein but also accused Epstein's lead attorney, close friend and frequent Lolita Express flier Alan Dershowitz of having sex with her a half dozen times in various settings,[36] on board the 727 as well as on sex slave island among the sex offender's other stateside owned estates.[37] All Dershowitz would admit was once vacationing with his wife at Epstein's Florida mansion. But the fact that Dershowitz's name appeared numerous times on the infamous flightlogs to the Virgin Island mansion[38] had the notorious powerhouse attorney who's turning 80 this year scrambling to defend both his reputation and legacy. Despite Giuffre's attorneys dropping a defamation suit against Dershowitz in 2016, his sex crime accuser and her lawyers steadfastly dispute Dershowitz's feeble denials, and a heavy dark cloud of controversial doubt still hangs over the aging lawyer so famous for his aggressive courtroom tactics.[39]

And strangely enough, the diehard liberal Dershowitz who's always been such a loyal Hillary-Obama supporter has suddenly switched gears and been fiercely defending Trump during Deep State's "fake Russian collusion" inquisition to overthrow the sitting president.[40] Why? Because Trump certainly has the dirty goods on Dershowitz who wants to avoid going down in Trump's alleged pending major pedo roundup. But more on that later.

Virginia Roberts-Giuffre filed charges, bravely going public with her detailed account of how in 1999 Ghislaine Maxwell recruited her as a 15-year old Trump Mar-a-Lago employee, over the next three years pressuring her into a life of sexual bondage as one of Epstein's sex slaves, forced to not only have sex with Epstein but his high roller friends like Alan Dershowitz as well as British royal Prince Andrew.[41] Virginia Giuffre stated in her court papers that she had sex with Andrew three times in New York, London and on Epstein's Caribbean Island. In 2015 fear of reprisal from the billionaire and his crime cabal friends had her fearing for her life.[42] According to Virginia's aunt, just prior to the court allegations in Florida, Virginia fled to hide out in Colorado. Giuffre is reportedly happily married to an Australian man with three children now.

Roberts-Giuffre's court filing specified that Jeffrey Epstein made sure his underage sex slaves provided detailed descriptions of all their sexual encounters with the world's most famous and powerful politicians, businessmen, foreign dignitaries and world leaders in order to potentially blackmail them.[43] This of course along with collected hardcore evidence from the hidden cameras has long been the Modus Operandi deployed by the planetary controllers to buy insurance for longevity in getting away with their most despicable, vile crimes on earth while totally controlling their puppet slave class that remains forever under their dictating thumb.

Prior to Epstein, among other US slave masters deploying this same shady, despicable, Luciferian game misusing children as pedo bait to entrap and compromise duped puppets were none other than the half century G-man pedophile transvestite himself - J. Edgar Hoover and Trump's mentor ruthless attorney Roy Cohn… two early diabolically intertwined kingpins, each running their sexual blackmail schemes with Israeli links.[44] [45] Of course for decades the Cohn

and Hoover perversions were kept under thinly veiled wraps.[46] Hoover himself was controlled by the mob that made sure to keep tabs on the FBI director's kinky little, not-so-secret habits. Hence, Hoover in turn protected the mafia by pretending and denying that it ever existed. And America's cesspool that's been growing for a very long time has morphed into today's Deep State swamp.

Right after *Politico* published its 2014 New Year's Eve bombshell making Virginia Roberts-Giuffre's Florida lawsuit public,[47] from the World Economic Forum in Davos, Switzerland, Prince Andrew vehemently denied having sex with underage girls. Flanked by the President of the Royal Academy of Engineering Professor Dame Ann Dowling, the Earl of York was loyally defended, called a "true beacon as an ambassador for UK trade and enterprise."[48] Because a photo in 2010 had surfaced of Andrew accompanying the registered sex offender soon after Epstein's release from his Palm Beach jail cell, the prince's association with the convicted pedophile embarrassed the royal family enough to force Andrew to step down from his official role as ambassador for UK trade and publicly cut the child sex trafficker off. But the prince's close ties with his pimping procurer and pedophile herself Ghislaine were never severed and they remain the best of friends.[49] No charges have ever been brought against her or any British royals because their pedophilic ways have always allowed them to live comfortably above the law.[50]

Whenever public figures are caught in scandals, their mantra is always to simply deny, deny, and more deny, ensuring they bring out all their heavy guns vilifying the accusers while accolades of greatness get showered on the "unfairly maligned" accused. Similar to the Vatican, for decades the royals of the British Commonwealth and European aristocracy have busily fought and suppressed exposure of their connection to global child sex slavery trafficking.[51] Case in point - as far back as 1964 10 Native American children attending an abusive Catholic school in British Columbia disappeared, last seen in the charge of Queen Elizabeth and husband Prince Philip that they have yet to answer for.[52] Just prior to their murderous hit on Diana,[53] it's been speculated that Princess Di was planning to expose the British royal family for being the Satan worshipping pedophiles they are.[54] So it's no surprise that the queen's second, less ugly looking son would remain immune from all consequence.

Returning to the "good" Harvard law professor, when Dershowitz' name surfaced as a frequent flyer on the Lolita Express, in an immediate interview with *American Lawyer* he insisted he's always been a faithful husband of 28 years to his wife who he claimed always traveled with him.[55] Yet while flying with Epstein, the flightlog records clearly show his wife not once ever accompanied him. Another blatant discrepancy was his statement that Epstein was a mere "professional" acquaintance, nothing close to being a personal friend. Because the philanthropic Epstein was a financial donor to Harvard, and since Clinton's former Treasury Secretary, yet another Lolita flyer Larry Summers,[56] was such a close personal friend of Epstein's, while Summers was Harvard president, Dersh claims his only "job related" association with Epstein was raising money for his and his boss' venerable Ivy League institution… such a blatant pack of CYA damage control lies!

Records totally contradict this bogus contention indicating that Dershowitz knew and flew with the billionaire pedophile on numerous occasions as early as 1997. The fast talking lawyer when interviewed by *Gawker* explained that he suddenly recalled in 1997 flying to Epstein's friend's birthday party also attended by (Mossad linked) former Israeli Prime Minister Shimon Peres and ex-astronaut-Senator John Glenn. Such sharp selective recall proves he didn't teach at Harvard

all those years for nothing. Yet the Dersh unequivocally lied again denying he ever had sex with any young woman. Sounds vaguely familiar to yet another infamous frequent Epstein flyer named Bill.

Regarding that brief, "strictly professional" acquaintanceship between Epstein and Dershowitz, during Epstein's "pre-pedophile" arrest days back in 2003, attorney-author Dershowitz in a *Vanity Affair* interview unabashedly boasted:

I'm on my 20th book… The only person outside my immediate family that I send drafts to is Jeffrey.[57]

That first name basis sounds not nearly so professional as personal and chummy. Yet when *Gawker* confronted him on this apparent discrepancy, Dershowitz backslid, admitting:

Epstein was a friend with whom I talked about ideas. We never discussed women or his social life.[58]

Yet they flew together a bunch of times surrounded by scantily clad little girl sex slaves on board while en route to Orgy Island. But like "honest" Bill, Dershowitz "never did have sex" with any of those girls, say Jeffrey's favorite pedo-pals.

Despite such strong evidence that he too participated in Epstein sex crimes, Alan Dershowitz was allowed to lead the best legal dream team Mossad blackmail money could buy. Despite all the proven facts surrounding this case, the Dershowitz dream team successfully "convinced" the US Attorney for the Southern District of Florida to neither charge Epstein nor any of his pimp co-conspirators with sex trafficking underage girls across state lines, and of course nor dare prosecute any of the other frequent flying VIP child molesters.[59] Through the notorious non-prosecution deal, Dershowitz, Prince Andrew, the Clintons and the rest of the famous pedophiles in effect were all guaranteed legal immunity. Though Dershowitz' name was conspicuously absent from all sweetheart deal documents protecting all above-the-law perps, the civil case that victim Virginia Roberts-Giuffre filed did accuse Dersh-bagging his own immunity, a blatant conflict of interest violation.

In revenge against Roberts-Giuffre's accusations, Dershowitz promptly countersued vowing to have her attorneys disbarred. Amidst all the controversy, in defense of Mr. Pro-Israel, a Times of Israel gala in NYC including Shimon Peres rewarded Alan Dershowitz with the "Defender of Israel" award.[60] You can see how the Zionist-Mossad wagons were circling to desperately defend their own… criminal operation. But Virginia Roberts' attorneys Brad Edwards and Paul Cassell beat Dershowitz to the punch, firing off a defamation suit of their own.[61] In the end, both sides agreed to drop their litigation against each other in April 2016.[62]

However a short time later, Giuffre and her legal team were at it again, filing another lawsuit this time against only Ghislaine Maxwell for defamation of character against Virginia for Maxwell publicly calling Giuffre "a liar" after outing Maxwell's criminal involvement in the Mossad blackmail operation.[63] As Epstein's longtime girlfriend and closest partner-in-crime, Maxwell recruited Giuffre at age 15 as a Trump Mar-a-Lago $9 an hour towel girl. For the first time, the judge in the case even ruled that Epstein would be required to take the witness stand, testify and answer questions under oath from his victims' attorneys.[64] Though the Virginia Roberts-Giuffre case against Ghislaine was set to go to trial in May 2017, as so often occurs at the last minute, an undisclosed, out of court settlement was reached, [65] confirming more Mossad-Epstein-Maxwell-Deep State hush money effectively silenced the now somewhat wealthy Virginia Giuffre. Of

course after all her years of trauma and stress trying to seek justice in a broken, unjust system, no amount of money can compensate for what she has endured. And so on and on this corrosively corrupt legal game goes, the pedo-perps continue dodging every bullet, never paying for their crimes but only for their continued freedom at only a drop-in-the-bucket price to them and their unlimited coffers.

Ghislaine Maxwell, Sarah Kellen, Lesley Groff, and Natalya Malyshev are among the handful of women that the jet setting financier employed from 1997 to 2006, working to recruit underage girls as the victims' pimping handlers. Maxwell and Kellen were also accused of having sexually abused their sex slaves but the infamous federal plea bargain granted them full immunity from all charges. Additionally, Maxwell allegedly forced victims to engage in lesbian acts with her as well as stored child pornography photos of her victims on her computer.[66] Yet apparently due to the Maxwell family name and its deep Mossad connection, she was given a free pass and to this day remains a free woman never held accountable for her major criminal role in the Mossad blackmail operation.

Taking a closer look at that family name and Ghislaine's father in particular, considerable circumstantial evidence suggests the heavily indebted billion dollar pension swindler faked his own death and fled to unknown parts somewhere in South America.[67] To avert complications resulting from an autopsy showing a murdered victim in November 1991, most likely Maxwell's paid double found floating in the Canary Island water without saltwater in his lungs (ruling out drowning as cause of death), the irascible clever crook could have arranged through his high-end ties with Israel a quick Jewish Mount Olive burial. Daddy Maxwell also mentioned on more than one occasion just prior to his alleged death how he was planning to pull a disappearing act in order to escape the fraud charges and debtor's prison fast closing in on him. With his stolen fortune and new identity, ample speculation portends that double agent Maxwell smart may have helped fund his daughter and Epstein's perverted criminal Mossad operation.[68] His larger-than-life Jewish State funeral reflected his Zionist importance.

Another Epstein victim turned employed victimizer and criminal accomplice is Nadia Marcinkova, who at one time worked as the sex trafficker's Gulfstream G-H pilot. Epstein refers to Nadia as his own "Yugoslavian sex slave" [69] after having literally purchased her at age 14 from her parents in the Balkans.[70] Pedo-boy also hired Nadia as his sometime plaything used for lesbian dildo strap-on entertainment while Nadia raped underage girls, per one graphic legal affidavit, all for masturbating boss' perverse pleasures.[71] It turns out that Nadia and the Hebrew speaking, alleged 9/11 lead terrorist Mohammad Atta were both trained to fly airplanes at the same time and place - Lantana Airport near Palm Beach, reportedly used for CIA and Mossad operations including drug smuggling from the nearby Bahamas and Caribbean into Florida.[72] Like all of Epstein's hired hands, Nadia was never ever questioned by the police, receiving full immunity with Epstein's plea bargain. Going by her other surname Marcinko and holding FAA licenses, Nadia has since reinvented herself as a clean-cut, wholesome internet aviatrix active on YouTube and Facebook as a flight instructor pilot with quite a celebrity following.[73] She's still flying free as a bird because she knows too much as both victim and perp about the Mossad blackmail game.

Another major scumbag in the Epstein child sex trafficking ring is one Jean-Luc Brunel, the model agency owner of MC2. According to a former bookkeeper at Brunel's agency, young underage girls from South America, Europe and the former Soviet republics were personally

delivered to Epstein as MC2 models via Brunel who was a frequent guest at Epstein residences.[74] Per the flightlog manifests, Brunel and his underage girls, many of whom did not speak English, often traveled on Epstein's planes. The MC2 bookkeeper confirmed that in 2005 Brunel and his model agency received a million dollars from Epstein. Though holding an 85% share of the agency, Brunel works mostly in the capacity as a model scout for MC2 around the world. Jean-Luc Brunel has a longtime criminal reputation in the fashion industry for drugging and raping underage girls as featured in a *60 Minutes* segment from 1988.[75] Even then he was known to be a procurer of underage girls for the right price. Despite all his known predatory crimes, Epstein's longtime French friend has never been arrested nor been subpoenaed to testify in the Epstein case. His "charmed" life flagrantly living above the law also strongly suggests pedophile protection from the planetary controllers.

The lawsuits against Epstein just keep coming. Three of his sex trafficking rape victims known in their recent litigation against the registered sex offender as L.M., E.W. and Jane Doe, just last October 2017 were awarded a settlement of $1 million, $2 million and $2.5 million respectively.[76] But for a whole decade two other plaintiffs represented by the same attorney Brad Edwards, have also been trying to challenge Epstein's impunity in a lawsuit charging the federal prosecutors led by Trump's current Secretary of Labor Alexander Acosta for violating the Trafficking Victims Protection Act.[77] It was Acosta in 2007 who allowed the plea bargain agreement for the human trafficking kingpin without informing the plaintiff victims. Their civil rights were violated when prosecutors chose not to try Epstein nor his accomplices for human trafficking and committing hundreds of despicably heinous sex crimes.

Former Epstein chief prosecutor and current US Secretary of Labor Alexander Acosta as the southern Florida district US attorney from 2005 to 2009 oversaw making that sickening sweetheart deal for convicted pedophile Epstein.[78] Subsequently when the then two underage minors learned of Epstein's virtual non-sentence nearly a year later, they took Epstein and his prosecutors to federal court charging that their rights had been violated under the 2004 Crime Victims' Rights Act that requires prosecutors to inform victims of any plea bargained arrangement prior to conviction and sentencing.[79] Obviously had they been lawfully looped in, they never would've agreed to Epstein's cushy deal. Uncovering letters between Acosta's US Attorney's office and Epstein's legal defense team, the victims' lawyers accurately contend that a conspiracy to conceal vital information not to prosecute took place between the government and Epstein attorneys.

After signing off on such a sweet arrangement for a sex slave trafficker and child rapist hundreds of times over, then reacting to the flak once word of the ridiculous deal publicly caught traction, attorney Alexander Acosta defensively wrote in a 2011 letter:

Our judgment in this case, based on the evidence known at the time, was that it was better to have a billionaire serve time in jail, register as a sex offender and pay his victims restitution than risk a trial with a reduced likelihood of success.[80]

Acosta's bogus rationale claiming the risk that Epstein might walk if brought to trial is at best a feeble attempt to justify his accomplice role while willfully subverting justice to let Epstein do exactly what Acosta claims he was most afraid of - letting the pedophile trafficker walk. The wimpy Alexander described the many months of negotiations prior to the September 2007 non-prosecution agreement as:

A yearlong assault on the prosecution and the prosecutors. I use the word assault intentionally, as the defense in this case was more aggressive than any which I, or the prosecutors in my office, had previously encountered.[81]

The pit-bullish Dershowitz gang included Kenneth Starr, chief investigator from the Clinton-Lewinsky soap opera who when self-advantageous never fails to evoke the religious high moral ground yet in the next breath claims he's more than happy to have gotten a pedophile-trafficker off.[82] [83] Other hotshot aces in the hole were Florida trial lawyer Roy Black and star attorney Gerald Lefcourt among others.[84] Dershowitz and Lefcourt's letter to Acosta's office prior to their successful plea bargain emphasized Epstein's super close ties to Bill and Hillary Clinton, touting how the billionaire pedophile "co-founded" the infamous Clinton Foundation,[85] accused by philanthropy law expert Charles Ortel of being "the largest unprosecuted fraud in history."[86] Speaking of which, a whistleblower at a Swiss bank has revealed that Jeffrey Epstein used his Swiss bank account to send Bill Clinton $3.5 million shortly after his pedophilia probe began in 2005.[87]

When presidents are outed in any blackmail pedophile operation as Clinton's predecessor Bush senior was in the Franklin scandal a decade and a half earlier, powerful pedophiles always get away with raping their child sex slave victims. Not once have they been properly charged or prosecuted. And for his part as a good little lawbreaking Deep State robot, less than a decade later Alexander Acosta would be rewarded with an invitation to join the Trump administration cabinet as America's labor secretary. It appears obvious that Acosta was ordered by the powers-that-shouldn't-be to accept the plea bargain deal authored by Epstein's infamous lead lawyer Dershowitz.[88]

Aside from dictating the detailed terms of this plea bargain agreement in this complete mockery of justice, the billionaire defense team also explicitly instructed Acosta to break the law by not notifying the victimized plaintiffs about their dirty little secret deal. So a compromised Acosta knowingly violated existing laws as it was almost a year later before the two girls finally learned of this gross travesty of justice. Per the *Palm Beach Post*, Acosta's lame excuse subsequently given for not informing the victim plaintiffs was that the "prosecutors feared Epstein and his high-powered attorneys were trying to circumvent the deal."[89] That absurd nonsense makes absolutely no sense at all if you're literally gifting the rapist a get out of jail card. No doubt the Luciferian pedophile elite, the smugly protected Epstein and his dream team were gloating over their victory.

Current prosecutors set to defend Acosta's sweetheart deal have introduced argument that the two victim plaintiffs were complicit in the Epstein crimes since they were later paid by Epstein as still teenagers to procure other underage girls, thereby disqualifying them from protection under the Victims' Rights Act.[90] The morally wrong side of every court motion always seizes upon and exploits any and all legal loopholes rather than consider and weigh both legal as well as ethical perspectives together. Their fake god Lucifer wouldn't have it any other way.

Was Acosta's crucial criminal role in the Epstein case rewarded ten years later by the planetary controllers when sworn in as secretary in charge of all labor that includes forced sexual labor involving global human sex trafficking? Was his selection given his dominion over child sex slavery just more evidence of foxes guarding the henhouse? To this day the ruling pedo elite's nexus of placing controlled puppets in the highest places incudes Epstein's web of intimately tied

connections between the Mossad, the CIA, the Clintons, the British royals, Hollywood, President Trump, his labor secretary and countless other far-reaching tentacles. But more on Trump's undeniably close link to Jeffrey Epstein a little later.

The presiding judge in another three year old current pending case - Palm Beach County Circuit Judge Donald Hafele, unsurprisingly also appears to be protecting Epstein. In 2015 a lower court dismissed attorney Brad Edwards' case against Epstein on a technicality that later was overturned by a Florida Supreme Court decision in February 2017.[91] Edwards is charging Jeffrey Epstein with "malicious prosecution" stemming from Epstein's 2009 lawsuit that Edwards contends was intended to intimidate him and his two clients who were victims in the 2008 Epstein conviction.

But in December 2017 Judge Hafele not only agreed to delay the trial until March 2018 in order to give Epstein's attorneys more time to prepare, in and of itself a decision favoring the pedophile, the judge also announced that when it comes to:

… Graphic, sexual questions, the likelihood is that I will not allow them into evidence.[92]

To not permit evidence of a graphic sexual nature in a case involving an already convicted pedophile's crimes is totally absurd. But then justice not once has ever been served when it comes to the world's most powerful pedophiles ever receiving fair punishment for their countless sordid crimes against children… never. That pathetic reality must change.

Trying to appear fair and objective, the Palm Beach County judge rationalized the trial delay till spring 2018 with the following statement:

Under the circumstances of this unusual and relatively complex case, the court finds that there are simply too many significant, lengthy motions that are pending and need to be heard prior to December 5, 2017, the date that the trial was originally scheduled to commence.[93]

On the positive side, the Palm Beach County courtroom with Judge Hafele presiding will be the trial setting where for the first time in his criminally perverse, wicked life, the now 65-year old, kiddie diddling senior citizen might actually have to answer for his crimes after all.[94] Additionally, Judge Hafele is permitting evidence and testimony from not only the three victims from last October's settlement but also from Virginia Roberts-Giuffre and others that Brad Edwards has also represented in previous lawsuits.[95] Additionally, the jury will hear about the infamous 2007 plea bargain deal, the contents of which have never been released. Though Bill Clinton, Prince Andrew and even Donald Trump are listed as potential witnesses, Edwards's lawyer said they likely will not be called in to testify.[96] Strangely, Alexander Acosta's name has yet to come up as a witness, yet he was responsible for breaking the law that permitted Epstein to go unprosecuted resulting in the subsequent miscarriage of justice. That alone may be both telling and troubling although the unlawful Acosta deal is at the heart of the other current pending case.

Existing federal laws then and now specify that human traffickers who commit aggravated sexual abuse, which the Epstein guilty parties repeatedly perpetrated, stipulate a lifetime prison sentence.[97] Aside from child sex trafficking, engaging in sex with girls aged 12-17 falls under federal offense codes that normally carry minimum sentences of ten to fifteen years in prison. Yet when sexually abusing underage girls gets the US gymnastics team doctor up to 175 years in prison while the Mossad operative gets his hand slapped,[98] something's definitely wrong with

that picture. Despite enslaving and raping hundreds of child victims, if you're an elitist 1%-er financed by Mossad, the Greater Israel Project and US Empire,[99] you get off completely and are issued a standard get-out-of-jail card. The mere slap on Jeffrey's wrist a decade ago allowing all his perps involved in his criminal operation to walk away Scot free is the grossest, most obscene travesty of justice imaginable.

The current pending case in Florida Southern District federal court involving the original two victim plaintiffs' civil suit initially filed by attorney Brad Edwards back in July 2008 upon learning of the secret non-prosecution deal will award no financial damages to the victims but will determine if the victims' rights were violated. And if the judge rules in favor, it could reopen the criminal case for long overdue prosecution. Ten years after the fact, by design shamefully stonewalled in a quagmire of the corrupt legal system always aiding, abetting and protecting high profile pedophiles, through tenacious attorney Brad Edwards, these same two longstanding victims are still awaiting justice against their virtually unpunished abuser.

In retaliation for their lawsuit, Jeffrey Epstein filed a 2009 countersuit against Edwards,[100] [101] bogusly claiming that Edwards was attempting to exploit an easy funding source for Edwards' law firm founded by the infamous Fort Lauderdale attorney Scott Rothstein who in November 2009 was caught operating the state of Florida's biggest Ponzi scheme ever.[102] The now disgraced and barred multi-felon Rothstein is serving a 50-year sentence for fraud after conning a slew of investors out of $1.4 billion claiming they could buy into Rothstein's wealth of phantom settlements from supposed whistleblower, sexual harassment and other cases.[103] [104] The scam operation resulted in over two dozen convictions of fellow attorneys, bankers, cops, mobsters, friends and relatives. In 2012 Epstein was forced to drop his vindictive suit against Edwards for lack of evidence that Edwards himself had any involvement whatsoever in Rothstein's mega-criminal enterprise.[105]

Also ensnared in the Rothstein scandal was former Florida Governor Charlie Crist in an apparent biofuel company scam he partnered with the Ponzi kingpin, according to investigative journalist Timothy Holmseth.[106] Moreover, back in 2009 Holmseth began unearthing a major international baby sales and child sex trafficking operation in Florida involving Rothstein and his seedy associates, in criminal cahoots with the FBI, CIA, the Florida Department of Children and Family Services, Florida Attorney General Pam Bondi, US embassies abroad using fake church dossiers and medical records along with a host of other major players.[107] So one has to wonder, is it purely a bizarre coincidence that in 2008 while Brad Edwards represented the two underage victims who were never informed of Dershowitz and Acosta's illicit secret deal to protect Mossad operative Epstein that Edwards for a brief time happened to be working at Scott Rothstein's law firm in view of Rothstein's criminality that include Rothstein's own direct links to child trafficking? Food for thought.

So the stage has been set. Edwards' current lawsuit against Epstein for malicious prosecution is scheduled for trial in March 2018 with the claim that the billionaire pedophile sought the bogus earlier lawsuit against him out of revenge for Edwards filing the 2008 case in federal court seeking prosecution on behalf of the two plaintiffs for violating the Crime Victims' Rights Act.[108] This is the separate case that Brad Edwards and Paul Cassell have been pursuing in federal court for a decade on behalf of Jane Doe's 13 and 14 once they learned they weren't consulted prior to Epstein's sweetheart deal made back in September 2007.[109] Last August 2017 the two

attorneys Edwards and Cassell submitted their final pleas to US District Judge Kenneth Marra in hopes that the 2007 plea deal will be thrown out so that a new investigation can be launched and the case reopened for prosecution. Last September the federal prosecutors got their chance to defend and justify Acosta's actions ten years earlier. The stakes in this rare case against the federal government are sky high. In their argument to uphold the 14-year old Crime Victims' Rights Act, Edwards and Cassell wrote that if the judge dismisses their lawsuit:

*… Then the government will never have to give **any** information in **any** case to **any** victim.*[110]

And that would render the Crime Victims' Rights Act null and void. Yet if the law was upheld by Judge Marra's decision, Miami hotshot lawyer and member of Epstein's dream team Roy Black insists that his former client's due process would be robbed.[111] How about the virginity and innocence of childhood that scores of underage girls had violently robbed by the rapist who hardly paid for his crime, and the stolen rights of the two victims who were shut out of the secret shady deal that Black and company illegally made with Acosta? How about their rights Mr. Black?

Strengthening the case, previous plea bargain deals have been tossed out later for the exact same reason, failure to inform the victims, except those cases were the result of oversights. Epstein's case was premeditated as Dershowitz explicitly directed Acosta to not let the victims know. Again, per Edwards and Cassell's written court papers:

The undisputed facts of this case prove that, rather than forthrightly discharging its obligations to numerous child sexual assault victims, the government chose to enter into a secret deal with the man who had victimized them.[112]

Acosta's prosecutor team even flagrantly lied in a letter sent to the victims in January 2008, four full months after the plea agreement was signed, bogusly claiming that the case was still under investigation. With the sweetheart deal of a lifetime already a done deal, Acosta's team wrote:

This can be a lengthy process and we request your continued patience while we conduct a thorough investigation.[113]

If Judge Marra makes the only moral and legal correct decision to order federal prosecutors to reopen the investigation and potentially move the case finally to prosecution and trial, correcting the feds' egregious behavior over a decade earlier, it would establish a national precedent but most importantly be a fatal blow to the international pedo crime cabal. Apparently still stalling for time, Judge Marra has yet to make his momentous decision. Meanwhile, the world is watching and waiting.

If the so called US justice system was actually a real justice system, it would throw out the horrendous 2007 non-prosecution/immunity deal and finally try Epstein on child sex trafficking charges as well as raping and sodomizing hundreds of young girls in addition to throwing out the immunity deal to Epstein's pimping accomplices and the dozens of powerful pedophile patrons caught on camera and prosecute all of them for their countless child sex crimes. And then go after the Mossad, Israel, and the CIA-Vatican-Rothschild deep state alliance that essentially runs the global pedophilia trafficking network. But in all of human history, the ruling elite's puppets have never been brought to justice, much less their ruling handlers. Trump's so called war on the pedophilic deep state must produce results. Again the mantra "seeing is believing" comes readily

to mind.

The fact remains that not one big name pedophile has ever been historically indicted, much less ever served serious time. The worst child sodomizing offenders at the top of the pedo-food chain are chronically allowed to live out their long lives till their natural deaths despite the tons of incriminating evidence flimsily concealed protecting them. Their years of Satanic beastly crimes are simply tolerated so that the Sir Jimmy Saviles[114] (biggest pedophile in UK history as celebrated legendary entertainer and pimp for the royals) and Sir Edward Heaths[115] (former UK prime minister) of the world don't have to be bothered with facing any real consequences for all their ungodly sins during their lifetimes. And in the case of Epstein, the Podestas, the Clintons and Bushes, if this longstanding unbroken status quo prevails, those monsters will never be held accountable either, despite repeatedly raping, murdering and destroying millions and millions of children's lives.

The pedophilia cabal that from the get-go financed Epstein's Mossad-CIA linked blackmail operation continues into a second decade merely paying off dozens of his underage victims in order to avoid prosecution that would ultimately force full public exposure of the Illuminati-Zionist elite's diabolical machination that maintains absolute global control over all its pedophile puppets in high places. Because far too much is at stake here, the planetary controllers' Luciferian strategy is to simply keep feeding unlimited hush money to continue successfully silencing Epstein's never ending supply of past victims - anything to prevent the dark ugly truth about their massive global blackmail control system from ever seeing the full light of day. So it's up to us citizens of the world to get informed by arming ourselves with the truth and quickly reach critical mass demanding that justice finally be served. The pedo crime cabal has gotten away with it for way, way, way too long now.

In October and November 2016 just prior to the presidential election, psychiatrist and longtime intelligence operative within the US State Department Steve Pieczenik publicly stated that both Bill and Hillary Clinton are pedophiles having made multiple trips on their buddy's Lolita Express to his Caribbean sex slave island.[116] Pieczenik explained that both the FBI and NYPD possess the necessary evidence discovered on disgraced ex-congressman and fellow convicted pedophile Anthony Weiner's laptop that fully exposes the Bush-Clinton-Obama Deep State perversions, corrosive cronyism and treasonous high crimes long embedded in Washington,[117] since JFK's assassination over a half century ago. Weeks prior to the election, Steve accused Obama and Clintons of pulling off a tyrannical coup and Pieczenik's group of insiders countering it with a "soft coup" of their own via the information war on the internet along with all the *WikiLeaks'* releases.

His second appearance on YouTube comments on the then breaking Clinton sex scandal as further evidence of their counter-coup's success. Weiner, his wife and longtime Hillary aide Huma Abedin, and Clintons all made trips to Epstein's "Orgy Island." In addition to her plethora of high crimes, turns out Hillary has a well-documented history as a sexual predator of underage girls as well.[118] She was caught on video with her longtime lover Huma having sex with a young girl. Law enforcement officials investigating serial rapist Bill Clinton also have the goods on Bill's pedophilia proclivities. For months if not years reports have maintained that authorities are fast closing in on the former president and his partner-in-crime wife. Yet the world still waits for their turn behind bars.

Epstein is the most infamous case in recent years incriminatingly linking the Clintons, Anthony Weiner, his estranged wife Huma[119] and our current president. After Epstein was investigated in 2005, indicted in 2006, illegally granted the deal of the century in 2007 and convicted in 2008, the sex ring ringleader was forced to register as a sex offender.[120] His compound on his private Caribbean island Little St. James was the getaway destination for countless high profile pedophiles who "partied" having sex with child slaves with hidden blackmail cameras always running in every room. In addition to the Clintons and Weiners, Alan Dershowitz, Prince Andrew and Oscar-winner Kevin Spacey are all known to have traveled on Epstein's private Boeing 727.[121] Other notable Lolita Express-Sex Slave Island partakers include a motley crew of former Israeli Prime Minister (1999-2001) Ehud Barak, physicist Stephen Hawking, rocker Kurt Cobain's widow Courtney Love and actor Chris Tucker. Just one year after his legal hand slap, in 2010 Epstein and his girl Maxwell were both invited to daughter Chelsea Clinton's wedding.[122] So much for the disinfo propaganda insisting that the Clintons abruptly cut off all contact with the registered sex offender once he was arrested in 2006. Like Prince Andrew, old pedo ties to Jeffrey Epstein die hard.

With more lawsuits still showing up on the books, yet another new civil case was filed against Epstein and his fellow child sex traffickers that was scheduled for a pretrial conference on March 9th, 2017.[123] But that case likely faded from the media resulting in yet another sleazy quiet undisclosed payoff. Police and judicial records document that Epstein had unlawful sex with at least 40 or more girls under age 18 and has been allowed to simply pay dozens of them off with confidentially sealed financial out-of-court settlements.[124] Estimates including Epstein's teenage victims who have chosen to forego legal action number into the hundreds. But the insulated systemic protection supplied by our morally bankrupted legal system shielding Epstein and his high powered pedophile friends like the Clintons from justice for decades on end may potentially be coming to an end.

Recall that Trump promised at the second 2016 presidential debate that when he was in the Oval Office, he'd put Hillary Clinton behind bars, receiving highest marks from millions of debate scorekeepers.[125] On another occasion, Trump alluded to "a lot of legal problems coming up" for Bill over his past Epstein liaisons.[126] Yet once winning the election, the president suddenly backed off, claiming that Hillary "has been through enough."[127] There can be no disputing the fact that Donald Trump and the Clintons were both in tight with the same convicted pedophile buddy Epstein, and clearly ran with the same highbrow New York-Palm Beach crowds.

A 2003 *New York Magazine* article reported that Trump attended a dinner party at Epstein's Big Apple mansion honoring Bill Clinton.[128] Both Trump and Epstein are on record financially donating on more than one occasion to the Clinton machine. And Trump has taken a series of chummy photographs together with the Clintons, one on a boys club golf outing with Bill that included former NYC mayors Rudy Giuliani and Michael Bloomberg,[129] as well as other choice family album pics with the Trumps and Bill Clinton arm and arm and the Donald yukking it up with the Clintons appearing the best of friends not all that many years ago.[130] [131]

If President Trump drops the ball on his promise to drain the swamp, starting with the two biggest swamp rats of them all - Bill and Hillary Clinton, we will all definitely know whose side he's really on, and that he's nothing more than a compromised fellow swamp rat himself. And if the Clintons' shady, murderously treasonous, criminal pedophile past doesn't finally catch up to

them and land them both in jail, of course it will only mean that “birds of a feather flock together” and status quo continues to permit the earth’s most powerful evildoers to enjoy their entire lifetimes living above the law. Trump loyalists will be hard put to defend and explain their crowned champion should he fail to hold the Clintons and their Deep State crime cabal bent on destroying both him and the United States fully accountable.

But also since becoming president, in recent months rumors are a-buzzing over Hillary and McCain often pictured wearing boots and leg casts, allegedly concealing their law enforcement issued ankle bracelets while under house arrest.[132] Meanwhile, one or both of the Podesta brothers are in ill health and reported to be in custody, possibly already awaiting a military tribunal at an expanded wing of Guantanamo Prison.[133] Per last year’s Trump signed December 21st executive order[134] declaring a national emergency, the president is said to have declared an all-out war against the army of Deep State traitors, allegedly rounding up and arresting countless suspects on treason, human rights violations including trafficking while seizing their assets.[135] All this speculative hype including the thousands of sealed indictments has given renewed hope to millions of Americans praying that the rottenest, baddest apples at the top of the predator food chain are fast being delivered to their long-awaited prison cellblocks with their names on them on the newly expanded Guantanamo Row.[136]

But before we get too carried away with our fantasies and wishful thinking, a closer look at the personal history between President Trump and Jeffrey Epstein might explain and even determine the outcome of whether the swamp is actually getting drained. It’s public knowledge that the current president was a longtime close friend of pedophile Epstein. In a 2002 *New York Magazine* issue, Trump gave this glowing report on his pedo-pal:

I've known Jeff for fifteen years. Terrific guy… he's a lot of fun to be with. It is even said that he likes beautiful women as much as I do, and many of them are on the younger side. No doubt about it - Jeffrey enjoys his social life.[137]

From this brief but highly revealing account, it’s pretty obvious the Donald knew back in 2002 that his longtime bud was in fact a pedophile three whole years before Epstein ever got caught.

What we do know from both media and police records, Epstein’s infamous black book contains 14 personal phone numbers belonging to Donald Trump, including his ex-wife Ivana and daughter Ivanka as well as his then future wife Melania.[138] The list of names in his phone book reads like a who’s who amongst the mega-elite. To name drop a few: Prince Bandar of Saudi Arabia, war criminal Tony Blair, former Utah governor and GOP presidential candidate Jon Huntsman, Senator Ted Kennedy, globalist guru-war criminal Henry Kissinger and major political donor heavyweights David Koch and Pepe Fanjul. Under the bizarre heading “Jeffrey” were more power players: Lolita Express flyers Ehud Barak and Alan Dershowitz, John Kerry, former senator turned lobbyist George Mitchell, another VIP lobbyist Thomas Quinn and the late globalist kingpin David Rockefeller[139] as well as another Lolita Express flier Naomi Campbell, Richard Branson, Michael Bloomfield and Dustin Hoffman.[140] Queen Elizabeth, Saudi King Salman as well as Edward and Evelyn de Rothschild are also listed.[141] No doubt the Mossad and Greater Israel Project would love to have all these top-end elitists in their back pocket.

Also records demonstrate that Trump has made phone calls to Epstein, dined and partied at both of the pedophile’s Florida and Manhattan mansions, that Epstein has been a regular visitor at

Trump's Mar-a-Lago, that is until Trump learned that Epstein sexually assaulted an underage girl at Trump's resort, according to attorney Brad Edwards.[142] Also per a 2009 deposition, Jeffrey's younger brother Mark stated that Trump has also flown on Epstein's infamous plane.[143] The Donald and pedo-pal Epstein of course are mutual friends with fellow alleged pedophile Prince Andrew. From a January 2016 *Vice News* article:

Epstein and Maxwell were repeat guests at Mar-A-Lago. In 2000, they hung out there with Prince Andrew, who arrived for vacation on Trump's private plane. That same year, the Palm Beach Post reported that Trump, Epstein, Prince Andrew, and Maxwell were all at a tennis tournament/celebrity event at Mar-A-Lago.[144]

But the Donald-Jeffrey association may go far deeper, darker and more incriminating than just that. Another bizarre twist hit Trump in the run-up to his 2016 election when yet another alleged underage victim going by the pseudonym Katie Johnson first filed an April lawsuit in California that was thrown out. But then a few months later in June she filed another in New York against both Epstein and then presidential candidate Trump. Johnson accused Trump of raping her repeatedly when she was only 13.[145] One of Epstein's recruiters of underage girls calling herself Tiffany Doe also claimed that there exists corroborating evidence that Tiffany not only furnished Oklahoma runaway Katie Johnson as barely a teen aspiring model fetched fresh from 42nd Street Port Authority to a Trump attended Jeffrey party at the Wexner soon-to-be Epstein's sex mansion where Katie alleges she was raped in violent sexual roleplays by Trump at several of his pedo buddy's soirees in 1993 and 1994. Her account of events from her lawsuit states:

The recruiter suggested that she might become a model if she met the right people at a fashionable party. That was a typical approach used by Epstein's recruiters, who leveraged his high-level contacts with fashion, modelling, photography, travel, political and entertainment figures to entice girls, tweens and teens, according to court records.[146]

Johnson contends that Trump knew she was 13 in 1993 when he raped her at four different parties she attended.[147] At the final party, again an extraction from her lawsuit describes the encounter:

Defendant Trump tied Plaintiff to a bed, exposed himself to Plaintiff, and then proceeded to forcibly rape Plaintiff. During the course of this savage sexual attack, Plaintiff loudly pleaded with Defendant Trump to stop but with no effect. Defendant Trump responded to Plaintiff's pleas by violently striking Plaintiff in the face with his open hand and screaming that he would do whatever he wanted.[148]

At two of these four parties Katie Johnson alleged that Jeffrey Epstein also raped her, once after Trump did his damage. From her lawsuit account Johnson maintains that Epstein penetrated her:

… anally and vaginally despite her loud pleas to stop. She stated that Epstein attempted to strike her on the head with his closed fists, while he angrily screamed that he [Epstein], rather than Trump, should have been the one who took the girl's virginity.[149]

Pettily and egomaniacally enraged over ending up with "sloppy seconds," pig Epstein's sense of entitlement thinking nothing of callously and brutally destroying children's lives provides a psychopathic glimpse into the elite's monstrously demonic, pathological world. As is standard treatment in child abuse cases, per the Johnson lawsuit, both Trump and Epstein separately

warned her that if she ever revealed what they did, she and and her family would be "physically harmed if not killed."[150]

Of course when the Katie Johnson bombshell surfaced briefly in 2016 along with all the other charges of sexual harassment from alleged victims, Trump categorically denied any and all sexual impropriety accusations. His spokesman Alan Garten's initial claim was that Trump had no relationship with Epstein, then when confronted with conflicting evidence, Trump "barely knew" him.[151] But with sex allegations still lingering over Trump during his first year as president, in light of an alleged 2016 hush money payoff over a 2006 affair with an adult film actress while married, in October 2017 his White House Press Secretary insisted:

All the women who have accused President Trump of sexual harassment are lying.[152]

With the pretrial hearing of the Katie Johnson case scheduled in mid-December 2016, New York City US District Judge Ronnie Abrams asserted that she would require both Trump and Epstein to appear in person to testify in her courtroom. But just four days before Election Day, Katie Johnson's sex suit was suddenly dropped, allegedly because she had made up the story.[153] Of course all along the Trump supporters claimed that Johnson was hired by Hillary while the Hillary crowd immediately suspected that Johnson had been secretly paid off or that her life had been threatened. Word subsequently has it that the true reason the lawsuit was cancelled was Katie Johnson's life was indeed threatened by Trump operatives.[154]

Based on a long shared history, we also know that both Trump and Epstein are sexual predators who are sue-happy litigants that do not hesitate to use aggressive threats and the legal system to intimidate and neutralize their adversaries. And it was during a television appearance on *The View* in 2006 that the Donald with his then 24-year old daughter Ivanka claimed if she wasn't his biological kin, he'd be dating her.[155] That along with countless other lecherous statements[156] such as speculating in 1994 over his one-year old daughter's future breasts[157] or the numerous provocative photos of teen Ivanka sitting on daddy's lap,[158] suggesting latent incestualized leanings regardless of whether ever acted on. All of this together seems to indicate and fit a sexual predator profile of a man who habitually and automatically sexualizes females as mere play objects.

Then the plot recently thickened when in response to the Alabama Senate election where sexual allegations of pedophilia were levied against the GOP candidate Roy Moore, Ivanka stated:

There's a special place in hell for people who prey on children.[159]

Then in a December 2017 *Vanity Affair* interview, the feuding White House sacked Steve Bannon poignantly retorted:

What about the allegations about her dad and that 13-year-old?[160] [Referring to Katie Johnson]

Meanwhile, investigative journalist Wayne Madsen chimes in offering the perfect way for Trump to make good on draining the swamp after declaring January human trafficking awareness month:

Trump should start his anti-trafficking campaign by seizing Jeffrey Epstein's planes and Little St James Island. But then, Jeff may release the pics, audio & video of the Wexner mansion from 1994.[161]

Of course Madsen and Bannon are both referring to the civil lawsuits filed in 2016 against both Epstein and then presidential candidate Trump. Aside from the Katie Johnson case, another alleged victim known in court documents as Maria has also accused both the notorious registered sex offender and sitting current president of sodomizing and raping her at the tender age of 12 in 1993 at that same Wexner owned, soon to be Epstein owned pedo party property.[162] Several months earlier Maria had been kidnapped at age 11 on March 19, 1993 in front of a Waterbury, Connecticut pizza shop. Confidential witnesses who knew the Puerto Rican preteen believe that her abductors were part of a child sex trafficking ring supplying children to wealthy pedophiles [like Epstein], a stone's throw away in nearby New York City.[163]

When Madsen attempted to gain a copy of the Waterbury police report on Maria's abduction, the police department referred him to the city's administrative gatekeeper who denied both an interview and access to police records. In 2003 the arrest and conviction of a former mayor for pedophilia caught abusing a pair of Puerto Rican cousins 8- and 10-years old (not unlike Maria in both age and ethnicity) apparently has caused town officials to become extremely guarded and uncooperative regarding inquiries into past cases involving Waterbury and child sex crimes.[164] Turns out the current Waterbury mayor was the pedophile mayor's police chief. The mafia connections and steep corruption in both the city and state led to conviction of the former Connecticut governor also from Waterbury in 2004. The local politicians' link to pedophilia and child sex trafficking spooked city officials from even talking about Maria's disappearance and subsequent victimization as an abducted and trafficked child sex slave. It was the FBI and federal authorities that busted the crimes committed by Waterbury politicians while the city attempted in vain to hide and cover-up its rather long criminal history of pedo skeletons in its closet.

At the time that Katie and Maria filed their lawsuits in 2016, despite initial interest from major media outlets to cover their critically important stories, Madsen contends that MSM was intimidated by Trump Organization legal threats and chose not to report.[165] Of course MSM is in deep with deep state pedophilia and that in and of itself would sufficiently explain why virtually no coverage was given. Whatever the reason, silence descended on the media and the Trump pedophilia issue.[166] But Madsen maintains that Trump henchmen were able to identify Maria and her location and both Maria and Katie received death threats should they pursue their lawsuits against the president-to-be.[167]

For many decades in America lack of moral courage and integrity at the corporate mainstream Mockingbird level has always prohibited any real serious investigation when the media is highly complicit in the pedophilia epidemic itself. The power to harass and destroy the reputations and lives of victims, whistleblowers and honest journalists in order to at all cost conceal the truth from public disclosure is both life threatening and foreboding in a nation that once guaranteed in its Constitution the First Amendment rights of a free press. But in this Luciferian Deep State swamp, sadly those days appear long gone.

Upon release from his jailhouse sleepovers and house arrest, back in the Big Apple in early 2011 a flippant, cocky Jeffrey Epstein wanted to inform the world that he's not the demonized sick pervert he's been made out to be, in his mind he's simply a misunderstood, much maligned victim of society's ignorance. In a transparently warped attempt to reeducate us about him being a harmless "Level 3 sex offender" (deemed highest at-risk to reoffend) who never presented a serious threat nor damaged any of his scores of accusers, Epstein insists that he is not a sexual

predator:

I'm not a sexual predator, I'm an 'offender.' It's the difference between a murderer and a person who steals a bagel.[168]

After his sordid criminality, to dare maintain the brazen audacity to pretend his atrocious rape crimes with girls as young as 12 and his child sex trafficking blackmail operation was nothing but the harmless indiscretions of a bagel thief is the epitome of psychopathic arrogance and delusional grandiosity characteristic of a privileged and protected prince among his Luciferian masters.

During the ensuing decade since Epstein's conviction, the seedy truth has continued slowly trickling out, exposing the dark, twisted, perverse sex slave trafficking operation that Epstein and his bevy of co-conspirators recruited child victims as sex slaves from poor neighborhoods in Florida, New York, South America, Europe and Russia, including three 12-year old girls from France as a birthday gift.[169] Incredibly, his procuring pimp co-conspirators and scores of powerful pedo patrons were all granted immunity.[170] For well over a decade Epstein and his hired handlers freely trafficked victims to his sex slave island and his other residential palaces to serve the elite's pedophile crowd listed in the billionaire's infamous black book.[171] Contained therein are names of scores of the most powerful politicians from presidents to prime ministers, royalty, judges, CEOs, bankers and entertainers, all for blackmailing purposes so that the Luciferian planetary controllers through US Empire and Israel could continue unchallenged their absolute authority and control over the geopolitics chessboard. But their reign of terror and destruction is fast coming to an end now that the truth - piece by piece - has been more fully exposed than at any previous time in human history. The crime cabal is going down! Hollywood as its cultural media brainwashing epicenter of the predatory Luciferian cesspool is covered in the next chapter.

---

[1] Israel Shahak and Michel Chossudovsky, "'Greater Israel': The Zionist Plan for the Middle East," *Global Research*, March 3, 2013, https://www.globalresearch.ca/greater-israel-the-zionist-plan-for-the-middle-east/5324815.

[2] James Petras, "Israel Buys the US Congress: Sabotaging the US-Iran Peace Negotiations," *Global Research*, November 1, 2013, https://www.globalresearch.ca/israel-buys-the-us-congress-sabotaging-the-us-iran-peace-negotiations/5356541.

[3] William Guy Carr, *Pawns in the Game* (Willowdale, Ontario: Gadsby-Leek Co., 1955), "The International Conspiracy Introduction," *bibliotecapleyades.net*, https://www.bibliotecapleyades.net/sociopolitica/pawns_inthegame/pawns_00.htm.

[4] Landon Thomas, Jr., "Jeffrey Epstein: International Moneyman of Mystery," *New York Magazine*, 2002, http://nymag.com/nymetro/news/people/n_7912/.

[5] Preston James, "The Hidden History of the Incredibly Evil Khazarian Mafia," *Veterans Today*, March 8, 2015, https://www.veteranstoday.com/2015/03/08/the-hidden-history-of-the-incredibly-evil-khazarian-mafia/.

[6] Alexander Azadgan, "A Brief Summary of the Rothschild's Crime Syndicate's in the Middle East and Elsewhere," *katehon.com*, September 13, 2016, http://katehon.com/article/brief-summary-rothschild-crime-syndicates-activities-middle-east-and-elsewhere.

[7] Timothy Fitzpatrick, "Trump Controlled by Mossad," *fitzinfo.wordpress.com*, October 29, 2016, https://fitzinfo.wordpress.com/2016/10/29/trump-controlled-by-mossad/.

[8] Belinda Robinson, ""'He's Declaring War on 1.5 billion Moslems' Iran, Pope, Russia and China Warn Trump over Jerusalem," *Express*, December 7, 2017, https://www.express.co.uk/news/world/888734/World-War-3-Donald-Trump-anger-Muslims-declare-Jerusalem-capital-Israel-Turkey-Iran-warn.

[9] Vicky Ward, "The Talented Mr. Epstein," *Vanity Fair*, March 2003, https://web.archive.org/web/20150612144453/http://www.vanityfair.com/news/2003/03/jeffrey-epstein-200303.

[10] Vicky Ward, https://web.archive.org/web/20150612144453/http://www.vanityfair.com/news/2003/03/jeffrey-epstein-

200303.
[11] Vicky Ward, https://web.archive.org/web/20150612144453/http://www.vanityfair.com/news/2003/03/jeffrey-epstein-200303.
[12] Shaurya Arya, "Bill Clinton Raping 13-year old: Russia in Possession of Secret Israeli Intelligence Video, Report," *Morning News USA*, October 17, 2016, https://www.morningnewsusa.com/bill-clinton-raping-13-year-old-russia-possession-secret-israeli-intelligence-video-23113179.html.
[13] Nick Denton, "Teen Loving Epstein's Own Client," *Gawker*, July 2, 2008, http://gawker.com/5021581/teen-loving-epsteins-own-client.
[14] "Epstein, Abercrombie, Sex Slaves, US Military, Mossad," *Aangirfan.com*, January 26, 2015, http://aanirfan.blogspot.co.id/2015/01/epstein-abercrombie-sex-slaves-us.html.
[15] Nick Denton, http://gawker.com/5021581/teen-loving-epsteins-own-client.
[16] Bob Fitrakis, "The Wexner War," *Free Press*, August 1, 2003, https://freepress.org/article/wexner-war.
[17] Israel Shahak and Michel Chossudovsky, https://www.globalresearch.ca/greater-israel-the-zionist-plan-for-the-middle-east/5324815.
[18] Eli Lake, "Bush Visit may Boost Olmert," *The Sun*, May 13, 2008, http://www.nysun.com/foreign/bush-visit-may-boost-olmert/76303/.
[19] Landon Thomas Jr., http://nymag.com/nymetro/news/people/n_7912/index1.html.
[20] Landon Thomas Jr., http://nymag.com/nymetro/news/people/n_7912/index1.html.
[21] Bob Fitrakis, https://freepress.org/article/wexner-war.
[22] Robert David Steele interview, "Robert Steele: The Republican Party will Self-Destruct within Two Years," *forbiddenknowledgetv.net*, January 23, 2017, http://forbiddenknowledgetv.net/robert-steele-the-republican-party-will-self-destruct-within-2-years/.
[23] Spencer Peterson, "Every Property Owned by Sleazy Financier Jeffrey Epstein," *Curbed*, January 9, 2015, https://www.curbed.com/2015/1/9/10004040/jeffrey-epstein-property-real-estate-holdings.
[24] Richard Pollack, "Exclusive: Bill Clinton still Silent about Flights on Pedophile's Sex Plane," *The Daily Caller*, November 19, 2017, http://dailycaller.com/2017/11/19/exclusive-bill-clinton-still-silent-about-flights-on-pedophiles-sex-plane.
[25] "Source: FBI has Evidence Hillary Visited 'Orgy Island," *World News Daily*, November 4, 2016, http://www.wnd.com/2016/11/source-fbi-has-evidence-hillary-visited-orgy-island/.
[26] Kaja Whitehouse and Priscilla DeGregory, "'Sex Slave' Wants Epstein to Explain how Prince Andrew Met her," *New York Post*, March 9, 2017, https://nypost.com/2017/03/09/sex-slave-wants-epstein-to-explain-how-prince-andrew-allegedly-met-her/.
[27] "Epstein Flight Manifests," contributed by John Cook, *Gawker.com*, https://www.documentcloud.org/documents/1507315-epstein-flight-manifests.html.
[28] Tyler Durden, "Former Secret Service Agent Threatens to Reveal Details about Bill Clinton and Epstein's 'Lolita Express,'" *Zero Hedge*, November 25, 2017, https://www.zerohedge.com/news/2017-11-24/former-secret-service-agent-threatens-reveal-new-details-about-clinton-epstein-conne.
[29] Nick Bryant, "Flight Logs Put Clinton, Dershowitz on Pedophile Billionaire's Sex Jet," *Gawker.com*, January 22, 2015, http://gawker.com/flight-logs-put-clinton-dershowitz-on-pedophile-billio-1681039971.
[30] "The Clinton Body Count," *What Really Happened*, http://www.whatreallyhappened.com/RANCHO/POLITICS/BODIES.php#axzz56Lmyfxbb.
[31] Joachim Hagopian, "As Treasonous Bush-Clinton-Obama Pedo Cabal Dynasty Gets Exposed, Desperate Elite Steps up War against Humanity," *sott.net*, March 31, 2017, https://www.sott.net/article/346940-As-Treasonous-Bush-Clinton-Obama-Pedo-Cabal-Dynasty-Gets-Exposed-Desperate-Elite-Steps-Up-War-against-Humanity.
[32] Gregg Jarrett, "Did the FBI and the Justice Department, Plot to Clear Hillary Clinton, Bring down Trump?" *Fox News*, December 16, 2017, http://www.foxnews.com/opinion/2017/12/15/gregg-jarrett-did-fbi-and-justice-department-plot-to-clear-hillary-clinton-bring-down-trump.html.
[33] J.K. Trotter, "Billionaire Pervert Jeffrey Epstein and his Famous Friends: A Primer," *Gawker*, January 22, 2015, http://gawker.com/billionaire-pervert-jeffrey-epstein-and-his-famous-frie-1679246399.
[34] Abby Goodnough, "Questions of Preferential Treatment are Raised in Florida Sex Case," *The New York Times*, September 3, 2006, http://www.nytimes.com/2006/09/03/us/03epstein.html.
[35] Jenna Sauers, "The Sex-Trafficking Model Scout," *jezebel.com*, August 4, 2010, https://jezebel.com/5603638/meet-the-modeling-agent-who-trafficked-underage-girls-for-sex.
[36] Timothy Fitzpatrick, https://fitzinfo.wordpress.com/2016/10/29/trump-controlled-by-mossad/.
[37] Stephanie Linning, "Young Woman at the Center of Prince Andrew Scandal says the FBI have Videos of her having Sex with Jeffrey Epstein and 'Powerful Friends' while she was Underage," *Daily Mail*, February 8, 2015,

http://www.dailymail.co.uk/news/article-2944101/Sex-slave-centre-Prince-Andrew-case-claims-FBI-videos-associates-Jeffrey-Epstein.html.

[38] "All Aboard the 'Lolita Express': Flight Logs Reveal the many Trips Bill Clinton and Alan Dershowitz took on Pedophile Jeffrey Epstein's Private Jet with Anonymous Women," *Daily Mail*, January 23, 2015, http://www.dailymail.co.uk/news/article-2922773/Newly-released-flight-logs-reveal-time-trips-Bill-Clinton-Harvard-law-professor-Alan-Dershowitz-took-pedophile-Jeffrey-Epstein-s-Lolita-Express-private-jet-anonymous-women.html.

[39] Barry Meier, "Alan Dershowitz on the Defense (his own)," *The New York Times*, December 12, 2015, https://www.nytimes.com/2015/12/13/business/alan-dershowitz-on-the-defense-his-own.html?_r=0.

[40] Alan Dershowitz interview transcript/video, interviewed by Tucker Carlson, "Dershowitz Calls Special Counselor Mueller Good News for Trump: 'He's Going to Find no Crime," *Real Clear Politics*, May 20, 2017, https://www.realclearpolitics.com/video/2017/05/20/dershowitz_calls_special_counsel_mueller_good_news_for_trump_hes_goin

[41] Paul Thompson, "U.S. Woman who Claims she was Forced to have Sex with Prince Andrew Sues British Socialite for Denying that she Recruited her to be a Sex Slave," *Daily Mail*, September 22, 2015, http://www.dailymail.co.uk/news/article-3245036/Virginia-Roberts-claimed-sex-Prince-Andrew-sues-British-socialite-Ghislaine-Maxwell-denying-claims-recruited-sex-slave.html.

[42] Caroline Graham, "Abused as a Child. Dabbling with Drugs. And now Virginia Roberts's Jeffrey Epstein Girl says… I am in Fear of my Life," *Daily Mail*, January 10, 2015, http://www.dailymail.co.uk/news/article-2904911/Abused-child-Dabbling-drugs-Virginia-Roberts-s-aunt-reveals-Jeffrey-Epstein-girl-says-fear-life.html.

[43] Josh Gerstein, "Woman who Sued Convicted Billionaire over Sex Abuse levels Claims at his Friends," *Politico*, December 31, 2014, https://www.politico.com/blogs/under-the-radar/2014/12/woman-who-sued-convicted-billionaire-over-sex-abuse-levels-claims-at-his-friends-200495.

[44] "Did Israel Control J. Edgar Hoover with Pedophilia?" *Renegade Tribune*, June 19, 2017, http://www.renegadetribune.com/israel-control-j-edgar-hoover-pedophilia/.

[45] Paul David Collins, "The Ghost of Roy Cohn," *Conspiracy Archive*, May 7, 2007, http://www.conspiracyarchive.com/2014/08/24/the-ghost-of-roy-cohn/.

[46] Ronald Kessler, "Did J. Edgar Hoover Really Wear Dresses?" *History News Network*, July 22, 2002, http://historynewsnetwork.org/article/814.

[47] Josh Gerstein, https://www.politico.com/blogs/under-the-radar/2014/12/woman-who-sued-convicted-billionaire-over-sex-abuse-levels-claims-at-his-friends-200495.

[48] "Prince Andrew Backed by Eminent Engineer in Rare Public Appearance Following Virginia Roberts Sex Claim," *Independent*, February 3, 2015, http://www.independent.co.uk/news/uk/home-news/prince-andrew-backed-by-eminent-engineer-in-rare-public-appearance-following-virginia-roberts-sex-10020815.html.

[49] Guy Adams, "Why are the Rich and Powerful so in Thrall to Ghislaine Maxwell? Despite Court Papers Linking her to a Tawdry 'Sex-Slave' Scandal involving Prince Andrew and Billionaire Paedophile Jeffrey Epstein she still has Amazing Social Connections," *Daily Mail*, January 10, 2015, http://www.dailymail.co.uk/news/article-2904115/Ghislaine-Maxwell-s-link-sex-scandal-court-papers-involving-Prince-Andrew-Jeffery-Epstein-don-t-stop-having-amazing-social-connections.html.

[50] Amanda Williams, "Mystery Royal 'was part of Suspected Paedophile Ring being Investigated by Scotland Yard but the Inquiry was Shut down for National Security Reasons,'" *Daily Mail*, March 22, 2015, http://www.dailymail.co.uk/news/article-3006218/Mystery-royal-suspected-paedophile-ring-investigated-Scotland-Yard-inquiry-shut-national-security-reasons.html.

[51] "Presidents, Popes, Queen, Elite Illuminati Pedophilia and Child Sacrifice," *Millennium Report*, December 28, 2016, http://themillenniumreport.com/2016/12/presidents-popes-queen-elite-illuminati-pedophilia-and-child-sacrifice/.

[52] Seawolf 1957, "The Queen of England and the Children who 'Disappeared,'" *Daily Kos*, July 3, 2010, https://www.dailykos.com/stories/2010/7/4/881519/-The-Queen-of-England-And-The-Children-Who-Disappeared.

[53] Jay Myers, "The Murder of Princess Diana," YouTube video, 36:02, posted on July 8, 2017, https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=9fFkk2ulJjc.

[54] David Icke, *The Biggest Secret: The Book That Will Change the World* (Ryde, England: Bridge of Love Publications, 1999), Chapter 19: The Goddess and the King, https://www.bibliotecapleyades.net/biggestsecret/bigsec/biggestsecret19.htm.

[55] Nick Bryant, http://gawker.com/flight-logs-put-clinton-dershowitz-on-pedophile-billio-1681039971.

[56] Nick Bryant, http://gawker.com/flight-logs-put-clinton-dershowitz-on-pedophile-billio-1681039971.

[57] Vicky Ward, https://web.archive.org/web/20150612144453/http://www.vanityfair.com/news/2003/03/jeffrey-epstein-200303.

[58] Nick Bryant, http://gawker.com/flight-logs-put-clinton-dershowitz-on-pedophile-billio-1681039971.

[59] Nick Bryant, http://gawker.com/flight-logs-put-clinton-dershowitz-on-pedophile-billio-1681039971.

[60] Philip Weiss, "Dershowitz Story is also an Israel Story," *Mondoweiss*, January 6, 2015, http://mondoweiss.net/2015/01/dershowitz-story-israel/.

[61] Andrew M. Durhren, "As Dershowitz Takes Actions to Refute Allegations, Lawyers Sue for Defamation," *The Crimson*, January 6, 2015, http://www.thecrimson.com/article/2015/1/6/dershowitz-motion-lawsuit-defamation/.

[62] Lucy Westcott, "Alan Dershowitz Defamation Suit Settled, Sex Accusations called a Mistake," *Newsweek*, April 11, 2016, http://www.newsweek.com/alan-dershowitz-defamation-suit-dropped-446348.

[63] Martin Gould, "Jeffrey Epstein's 'Sex Slave' Virginia Roberts Wins Round in Defamation Lawsuit against British Socialite and Alleged 'Pimp' Ghislaine Maxwell who 'Passed her around for Sex' and Trained her to be 'Everything a Man Wanted,'" *Daily Mail*, May 12, 2017, http://www.dailymail.co.uk/news/article-4466874/Virginia-Roberts-suing-Ghislaine-Maxwell-defamation.html.

[64] Dareh Gregorian, "Billionaire Perv Jeffrey Epstein must Testify in Lawsuit Brought by one of his Victims," *New York Daily News*, June 24, 2016, http://www.nydailynews.com/news/national/billionaire-perv-jeffrey-epstein-testify-victim-lawsuit-article-1.2687207.

[65] Josh Gerstein, "Suit over Billionaire's Underage Sex Abuse Settles," *Politico*, May 24, 2017, https://www.politico.com/blogs/under-the-radar/2017/05/24/jeffrey-epstein-sex-abuse-lawsuit-238793.

[66] Nick Bryant, http://gawker.com/flight-logs-put-clinton-dershowitz-on-pedophile-billio-1681039971.

[67] "Is Maxwell Still Alive Part 1," *The Truth Seeker*, December 12, 2002, http://www.thetruthseeker.co.uk/?p=464.

[68] "Sexual Deviant Jeffrey Epstein and the Mossad High Roller Pedophile Ring," *nodisinfo.com*, February 16, 2015, https://nodisinfo.com/sexual-deviant-jeffrey-epstein-mossad-high-roller-pedophile-ring/.

[69] Conchita Sarnoff, "Jeffrey Epstein, Billionaire Pedophile, Goes Free," *The Daily Beast*, July 20, 2010, https://www.thedailybeast.com/jeffrey-epstein-billionaire-pedophile-goes-free.

[70] Jenna Sauers, https://jezebel.com/5603638/meet-the-modeling-agent-who-trafficked-underage-girls-for-sex.

[71] John Carney, "Meet Nadia Marcinkova, Star Girl of the Raunchiest Part of Epstein Scandal," *Dealbreaker*, July 28, 2006, https://dealbreaker.com/2006/07/meet-nadia-marcinkova-star-girl-of-the-raunchiest-part-of-epstein-scandal/.

[72] "Jeffrey Epstein, Mossad and 9/11," *Aangirfan*, January 25, 2015, http://aanirfan.blogspot.co.id/2015/01/jeffrey-epstein-mossad-and-9-11.html.

[73] Christine Negroni, "Global Girl & Girlfriend of Sex Offender Epstein Same Person Flight School Says," *christinenegroni.blogspot.com*, January 26, 2015, http://christinenegroni.blogspot.co.id/2015/01/global-girl-girlfriend-of-sex-offender.html.

[74] Jenna Sauers, https://jezebel.com/5603638/meet-the-modeling-agent-who-trafficked-underage-girls-for-sex.

[75] Jenna Sauers, https://jezebel.com/5603638/meet-the-modeling-agent-who-trafficked-underage-girls-for-sex.

[76] Conchita Sarnoff, "Jeffrey Epstein Paid $5 Million to Three Sex Trafficking Victims," *The Daily Caller*, October 4, 2017, http://dailycaller.com/2017/10/04/jeffrey-epstein-paid-5-million-to-three-sex-trafficking-victims/.

[77] Conchita Sarnoff, "When the Trafficking Victims Protection Act Fails," *Huffington Post*, November 7, 2011, https://www.huffingtonpost.com/conchita-s-sarnoff/when-the-trafficking-vict_b_948843.html.

[78] Brandy Zadrozny, "Trump Nominee: Lax Deal for Billionaire Pedo Jeffrey Epstein was 'A Good Thing,'" *Daily Beast*, March 22, 2017, https://www.thedailybeast.com/trump-nominee-lax-deal-for-billionaire-pedo-jeffrey-epstein-was-a-good-thing.

[79] "Could Billionaire Sex Offender Jeffrey Epstein Face new Criminal Charges? Two Alleged 'Sex Slave' Victims are Fighting to Overturn 2008 Plea Deal," *Daily Mail*, July 19, 2016, http://www.dailymail.co.uk/news/article-3696759/Could-billionaire-sex-offender-Jeffrey-Epstein-face-new-criminal-charges-Two-alleged-victims-fighting-overturn-2008-plea-deal-guaranteed-wouldn-t-prosecuted-federal-court.html.

[80] Christopher Brennan, "Labor Secretary Nominee Alexander Acosta gave 'Sweetheart Deal' to Sex Offender Jeffrey Epstein," *New York Daily News*, February 16, 2017, http://www.nydailynews.com/news/national/labor-pick-acosta-gave-sweetheart-deal-sex-offender-epstein-article-1.2975065.

[81] Michele Dargan, "Jeffrey Epstein Attorney Roy Black Denies Allegations in Letter by ex-U.S. Attorney Alexander Acosta," *Palm Beach Daily News*, March 30, 2011, http://www.palmbeachdailynews.com/news/jeffrey-epstein-attorney-roy-black-denies-allegations-letter-attorney-alexander-acosta/hqzeQNswBXtcG0qUwd3efM/.

[82] Barry Meier, https://www.nytimes.com/2015/12/13/business/alan-dershowitz-on-the-defense-his-own.html?_r=0.

[83] Andrew Krieg, "Moralist Ken Starr Explains his Help for Billionaire Pervert Jeffrey Epstein," *Justice Integrity Report*, February 8, 2015, http://www.justice-integrity.org/791-ken-starr-explains-his-help-for-billionaire-pervert-jeffrey-epstein.

[84] Brandy Zadrozny, "The Billionaire Pedophile who could Bring down Donald Trump and Hillary Clinton," *Daily Beast*, June 30, 2016, https://www.thedailybeast.com/the-billionaire-pedophile-who-could-bring-down-donald-trump-and-hillary-clinton.

[85] Malia Zimmerman, "Billionaire Sex Offender Epstein once Claimed he Co-founded Clinton Foundation," *Fox News*, July 6, 2016, http://www.foxnews.com/us/2016/07/06/billionaire-sex-offender-epstein-once-claimed-co-founded-clinton-

foundation.html.
[86] "Clinton Foundation Went for 'Biggest Fraud Ever Investigated' – Analyst," *Sputnik*, January 6, 2018, https://sputniknews.com/interviews/201801061060560083-clinton-foundation-probe-analysis/.
[87] "Billionaire Pedophile Jeffrey Epstein Sent Bill Clinton $3.5 Million from Secret Swiss Bank Account," *radaronline.com*, February 10, 2015, https://radaronline.com/exclusives/2015/02/jeffrey-epstein-secret-clinton-donation/.
[88] Paula McMahon, "Billionaire Sex Offender's 'Sweetheart Deal' Violated our Rights, Victims tell Feds," *Sun Sentinel*, January 2, 2016, http://www.sun-sentinel.com/news/fl-jeffrey-epstein-victims-civil-20151230-story.html.
[89] Jane Musgrave, "Fight to Reopen Teen Sex Case against Jeff Epstein may set Precedent," *Palm Beach Post*, August 26, 2017, http://www.mypalmbeachpost.com/news/crime--law/fight-reopen-teen-sex-case-against-jeff-epstein-may-set-precedent/hxt8lQgkABEc59vrbz8teK/.
[90] Paula McMahon, http://www.sun-sentinel.com/news/fl-jeffrey-epstein-victims-civil-20151230-story.html.
[91] Jane Musgrave, "Trial Date set for Lawsuit against Billionaire Sex Offender Epstein," *Palm Beach Post*, July 7, 2017, http://www.palmbeachpost.com/news/crime--law/trial-date-set-for-lawsuit-against-billionaire-sex-offender-epstein/VJbBnxT9PK4AXk0mbLchBK/.
[92] Rachel Blevins, "Judge Protects Billionaire Pedophile, won't Allow Damning Evidence in Child Rape Trial," *Free Thought Project*, December 6, 2017, http://thefreethoughtproject.com/judge-protects-billionaire-pedophile-wont-allow-damning-evidence-child-rape-lawsuit/.
[93] Jane Musgrave, "Judge Delays, Tries to Reign in X-Rated Civil Trial of Jeffrey Epstein," *Palm Beach Post*, November 29, 2017, http://www.mypalmbeachpost.com/news/crime--law/judge-delays-tries-rein-rated-civil-trial-jeffrey-epstein/CmoG1vhJenQwhdL4ufW0IK/.
[94] Jane Musgrave, http://www.palmbeachpost.com/news/crime--law/trial-date-set-for-lawsuit-against-billionaire-sex-offender-epstein/VJbBnxT9PK4AXk0mbLchBK/.
[95] Jane Musgrave, http://www.mypalmbeachpost.com/news/crime--law/judge-delays-tries-rein-rated-civil-trial-jeffrey-epstein/CmoG1vhJenQwhdL4ufW0IK/.
[96] Jane Musgrave, http://www.mypalmbeachpost.com/news/crime--law/judge-delays-tries-rein-rated-civil-trial-jeffrey-epstein/CmoG1vhJenQwhdL4ufW0IK/.
[97] "Human Trafficking and Slavery," *findlaw.com*, http://criminal.findlaw.com/criminal-charges/human-trafficking-and-slavery.html.
[98] "Ex-USA Gymnastics Doctor Jailed for up to 175 Years in Sex Abuse Case," *france24.com/Reuters*, January 24, 2018, http://www.france24.com/en/20180124-usa-gymnastics-team-doctor-larry-nassar-jailed-175-years-sexual-assault.
[99] George Washington, "Banana Republic: One System of Justice for the Powerful (Like Clinton) … and Another for Everyone Else," *Zero Hedge*, July 6, 2016, https://www.zerohedge.com/news/2016-07-06/banana-republic-one-system-justice-powerful-clinton-%E2%80%A6-and-another-everyone-else.
[100] Jane Musgrave, http://www.mypalmbeachpost.com/news/crime--law/judge-delays-tries-rein-rated-civil-trial-jeffrey-epstein/CmoG1vhJenQwhdL4ufW0IK/.
[101] "Exhibit C: Epstein vs. Edwards Undisputed Statement of Facts," JEFFREY EPSTEIN, Plaintiff, vs. SCOTT ROTHSTEIN, individually, and BRADLEYJ EDWARDS, individually, *scrbd.com*, April 8, 2011, https://www.scribd.com/document/253183256/JEFFREY-EPSTEIN-Plaintiff-vs-SCOTT-ROTHSTEIN-individually-and-BRADLEYJ-EDWARDS-individually.
[102] "Evolution and Collapse of the Biggest Ponzi Scheme in Florida History," *NBC Dateline* video, March 3, 2017, https://www.nbcnews.com/dateline/video/the-evolution-and-collapse-of-the-biggest-ponzi-scheme-in-florida-history-889471043771.
[103] Michael Mayo, "Five Years on, Rothstein's Ponzi still Resonates," *Sun Sentinel*, October 31, 2014, http://www.sun-sentinel.com/news/fl-rothstein-mayocol-b110214-20141031-column.html.
[104] Dan Christensen, "President Trump on Witness list in Palm Beach Lawsuit involving Billionaire Pedophile," *Florida Bulldog*, March 14, 2017, http://www.floridabulldog.org/2017/03/trump-on-witness-list-lawsuit-pedophile/.
[105] Jane Musgrave, "Billionaire Sex Offender Drops Suit against Scott Rothstein and one of his Partners," *Palm Beach Post*, August 17, 2012, http://www.palmbeachpost.com/news/crime--law/billionaire-sex-offender-drops-suit-against-scott-rothstein-and-one-his-partners/Fzusj9yXeAMhC0uGoDig5K/.
[106] Timothy Holmseth, "Forged Documents appear in Court case Connected to Scott Rothstein's Biofuel Company," *writeintoaction.com*, February 17, 2014, http://writeintoaction.com/Scott%20Rothstein%20Company%20Forged%20Documents.html.
[107] Timothy Holmseth, "FBI Informant Formally Warns Trump of Mike Pence," *haleighcummingsdotme.wordpress.com*, December 26, 2017, https://haleighcummingsdotme.wordpress.com/2017/12/26/fbi-informant-warns-president-trump-of-mike-pence-and-pam-bondis-ties-to-pedogate/.

[108] Jane Musgrave, http://www.mypalmbeachpost.com/news/crime--law/judge-delays-tries-rein-rated-civil-trial-jeffrey-epstein/CmoG1vhJenQwhdL4ufW0IK/.
[109] Jane Musgrave, http://www.mypalmbeachpost.com/news/crime--law/fight-reopen-teen-sex-case-against-jeff-epstein-may-set-precedent/hxt8lQgkABEc59vrbz8teK/.
[110] Jane Musgrave, http://www.mypalmbeachpost.com/news/crime--law/fight-reopen-teen-sex-case-against-jeff-epstein-may-set-precedent/hxt8lQgkABEc59vrbz8teK/.
[111] Jane Musgrave, http://www.mypalmbeachpost.com/news/crime--law/fight-reopen-teen-sex-case-against-jeff-epstein-may-set-precedent/hxt8lQgkABEc59vrbz8teK/.
[112] Jane Musgrave, http://www.mypalmbeachpost.com/news/crime--law/fight-reopen-teen-sex-case-against-jeff-epstein-may-set-precedent/hxt8lQgkABEc59vrbz8teK/.
[113] Jane Musgrave, http://www.mypalmbeachpost.com/news/crime--law/fight-reopen-teen-sex-case-against-jeff-epstein-may-set-precedent/hxt8lQgkABEc59vrbz8teK/.
[114] James Fielding, "Jimmy Savile was part of Satanic Ring," *Express*, January 13, 2013, https://www.express.co.uk/news/uk/370439/Jimmy-Savile-was-part-of-satanic-ring.
[115] Nico Hines, "The Mysterious Case of the 'Pedophile' Prime Minister, Sir Edward Heath," *The Daily Beast*, October 5, 2017, https://www.thedailybeast.com/the-mysterious-case-of-the-pedophile-prime-minister-sir-edward-heath.
[116] "The Clinton Pedophilia Connection," Steve Pieczenik YouTube video, 02:23, posted on November 1, 2016, https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=12zVlaZyX3Q.
[117] Selwyn Duke, "NYPD Source: Weiner Laptop has enough Evidence "to Put Hillary… Away for Life," *The New American*, November 3, 2016, https://www.thenewamerican.com/usnews/crime/item/24549-nypd-source-weiner-laptop-has-enough-evidence-to-put-hillary-away-for-life.
[118] "NYPD Blows Whistle on new Hillary Emails: Money Laundering, Sex Crimes with Children, Child Exploitation, Pay to Play, Perjury," *True Pundit*, November 2, 2016, https://truepundit.com/breaking-bombshell-nypd-blows-whistle-on-new-hillary-emails-money-laundering-sex-crimes-with-children-child-exploitation-pay-to-play-perjury/.
[119] Joachim Hagopian, "Breaking Sex Scandal from Weiner's Laptop may be the Smoking Gun that will bring down the Clintons for Good," *sott.net*, November 4, 2016, https://www.sott.net/article/333069-Breaking-sex-scandal-from-Weiners-laptop-may-be-the-smoking-gun-that-will-bring-down-the-Clintons-for-good.
[120] Maureen Callahan, "The 'Sex Slave' Scandal that Exposed Pedophile Billionaire Jeffrey Epstein," *New York Post*, October 9, 2016, https://nypost.com/2016/10/09/the-sex-slave-scandal-that-exposed-pedophile-billionaire-jeffrey-epstein/.
[121] Geoff Earle, "Bill Clinton Jumped aboard Disgraced Sex Offender Jeffrey Epstein's 'Lolita Express' Plane for Junkets 26 Times in just Three Years," *Daily Mail*, May 13, 2016, http://www.dailymail.co.uk/news/article-3589628/Report-Bill-Clinton-jumped-aboard-disgraced-sex-offender-Jeffrey-Epstein-s-Lolita-Express-plane-junkets-26-TIMES-just-three-years.html.
[122] Shepard Ambellas, "St. James Island Exposed: The Elites Best Kept Secret, until now," *intellihub.com*, January 5, 2015, https://www.intellihub.com/st-james-island-exposed-elites-best-kept-secret-now/.
[123] Archived document of filed case vs. Epstein et al, January 26, 2017, http://archive.is/02etB.
[124] "Bill Clinton Identified in Lawsuit against his former Friend and Pedophile Jeffrey Epstein who had 'Regular' Orgies at his Caribbean Compound that the former President Visited Multiple Times," *Daily Mail*, March 19, 2014, http://www.dailymail.co.uk/news/article-2584309/Bill-Clinton-identified-lawsuit-against-former-friend-pedophile-Jeffrey-Epstein-regular-orgies-Caribbean-compound-former-president-visited-multiple-times.html.
[125] "Trump Vows to get Special Prosecutor to Investigate Clinton," 2016 presidential debate, YouTube video, 02:22, posted on October 9, 2016, https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=thaNhEAKF_U.
[126] "Trump States Bill Clinton has a lot of Problems Coming up with Epstein Island CPAC 2015," YouTube video, 03:00, posted on February 24, 2017, https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=wPnpjw34o94.
[127] Tyler Durden, "Trump won't Pursue Charges against Hillary: 'She's been through enough," *Zero Hedge*, November 22, 2016, https://www.zerohedge.com/news/2016-11-22/trump-wont-pursue-charges-against-hillary-shes-been-through-enough.
[128] Maureen Callahan, https://nypost.com/2016/10/09/the-sex-slave-scandal-that-exposed-pedophile-billionaire-jeffrey-epstein/.
[129] Sam Weinman, "Once upon a Time when Bill Clinton needed a Golf Haven, he turned to Donald Trump," *Golf Digest*, November 4, 2016, https://www.golfdigest.com/story/once-upon-a-time-when-bill-clinton-needed-a-golf-haven-he-turned-to-donald-trump.
[130] Josh Gerstein, "New Photos show Bill Clinton Yukking it up with Trump, Melania, and Swimsuit Model," *Politico*, September 9, 2016, https://www.politico.com/story/2016/09/new-photos-bill-clinton-trump-melania-227945.
[131] Maureen Dowd, "When Hillary and Donald were Friends," *The New York Times*, November 2, 2016, https://www.nytimes.com/2016/11/06/magazine/when-hillary-and-donald-were-friends.html.
[132] Dr. Eowyn, "Are Hillary's and John McCain's Orthopedic Boots actually Ankle Bracelets?" *Fellowship of the Minds*,

November 7, 2017, https://fellowshipoftheminds.com/2017/11/07/are-hillarys-and-john-mccains-orthopedic-boots-actually-ankle-bracelets/.

[133] Dr. Eowyn, "QAnon: John Podesta in Ill Health; Tony Podesta in Custody," *Fellowship of the Minds*, February 5, 2018, https://fellowshipoftheminds.com/2018/02/05/qanon-john-podesta-in-ill-health-tony-podesta-in-custody/.

[134] "Executive Order Blocking the Property of Persons Involved in Serious Human Rights Abuse or Corruption," *whitehouse.gov*, December 21, 2017, https://www.whitehouse.gov/presidential-actions/executive-order-blocking-property-persons-involved-serious-human-rights-abuse-corruption/.

[135] Victoria Guida, "Trump Targets Human Rights Abusers with Executive Order," *Politico*, December 21, 2017, https://www.politico.com/story/2017/12/21/trump-targets-human-rights-abusers-executive-order-russia-255032.

[136] Michael Snyder, "Deep State Takedown in Progress: Is Trump about ready to start Arresting Top Democrats and Bringing them to Justice," *InfoWars*, December 29, 2017, https://www.infowars.com/deep-state-takedown-in-progress-is-trump-about-to-start-arresting-top-democrats-and-bringing-them-to-justice/.

[137] Landon Thomas, Jr., http://nymag.com/nymetro/news/people/n_7912/.

[138] Brandy Zadrozny, https://www.thedailybeast.com/the-billionaire-pedophile-who-could-bring-down-donald-trump-and-hillary-clinton.

[139] Ken Silverstein, "The Salacious Ammo that even Donald Trump won't use in a Fight against Hillary Clinton," *Vice News*, January 30, 2016, https://news.vice.com/article/the-salacious-ammo-even-donald-trump-wont-use-in-a-fight-against-hillary-clinton-bill-clinton.

[140] Maureen Callahan, https://nypost.com/2016/10/09/the-sex-slave-scandal-that-exposed-pedophile-billionaire-jeffrey-epstein/.

[141] Andrew Krieg, http://www.justice-integrity.org/791-ken-starr-explains-his-help-for-billionaire-pervert-jeffrey-epstein.

[142] Dan Christensen, http://www.floridabulldog.org/2017/03/trump-on-witness-list-lawsuit-pedophile/.

[143] Dan Christensen, http://www.floridabulldog.org/2017/03/trump-on-witness-list-lawsuit-pedophile/.

[144] Ken Silverstein, https://news.vice.com/article/the-salacious-ammo-even-donald-trump-wont-use-in-a-fight-against-hillary-clinton-bill-clinton.

[145] Brandy Zadrozny, https://www.thedailybeast.com/the-billionaire-pedophile-who-could-bring-down-donald-trump-and-hillary-clinton.

[146] Wayne Madsen and Andrew Krieg, "Welcome to Waterbury: The City that holds Secrets that could Bring down Donald Trump," *Justice Integrity Project*, January 9, 2018, http://www.justice-integrity.org/1445-welcome-to-waterbury-the-city-that-holds-secrets-that-could-bring-down-trump.

[147] Wayne Madsen and Andrew Krieg, http://www.justice-integrity.org/1445-welcome-to-waterbury-the-city-that-holds-secrets-that-could-bring-down-trump.

[148] Wayne Madsen and Andrew Krieg, http://www.justice-integrity.org/1445-welcome-to-waterbury-the-city-that-holds-secrets-that-could-bring-down-trump.

[149] Wayne Madsen and Andrew Krieg, http://www.justice-integrity.org/1445-welcome-to-waterbury-the-city-that-holds-secrets-that-could-bring-down-trump.

[150] Wayne Madsen and Andrew Krieg, http://www.justice-integrity.org/1445-welcome-to-waterbury-the-city-that-holds-secrets-that-could-bring-down-trump.

[151] Josh Gerstein, "The one Weird Court Case Linking Trump, Clinton, and a Billionaire Pedophile," *Politico*, May 4, 2017, https://www.politico.com/story/2017/05/04/jeffrey-epstein-trump-lawsuit-sex-trafficking-237983.

[152] John Wagner, "All of the Women who have Accused Trump of Sexual Harassment are Lying, the White House says," *Washington Post*, October 27, 2017, https://www.washingtonpost.com/news/post-politics/wp/2017/10/27/all-of-the-women-who-have-accused-trump-of-sexual-harassment-are-lying-the-white-house-says/?hpid=hp_rhp-top-table-main_pn-anger-325pm%3Ahomepage%2Fstory&utm_term=.793f7b90622f.

[153] Ryan Parry, "Troubled Woman with a History of Drug use who Claimed that she was Assaulted by Donald Trump at a Jeffrey Epstein Sex Party at age 13 Made it all up," *Daily Mail*, November 7, 2016, http://www.dailymail.co.uk/news/article-3914012/Troubled-woman-history-drug-use-claimed-assaulted-Donald-Trump-Jeffrey-Epstein-sex-party-age-13-FABRICATED-story.html.

[154] Wayne Madsen and Andrew Krieg, http://www.justice-integrity.org/1445-welcome-to-waterbury-the-city-that-holds-secrets-that-could-bring-down-trump.

[155] "Donald Trump Nearly Casually Remarks about Incest with Daughter Ivanka," *The View*, YouTube video, 01:11, posted on December 10, 2015, https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=DP7yf8-Lk80.

[156] Adam Withnall, "Donald Trump's Record of Unsettling Comments about Daughter Ivanka," *Independent*, October 10, 2016, http://www.independent.co.uk/news/world/americas/us-elections/donald-trump-ivanka-trump-creepiest-most-unsettling-comments-a-roundup-a7353876.html.

[157] Meg Wagner, "Donald Trump Comments on 1-year-old Daughter's Breasts in Disturbing 1994 Interview," *New York Daily News*, April 7, 2016, http://www.nydailynews.com/news/politics/trump-comments-1-year-old-daughter-breasts-article-1.2591961.

[158] Kimberly M. Aquilina, "Did Ivanka Trump give her Daddy a Lap Dance?" *Metro*, October 6, 2016, https://www.metro.us/games/did-ivanka-trump-give-donald-a-lap-dance/zsJpje---0couQleJHl9sA.

[159] Max Greenwood, "Doug Jones Quotes Ivanka Trump Criticizing Roy Moore in new Ad," *The Hill*, November 21, 2017, http://thehill.com/homenews/campaign/361322-doug-jones-quotes-ivanka-trump-criticizing-roy-moore-in-new-ad.

[160] Jeremy Stahl, "The Big Steve Bannon Profile in *Vanity Fair* Makes him Sound very Steve Bannon-y," *Slate*, December 21, 2017, https://slate.com/news-and-politics/2017/12/the-big-steve-bannon-profile-in-vanity-fair-makes-him-sound-very-steve-bannon-y.html.

[161] Joachim Hagopian, "Pizzagate turned PedoGate Leads to Momentum Surge in Busting Global Child Sex Trafficking Rings," *sott.net*, February 27, 2017, https://www.sott.net/article/343780-Pizzagate-turned-PedoGate-Leads-to-Momentum-Surge-in-Busting-Global-Child-Sex-Trafficking-Rings.

[162] Wayne Madsen and Andrew Krieg, http://www.justice-integrity.org/1445-welcome-to-waterbury-the-city-that-holds-secrets-that-could-bring-down-trump.

[163] Wayne Madsen and Andrew Krieg, http://www.justice-integrity.org/1445-welcome-to-waterbury-the-city-that-holds-secrets-that-could-bring-down-trump.

[164] Wayne Madsen and Andrew Krieg, http://www.justice-integrity.org/1445-welcome-to-waterbury-the-city-that-holds-secrets-that-could-bring-down-trump.

[165] Wayne Madsen and Andrew Krieg, http://www.justice-integrity.org/1445-welcome-to-waterbury-the-city-that-holds-secrets-that-could-bring-down-trump.

[166] Leslie Savan, "The Rape Allegations against Trump: If Jane Doe Breaks her Silence, will the Media Break Theirs?" *The Nation*, November 2, 2016, https://www.thenation.com/article/the-trump-allegations-as-jane-doe-breaks-her-silence-will-the-media/.

[167] Wayne Madsen and Andrew Krieg, http://www.justice-integrity.org/1445-welcome-to-waterbury-the-city-that-holds-secrets-that-could-bring-down-trump.

[168] Amber Sutherland, "Billionaire Jeffrey Epstein: I'm a Sex Offender, not a Predator," *New York Post*, February 25, 2011, https://nypost.com/2011/02/25/billionaire-jeffrey-epstein-im-a-sex-offender-not-a-predator/.

[169] Conchita Sarnoff, https://www.thedailybeast.com/jeffrey-epstein-billionaire-pedophile-goes-free.

[170] Brandy Zadrozny, https://www.thedailybeast.com/the-billionaire-pedophile-who-could-bring-down-donald-trump-and-hillary-clinton.

[171] Nick Bryant, http://gawker.com/flight-logs-put-clinton-dershowitz-on-pedophile-billio-1681039971.

> "If the people were to ever find out what we have done, we would be chased down the streets and lynched."
>
> -- George H. W. Bush

What does a fixer fix?

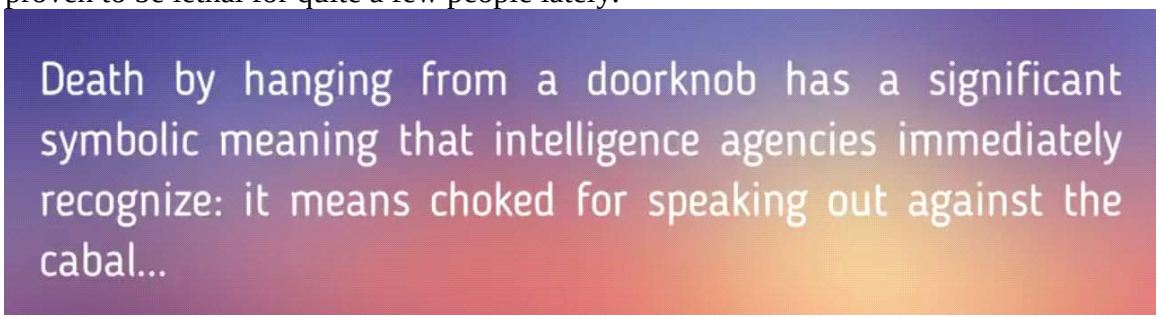
The global elite have a well-oiled machine, but what happens when there is a wheel that is so squeaky that the public starts to notice, a voice that is off message?

Not everyone trapped in the machinations of cabalistic fervor and globalistic manipulations is a remorseless psychopath, but it sure helps your lifespan. Second thoughts and pangs of conscious regret do happen. Witnesses and victims happen. Prosecutors doing a vigilant job happen. The need for compromising blackmail footage becomes obvious.

Crooked agencies, journalists, cops, judges and hitmen are common solutions to these problems. Turning the blind eye is an art form finely studied and tuned. It may start with a simple threat, burglary, disappearing record, dismissal, bribe, out of court settlement, smear campaign, missing family member, targeted harassment, the list goes on. But when the cover-up fails and push comes to shove, the bodies start to pile up. The doorknob symbolism comes to the fore.

Here is a list of some examples from Fall of Cabal part 7 compiled by Janet Ossebaard

Ines, was found dead in her apartment hung with a scarf from a doorknob. Doorknobs have proven to be lethal for quite a few people lately.


Death by hanging from a doorknob has a significant symbolic meaning that intelligence agencies immediately recognize: it means choked for speaking out against the cabal...

In other words not suicide, but murder. Was Ines Zorreguieta about to spill the beans on the Cabal? Is that why she was silenced? Could this be true? Let's have a look at some other door knob victims.

Number 1. L'Wren Scott, fashion designer and former girlfriend of Nathan Rothschild, one of the world's most wealthy families. According to a longtime lover Mick Jagger L'Wren was not suicidal.

Number 2. Chris Cornell lead singer of the rock band Soundgarden and Audioslave. According to his family he suffered from depression due to being sexually abused as a child. He and his wife founded the Chris and Vicki Cornell foundation to support children suffering the consequences of abuse and neglect. He and his best friend Chester Bennington were working on exposing an elite pedophile ring. Cornell was also the main financial backer for the documentary *The Silent Children* about child sex trafficking. After he died the project was cancelled. According to his family Cornell was not suicidal at the time of his death. Interesting detail

contradicting the suicide theory was the blood on his head and on the ground was Cornell killed by a stroke on the head and strangulation by means of his exercise belt?
Number 3. Chester Bennington, best friend of Chris Cornell and lead singer of Linkin Park. He died two months after Cornell. Bennington also suffered from depression due to being sexually abused as a child by a friend of the family. According to some sources that friend was John Podesta, key player in Pizzagate. And when you look at the striking resemblance but yes that could well be Chester's biological father. When Chester was 9 years old his father abandoned the family after finding out the boy was not his son. Was Podesta both the pedophile family friend and the biological father of Chester Bennington? Is it a coincidence that the logo of his band looks like a broken version of the young boy lover symbol?
Number 4. Tim Bergling aka Avicii, world famous Swedish DJ, musician and record producer, according to the first news about his apparent suicide Bergling was said to have hung himself from a doorknob. Later on the narrative has changed into self-inflicted cuts with a broken wine bottle that led to heavy and lethal bleeding. It took almost two weeks for this official narrative to be published. Back in 2015 a video clip *For a Better Day* clearly and shockingly shows child sex trafficking At the end of the video clip Bergling turns out to play the part of the abused boy now grown up and ready to take revenge on his abusers. Did he actually experience these horrors in his childhood? Was he murdered for bringing this out into the open? Raglan's family believes he did commit suicide yet his girlfriend expressed her disbelief.
Number 5. Annabelle Neilson, ex-wife of Nathan Rothschild who also lost Lauren Scott through hanging, remember? According to her family she died of a stroke, but according to friends she was found hanging by a scarf from a doorknob.
Number 6. Aaron Swartz, computer programmer and activist for Internet Freedom for which he founded Demand Progress and reddit. He died after hacking into MIT and JSTOR. Swartz was arrested and charged with Computer Fraud. However, one week after his alleged suicide it became apparent that Swartz leaked the hacked documents to Wikileaks. One can only speculate as to the contents.
Number 7. Kate Spade, American fashion designer. Spade led delegations to Haiti for the No Ceilings initiative of the Clinton Foundation aimed at the global support of women and girls. Haiti is one of the main places on earth which for trafficking and we've already seen the involvement of the Clintons in part 4. What did Kate Spade know that led to her death? Why did her husband Andy appear in public two days after her death wearing a rat mask? Was Kate about to rat, to betray the Clintons? Was Andy Spade forced to wear the mask as a warning to others who just might rat?
Number 8. Anthony Bourdain, celebrity chef, TV presenter and author. Bourdain openly criticized Hillary Clinton on multiple occasions. He spoke out strongly against globalization and deeply hoped Henry Kissinger would be called out for the war crimes he committed. Bourdain had been to pedophile island, Haiti, to shoot an episode for his TV program No Reservations. A month before his death he posted a tweet about the wrath of Hillary Clinton he had experienced followed by this one. Even more out calling and then Bourdain died a sudden and unexpected death.

Anthony Bourdain
@Bourdain
Replying to @jeffhulme and @talleststone
..and I am in no way an HRC fan. I've been on the receiving end of her operatives' wrath. And it ain't fun,
7:37 PM · 02 May 18
Anthony Bourdain
@Bourdain
Replying to @jeffhulme
Let's assume, for purposes of discussion, that HRC is Satan's consort and eats children and puppies whenever possible. In what way is Mikey Cohen, the President's fixer, NOT a problem?
12:28 AM · 02 May 18

How could one president have so many books written about his personal corruption, suspected deaths and alleged murders? How long will it take for such a gigantic open secret to produce a public outcry loud enough to make a difference? How could one man remain untouchable for so many decades without jail time or charges of grand treason? It illustrates the real meaning of raw corrupt political power.

In the early Clinton Mena drug and gun years, he never had to lift a finger to wipe the slate. The CIA was in control and happy to finger anyone who got out of line, like Barry Seal, as documented in the investigative film *Clinton Chronicles*.

Robert Horan has a hobby, he is the keeper of the list, which list? The exhaustive annotated clinton body count list of over 120 suspicious deaths. It can also be had in a compact spread sheet format on the next page. Does Epstein's name belong on the list?

Nowadays there is political insider Anthony Weiner. His laptop had a folder called Insurance Policy. It was entered into evidence after his death. The footage it contains will shock and sicken the world, if it is not buried by the media. It has the potential to be a current day tipping point.

A few references:

Clinton Cash; The Untold Story of How and Why Foreign Governments and Businesses Helped Make Bill and Hillary Rich (2015) - Peter Schweizer, also available as a graphic novel.
Partners in Crime; The Clintons' Scheme to Monetize the White House for Personal Profit - Jerome Corsi
Clinton, Bush and CIA Conspiracies; From The Boys on the Tracks to Jeffrey Epstein - Shaun Attwood
Following Orders; The death of Vince Foster - Marinka Peschmann
Compromised; Clinton, Bush and the CIA (1994)-Terry Reed
The Murder of Seth Rich: A Symposium - Dov Ivry
His Name Was Seth Rich (2019) - Martin Weiker
Hillary (And Bill) The Sex Volume - Victor Thorn
Hillary (And Bill) The Drug Volume - Victor Thorn
Hillary (And Bill) The Murder Volume - Victor Thorn

Clinton Body Count Matrix - AlphabeticalSort

http://www.whatreallyhappened.com/RANCHO/POLITICS/BODIES.php#axzz4CNH8WEUV

Matrix Entry Number	LastName-FullName-Summary	YearOfAssination	LastNameSummary
CBC-Alphabetical-BodyCount-001	ADAMS-DonAdams	1997	ADAMS
CBC-Alphabetical-BodyCount-125	**1. John Ashe (2016 - 6/22) - Clinton Foundaton Bribery-UN Official-Barbell**	**2016**	**ASHE-ClintonFoundationBribry**
CBC-Alphabetical-BodyCount-002	BAUGH-GandyBaugh	1994	BAUGH
CBC-Alphabetical-BodyCount-003	BOORDA-AdmiralJeremyBoorda	1996	BOORDA
CBC-Alphabetical-BodyCount-004	BROWN-RonBrown	1996	BROWN
CBC-Alphabetical-BodyCount-005	BUNCH-JamesBunch	1992	BUNCH
CBC-Alphabetical-BodyCount-006	BUTERA-EricButera	1997	BUTERA
CBC-Alphabetical-BodyCount-008	CACERES-BertaCaceres	2016	CACERES
CBC-Alphabetical-BodyCount-007	CARANI-CaetanoCarani	1994	CARANI
CBC-Alphabetical-BodyCount-009	COLBY-WilliamColby	1996	COLBY
CBC-Alphabetical-BodyCount-010	COLEMAN-SuzanneColeman	1977	COLEMAN
CBC-Alphabetical-BodyCount-011	COLLINS-GregoryCollina	1989	COLLINS
CBC-Alphabetical-BodyCount-012	CONEY-KeithConey (or Koney)	1989	CONEY
CBC-Alphabetical-BodyCount-013	DAVIS-L.J.Davis	1990	DAVIS
CBC-Alphabetical-BodyCount-062	DICKSON-SteveDickson	1993	DICKSON
CBC-Alphabetical-BodyCount-014	DRYE-DavidDrye	1999	DRYE
CBC-Alphabetical-BodyCount-015	DUTKO-DanielA.Dutko	1999	DUTKO
CBC-Alphabetical-BodyCount-052	FERGUSON-KathyFerguson	1994	FERGUSON
CBC-Alphabetical-BodyCount-016	FIVE-NAVY-AVIATORs-01	1993	FIVE~N~A~01
CBC-Alphabetical-BodyCount-017	FIVE-NAVY-AVIATORs-02	1993	FIVE~N~A~02
CBC-Alphabetical-BodyCount-018	FIVE-NAVY-AVIATORs-03	1993	FIVE~N~A~03
CBC-Alphabetical-BodyCount-019	FIVE-NAVY-AVIATORs-04	1993	FIVE~N~A~04
CBC-Alphabetical-BodyCount-020	FIVE-NAVY-AVIATORs-05	1993	FIVE~N~A~05
CBC-Alphabetical-BodyCount-022	FOSTER-VincentFoster	1993	FOSTER
CBC-Alphabetical-BodyCount-037	FOUR-FourMarinePilots-MarineOnePresidentialHelicopter-with15Others-01	2000	FOUR~MarinePilots~Others-01
CBC-Alphabetical-BodyCount-038	FOUR-FourMarinePilots-MarineOnePresidentialHelicopter-with15Others-02	2000	FOUR~MarinePilots~Others-02
CBC-Alphabetical-BodyCount-039	FOUR-FourMarinePilots-MarineOnePresidentialHelicopter-with15Others-03	2000	FOUR~MarinePilots~Others-03
CBC-Alphabetical-BodyCount-040	FOUR-FourMarinePilots-MarineOnePresidentialHelicopter-with15Others-04	2000	FOUR~MarinePilots~Others-04
CBC-Alphabetical-BodyCount-041	FOUR-FourMarinePilots-MarineOnePresidentialHelicopter-with15Others-05	2000	FOUR~MarinePilots~Others-05
CBC-Alphabetical-BodyCount-042	FOUR-FourMarinePilots-MarineOnePresidentialHelicopter-with15Others-06	2000	FOUR~MarinePilots~Others-06
CBC-Alphabetical-BodyCount-043	FOUR-FourMarinePilots-MarineOnePresidentialHelicopter-with15Others-07	2000	FOUR~MarinePilots~Others-07
CBC-Alphabetical-BodyCount-044	FOUR-FourMarinePilots-MarineOnePresidentialHelicopter-with15Others-08	2000	FOUR~MarinePilots~Others-08
CBC-Alphabetical-BodyCount-045	FOUR-FourMarinePilots-MarineOnePresidentialHelicopter-with15Others-09	2000	FOUR~MarinePilots~Others-09
CBC-Alphabetical-BodyCount-046	FOUR-FourMarinePilots-MarineOnePresidentialHelicopter-with15Others-10	2000	FOUR~MarinePilots~Others-10
CBC-Alphabetical-BodyCount-047	FOUR-FourMarinePilots-MarineOnePresidentialHelicopter-with15Others-11	2000	FOUR~MarinePilots~Others-11
CBC-Alphabetical-BodyCount-048	FOUR-FourMarinePilots-MarineOnePresidentialHelicopter-with15Others-12	2000	FOUR~MarinePilots~Others-12
CBC-Alphabetical-BodyCount-049	FOUR-FourMarinePilots-MarineOnePresidentialHelicopter-with15Others-13	2000	FOUR~MarinePilots~Others-13
CBC-Alphabetical-BodyCount-050	FOUR-FourMarinePilots-MarineOnePresidentialHelicopter-with15Others-14	2000	FOUR~MarinePilots~Others-14
CBC-Alphabetical-BodyCount-051	FOUR-FourMarinePilots-MarineOnePresidentialHelicopter-with15Others-15	2000	FOUR~MarinePilots~Others-15
CBC-Alphabetical-BodyCount-033	FOUR-FourMarinePilots-MarineOnePresidentialHelicopter-01	2000	FOUR~MarinePilots-01
CBC-Alphabetical-BodyCount-034	FOUR-FourMarinePilots-MarineOnePresidentialHelicopter-02	2000	FOUR~MarinePilots-02
CBC-Alphabetical-BodyCount-035	FOUR-FourMarinePilots-MarineOnePresidentialHelicopter-03	2000	FOUR~MarinePilots-03
CBC-Alphabetical-BodyCount-036	FOUR-FourMarinePilots-MarineOnePresidentialHelicopter-04	2000	FOUR~MarinePilots-04
CBC-Alphabetical-BodyCount-023	FOX-CplEricS.Fox-CremanForMarineOne-PresidentialHelicopter-ShotInHead	1999	FOX-PresHilo~01
CBC-Alphabetical-BodyCount-024	FOX-CplEricS.Fox-01-AldoFranscoia, SecretServiceAgent	1999	FOX-PresHilo~02
CBC-Alphabetical-BodyCount-025	FOX-CplEricS.Fox-02-Cpt.KevinN.Earnest-AircraftCommander	1999	FOX-PresHilo~03
CBC-Alphabetical-BodyCount-026	FOX-CplEricS.Fox-03-Cpt.KimberlyJoWielhouwer, Pilot	1999	FOX-PresHilo~04
CBC-Alphabetical-BodyCount-027	FOX-CplEricS.Fox-04-2Lt.BenjaminT.Hall, Navigator	1999	FOX-PresHilo~05
CBC-Alphabetical-BodyCount-028	FOX-CplEricS.Fox-05-SSgt.MichaelJ.SmithJr., Loadmaster	1999	FOX-PresHilo~06
CBC-Alphabetical-BodyCount-029	FOX-CplEricS.Fox-06-Sr.AirmanRickL.Merritt,FlightEngineer	1999	FOX-PresHilo~07
CBC-Alphabetical-BodyCount-030	FOX-CplEricS.Fox-07-SSgt.MichaelR.York, Loadmaster	1999	FOX-PresHilo~08
CBC-Alphabetical-BodyCount-031	FOX-CplEricS.Fox-08-Sr.AirmanBillyR.Ogston,CrewChief	1999	FOX-PresHilo~09
CBC-Alphabetical-BodyCount-032	FOX-CplEricS.Fox-09-AirmanThomasA.Stevens,Loadmaster	1999	FOX-PresHilo~10
CBC-Alphabetical-BodyCount-021	FRIDAY-HershellFriday	1994	FRIDAY
CBC-Alphabetical-BodyCount-053	GARRETT-DuaneGarrett	1995	GARRETT
CBC-Alphabetical-BodyCount-054	GHIGLIOTTI-CarlosGhigliotti	2000	GHIGLIOTTI
CBC-Alphabetical-BodyCount-055	GIBBS-JudiGibbs	1986	GIBBS
CBC-Alphabetical-BodyCount-056	GROBER-PaulaGrober	1992	GROBER
CBC-Alphabetical-BodyCount-057	GUARDS-ClintonBodyGuards-01-StaffSgt.BrianHaney	1993	GUARDS~Clin~Bo~Gds-01
CBC-Alphabetical-BodyCount-058	GUARDS-ClintonBodyGuards-02-MarineSgt.timSabel	1993	GUARDS~Clin~Bo~Gds-02
CBC-Alphabetical-BodyCount-059	GUARDS-ClintonBodyGuards-03-Maj.WilliamBarkley	1993	GUARDS~Clin~Bo~Gds-03
CBC-Alphabetical-BodyCount-060	GUARDS-ClintonBodyGuards-04-Capt.ScottReynolds	1993	GUARDS~Clin~Bo~Gds-04
CBC-Alphabetical-BodyCount-061	HEARD-StanleyHeard-	1993	HEARD
CBC-Alphabetical-BodyCount-063	HILLYER-JohnHillyer	1996	HILLYER
CBC-Alphabetical-BodyCount-064	HUGGINS-StanleyHuggins	1994	HUGGINS
CBC-Alphabetical-BodyCount-065	HUME-SandyHume	1998	HUME
CBC-Alphabetical-BodyCount-068	JOHNSON-GaryJohnson - Witnessed Affairs	1992	JOHNSON
CBC-Alphabetical-BodyCount-069	KENNEDY-JohnF.KennedyJr.-PlaneCrash-WasToAnnounce-USSenate-NY	1999	KENNEDY
CBC-Alphabetical-BodyCount-070	KETTLESON-JordanKettleson	1990	KETTLESON
CBC-Alphabetical-BodyCount-067	KEVIN-HENRY-DonHenry-Witnessed MENA DopeDeal - TrainTrackSuicide	1987	KEVIN~K~DonHen
CBC-Alphabetical-BodyCount-066	KEVIN-KevinIves - Witnessed MENA DopeDeal - TrainTrackSuicide	1987	KEVIN~KevinIves
CBC-Alphabetical-BodyCount-071	LAWHON-JohnnyFranklinLawhon,Jr.	1998	LAWHON
CBC-Alphabetical-BodyCount-129	**5.Shawn Lucas (2016 - 8/2) - Bernie Sanders Voter Fraud Lawsuit**	**2016**	**LUCUS-BernieSanderVoterFraud**
CBC-Alphabetical-BodyCount-072	MAHONEY-Mary "Caity" Mahoney - WhiteHouseIntern-GunShot	1997	MAHONEY
CBC-Alphabetical-BodyCount-074	MARTIN-FlorenceMartin-BarrySeal-GunShotSuicide	1992	MARTIN
CBC-Alphabetical-BodyCount-075	MATTESON-GordonMatteson-GonShotSuicide	1997	MATTESON
CBC-Alphabetical-BodyCount-076	MCDOUGAL-JamesMcDougal	1998	MCDOUGAL
CBC-Alphabetical-BodyCount-077	McKASKLE-KeithMcKaskle	1988	MCKASKLE
CBC-Alphabetical-BodyCount-078	MEISSNER-CharlesMeissner	1996	MEISSNER
CBC-Alphabetical-BodyCount-079	MILAM-James"Dewey"Milam-WitnessToMenaDrugOperation	1989	MILAM
CBC-Alphabetical-BodyCount-082	MILLER-CharlesWilbourneMiller-ALTELL	1999	MILLER
CBC-Alphabetical-BodyCount-080	MILLER-CharlesWilbourneMiller-ClipperChip	1999	MILLER~Char
CBC-Alphabetical-BodyCount-081	MILLER-RonMiller	1997	MILLER~Ron
CBC-Alphabetical-BodyCount-083	MILLIS-JohnMillis	2000	MILLIS
CBC-Alphabetical-BodyCount-073	MIRZAYAN-ChristineM.Mirzayan - White House Intern	1998	MIRZAYAN
CBC-Alphabetical-BodyCount-127	**3. Joe Montano (2016 - 7/25) - Heart Attack when DNC began Age 47**	**2016**	**MONTANO-DNC Heart Attack**
CBC-Alphabetical-BodyCount-084	MOODY-NeilMoody	1996	MOODY
CBC-Alphabetical-BodyCount-085	MOSER-TonyMoser	2000	MOSER
CBC-Alphabetical-BodyCount-086	NICHOLS-LarryNichols-ClintChronicalAuthor-SeveralAttemptsOnLife	1994	NICHOLS
CBC-Alphabetical-BodyCount-087	OLSON-PaulOlson	1994	OLSON
CBC-Alphabetical-BodyCount-088	PARKS-JerryLutherParks	1993	PARKS
CBC-Alphabetical-BodyCount-089	PATRICK-DennisPatrick-MoneyLaunderer-SeveralAttemptsOnLife	1992	PATRICK
CBC-Alphabetical-BodyCount-090	RAISER-C.VictorRaiser II	1992	RAISER
CBC-Alphabetical-BodyCount-091	RAISER-MontgomeryRaiser	1992	RAISER
CBC-Alphabetical-BodyCount-092	RHODES-JeffRhodes	1989	RHODES
CBC-Alphabetical-BodyCount-126	**2. Seth Rich (2016 - 7/10) - Democrat Voter Fraud - Beating Death**	**2016**	**RICH-DemoVoterFraud**
CBC-Alphabetical-BodyCount-093	ROBERTSON-Maj.gen.WilliamRobertson-BlackHawkCrash-01	1993	ROBERTSON~BlkHwk~01
CBC-Alphabetical-BodyCount-094	ROBERTSON-Maj.gen.WilliamRobertson-BlackHawkCrash-02-ColWilliamDensberger	1993	ROBERTSON~BlkHwk~02
CBC-Alphabetical-BodyCount-095	ROBERTSON-Maj.gen.WilliamRobertson-BlackHawkCrash-03-Col.RobertKelly	1993	ROBERTSON~BlkHwk~03
CBC-Alphabetical-BodyCount-096	ROBERTSON-Maj.gen.WilliamRobertson-BlackHawkCrash-04-Spec.GaryRhodes	1993	ROBERTSON~BlkHwk~04
CBC-Alphabetical-BodyCount-097	ROGERS-Dr.RonaldRogers	1992	ROGERS
CBC-Alphabetical-BodyCount-098	RUFF-CharlesRuff-CliltonAttorney-ImpeachmentTriallNTEL	2000	RUFF
CBC-Alphabetical-BodyCount-099	SABOW-Col.JamesSabow-DrugRunningOnNavalBasesWhistalBlower	1991	SABOW
CBC-Alphabetical-BodyCount-100	SCHEIB-WalterScheib-ClintonWhiteHouseChef.	2015	SCHEIB
CBC-Alphabetical-BodyCount-101	SEAL-BarrySeal	1986	SEAL
CBC-Alphabetical-BodyCount-102	SEAL-BarrySeal-RobertBates-BarrySealAircraftMechanic	1995	SEAL~Mech
CBC-Alphabetical-BodyCount-103	SHELTON-BillShelton	1994	SHELTON
CBC-Alphabetical-BodyCount-124	THORN-VictorThorn-ArkansasClintonReasearcher	2016	THORN
CBC-Alphabetical-BodyCount-128	**4. Victor Thorn (2016 - 8/1) - GunShot on Birthday. ClintonBodyCount Book.**	**2016**	**THORN-CBC Book-GunShot**
CBC-Alphabetical-BodyCount-104	TULLY-PaulTully	1992	TULLY
CBC-Alphabetical-BodyCount-105	WALKER-JonParnellWalker-RTC-VinceFoster	1993	WALKER
CBC-Alphabetical-BodyCount-106	WALRAVEN-CalvinWalraven-DrugWitness-JocelynElderSonDrugCase	1994	WALRAVEN
CBC-Alphabetical-BodyCount-107	WEBB-GaryWebb	2004	WEBB
CBC-Alphabetical-BodyCount-108	WEBB-MaynardWebb	1992	WEBB
CBC-Alphabetical-BodyCount-109	WELCH-RusselWelch	1992	WELCH
CBC-Alphabetical-BodyCount-110	WHICHER-AlanG.Whicher	1995	WHICHER
CBC-Alphabetical-BodyCount-111	WILCHER-Paul	1993	WILCHER
CBC-Alphabetical-BodyCount-115	WILHITE-JimWilhite	1992	WILHITE
CBC-Alphabetical-BodyCount-112	WILLEY-EdWilley	1993	WILLEY
CBC-Alphabetical-BodyCount-113	WILLIAMS-GarethWilliams	2010	WILLIAMS
CBC-Alphabetical-BodyCount-116	WILLIAMS-TheodoreWilliams,Jr.	1997	WILLIAMS
CBC-Alphabetical-BodyCount-117	WILLIS-EtAll-ClintonBodyGuards-01-SteveWillis-WACO	1993	WILLIS~WacoBCs-01
CBC-Alphabetical-BodyCount-118	WILLIS-EtAll-ClintonBodyGuards-02-RobertWilliams-WACO	1993	WILLIS~WacoBCs-02
CBC-Alphabetical-BodyCount-119	WILLIS-EtAll-ClintonBodyGuards-03-ConwayLeBlew-WACO	1993	WILLIS~WacoBCs-03
CBC-Alphabetical-BodyCount-120	WILLIS-EtAll-ClintonBodyGuards-04-ToddMcKeehan-WACO	1993	WILLIS~WacoBCs-04
CBC-Alphabetical-BodyCount-114	WILSON-JohnAugustusWilson	1993	WILSON
CBC-Alphabetical-BodyCount-122	WINTERS-RichardWinters	1989	WINTERS
CBC-Alphabetical-BodyCount-121	WISE-BarbaraWise	1996	WISE
CBC-Alphabetical-BodyCount-123	YEAKEY-TerranceYeakey-FirstPoliceOfficerToMurrahBuilding	1996	YEAKEY

We hold these truths to be self-evident: that all men are created equal; that they are endowed by their Creator with certain unalienable rights; that among these are life, liberty, and the pursuit of happiness.

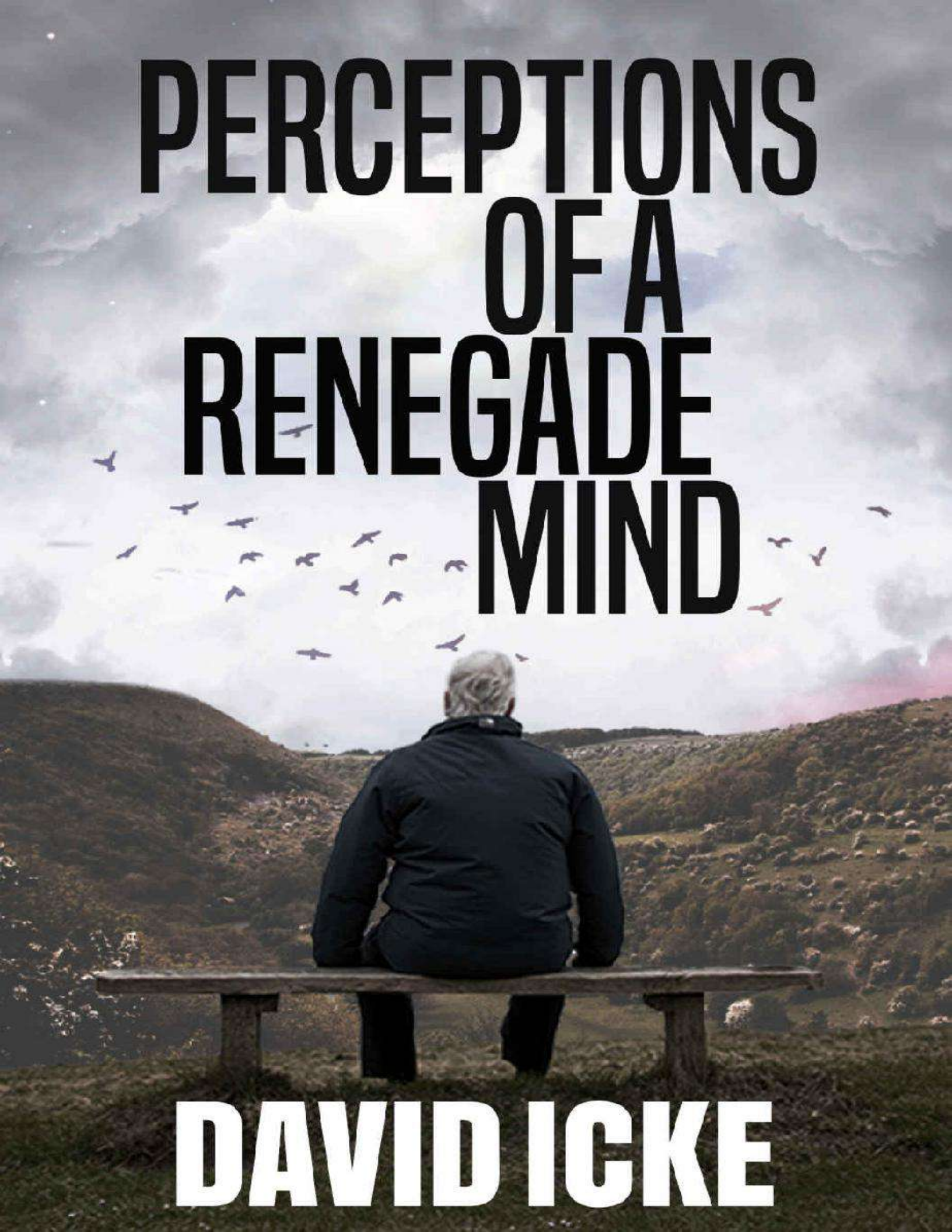
Epilogue

And so it is, the curtains are drawn for a brief glimpse of an ever more fragile house of cards. The players are on the stage. The dominoes have begun to fall. The dungeons are closing, the dragons are being declawed, and the blood has been washed down the drain. The slaves are being freed and the winding roads and channels of commerce have turned into dead ends. The dock is providing a fresh chance for the role of a lifetime, whether it be one of forgiveness or of tragedy. The hoteliers have provided a retirement Cuban holiday. All is in readiness. The chessboard is before us. Snow White and her parents have a plan, no matter how the deck is shuffled. Move by move, piece by piece, squealing, squirming, now the puppet strings are on backwards, the twitches of a new master can be felt. You have a front row seat. Readjust your spectacles, blink your eyes, the optics are changing.

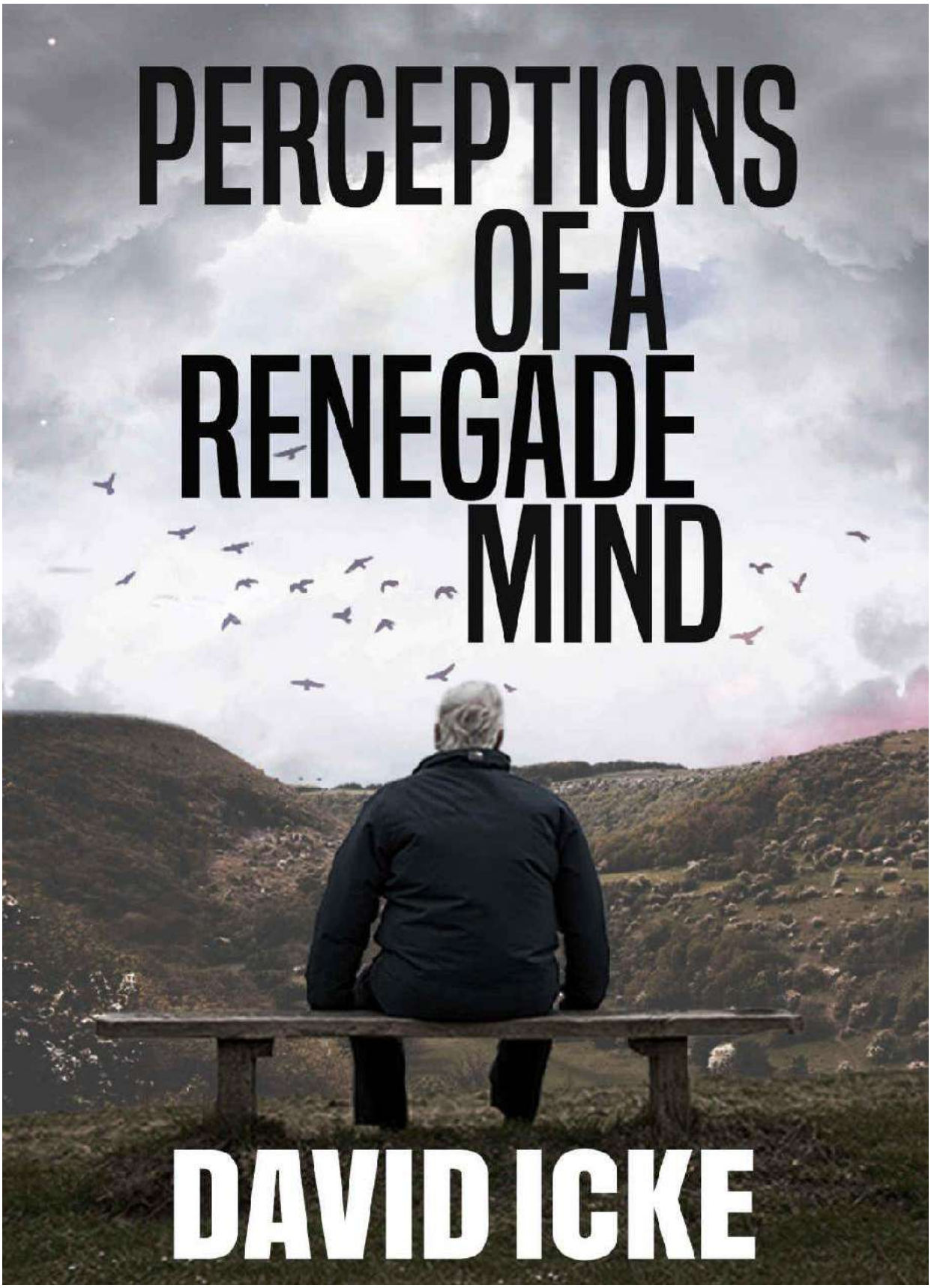
How about a nice game of chess…
Do you attack the king at the beginning of the game?
Do you attack and remove pawns first?
Do you attack and remove bishops, rooks, knights next?
Do you attack and remove queen mid-to-end?

Get your popcorn,
Enjoy the show.

PERCEPTIONS OF A RENEGADE MIND



DAVID ICKE


PERCEPTIONS
OF A
RENEGADE
MIND
DAVID ICKE

PERCEPTIONS OF A RENEGADE MIND

ickonic
publishing

First published in July 2021.

ickonic
publishing

New Enterprise House
St Helens Street
Derby
DE1 3GY
UK

email: gareth.icke@davidicke.com

Copyright © 2021 David Icke

No part of this book may be reproduced in any form without permission from the Publisher, except for the quotation of brief passages in criticism

Cover Design: Gareth Icke
Book Design: Neil Hague

British Library Cataloguing-in Publication Data
A catalogue record for this book is available from the British Library

eISBN 978-18384153-1-0

PERCEPTIONS OF A RENEGADE MIND

DAVID ICKE

Dedication:

To *Freeeeeedom!*

ICKONIC
THE ALTERNATIVE

NEW. DIFFERENT. REVOLUTIONARY

HUNDREDS OF CUTTING EDGE DOCUMENTARIES,
FEATURE FILMS, SERIES & PODCASTS.

SIGN UP NOW AT ICKONIC.COM

THE LIFE STORY OF DAVID ICKE

RENEGADE

THE FEATURE LENGTH FILM

AVAILABLE NOW AT DAVIDICKE.COM

Renegade:
Adjective
‘Having rejected tradition: Unconventional.’
Merriam-Webster Dictionary

Acquiescence to tyranny is the death of the spirit

You may be 38 years old, as I happen to be. And one day, some great opportunity stands before you and calls you to stand up for some great principle, some great issue, some great cause. And you refuse to do it because you are afraid … You refuse to do it because you want to live longer … You're afraid that you will lose your job, or you are afraid that you will be criticised or that you will lose your popularity, or you're afraid that somebody will stab you, or shoot at you or bomb your house; so you refuse to take the stand.

Well, you may go on and live until you are 90, but you're just as dead at 38 as you would be at 90. And the cessation of breathing in your life is but the belated announcement of an earlier death of the spirit.

Martin Luther King

How the few control the many and always have – the many do whatever they're told

'Forward, the Light Brigade!'
Was there a man dismayed?
Not though the soldier knew
Someone had blundered.
Theirs not to make reply,
Theirs not to reason why,
Theirs but to do and die.
Into the valley of Death
Rode the six hundred.

Cannon to right of them,
Cannon to left of them,
Cannon in front of them
Volleyed and thundered;
Stormed at with shot and shell,
Boldly they rode and well,
Into the jaws of Death,
Into the mouth of hell
Rode the six hundred

Alfred Lord Tennyson (1809-1892)

The mist is lifting slowly
I can see the way ahead
And I've left behind the empty streets
That once inspired my life
And the strength of the emotion
Is like thunder in the air
'Cos the promise that we made each other
Haunts me to the end

The secret of your beauty
And the mystery of your soul
I've been searching for in everyone I meet
And the times I've been mistaken
It's impossible to say
And the grass is growing
Underneath our feet

The words that I remember
From my childhood still are true
That there's none so blind
As those who will not see
And to those who lack the courage
And say it's dangerous to try
Well they just don't know
That love eternal will not be denied

I know you're out there somewhere
Somewhere, somewhere
I know you're out there somewhere

Somewhere you can hear my voice
I know I'll find you somehow
Somehow, somehow
I know I'll find you somehow
And somehow I'll return again to you

The Moody Blues

Are you a gutless wonder - or a Renegade Mind?

Monuments put from pen to paper,
Turns me into a gutless wonder,
And if you tolerate this,
Then your children will be next.
Gravity keeps my head down,
Or is it maybe shame ...

Manic Street Preachers

Rise like lions after slumber
In unvanquishable number.
Shake your chains to earth like dew
Which in sleep have fallen on you.
Ye are many – they are few.

Percy Shelley

Contents

CHAPTER 1 'I'm thinking' – Oh, but *are* you?
CHAPTER 2 Renegade perception
CHAPTER 3 The Pushbacker sting
CHAPTER 4 'Covid': The calculated catastrophe
CHAPTER 5 There *is no* 'virus'
CHAPTER 6 Sequence of deceit
CHAPTER 7 War on your mind
CHAPTER 8 'Reframing' insanity
CHAPTER 9 We must have it? So what is it?
CHAPTER 10 Human 2.0
CHAPTER 11 Who controls the Cult?
CHAPTER 12 Escaping Wetiko

POSTSCRIPT
APPENDIX Cowan-Kaufman-Morell Statement on Virus Isolation
BIBLIOGRAPHY
INDEX

CHAPTER ONE

I'm thinking' – Oh, but *are* you?

Think for yourself and let others enjoy the privilege of doing so too
Voltaire

French-born philosopher, mathematician and scientist René Descartes became famous for his statement in Latin in the 17th century which translates into English as: 'I think, therefore I am.'

On the face of it that is true. Thought reflects perception and perception leads to both behaviour and self-identity. In that sense 'we' are what we think. But who or what is doing the thinking and is thinking the only route to perception? Clearly, as we shall see, 'we' are not always the source of 'our' perception, indeed with regard to humanity as a whole this is rarely the case; and thinking is far from the only means of perception. Thought is the village idiot compared with other expressions of consciousness that we all have the potential to access and tap into. This has to be true when we *are* those other expressions of consciousness which are infinite in nature. We have forgotten this, or, more to the point, been manipulated to forget.

These are not just the esoteric musings of the navel. The whole foundation of human control and oppression is control of perception. Once perception is hijacked then so is behaviour which is dictated by perception. Collective perception becomes collective behaviour and collective behaviour is what we call human society. Perception is all and those behind human control know that which is

why perception is the target 24/7 of the psychopathic manipulators that I call the Global Cult. They know that if they dictate perception they will dictate behaviour and collectively dictate the nature of human society. They are further aware that perception is formed from information received and if they control the circulation of information they will to a vast extent direct human behaviour. Censorship of information and opinion has become globally Nazi-like in recent years and never more blatantly than since the illusory 'virus pandemic' was triggered out of China in 2019 and across the world in 2020. Why have billions submitted to house arrest and accepted fascistic societies in a way they would have never believed possible? Those controlling the information spewing from government, mainstream media and Silicon Valley (all controlled by the same Global Cult networks) told them they were in danger from a 'deadly virus' and only by submitting to house arrest and conceding their most basic of freedoms could they and their families be protected. This monumental and provable lie became the *perception* of the billions and therefore the *behaviour* of the billions. In those few words you have the whole structure and modus operandi of human control. Fear is a perception – **F**alse **E**motion **A**ppearing **R**eal – and fear is the currency of control. In short … get them by the balls (or give them the impression that you have) and their hearts and minds will follow. Nothing grips the dangly bits and freezes the rear-end more comprehensively than fear.

World number 1

There are two 'worlds' in what appears to be one 'world' and the prime difference between them is knowledge. First we have the mass of human society in which the population is maintained in coldly-calculated ignorance through control of information and the 'education' (indoctrination) system. That's all you really need to control to enslave billions in a perceptual delusion in which what are perceived to be *their* thoughts and opinions are ever-repeated mantras that the system has been downloading all their lives through 'education', media, science, medicine, politics and academia

in which the personnel and advocates are themselves overwhelmingly the perceptual products of the same repetition. Teachers and academics in general are processed by the same programming machine as everyone else, but unlike the great majority they never leave the 'education' program. It gripped them as students and continues to grip them as programmers of subsequent generations of students. The programmed become the programmers – the programmed programmers. The same can largely be said for scientists, doctors and politicians and not least because as the American writer Upton Sinclair said: 'It is difficult to get a man to understand something when his salary depends upon his not understanding it.' If your career and income depend on thinking the way the system demands then you will – bar a few free-minded exceptions – concede your mind to the Perceptual Mainframe that I call the Postage Stamp Consensus. This is a tiny band of perceived knowledge and possibility 'taught' (downloaded) in the schools and universities, pounded out by the mainstream media and on which all government policy is founded. Try thinking, and especially speaking and acting, outside of the 'box' of consensus and see what that does for your career in the Mainstream Everything which bullies, harasses, intimidates and ridicules the population into compliance. Here we have the simple structure which enslaves most of humanity in a perceptual prison cell for an entire lifetime and I'll go deeper into this process shortly. Most of what humanity is taught as fact is nothing more than programmed belief. American science fiction author Frank Herbert was right when he said: 'Belief can be manipulated. Only knowledge is dangerous.' In the 'Covid' age belief is promoted and knowledge is censored. It was always so, but never to the extreme of today.

World number 2

A 'number 2' is slang for 'doing a poo' and how appropriate that is when this other 'world' is doing just that on humanity every minute of every day. World number 2 is a global network of secret societies and semi-secret groups dictating the direction of society via

governments, corporations and authorities of every kind. I have spent more than 30 years uncovering and exposing this network that I call the Global Cult and knowing its agenda is what has made my books so accurate in predicting current and past events. Secret societies are secret for a reason. They want to keep their hoarded knowledge to themselves and their chosen initiates and to hide it from the population which they seek through ignorance to control and subdue. The whole foundation of the division between World 1 and World 2 is *knowledge*. What number 1 knows number 2 must not. Knowledge they have worked so hard to keep secret includes (a) the agenda to enslave humanity in a centrally-controlled global dictatorship, and (b) the nature of reality and life itself. The latter (b) must be suppressed to allow the former (a) to prevail as I shall be explaining. The way the Cult manipulates and interacts with the population can be likened to a spider's web. The 'spider' sits at the centre in the shadows and imposes its will through the web with each strand represented in World number 2 by a secret society, satanic or semi-secret group, and in World number 1 – the world of the seen – by governments, agencies of government, law enforcement, corporations, the banking system, media conglomerates and Silicon Valley (Fig 1 overleaf). The spider and the web connect and coordinate all these organisations to pursue the same global outcome while the population sees them as individual entities working randomly and independently. At the level of the web governments *are* the banking system *are* the corporations *are* the media *are* Silicon Valley *are* the World Health Organization working from their inner cores as one unit. Apparently unconnected countries, corporations, institutions, organisations and people are on the *same team* pursuing the same global outcome. Strands in the web immediately around the spider are the most secretive and exclusive secret societies and their membership is emphatically restricted to the Cult inner-circle emerging through the generations from particular bloodlines for reasons I will come to. At the core of the core you would get them in a single room. That's how many people are dictating the direction of human society and its transformation

through the ‘Covid’ hoax and other means. As the web expands out from the spider we meet the secret societies that many people will be aware of – the Freemasons, Knights Templar, Knights of Malta, Opus Dei, the inner sanctum of the Jesuit Order, and such like. Note how many are connected to the Church of Rome and there is a reason for that. The Roman Church was established as a revamp, a rebranding, of the relocated ‘Church’ of Babylon and the Cult imposing global tyranny today can be tracked back to Babylon and Sumer in what is now Iraq.

Figure 1: The global web through which the few control the many. (Image Neil Hague.)

Inner levels of the web operate in the unseen away from the public eye and then we have what I call the cusp organisations located at the point where the hidden meets the seen. They include a series of satellite organisations answering to a secret society founded in London in the late 19th century called the Round Table and among them are the Royal Institute of International Affairs (UK, founded in 1920); Council on Foreign Relations (US, 1921); Bilderberg Group (worldwide, 1954); Trilateral Commission (US/worldwide, 1972); and the Club of Rome (worldwide, 1968) which was created to exploit environmental concerns to justify the centralisation of global power to ‘save the planet’. The Club of Rome instigated with others the human-caused climate change hoax which has led to all the ‘green

new deals' demanding that very centralisation of control. Cusp organisations, which include endless 'think tanks' all over the world, are designed to coordinate a single global policy between political and business leaders, intelligence personnel, media organisations and anyone who can influence the direction of policy in their own sphere of operation. Major players and regular attenders will know what is happening – or some of it – while others come and go and are kept overwhelmingly in the dark about the big picture. I refer to these cusp groupings as semi-secret in that they can be publicly identified, but what goes on at the inner-core is kept very much 'in house' even from most of their members and participants through a fiercely-imposed system of compartmentalisation. Only let them know what they need to know to serve your interests and no more. The structure of secret societies serves as a perfect example of this principle. Most Freemasons never get higher than the bottom three levels of 'degree' (degree of knowledge) when there are 33 official degrees of the Scottish Rite. Initiates only qualify for the next higher 'compartment' or degree if those at that level choose to allow them. Knowledge can be carefully assigned only to those considered 'safe'. I went to my local Freemason's lodge a few years ago when they were having an 'open day' to show how cuddly they were and when I chatted to some of them I was astonished at how little the rank and file knew even about the most ubiquitous symbols they use. The mushroom technique – keep them in the dark and feed them bullshit – applies to most people in the web as well as the population as a whole. Sub-divisions of the web mirror in theme and structure transnational corporations which have a headquarters somewhere in the world dictating to all their subsidiaries in different countries. Subsidiaries operate in their methodology and branding to the same centrally-dictated plan and policy in pursuit of particular ends. The Cult web functions in the same way. Each country has its own web as a subsidiary of the global one. They consist of networks of secret societies, semi-secret groups and bloodline families and their job is to impose the will of the spider and the global web in their particular country. Subsidiary networks control and manipulate the national political system, finance, corporations, media, medicine, etc. to

ensure that they follow the globally-dictated Cult agenda. These networks were the means through which the 'Covid' hoax could be played out with almost every country responding in the same way.

The 'Yessir' pyramid

Compartmentalisation is the key to understanding how a tiny few can dictate the lives of billions when combined with a top-down sequence of imposition and acquiescence. The inner core of the Cult sits at the peak of the pyramidal hierarchy of human society (Fig 2 overleaf). It imposes its will – its agenda for the world – on the level immediately below which acquiesces to that imposition. This level then imposes the Cult will on the level below them which acquiesces and imposes on the next level. Very quickly we meet levels in the hierarchy that have no idea there even is a Cult, but the sequence of imposition and acquiescence continues down the pyramid in just the same way. 'I don't know why we are doing this but the order came from "on-high" and so we better just do it.' Alfred Lord Tennyson said of the cannon fodder levels in his poem *The Charge of the Light Brigade*: 'Theirs not to reason why; theirs but to do and die.' The next line says that 'into the valley of death rode the six hundred' and they died because they obeyed without question what their perceived 'superiors' told them to do. In the same way the population capitulated to 'Covid'. The whole hierarchical pyramid functions like this to allow the very few to direct the enormous many. Eventually imposition-acquiescence-imposition-acquiescence comes down to the mass of the population at the foot of the pyramid. If they acquiesce to those levels of the hierarchy imposing on them (governments/law enforcement/doctors/media) a circuit is completed between the population and the handful of super-psychopaths in the Cult inner core at the top of the pyramid. Without a circuit-breaking refusal to obey, the sequence of imposition and acquiescence allows a staggeringly few people to impose their will upon the entirety of humankind. We are looking at the very sequence that has subjugated billions since the start of 2020. Our freedom has not been taken from us. Humanity has given it

away. Fascists do not impose fascism because there are not enough of them. Fascism is imposed by the population acquiescing to fascism. Put another way allowing their perceptions to be programmed to the extent that leads to the population giving their freedom away by giving their perceptions – their mind – away. If this circuit is not broken by humanity ceasing to cooperate with their own enslavement then nothing can change. For that to happen people have to critically think and see through the lies and window dressing and then summon the backbone to act upon what they see. The Cult spends its days working to stop either happening and its methodology is systematic and highly detailed, but it can be overcome and that is what this book is all about.

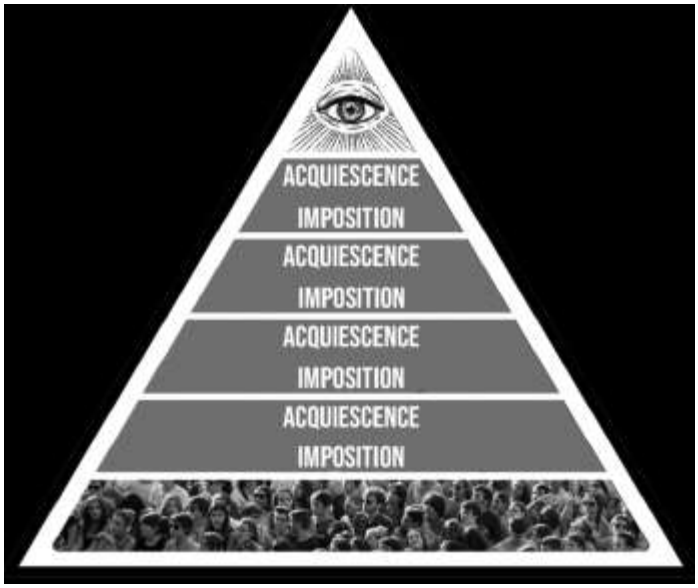


Figure 2: The simple sequence of imposition and compliance that allows a handful of people at the peak of the pyramid to dictate the lives of billions.

The Life Program

Okay, back to world number 1 or the world of the 'masses'. Observe the process of what we call 'life' and it is a perceptual download from cradle to grave. The Cult has created a global structure in which perception can be programmed and the program continually topped-up with what appears to be constant confirmation that the program is indeed true reality. The important word here is 'appears'.

This is the structure, the fly-trap, the Postage Stamp Consensus or Perceptual Mainframe, which represents that incredibly narrow band of perceived possibility delivered by the 'education' system, mainstream media, science and medicine. From the earliest age the download begins with parents who have themselves succumbed to the very programming their children are about to go through. Most parents don't do this out of malevolence and mostly it is quite the opposite. They do what they believe is best for their children and that is what the program has told them is best. Within three or four years comes the major transition from parental programming to full-blown state (Cult) programming in school, college and university where perceptually-programmed teachers and academics pass on their programming to the next generations. Teachers who resist are soon marginalised and their careers ended while children who resist are called a problem child for whom Ritalin may need to be prescribed. A few years after entering the 'world' children are under the control of authority figures representing the state telling them when they have to be there, when they can leave and when they can speak, eat, even go to the toilet. This is calculated preparation for a lifetime of obeying authority in all its forms. Reflex-action fear of authority is instilled by authority from the start. Children soon learn the carrot and stick consequences of obeying or defying authority which is underpinned daily for the rest of their life. Fortunately I daydreamed through this crap and never obeyed authority simply because it told me to. This approach to my alleged 'betters' continues to this day. There can be consequences of pursuing open-minded freedom in a world of closed-minded conformity. I spent a lot of time in school corridors after being ejected from the classroom for not taking some of it seriously and now I spend a lot of time being ejected from Facebook, YouTube and Twitter. But I can tell you that being true to yourself and not compromising your self-respect is far more exhilarating than bowing to authority for authority's sake. You don't have to be a sheep to the shepherd (authority) and the sheep dog (fear of not obeying authority).

The perceptual download continues throughout the formative years in school, college and university while script-reading 'teachers', 'academics' 'scientists', 'doctors' and 'journalists' insist that ongoing generations must be as programmed as they are. Accept the program or you will not pass your 'exams' which confirm your 'degree' of programming. It is tragic to think that many parents pressure their offspring to work hard at school to download the program and qualify for the next stage at college and university. The late, great, American comedian George Carlin said: 'Here's a bumper sticker I'd like to see: We are proud parents of a child who has resisted his teachers' attempts to break his spirit and bend him to the will of his corporate masters.' Well, the best of luck finding many of those, George. Then comes the moment to leave the formal programming years in academia and enter the 'adult' world of work. There you meet others in your chosen or prescribed arena who went through the same Postage Stamp Consensus program before you did. There is therefore overwhelming agreement between almost everyone on the basic foundations of Postage Stamp reality and the rejection, even contempt, of the few who have a mind of their own and are prepared to use it. This has two major effects. Firstly, the consensus confirms to the programmed that their download is really how things are. I mean, everyone knows that, right? Secondly, the arrogance and ignorance of Postage Stamp adherents ensure that anyone questioning the program will have unpleasant consequences for seeking their own truth and not picking their perceptions from the shelf marked: 'Things you must believe without question and if you don't you're a dangerous lunatic conspiracy theorist and a harebrained nutter'.

Every government, agency and corporation is founded on the same Postage Stamp prison cell and you can see why so many people believe the same thing while calling it their own 'opinion'. Fusion of governments and corporations in pursuit of the same agenda was the definition of fascism described by Italian dictator Benito Mussolini. The pressure to conform to perceptual norms downloaded for a lifetime is incessant and infiltrates society right

down to family groups that become censors and condemners of their own 'black sheep' for not, ironically, being sheep. We have seen an explosion of that in the 'Covid' era. Cult-owned global media unleashes its propaganda all day every day in support of the Postage Stamp and targets with abuse and ridicule anyone in the public eye who won't bend their mind to the will of the tyranny. Any response to this is denied (certainly in my case). They don't want to give a platform to expose official lies. Cult-owned-and-created Internet giants like Facebook, Google, YouTube and Twitter delete you for having an unapproved opinion. Facebook boasts that its AI censors delete 97-percent of 'hate speech' before anyone even reports it. Much of that 'hate speech' will simply be an opinion that Facebook and its masters don't want people to see. Such perceptual oppression is widely known as fascism. Even Facebook executive Benny Thomas, a 'CEO Global Planning Lead', said in comments secretly recorded by investigative journalism operation Project Veritas that Facebook is 'too powerful' and should be broken up:

I mean, no king in history has been the ruler of two billion people, but Mark Zuckerberg is … And he's 36. That's too much for a 36-year-old ... You should not have power over two billion people. I just think that's wrong.

Thomas said Facebook-owned platforms like Instagram, Oculus, and WhatsApp needed to be separate companies. 'It's too much power when they're all one together'. That's the way the Cult likes it, however. We have an executive of a Cult organisation in Benny Thomas that doesn't know there is a Cult such is the compartmentalisation. Thomas said that Facebook and Google 'are no longer companies, they're countries'. Actually they are more powerful than countries on the basis that if you control information you control perception and control human society.

I love my oppressor

Another expression of this psychological trickery is for those who realise they are being pressured into compliance to eventually

convince themselves to believe the official narratives to protect their self-respect from accepting the truth that they have succumbed to meek and subservient compliance. Such people become some of the most vehement defenders of the system. You can see them everywhere screaming abuse at those who prefer to think for themselves and by doing so reminding the compliers of their own capitulation to conformity. 'You are talking dangerous nonsense you Covidiot!!' Are you trying to convince me or yourself? It is a potent form of Stockholm syndrome which is defined as: 'A psychological condition that occurs when a victim of abuse identifies and attaches, or bonds, positively with their abuser.' An example is hostages bonding and even 'falling in love' with their kidnappers. The syndrome has been observed in domestic violence, abused children, concentration camp inmates, prisoners of war and many and various Satanic cults. These are some traits of Stockholm syndrome listed at goodtherapy.org:

- Positive regard towards perpetrators of abuse or captor [see 'Covid'].
- Failure to cooperate with police and other government authorities when it comes to holding perpetrators of abuse or kidnapping accountable [or in the case of 'Covid' cooperating with the police to enforce and defend their captors' demands].
- Little or no effort to escape [see 'Covid'].
- Belief in the goodness of the perpetrators or kidnappers [see 'Covid'].
- Appeasement of captors. This is a manipulative strategy for maintaining one's safety. As victims get rewarded – perhaps with less abuse or even with life itself – their appeasing behaviours are reinforced [see 'Covid'].
- Learned helplessness. This can be akin to 'if you can't beat 'em, join 'em'. As the victims fail to escape the abuse or captivity, they may start giving up and soon realize it's just easier for everyone if they acquiesce all their power to their captors [see 'Covid'].

- Feelings of pity toward the abusers, believing they are actually victims themselves. Because of this, victims may go on a crusade or mission to 'save' [protect] their abuser [see the venom unleashed on those challenging the official 'Covid' narrative].
- Unwillingness to learn to detach from their perpetrators and heal. In essence, victims may tend to be less loyal to themselves than to their abuser [*definitely* see 'Covid'].

Ponder on those traits and compare them with the behaviour of great swathes of the global population who have defended governments and authorities which have spent every minute destroying their lives and livelihoods and those of their children and grandchildren since early 2020 with fascistic lockdowns, house arrest and employment deletion to 'protect' them from a 'deadly virus' that their abusers' perceptually created to bring about this very outcome. We are looking at mass Stockholm syndrome. All those that agree to concede their freedom will believe those perceptions are originating in their own independent 'mind' when in fact by conceding their reality to Stockholm syndrome they have by definition conceded any independence of mind. Listen to the 'opinions' of the acquiescing masses in this 'Covid' era and what gushes forth is the repetition of the official version of everything delivered unprocessed, unfiltered and unquestioned. The whole programming dynamic works this way. I must be free because I'm told that I am and so I think that I am.

You can see what I mean with the chapter theme of 'I'm thinking – Oh, but *are* you?' The great majority are not thinking, let alone for themselves. They are repeating what authority has told them to believe which allows them to be controlled. Weaving through this mentality is the fear that the 'conspiracy theorists' are right and this again explains the often hysterical abuse that ensues when you dare to contest the official narrative of anything. Denial is the mechanism of hiding from yourself what you don't want to be true. Telling people what they want to hear is easy, but it's an infinitely greater challenge to tell them what they would rather not be happening.

One is akin to pushing against an open door while the other is met with vehement resistance no matter what the scale of evidence. I don't want it to be true so I'll convince myself that it's not. Examples are everywhere from the denial that a partner is cheating despite all the signs to the reflex-action rejection of any idea that world events in which country after country act in exactly the same way are centrally coordinated. To accept the latter is to accept that a force of unspeakable evil is working to destroy your life and the lives of your children with nothing too horrific to achieve that end. Who the heck wants that to be true? But if we don't face reality the end is duly achieved and the consequences are far worse and ongoing than breaking through the walls of denial today with the courage to make a stand against tyranny.

Connect the dots – but how?

A crucial aspect of perceptual programming is to portray a world in which everything is random and almost nothing is connected to anything else. Randomness cannot be coordinated by its very nature and once you perceive events as random the idea they could be connected is waved away as the rantings of the tinfoil-hat brigade. You can't plan and coordinate random you idiot! No, you can't, but you can hide the coldly-calculated and long-planned behind the *illusion* of randomness. A foundation manifestation of the Renegade Mind is to scan reality for patterns that connect the apparently random and turn pixels and dots into pictures. This is the way I work and have done so for more than 30 years. You look for similarities in people, modus operandi and desired outcomes and slowly, then ever quicker, the picture forms. For instance: There would seem to be no connection between the 'Covid pandemic' hoax and the human-caused global-warming hoax and yet they are masks (appropriately) on the same face seeking the same outcome. Those pushing the global warming myth through the Club of Rome and other Cult agencies are driving the lies about 'Covid' – Bill Gates is an obvious one, but they are endless. Why would the same people be involved in both when they are clearly not connected? Oh, but they

are. Common themes with personnel are matched by common goals. The 'solutions' to both 'problems' are centralisation of global power to impose the will of the few on the many to 'save' humanity from 'Covid' and save the planet from an 'existential threat' (we need 'zero Covid' and 'zero carbon emissions'). These, in turn, connect with the 'dot' of globalisation which was coined to describe the centralisation of global power in every area of life through incessant political and corporate expansion, trading blocks and superstates like the European Union. If you are the few and you want to control the many you have to centralise power and decision-making. The more you centralise power the more power the few at the centre will have over the many; and the more that power is centralised the more power those at the centre have to centralise even quicker. The momentum of centralisation gets faster and faster which is exactly the process we have witnessed. In this way the hoaxed 'pandemic' and the fakery of human-caused global warming serve the interests of globalisation and the seizure of global power in the hands of the Cult inner-circle which is behind 'Covid', 'climate change' *and* globalisation. At this point random 'dots' become a clear and obvious picture or pattern.

Klaus Schwab, the classic Bond villain who founded the Cult's Gates-funded World Economic Forum, published a book in 2020, *The Great Reset*, in which he used the 'problem' of 'Covid' to justify a total transformation of human society to 'save' humanity from 'climate change'. Schwab said: 'The pandemic represents a rare but narrow window of opportunity to reflect, reimagine, and reset our world.' What he didn't mention is that the Cult he serves is behind both hoaxes as I show in my book *The Answer*. He and the Cult don't have to reimagine the world. They know precisely what they want and that's why they destroyed human society with 'Covid' to 'build back better' in their grand design. Their job is not to imagine, but to get humanity to imagine and agree with their plans while believing it's all random. It must be pure coincidence that 'The Great Reset' has long been the Cult's code name for the global imposition of fascism and replaced previous code-names of the 'New World

Order' used by Cult frontmen like Father George Bush and the 'New Order of the Ages' which emerged from Freemasonry and much older secret societies. New Order of the Ages appears on the reverse of the Great Seal of the United States as 'Novus ordo seclorum' underneath the Cult symbol used since way back of the pyramid and all seeing-eye (Fig 3). The pyramid is the hierarchy of human control headed by the illuminated eye that symbolises the force behind the Cult which I will expose in later chapters. The term 'Annuit Coeptis' translates as 'He favours our undertaking'. We are told the 'He' is the Christian god, but 'He' is not as I will be explaining.

Figure 3: The all-seeing eye of the Cult 'god' on the Freemason-designed Great Seal of the United States and also on the dollar bill.

Having you on

Two major Cult techniques of perceptual manipulation that relate to all this are what I have called since the 1990s Problem-Reaction-Solution (PRS) and the Totalitarian Tiptoe (TT). They can be uncovered by the inquiring mind with a simple question: Who benefits? The answer usually identifies the perpetrators of a given action or happening through the concept of 'he who most benefits from a crime is the one most likely to have committed it'. The Latin 'Cue bono?' – Who benefits? – is widely attributed to the Roman orator and statesman Marcus Tullius Cicero. No wonder it goes back so far when the concept has been relevant to human behaviour since

history was recorded. Problem-Reaction-Solution is the technique used to manipulate us every day by covertly creating a problem (or the illusion of one) and offering the solution to the problem (or the illusion of one). In the first phase you create the problem and blame someone or something else for why it has happened. This may relate to a financial collapse, terrorist attack, war, global warming or pandemic, anything in fact that will allow you to impose the 'solution' to change society in the way you desire at that time. The 'problem' doesn't have to be real. PRS is manipulation of perception and all you need is the population to believe the problem is real. Human-caused global warming and the 'Covid pandemic' only have to be *perceived* to be real for the population to accept the 'solutions' of authority. I refer to this technique as NO-Problem-Reaction-Solution. Billions did not meekly accept house arrest from early 2020 because there was a real deadly 'Covid pandemic' but because they perceived – believed – that to be the case. The antidote to Problem-Reaction-Solution is to ask who benefits from the proposed solution. Invariably it will be anyone who wants to justify more control through deletion of freedom and centralisation of power and decision-making.

The two world wars were Problem-Reaction-Solutions that transformed and realigned global society. Both were manipulated into being by the Cult as I have detailed in books since the mid-1990s. They dramatically centralised global power, especially World War Two, which led to the United Nations and other global bodies thanks to the overt and covert manipulations of the Rockefeller family and other Cult bloodlines like the Rothschilds. The UN is a stalking horse for full-blown world government that I will come to shortly. The land on which the UN building stands in New York was donated by the Rockefellers and the same Cult family was behind Big Pharma scalpel and drug 'medicine' and the creation of the World Health Organization as part of the UN. They have been stalwarts of the eugenics movement and funded Hitler's race-purity expert' Ernst Rudin. The human-caused global warming hoax has been orchestrated by the Club of Rome through the UN which is

manufacturing both the 'problem' through its Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change and imposing the 'solution' through its Agenda 21 and Agenda 2030 which demand the total centralisation of global power to 'save the world' from a climate hoax the United Nations is itself perpetrating. What a small world the Cult can be seen to be particularly among the inner circles. The bedfellow of Problem-Reaction-Solution is the Totalitarian Tiptoe which became the Totalitarian Sprint in 2020. The technique is fashioned to hide the carefully-coordinated behind the cover of apparently random events. You start the sequence at 'A' and you know you are heading for 'Z'. You don't want people to know that and each step on the journey is presented as a random happening while all the steps strung together lead in the same direction. The speed may have quickened dramatically in recent times, but you can still see the incremental approach of the Tiptoe in the case of 'Covid' as each new imposition takes us deeper into fascism. Tell people they have to do this or that to get back to 'normal', then this and this and this. With each new demand adding to the ones that went before the population's freedom is deleted until it disappears. The spider wraps its web around the flies more comprehensively with each new diktat. I'll highlight this in more detail when I get to the 'Covid' hoax and how it has been pulled off. Another prime example of the Totalitarian Tiptoe is how the Cult-created European Union went from a 'free-trade zone' to a centralised bureaucratic dictatorship through the Tiptoe of incremental centralisation of power until nations became mere administrative units for Cult-owned dark suits in Brussels.

The antidote to ignorance is knowledge which the Cult seeks vehemently to deny us, but despite the systematic censorship to that end the Renegade Mind can overcome this by vociferously seeking out the facts no matter the impediments put in the way. There is also a method of thinking and perceiving – *knowing* – that doesn't even need names, dates, place-type facts to identify the patterns that reveal the story. I'll get to that in the final chapter. All you need to know about the manipulation of human society and to what end is still out there – *at the time of writing* – in the form of books, videos

and websites for those that really want to breach the walls of programmed perception. To access this knowledge requires the abandonment of the mainstream media as a source of information in the awareness that this is owned and controlled by the Cult and therefore promotes mass perceptions that suit the Cult. Mainstream media lies all day, every day. That is its function and very reason for being. Where it does tell the truth, here and there, is only because the truth and the Cult agenda very occasionally coincide. If you look for fact and insight to the BBC, CNN and virtually all the rest of them you are asking to be conned and perceptually programmed.

Know the outcome and you'll see the journey

Events seem random when you have no idea where the world is being taken. Once you do the random becomes the carefully planned. Know the outcome and you'll see the journey is a phrase I have been using for a long time to give context to daily happenings that appear unconnected. Does a problem, or illusion of a problem, trigger a proposed 'solution' that further drives society in the direction of the outcome? Invariably the answer will be yes and the random – *abracadabra* – becomes the clearly coordinated. So what is this outcome that unlocks the door to a massively expanded understanding of daily events? I will summarise its major aspects – the fine detail is in my other books – and those new to this information will see that the world they thought they were living in is a very different place. The foundation of the Cult agenda is the incessant centralisation of power and all such centralisation is ultimately in pursuit of Cult control on a global level. I have described for a long time the planned world structure of top-down dictatorship as the Hunger Games Society. The term obviously comes from the movie series which portrayed a world in which a few living in military-protected hi-tech luxury were the overlords of a population condemned to abject poverty in isolated 'sectors' that were not allowed to interact. 'Covid' lockdowns and travel bans anyone? The 'Hunger Games' pyramid of structural control has the inner circle of the Cult at the top with pretty much the entire

population at the bottom under their control through dependency for survival on the Cult. The whole structure is planned to be protected and enforced by a military-police state (Fig 4).

Here you have the reason for the global lockdowns of the fake pandemic to coldly destroy independent incomes and livelihoods and make everyone dependent on the 'state' (the Cult that controls the 'states'). I have warned in my books for many years about the plan to introduce a 'guaranteed income' – a barely survivable pittance – designed to impose dependency when employment was destroyed by AI technology and now even more comprehensively at great speed by the 'Covid' scam. Once the pandemic was played and lockdown consequences began to delete independent income the authorities began to talk right on cue about the need for a guaranteed income and a 'Great Reset'. Guaranteed income will be presented as benevolent governments seeking to help a desperate people – desperate as a direct result of actions of the same governments. The truth is that such payments are a trap. You will only get them if you do exactly what the authorities demand including mass vaccination (genetic manipulation). We have seen this theme already in Australia where those dependent on government benefits have them reduced if parents don't agree to have their children vaccinated according to an insane health-destroying government-dictated schedule. Calculated economic collapse applies to governments as well as people. The Cult wants rid of countries through the creation of a world state with countries broken up into regions ruled by a world government and super states like the European Union. Countries must be bankrupted, too, to this end and it's being achieved by the trillions in 'rescue packages' and furlough payments, trillions in lost taxation, and money-no-object spending on 'Covid' including constant all-medium advertising (programming) which has made the media dependent on government for much of its income. The day of reckoning is coming – as planned – for government spending and given that it has been made possible by printing money and not by production/taxation there is inflation on the way that has the

potential to wipe out monetary value. In that case there will be no need for the Cult to steal your money. It just won't be worth anything (see the German Weimar Republic before the Nazis took over). Many have been okay with lockdowns while getting a percentage of their income from so-called furlough payments without having to work. Those payments are dependent, however, on people having at least a theoretical job with a business considered non-essential and ordered to close. As these business go under because they are closed by lockdown after lockdown the furlough stops and it will for everyone eventually. Then what? The 'then what?' is precisely the idea.

THE COVID-19 CREATED HUNGER GAMES SOCIETY
THE ELITE - 1%
THE GLOBAL POLICE STATE
MANDATORY VACCINATION - ID - SOCIAL CREDIT - 666
CLOSED
FOOD BANK
THE MASSES LIVING IN POVERTY

Figure 4: The Hunger Games Society structure I have long warned was planned and now the 'Covid' hoax has made it possible. This is the real reason for lockdowns.

Hired hands

Between the Hunger Games Cult elite and the dependent population is planned to be a vicious military-police state (a fusion of the two into one force). This has been in the making for a long time with police looking ever more like the military and carrying weapons to match. The pandemic scam has seen this process accelerate so fast as

lockdown house arrest is brutally enforced by carefully recruited fascist minds and gormless system-servers. The police and military are planned to merge into a centrally-directed world army in a global structure headed by a world government which wouldn't be elected even by the election fixes now in place. The world army is not planned even to be human and instead wars would be fought, primarily against the population, using robot technology controlled by artificial intelligence. I have been warning about this for decades and now militaries around the world are being transformed by this very AI technology. The global regime that I describe is a particular form of fascism known as a technocracy in which decisions are not made by clueless and co-opted politicians but by unelected technocrats – scientists, engineers, technologists and bureaucrats. Cult-owned-and-controlled Silicon Valley giants are examples of technocracy and they already have far more power to direct world events than governments. They are with their censorship *selecting* governments. I know that some are calling the 'Great Reset' a Marxist communist takeover, but fascism and Marxism are different labels for the same tyranny. Tell those who lived in fascist Germany and Stalinist Russia that there was a difference in the way their freedom was deleted and their lives controlled. I could call it a fascist technocracy or a Marxist technocracy and they would be equally accurate. The Hunger Games society with its world government structure would oversee a world army, world central bank and single world cashless currency imposing its will on a microchipped population (Fig 5). Scan its different elements and see how the illusory pandemic is forcing society in this very direction at great speed. Leaders of 23 countries and the World Health Organization (WHO) backed the idea in March, 2021, of a global treaty for 'international cooperation' in 'health emergencies' and nations should 'come together as a global community for peaceful cooperation that extends beyond this crisis'. Cut the Orwellian bullshit and this means another step towards global government. The plan includes a cashless digital money system that I first warned about in 1993. Right at the start of 'Covid' the deeply corrupt Tedros

Adhanom Ghebreyesus, the crooked and merely gofer 'head' of the World Health Organization, said it was possible to catch the 'virus' by touching cash and it was better to use cashless means. The claim was ridiculous nonsense and like the whole 'Covid' mind-trick it was nothing to do with 'health' and everything to do with pushing every aspect of the Cult agenda. As a result of the Tedros lie the use of cash has plummeted. The Cult script involves a single world digital currency that would eventually be technologically embedded in the body. China is a massive global centre for the Cult and if you watch what is happening there you will know what is planned for everywhere. The Chinese government is developing a digital currency which would allow fines to be deducted immediately via AI for anyone caught on camera breaking its fantastic list of laws and the money is going to be programmable with an expiry date to ensure that no one can accrue wealth except the Cult and its operatives.

WORLD GOVERNMENT
UNELECTED - RUN BY TECHNOCRATS
WORLD ARMY • CENTRAL BANK • CURRENCY •
HUMANS CONNECTED TO A.I.
SUPERSTATES LIKE THE EU AND CENTRALLY
CONTROLLED 'TRADING BLOCS'
COUNTRIES REPLACED BY POWERLESS REGIONS
GLOBAL MONOCULTURE
THE PEOPLE

Figure 5: The structure of global control the Cult has been working towards for so long and this has been enormously advanced by the 'Covid' illusion.

Serfdom is so smart

The Cult plan is far wider, extreme, and more comprehensive than even most conspiracy researchers appreciate and I will come to the true depths of deceit and control in the chapters 'Who controls the

Cult?' and 'Escaping Wetiko'. Even the world that we know is crazy enough. We are being deluged with ever more sophisticated and controlling technology under the heading of 'smart'. We have smart televisions, smart meters, smart cards, smart cars, smart driving, smart roads, smart pills, smart patches, smart watches, smart skin, smart borders, smart pavements, smart streets, smart cities, smart communities, smart environments, smart growth, smart planet ... smart *everything* around us. Smart technologies and methods of operation are designed to interlock to create a global Smart Grid connecting the entirety of human society including human minds to create a centrally-dictated 'hive' mind. 'Smart cities' is code for densely-occupied megacities of total surveillance and control through AI. Ever more destructive frequency communication systems like 5G have been rolled out without any official testing for health and psychological effects (colossal). 5G/6G/7G systems are needed to run the Smart Grid and each one becomes more destructive of body and mind. Deleting independent income is crucial to forcing people into these AI-policed prisons by ending private property ownership (except for the Cult elite). The Cult's Great Reset now openly foresees a global society in which no one will own any possessions and everything will be rented while the Cult would own literally everything under the guise of government and corporations. The aim has been to use the lockdowns to destroy sources of income on a mass scale and when the people are destitute and in unrepayable amounts of debt (problem) Cult assets come forward with the pledge to write-off debt in return for handing over all property and possessions (solution). Everything – literally everything including people – would be connected to the Internet via AI. I was warning years ago about the coming Internet of Things (IoT) in which all devices and technology from your car to your fridge would be plugged into the Internet and controlled by AI. Now we are already there with much more to come. The next stage is the Internet of Everything (IoE) which is planned to include the connection of AI to the human brain and body to replace the human mind with a centrally-controlled AI mind. Instead of perceptions

being manipulated through control of information and censorship those perceptions would come direct from the Cult through AI. What do you think? You think whatever AI decides that you think. In human terms there would be no individual 'think' any longer. Too incredible? The ravings of a lunatic? Not at all. Cult-owned crazies in Silicon Valley have been telling us the plan for years without explaining the real motivation and calculated implications. These include Google executive and 'futurist' Ray Kurzweil who highlights the year 2030 for when this would be underway. He said:

Our thinking ... will be a hybrid of biological and non-biological thinking ... humans will be able to extend their limitations and 'think in the cloud' ... We're going to put gateways to the cloud in our brains ... We're going to gradually merge and enhance ourselves ... In my view, that's the nature of being human – we transcend our limitations.

As the technology becomes vastly superior to what we are then the small proportion that is still human gets smaller and smaller and smaller until it's just utterly negligible.

The sales-pitch of Kurzweil and Cult-owned Silicon Valley is that this would make us 'super-human' when the real aim is to make us post-human and no longer 'human' in the sense that we have come to know. The entire global population would be connected to AI and become the centrally-controlled 'hive-mind' of externally-delivered perceptions. The Smart Grid being installed to impose the Cult's will on the world is being constructed to allow particular locations – even one location – to control the whole global system. From these prime control centres, which absolutely include China and Israel, anything connected to the Internet would be switched on or off and manipulated at will. Energy systems could be cut, communication via the Internet taken down, computer-controlled driverless autonomous vehicles driven off the road, medical devices switched off, the potential is limitless given how much AI and Internet connections now run human society. We have seen nothing yet if we allow this to continue. Autonomous vehicle makers are working with law enforcement to produce cars designed to automatically pull over if they detect a police or emergency vehicle flashing from up to 100 feet away. At a police stop the car would be unlocked and the

window rolled down automatically. Vehicles would only take you where the computer (the state) allowed. The end of petrol vehicles and speed limiters on all new cars in the UK and EU from 2022 are steps leading to electric computerised transport over which ultimately you have no control. The picture is far bigger even than the Cult global network or web and that will become clear when I get to the nature of the 'spider'. There is a connection between all these happenings and the instigation of DNA-manipulating 'vaccines' (which aren't 'vaccines') justified by the 'Covid' hoax. That connection is the unfolding plan to transform the human body from a biological to a synthetic biological state and this is why synthetic biology is such a fast-emerging discipline of mainstream science. 'Covid vaccines' are infusing self-replicating synthetic genetic material into the cells to cumulatively take us on the Totalitarian Tiptoe from Human 1.0 to the synthetic biological Human 2.0 which will be physically and perceptually attached to the Smart Grid to one hundred percent control every thought, perception and deed. Humanity needs to wake up and *fast*.

This is the barest explanation of where the 'outcome' is planned to go but it's enough to see the journey happening all around us. Those new to this information will already see 'Covid' in a whole new context. I will add much more detail as we go along, but for the minutiae evidence see my mega-works, *The Answer, The Trigger* and *Everything You Need to Know But Have Never Been Told*.

Now – how does a Renegade Mind see the 'world'?

CHAPTER TWO

Renegade Perception

It is one thing to be clever and another to be wise
George R.R. Martin

A simple definition of the difference between a programmed mind and a Renegade Mind would be that one sees only dots while the other connects them to see the picture. Reading reality with accuracy requires the observer to (a) know the planned outcome and (b) realise that everything, but *everything*, is connected.

The entirety of infinite reality is connected – that's its very nature – and with human society an expression of infinite reality the same must apply. Simple cause and effect is a connection. The effect is triggered by the cause and the effect then becomes the cause of another effect. Nothing happens in isolation because it *can't*. Life in whatever reality is simple choice and consequence. We make choices and these lead to consequences. If we don't like the consequences we can make different choices and get different consequences which lead to other choices and consequences. The choice and the consequence are not only connected they are indivisible. You can't have one without the other as an old song goes. A few cannot control the world unless those being controlled allow that to happen – cause and effect, choice and consequence. Control – who has it and who doesn't – is a two-way process, a symbiotic relationship, involving the controller and controlled. 'They took my freedom away!!' Well, yes, but you also gave it to them. Humanity is

subjected to mass control because humanity has acquiesced to that control. This is all cause and effect and literally a case of give and take. In the same way world events of every kind are connected and the Cult works incessantly to sell the illusion of the random and coincidental to maintain the essential (to them) perception of dots that hide the picture. Renegade Minds know this and constantly scan the world for patterns of connection. This is absolutely pivotal in understanding the happenings in the world and without that perspective clarity is impossible. First you know the planned outcome and then you identify the steps on the journey – the day-by-day apparently random which, when connected in relation to the outcome, no longer appear as individual events, but as the proverbial *chain* of events leading in the same direction. I'll give you some examples:

Political puppet show

We are told to believe that politics is 'adversarial' in that different parties with different beliefs engage in an endless tussle for power. There may have been some truth in that up to a point – and only a point – but today divisions between 'different' parties are rhetorical not ideological. Even the rhetorical is fusing into one-speak as the parties eject any remaining free thinkers while others succumb to the ever-gathering intimidation of anyone with the 'wrong' opinion. The Cult is not a new phenomenon and can be traced back thousands of years as my books have documented. Its intergenerational initiates have been manipulating events with increasing effect the more that global power has been centralised. In ancient times the Cult secured control through the system of monarchy in which 'special' bloodlines (of which more later) demanded the right to rule as kings and queens simply by birthright and by vanquishing others who claimed the same birthright. There came a time, however, when people had matured enough to see the unfairness of such tyranny and demanded a say in who governed them. Note the word – *governed* them. Not served them – *governed* them, hence government defined as 'the political direction and control exercised over the

actions of the members, citizens, or inhabitants of communities, societies, and states; direction of the affairs of a state, community, etc.' Governments exercise control over rather than serve just like the monarchies before them. Bizarrely there are still countries like the United Kingdom which are ruled by a monarch *and* a government that officially answers to the monarch. The UK head of state and that of Commonwealth countries such as Canada, Australia and New Zealand is 'selected' by who in a *single family* had unprotected sex with whom and in what order. Pinch me it can't be true. Ouch! Shit, it is. The demise of monarchies in most countries offered a potential vacuum in which some form of free and fair society could arise and the Cult had that base covered. Monarchies had served its interests but they couldn't continue in the face of such widespread opposition and, anyway, replacing a 'royal' dictatorship that people could see with a dictatorship 'of the people' hiding behind the concept of 'democracy' presented far greater manipulative possibilities and ways of hiding coordinated tyranny behind the illusion of 'freedom'.

Democracy is quite wrongly defined as government selected by the population. This is not the case at all. It is government selected by *some* of the population (and then only in theory). This 'some' doesn't even have to be the majority as we have seen so often in first-past-the-post elections in which the so-called majority party wins fewer votes than the 'losing' parties combined. Democracy can give total power to a party in government from a minority of the votes cast. It's a sleight of hand to sell tyranny as freedom. Seventy-four million Trump-supporting Americans didn't vote for the 'Democratic' Party of Joe Biden in the distinctly dodgy election in 2020 and yet far from acknowledging the wishes and feelings of that great percentage of American society the Cult-owned Biden government set out from day one to destroy them and their right to a voice and opinion. Empty shell Biden and his Cult handlers said they were doing this to 'protect democracy'. Such is the level of lunacy and sickness to which politics has descended. Connect the dots and relate them to the desired outcome – a world government run by self-appointed technocrats and no longer even elected

politicians. While operating through its political agents in government the Cult is at the same time encouraging public distain for politicians by putting idiots and incompetents in theoretical power on the road to deleting them. The idea is to instil a public reaction that says of the technocrats: 'Well, they couldn't do any worse than the pathetic politicians.' It's all about controlling perception and Renegade Minds can see through that while programmed minds cannot when they are ignorant of both the planned outcome and the manipulation techniques employed to secure that end. This knowledge can be learned, however, and fast if people choose to get informed.

Politics may at first sight appear very difficult to control from a central point. I mean look at the 'different' parties and how would you be able to oversee them all and their constituent parts? In truth, it's very straightforward because of their structure. We are back to the pyramid of imposition and acquiescence. Organisations are structured in the same way as the system as a whole. Political parties are not open forums of free expression. They are hierarchies. I was a national spokesman for the British Green Party which claimed to be a different kind of politics in which influence and power was devolved; but I can tell you from direct experience – and it's far worse now – that Green parties are run as hierarchies like all the others however much they may try to hide that fact or kid themselves that it's not true. A very few at the top of all political parties are directing policy and personnel. They decide if you are elevated in the party or serve as a government minister and to do that you have to be a yes man or woman. Look at all the maverick political thinkers who never ascended the greasy pole. If you want to progress within the party or reach 'high-office' you need to fall into line and conform. Exceptions to this are rare indeed. Should you want to run for parliament or Congress you have to persuade the local or state level of the party to select you and for that you need to play the game as dictated by the hierarchy. If you secure election and wish to progress within the greater structure you need to go on conforming to what is acceptable to those running the hierarchy

from the peak of the pyramid. Political parties are perceptual gulags and the very fact that there are party 'Whips' appointed to 'whip' politicians into voting the way the hierarchy demands exposes the ridiculous idea that politicians are elected to serve the people they are supposed to represent. Cult operatives and manipulation has long seized control of major parties that have any chance of forming a government and at least most of those that haven't. A new party forms and the Cult goes to work to infiltrate and direct. This has reached such a level today that you see video compilations of 'leaders' of all parties whether Democrats, Republicans, Conservative, Labour and Green parroting the same Cult mantra of 'Build Back Better' and the 'Great Reset' which are straight off the Cult song-sheet to describe the transformation of global society in response to the Cult-instigated hoaxes of the 'Covid pandemic' and human-caused 'climate change'. To see Caroline Lucas, the Green Party MP that I knew when I was in the party in the 1980s, speaking in support of plans proposed by Cult operative Klaus Schwab representing the billionaire global elite is a real head-shaker.

Many parties – one master

The party system is another mind-trick and was instigated to change the nature of the dictatorship by swapping 'royalty' for dark suits that people believed – though now ever less so – represented their interests. Understanding this trick is to realise that a single force (the Cult) controls all parties either directly in terms of the major ones or through manipulation of perception and ideology with others. You don't need to manipulate Green parties to demand your transformation of society in the name of 'climate change' when they are obsessed with the lie that this is essential to 'save the planet'. You just give them a platform and away they go serving your interests while believing they are being environmentally virtuous. America's political structure is a perfect blueprint for how the two or multi-party system is really a one-party state. The Republican Party is controlled from one step back in the shadows by a group made up of billionaires and their gofers known as neoconservatives or Neocons.

I have exposed them in fine detail in my books and they were the driving force behind the policies of the imbecilic presidency of Boy George Bush which included 9/11 (see *The Trigger* for a comprehensive demolition of the official story), the subsequent 'war on terror' (war *of* terror) and the invasions of Afghanistan and Iraq. The latter was a No-Problem-Reaction-Solution based on claims by Cult operatives, including Bush and British Prime Minister Tony Blair, about Saddam Hussein's 'weapons of mass destruction' which did not exist as war criminals Bush and Blair well knew.

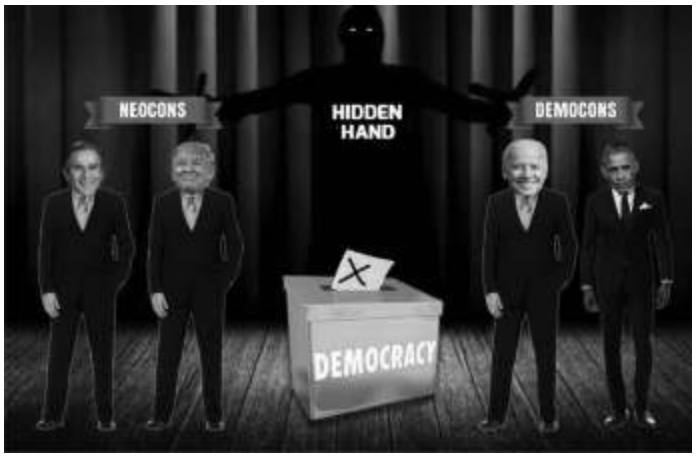


Figure 6: Different front people, different parties – same control system.

The Democratic Party has its own 'Neocon' group controlling from the background which I call the 'Democons' and here's the penny-drop – the Neocons and Democons answer to the same masters one step further back into the shadows (Fig 6). At that level of the Cult the Republican and Democrat parties are controlled by the same people and no matter which is in power the Cult is in power. This is how it works in almost every country and certainly in Britain with Conservative, Labour, Liberal Democrat and Green parties now all on the same page whatever the rhetoric may be in their feeble attempts to appear different. Neocons operated at the time of Bush through a think tank called The Project for the New American Century which in September, 2000, published a document entitled *Rebuilding America's Defenses: Strategies, Forces, and Resources*

For a New Century demanding that America fight 'multiple, simultaneous major theatre wars' as a 'core mission' to force regime-change in countries including Iraq, Libya and Syria. Neocons arranged for Bush ('Republican') and Blair ('Labour Party') to front-up the invasion of Iraq and when they departed the Democons orchestrated the targeting of Libya and Syria through Barack Obama ('Democrat') and British Prime Minister David Cameron ('Conservative Party'). We have 'different' parties and 'different' people, but the same unfolding script. The more the Cult has seized the reigns of parties and personnel the more their policies have transparently pursued the same agenda to the point where the fascist 'Covid' impositions of the Conservative junta of Jackboot Johnson in Britain were opposed by the Labour Party because they were not fascist enough. The Labour Party is likened to the US Democrats while the Conservative Party is akin to a British version of the Republicans and on both sides of the Atlantic they all speak the same language and support the direction demanded by the Cult although some more enthusiastically than others. It's a similar story in country after country because it's all centrally controlled. Oh, but what about Trump? I'll come to him shortly. Political 'choice' in the 'party' system goes like this: You vote for Party A and they get into government. You don't like what they do so next time you vote for Party B and they get into government. You don't like what they do when it's pretty much the same as Party A and why wouldn't that be with both controlled by the same force? Given that only two, sometimes three, parties have any chance of forming a government to get rid of Party B that you don't like you have to vote again for Party A which … you don't like. This, ladies and gentlemen, is what they call 'democracy' which we are told – wrongly – is a term interchangeable with 'freedom'.

The cult of cults

At this point I need to introduce a major expression of the Global Cult known as Sabbatian-Frankism. Sabbatian is also spelt as Sabbatean. I will summarise here. I have published major exposés

and detailed background in other works. Sabbatian-Frankism combines the names of two frauds posing as 'Jewish' men, Sabbatai Zevi (1626-1676), a rabbi, black magician and occultist who proclaimed he was the Jewish messiah; and Jacob Frank (1726-1791), the Polish 'Jew', black magician and occultist who said he was the reincarnation of 'messiah' Zevi and biblical patriarch Jacob. They worked across two centuries to establish the Sabbatian-Frankist cult that plays a major, indeed central, role in the manipulation of human society by the Global Cult which has its origins much further back in history than Sabbatai Zevi. I should emphasise two points here in response to the shrill voices that will scream 'anti-Semitism': (1) Sabbatian-Frankists are NOT Jewish and only pose as such to hide their cult behind a Jewish façade; and (2) my information about this cult has come from Jewish sources who have long realised that their society and community has been infiltrated and taken over by interloper Sabbatian-Frankists. Infiltration has been the foundation technique of Sabbatian-Frankism from its official origin in the 17th century. Zevi's Sabbatian sect attracted a massive following described as the biggest messianic movement in Jewish history, spreading as far as Africa and Asia, and he promised a return for the Jews to the 'Promised Land' of Israel. Sabbatianism was not Judaism but an inversion of everything that mainstream Judaism stood for. So much so that this sinister cult would have a feast day when Judaism had a fast day and whatever was forbidden in Judaism the Sabbatians were encouraged and even commanded to do. This included incest and what would be today called Satanism. Members were forbidden to marry outside the sect and there was a system of keeping their children ignorant of what they were part of until they were old enough to be trusted not to unknowingly reveal anything to outsiders. The same system is employed to this day by the Global Cult in general which Sabbatian-Frankism has enormously influenced and now largely controls.

Zevi and his Sabbatians suffered a setback with the intervention by the Sultan of the Islamic Ottoman Empire in the Middle East and what is now the Republic of Turkey where Zevi was located. The

Sultan gave him the choice of proving his 'divinity', converting to Islam or facing torture and death. Funnily enough Zevi chose to convert or at least appear to. Some of his supporters were disillusioned and drifted away, but many did not with 300 families also converting – only in theory – to Islam. They continued behind this Islamic smokescreen to follow the goals, rules and rituals of Sabbatianism and became known as 'crypto-Jews' or the 'Dönmeh' which means 'to turn'. This is rather ironic because they didn't 'turn' and instead hid behind a fake Islamic persona. The process of appearing to be one thing while being very much another would become the calling card of Sabbatianism especially after Zevi's death and the arrival of the Satanist Jacob Frank in the 18th century when the cult became Sabbatian-Frankism and plumbed still new depths of depravity and infiltration which included – still includes – human sacrifice and sex with children. Wherever Sabbatians go paedophilia and Satanism follow and is it really a surprise that Hollywood is so infested with child abuse and Satanism when it was established by Sabbatian-Frankists and is still controlled by them? Hollywood has been one of the prime vehicles for global perceptual programming and manipulation. How many believe the version of 'history' portrayed in movies when it is a travesty and inversion (again) of the truth? Rabbi Marvin Antelman describes Frankism in his book, *To Eliminate the Opiate*, as 'a movement of complete evil' while Jewish professor Gershom Scholem said of Frank in *The Messianic Idea in Judaism*: 'In all his actions [he was] a truly corrupt and degenerate individual ... one of the most frightening phenomena in the whole of Jewish history.' Frank was excommunicated by traditional rabbis, as was Zevi, but Frank was undeterred and enjoyed vital support from the House of Rothschild, the infamous banking dynasty whose inner-core are Sabbatian-Frankists and not Jews. Infiltration of the Roman Church and Vatican was instigated by Frank with many Dönmeh 'turning' again to convert to Roman Catholicism with a view to hijacking the reins of power. This was the ever-repeating modus operandi and continues to be so. Pose as an advocate of the religion, culture or country that you want to control and then

manipulate your people into the positions of authority and influence largely as advisers, administrators and Svengalis for those that appear to be in power. They did this with Judaism, Christianity (Christian Zionism is part of this), Islam and other religions and nations until Sabbatian-Frankism spanned the world as it does today.

Sabbatian Saudis and the terror network

One expression of the Sabbatian-Frankist Dönmeh within Islam is the ruling family of Saudi Arabia, the House of Saud, through which came the vile distortion of Islam known as Wahhabism. This is the violent creed followed by terrorist groups like Al-Qaeda and ISIS or Islamic State. Wahhabism is the hand-chopping, head-chopping 'religion' of Saudi Arabia which is used to keep the people in a constant state of fear so the interloper House of Saud can continue to rule. Al-Qaeda and Islamic State were lavishly funded by the House of Saud while being created and directed by the Sabbatian-Frankist network in the United States that operates through the Pentagon, CIA and the government in general of whichever 'party'. The front man for the establishment of Wahhabism in the middle of the 18th century was a Sabbatian-Frankist 'crypto-Jew' posing as Islamic called Muhammad ibn Abd al-Wahhab. His daughter would marry the son of Muhammad bin Saud who established the first Saudi state before his death in 1765 with support from the British Empire. Bin Saud's successors would establish modern Saudi Arabia in league with the British and Americans in 1932 which allowed them to seize control of Islam's major shrines in Mecca and Medina. They have dictated the direction of Sunni Islam ever since while Iran is the major centre of the Shiite version and here we have the source of at least the public conflict between them. The Sabbatian network has used its Wahhabi extremists to carry out Problem-Reaction-Solution terrorist attacks in the name of 'Al-Qaeda' and 'Islamic State' to justify a devastating 'war on terror', ever-increasing surveillance of the population and to terrify people into compliance. Another insight of the Renegade Mind is the streetwise understanding that

just because a country, location or people are attacked doesn't mean that those apparently representing that country, location or people are not behind the attackers. Often they are *orchestrating* the attacks because of the societal changes that can be then justified in the name of 'saving the population from terrorists'.

I show in great detail in *The Trigger* how Sabbatian-Frankists were the real perpetrators of 9/11 and not '19 Arab hijackers' who were blamed for what happened. Observe what was justified in the name of 9/11 alone in terms of Middle East invasions, mass surveillance and control that fulfilled the demands of the Project for the New American Century document published by the Sabbatian Neocons. What appear to be enemies are on the deep inside players on the same Sabbatian team. Israel and Arab 'royal' dictatorships are all ruled by Sabbatians and the recent peace agreements between Israel and Saudi Arabia, the United Arab Emirates (UAE) and others are only making formal what has always been the case behind the scenes. Palestinians who have been subjected to grotesque tyranny since Israel was bombed and terrorised into existence in 1948 have never stood a chance. Sabbatian-Frankists have controlled Israel (so the constant theme of violence and war which Sabbatians love) and they have controlled the Arab countries that Palestinians have looked to for real support that never comes. 'Royal families' of the Arab world in Saudi Arabia, Bahrain, UAE, etc., are all Sabbatians with allegiance to the aims of the cult and not what is best for their Arabic populations. They have stolen the oil and financial resources from their people by false claims to be 'royal dynasties' with a genetic right to rule and by employing vicious militaries to impose their will.

Satanic 'illumination'

The Satanist Jacob Frank formed an alliance in 1773 with two other Sabbatians, Mayer Amschel Rothschild (1744-1812), founder of the Rothschild banking dynasty, and Jesuit-educated fraudulent Jew, Adam Weishaupt, and this led to the formation of the Bavarian Illuminati, firstly under another name, in 1776. The Illuminati would

be the manipulating force behind the French Revolution (1789-1799) and was also involved in the American Revolution (1775-1783) before and after the Illuminati's official creation. Weishaupt would later become (in public) a Protestant Christian in archetypal Sabbatian style. I read that his name can be decoded as Adam-Weishaupt or 'the first man to lead those who know'. He wasn't a leader in the sense that he was a subordinate, but he did lead those below him in a crusade of transforming human society that still continues today. The theme was confirmed as early as 1785 when a horseman courier called Lanz was reported to be struck by lighting and extensive Illuminati documents were found in his saddlebags. They made the link to Weishaupt and detailed the plan for world takeover. Current events with 'Covid' fascism have been in the making for a very long time. Jacob Frank was jailed for 13 years by the Catholic Inquisition after his arrest in 1760 and on his release he headed for Frankfurt, Germany, home city and headquarters of the House of Rothschild where the alliance was struck with Mayer Amschel Rothschild and Weishaupt. Rothschild arranged for Frank to be given the title of Baron and he became a wealthy nobleman with a big following of Jews in Germany, the Austro-Hungarian Empire and other European countries. Most of them would have believed he was on their side.

The name 'Illuminati' came from the Zohar which is a body of works in the Jewish mystical 'bible' called the Kabbalah. 'Zohar' is the foundation of Sabbatian-Frankist belief and in Hebrew 'Zohar' means 'splendour', 'radiance', 'illuminated', and so we have 'Illuminati'. They claim to be the 'Illuminated Ones' from their knowledge systematically hidden from the human population and passed on through generations of carefully-chosen initiates in the global secret society network or Cult. Hidden knowledge includes an awareness of the Cult agenda for the world and the nature of our collective reality that I will explore later. Cult 'illumination' is symbolised by the torch held by the Statue of Liberty which was gifted to New York by French Freemasons in Paris who knew exactly what it represents. 'Liberty' symbolises the goddess worshipped in

Babylon as Queen Semiramis or Ishtar. The significance of this will become clear. Notice again the ubiquitous theme of inversion with the Statue of 'Liberty' really symbolising mass control (Fig 7). A mirror-image statute stands on an island in the River Seine in Paris from where New York Liberty originated (Fig 8). A large replica of the Liberty flame stands on top of the Pont de l'Alma tunnel in Paris where Princess Diana died in a Cult ritual described in *The Biggest Secret*. Lucifer 'the light bringer' is related to all this (and much more as we'll see) and 'Lucifer' is a central figure in Sabbatian-Frankism and its associated Satanism. Sabbatians reject the Jewish Torah, or Pentateuch, the 'five books of Moses' in the Old Testament known as Genesis, Exodus, Leviticus, Numbers, and Deuteronomy which are claimed by Judaism and Christianity to have been dictated by 'God' to Moses on Mount Sinai. Sabbatians say these do not apply to them and they seek to replace them with the Zohar to absorb Judaism and its followers into their inversion which is an expression of a much greater global inversion. They want to delete all religions and force humanity to worship a one-world religion – Sabbatian Satanism that also includes worship of the Earth goddess. Satanic themes are being more and more introduced into mainstream society and while Christianity is currently the foremost target for destruction the others are planned to follow.

Figure 7: The Cult goddess of Babylon disguised as the Statue of Liberty holding the flame of Lucifer the 'light bringer'.

Figure 8: Liberty's mirror image in Paris where the New York version originated.

Marx brothers

Rabbi Marvin Antelman connects the Illuminati to the Jacobins in *To Eliminate the Opiate* and Jacobins were the force behind the French Revolution. He links both to the Bund der Gerechten, or League of the Just, which was the network that inflicted communism/Marxism on the world. Antelman wrote:

> The original inner circle of the Bund der Gerechten consisted of born Catholics, Protestants and Jews [Sabbatian-Frankist infiltrators], and those representatives of respective subdivisions formulated schemes for the ultimate destruction of their faiths. The heretical Catholics laid plans which they felt would take a century or more for the ultimate destruction of the church; the apostate Jews for the ultimate destruction of the Jewish religion.

Sabbatian-created communism connects into this anti-religion agenda in that communism does not allow for the free practice of religion. The Sabbatian 'Bund' became the International Communist Party and Communist League and in 1848 'Marxism' was born with the Communist Manifesto of Sabbatian assets Karl Marx and Friedrich Engels. It is absolutely no coincidence that Marxism, just a different name for fascist and other centrally-controlled tyrannies, is being imposed worldwide as a result of the 'Covid' hoax and nor that Marxist/fascist China was the place where the hoax originated. The reason for this will become very clear in the chapter 'Covid: The calculated catastrophe'. The so-called 'Woke' mentality has hijacked

traditional beliefs of the political left and replaced them with far-right make-believe 'social justice' better known as Marxism. Woke will, however, be swallowed by its own perceived 'revolution' which is really the work of billionaires and billionaire corporations feigning being 'Woke'. Marxism is being touted by Wokers as a replacement for 'capitalism' when we don't have 'capitalism'. We have cartelism in which the market is stitched up by the very Cult billionaires and corporations bankrolling Woke. Billionaires love Marxism which keeps the people in servitude while they control from the top. Terminally naïve Wokers think they are 'changing the world' when it's the Cult that is doing the changing and when they have played their vital part and become surplus to requirements they, too, will be targeted. The Illuminati-Jacobins were behind the period known as 'The Terror' in the French Revolution in 1793 and 1794 when Jacobin Maximillian de Robespierre and his Orwellian 'Committee of Public Safety' killed 17,000 'enemies of the Revolution' who had once been 'friends of the Revolution'. Karl Marx (1818-1883), whose Sabbatian creed of Marxism has cost the lives of at least 100 million people, is a hero once again to Wokers who have been systematically kept ignorant of real history by their 'education' programming. As a result they now promote a Sabbatian 'Marxist' abomination destined at some point to consume them. Rabbi Antelman, who spent decades researching the Sabbatian plot, said of the League of the Just and Karl Marx:

> Contrary to popular opinion Karl Marx did not originate the Communist Manifesto. He was paid for his services by the League of the Just, which was known in its country of origin, Germany, as the Bund der Geaechteten.

Antelman said the text attributed to Marx was the work of other people and Marx 'was only repeating what others already said'. Marx was 'a hired hack – lackey of the wealthy Illuminists'. Marx famously said that religion was the 'opium of the people' (part of the Sabbatian plan to demonise religion) and Antelman called his books, *To Eliminate the Opiate*. Marx was born Jewish, but his family converted to Christianity (Sabbatian modus operandi) and he

attacked Jews, not least in his book, *A World Without Jews*. In doing so he supported the Sabbatian plan to destroy traditional Jewishness and Judaism which we are clearly seeing today with the vindictive targeting of orthodox Jews by the Sabbatian government of Israel over 'Covid' laws. I don't follow any religion and it has done much damage to the world over centuries and acted as a perceptual straightjacket. Renegade Minds, however, are always asking *why* something is being done. It doesn't matter if they agree or disagree with what is happening – *why* is it happening is the question. The 'why?' can be answered with regard to religion in that religions create interacting communities of believers when the Cult wants to dismantle all discourse, unity and interaction (see 'Covid' lockdowns) and the ultimate goal is to delete all religions for a one-world religion of Cult Satanism worshipping their 'god' of which more later. We see the same 'why?' with gun control in America. I don't have guns and don't want them, but why is the Cult seeking to disarm the population at the same time that law enforcement agencies are armed to their molars and why has every tyrant in history sought to disarm people before launching the final takeover? They include Hitler, Stalin, Pol Pot and Mao who followed confiscation with violent seizing of power. You know it's a Cult agenda by the people who immediately race to the microphones to exploit dead people in multiple shootings. Ultra-Zionist Cult lackey Senator Chuck Schumer was straight on the case after ten people were killed in Boulder, Colorado in March, 2121. Simple rule … if Schumer wants it the Cult wants it and the same with his ultra-Zionist mate the wild-eyed Senator Adam Schiff. At the same time they were calling for the disarmament of Americans, many of whom live a long way from a police response, Schumer, Schiff and the rest of these pampered clowns were sitting on Capitol Hill behind a razor-wired security fence protected by thousands of armed troops in addition to their own armed bodyguards. Mom and pop in an isolated home? They're just potential mass shooters.

Zion Mainframe

Sabbatian-Frankists and most importantly the Rothschilds were behind the creation of 'Zionism', a political movement that demanded a Jewish homeland in Israel as promised by Sabbatai Zevi. The very symbol of Israel comes from the German meaning of the name Rothschild. Dynasty founder Mayer Amschel Rothschild changed the family name from Bauer to Rothschild, or 'Red-Shield' in German, in deference to the six-pointed 'Star of David' hexagram displayed on the family's home in Frankfurt. The symbol later appeared on the flag of Israel after the Rothschilds were centrally involved in its creation. Hexagrams are not a uniquely Jewish symbol and are widely used in occult ('hidden') networks often as a symbol for Saturn (see my other books for why). Neither are Zionism and Jewishness interchangeable. Zionism is a political movement and philosophy and not a 'race' or a people. Many Jews oppose Zionism and many non-Jews, including US President Joe Biden, call themselves Zionists as does Israel-centric Donald Trump. America's support for the Israel government is pretty much a gimme with ultra-Zionist billionaires and corporations providing fantastic and dominant funding for both political parties. Former Congresswoman Cynthia McKinney has told how she was approached immediately she ran for office to 'sign the pledge' to Israel and confirm that she would always vote in that country's best interests. All American politicians are approached in this way. Anyone who refuses will get no support or funding from the enormous and all-powerful Zionist lobby that includes organisations like mega-lobby group AIPAC, the American Israel Public Affairs Committee. Trump's biggest funder was ultra-Zionist casino and media billionaire Sheldon Adelson while major funders of the Democratic Party include ultra-Zionist George Soros and ultra-Zionist financial and media mogul, Haim Saban. Some may reel back at the suggestion that Soros is an Israel-firster (Sabbatian-controlled Israel-firster), but Renegade Minds watch the actions not the words and everywhere Soros donates his billions the Sabbatian agenda benefits. In the spirit of Sabbatian inversion Soros pledged $1 billion for a new university network to promote 'liberal values and tackle intolerance'. He made the announcement during his annual speech

at the Cult-owned World Economic Forum in Davos, Switzerland, in January, 2020, after his 'harsh criticism' of 'authoritarian rulers' around the world. You can only laugh at such brazen mendacity. How *he* doesn't laugh is the mystery. Translated from the Orwellian 'liberal values and tackle intolerance' means teaching non-white people to hate white people and for white people to loathe themselves for being born white. The reason for that will become clear.

The 'Anti-Semitism' fraud

Zionists support the Jewish homeland in the land of Palestine which has been the Sabbatian-Rothschild goal for so long, but not for the benefit of Jews. Sabbatians and their global Anti-Semitism Industry have skewed public and political opinion to equate opposing the violent extremes of Zionism to be a blanket attack and condemnation of all Jewish people. Sabbatians and their global Anti-Semitism Industry have skewed public and political opinion to equate opposing the violent extremes of Zionism to be a blanket attack and condemnation of all Jewish people. This is nothing more than a Sabbatian protection racket to stop legitimate investigation and exposure of their agendas and activities. The official definition of 'anti-Semitism' has more recently been expanded to include criticism of Zionism – a *political movement* – and this was done to further stop exposure of Sabbatian infiltrators who created Zionism as we know it today in the 19th century. Renegade Minds will talk about these subjects when they know the shit that will come their way. People must decide if they want to know the truth or just cower in the corner in fear of what others will say. Sabbatians have been trying to label me as 'anti-Semitic' since the 1990s as I have uncovered more and more about their background and agendas. Useless, gutless, fraudulent 'journalists' then just repeat the smears without question and on the day I was writing this section a pair of unquestioning repeaters called Ben Quinn and Archie Bland (how appropriate) outright called me an 'anti-Semite' in the establishment propaganda sheet, the London *Guardian*, with no supporting evidence. The

Sabbatian Anti-Semitism Industry said so and who are they to question that? They wouldn't dare. Ironically 'Semitic' refers to a group of languages in the Middle East that are almost entirely Arabic. 'Anti-Semitism' becomes 'anti-Arab' which if the consequences of this misunderstanding were not so grave would be hilarious. Don't bother telling Quinn and Bland. I don't want to confuse them, bless 'em. One reason I am dubbed 'anti-Semitic' is that I wrote in the 1990s that Jewish operatives (Sabbatians) were heavily involved in the Russian Revolution when Sabbatians overthrew the Romanov dynasty. This apparently made me 'anti-Semitic'. Oh, really? Here is a section from *The Trigger*:

British journalist Robert Wilton confirmed these themes in his 1920 book *The Last Days of the Romanovs* when he studied official documents from the Russian government to identify the members of the Bolshevik ruling elite between 1917 and 1919. The Central Committee included 41 Jews among 62 members; the Council of the People's Commissars had 17 Jews out of 22 members; and 458 of the 556 most important Bolshevik positions between 1918 and 1919 were occupied by Jewish people. Only 17 were Russian. Then there were the 23 Jews among the 36 members of the vicious Cheka Soviet secret police established in 1917 who would soon appear all across the country.

Professor Robert Service of Oxford University, an expert on 20th century Russian history, found evidence that ['Jewish'] Leon Trotsky had sought to make sure that Jews were enrolled in the Red Army and were disproportionately represented in the Soviet civil bureaucracy that included the Cheka which performed mass arrests, imprisonment and executions of 'enemies of the people'. A US State Department Decimal File (861.00/5339) dated November 13th, 1918, names [Rothschild banking agent in America] Jacob Schiff and a list of ultra-Zionists as funders of the Russian Revolution leading to claims of a 'Jewish plot', but the key point missed by all is they were not 'Jews' – they were Sabbatian-Frankists.

Britain's Winston Churchill made the same error by mistake or otherwise. He wrote in a 1920 edition of the *Illustrated Sunday Herald* that those behind the Russian revolution were part of a 'worldwide conspiracy for the overthrow of civilisation and for the reconstitution of society on the basis of arrested development, of envious malevolence, and impossible equality' (see 'Woke' today because that has been created by the same network). Churchill said there was no need to exaggerate the part played in the creation of Bolshevism and in the actual bringing about of the Russian

Revolution 'by these international and for the most part atheistical Jews' ['atheistical Jews' = Sabbatians]. Churchill said it is certainly a very great one and probably outweighs all others: 'With the notable exception of Lenin, the majority of the leading figures are Jews.' He went on to describe, knowingly or not, the Sabbatian modus operandi of placing puppet leaders nominally in power while they control from the background:

> Moreover, the principal inspiration and driving power comes from the Jewish leaders. Thus Tchitcherin, a pure Russian, is eclipsed by his nominal subordinate, Litvinoff, and the influence of Russians like Bukharin or Lunacharski cannot be compared with the power of Trotsky, or of Zinovieff, the Dictator of the Red Citadel (Petrograd), or of Krassin or Radek – all Jews. In the Soviet institutions the predominance of Jews is even more astonishing. And the prominent, if not indeed the principal, part in the system of terrorism applied by the Extraordinary Commissions for Combatting Counter-Revolution has been taken by Jews, and in some notable cases by Jewesses.

What I said about seriously disproportionate involvement in the Russian Revolution by Jewish 'revolutionaries' (Sabbatians) is provable fact, but truth is no defence against the Sabbatian Anti-Semitism Industry, its repeater parrots like Quinn and Bland, and the now breathtaking network of so-called 'Woke' 'anti-hate' groups with interlocking leaderships and funding which have the role of discrediting and silencing anyone who gets too close to exposing the Sabbatians. We have seen 'truth is no defence' confirmed in legal judgements with the Saskatchewan Human Rights Commission in Canada decreeing this: 'Truthful statements can be presented in a manner that would meet the definition of hate speech, and not all truthful statements must be free from restriction.' Most 'anti-hate' activists, who are themselves consumed by hatred, are too stupid and ignorant of the world to know how they are being used. They are far too far up their own virtue-signalling arses and it's far too dark for them to see anything.

The 'revolution' game

The background and methods of the 'Russian' Revolution are straight from the Sabbatian playbook seen in the French Revolution

and endless others around the world that appear to start as a revolution of the people against tyrannical rule and end up with a regime change to more tyrannical rule overtly or covertly. Wars, terror attacks and regime overthrows follow the Sabbatian cult through history with its agents creating them as Problem-Reaction-Solutions to remove opposition on the road to world domination. Sabbatian dots connect the Rothschilds with the Illuminati, Jacobins of the French Revolution, the 'Bund' or League of the Just, the International Communist Party, Communist League and the Communist Manifesto of Karl Marx and Friedrich Engels that would lead to the Rothschild-funded Russian Revolution. The sequence comes under the heading of 'creative destruction' when you advance to your global goal by continually destroying the status quo to install a new status quo which you then also destroy. The two world wars come to mind. With each new status quo you move closer to your planned outcome. Wars and mass murder are to Sabbatians a collective blood sacrifice ritual. They are obsessed with death for many reasons and one is that death is an inversion of life. Satanists and Sabbatians are obsessed with death and often target churches and churchyards for their rituals. Inversion-obsessed Sabbatians explain the use of inverted symbolism including the *inverted* pentagram and *inverted* cross. The inversion of the cross has been related to targeting Christianity, but the cross was a religious symbol long before Christianity and its inversion is a statement about the Sabbatian mentality and goals more than any single religion.

Sabbatians operating in Germany were behind the rise of the occult-obsessed Nazis and the subsequent Jewish exodus from Germany and Europe to Palestine and the United States after World War Two. The Rothschild dynasty was at the forefront of this both as political manipulators and by funding the operation. Why would Sabbatians help to orchestrate the horrors inflicted on Jews by the Nazis and by Stalin after they organised the Russian Revolution? Sabbatians hate Jews and their religion, that's why. They pose as Jews and secure positions of control within Jewish society and play the 'anti-Semitism' card to protect themselves from exposure

through a global network of organisations answering to the Sabbatian-created-and-controlled globe-spanning intelligence network that involves a stunning web of military-intelligence operatives and operations for a tiny country of just nine million. Among them are Jewish assets who are not Sabbatians but have been convinced by them that what they are doing is for the good of Israel and the Jewish community to protect them from what they have been programmed since childhood to believe is a Jew-hating hostile world. The Jewish community is just a highly convenient cover to hide the true nature of Sabbatians. Anyone getting close to exposing their game is accused by Sabbatian place-people and gofers of 'anti-Semitism' and claiming that all Jews are part of a plot to take over the world. I am not saying that. I am saying that Sabbatians – the *real* Jew-haters – have infiltrated the Jewish community to use them both as a cover and an 'anti-Semitic' defence against exposure. Thus we have the Anti-Semitism Industry targeted researchers in this way and most Jewish people think this is justified and genuine. They don't know that their 'Jewish' leaders and institutions of state, intelligence and military are not controlled by Jews at all, but cultists and stooges of Sabbatian-Frankism. I once added my name to a pro-Jewish freedom petition online and the next time I looked my name was gone and text had been added to the petition blurb to attack me as an 'anti-Semite' such is the scale of perceptual programming.

Moving on America

I tell the story in *The Trigger* and a chapter called 'Atlantic Crossing' how particularly after Israel was established the Sabbatians moved in on the United States and eventually grasped control of government administration, the political system via both Democrats and Republicans, the intelligence community like the CIA and National Security Agency (NSA), the Pentagon and mass media. Through this seriously compartmentalised network Sabbatians and their operatives in Mossad, Israeli Defense Forces (IDF) and US agencies pulled off 9/11 and blamed it on 19 'Al-Qaeda hijackers' dominated by men from, or connected to, Sabbatian-ruled Saudi

Arabia. The '19' were not even on the planes let alone flew those big passenger jets into buildings while being largely incompetent at piloting one-engine light aircraft. 'Hijacker' Hani Hanjour who is said to have flown American Airlines Flight 77 into the Pentagon with a turn and manoeuvre most professional pilots said they would have struggled to do was banned from renting a small plane by instructors at the Freeway Airport in Bowie, Maryland, just *six weeks* earlier on the grounds that he was an incompetent pilot. The Jewish population of the world is just 0.2 percent with even that almost entirely concentrated in Israel (75 percent Jewish) and the United States (around two percent). This two percent and globally 0.2 percent refers to *Jewish* people and not Sabbatian interlopers who are a fraction of that fraction. What a sobering thought when you think of the fantastic influence on world affairs of tiny Israel and that the Project for the New America Century (PNAC) which laid out the blueprint in September, 2000, for America's war on terror and regime change wars in Iraq, Libya and Syria was founded and dominated by Sabbatians known as 'Neocons'. The document conceded that this plan would not be supported politically or publicly without a major attack on American soil and a Problem-Reaction-Solution excuse to send troops to war across the Middle East. Sabbatian Neocons said:

> ... [The] process of transformation ... [war and regime change] ... is likely to be a long one, absent some catastrophic and catalysing event – like a new Pearl Harbor.

Four months later many of those who produced that document came to power with their inane puppet George Bush from the long-time Sabbatian Bush family. They included Sabbatian Dick Cheney who was officially vice-president, but really de-facto president for the entirety of the 'Bush' government. Nine months after the 'Bush' inauguration came what Bush called at the time 'the Pearl Harbor of the 21st century' and with typical Sabbatian timing and symbolism 2001 was the 60th anniversary of the attack in 1941 by the Japanese Air Force on Pearl Harbor, Hawaii, which allowed President Franklin Delano Roosevelt to take the United States into a Sabbatian-

instigated Second World War that he said in his election campaign that he never would. The evidence is overwhelming that Roosevelt and his military and intelligence networks knew the attack was coming and did nothing to stop it, but they did make sure that America's most essential naval ships were not in Hawaii at the time. Three thousand Americans died in the Pearl Harbor attacks as they did on September 11th. By the 9/11 year of 2001 Sabbatians had widely infiltrated the US government, military and intelligence operations and used their compartmentalised assets to pull off the 'Al-Qaeda' attacks. If you read *The Trigger* it will blow your mind to see the utterly staggering concentration of 'Jewish' operatives (Sabbatian infiltrators) in essential positions of political, security, legal, law enforcement, financial and business power before, during, and after the attacks to make them happen, carry them out, and then cover their tracks – and I do mean *staggering* when you think of that 0.2 percent of the world population and two percent of Americans which are Jewish while Sabbatian infiltrators are a fraction of that. A central foundation of the 9/11 conspiracy was the hijacking of government, military, Air Force and intelligence computer systems in real time through 'back-door' access made possible by Israeli (Sabbatian) 'cyber security' software. Sabbatian-controlled Israel is on the way to rivalling Silicon Valley for domination of cyberspace and is becoming the dominant force in cyber-security which gives them access to entire computer systems and their passcodes across the world. Then add to this that Zionists head (officially) Silicon Valley giants like Google (Larry Page and Sergey Brin), Google-owned YouTube (Susan Wojcicki), Facebook (Mark Zuckerberg and Sheryl Sandberg), and Apple (Chairman Arthur D. Levinson), and that ultra-Zionist hedge fund billionaire Paul Singer has a $1 billion stake in Twitter which is only nominally headed by 'CEO' pothead Jack Dorsey. As cable news host Tucker Carlson said of Dorsey: 'There used to be debate in the medical community whether dropping a ton of acid had permanent effects and I think that debate has now ended.' Carlson made the comment after Dorsey told a hearing on Capitol Hill (if you cut through his bullshit) that he

believed in free speech so long as he got to decide what you can hear and see. These 'big names' of Silicon Valley are only front men and women for the Global Cult, not least the Sabbatians, who are the true controllers of these corporations. Does anyone still wonder why these same people and companies have been ferociously censoring and banning people (like me) for exposing any aspect of the Cult agenda and especially the truth about the 'Covid' hoax which Sabbatians have orchestrated?

The Jeffrey Epstein paedophile ring was a Sabbatian operation. He was officially 'Jewish' but he was a Sabbatian and women abused by the ring have told me about the high number of 'Jewish' people involved. The Epstein horror has Sabbatian written all over it and matches perfectly their modus operandi and obsession with sex and ritual. Epstein was running a Sabbatian blackmail ring in which famous people with political and other influence were provided with young girls for sex while everything was being filmed and recorded on hidden cameras and microphones at his New York house, Caribbean island and other properties. Epstein survivors have described this surveillance system to me and some have gone public. Once the famous politician or other figure knew he or she was on video they tended to do whatever they were told. Here we go again …when you've got them by the balls their hearts and minds will follow. Sabbatians use this blackmail technique on a wide scale across the world to entrap politicians and others they need to act as demanded. Epstein's private plane, the infamous 'Lolita Express', had many well-known passengers including Bill Clinton while Bill Gates has flown on an Epstein plane and met with him four years after Epstein had been jailed for paedophilia. They subsequently met many times at Epstein's home in New York according to a witness who was there. Epstein's infamous side-kick was Ghislaine Maxwell, daughter of Mossad agent and ultra-Zionist mega-crooked British businessman, Bob Maxwell, who at one time owned the *Daily Mirror* newspaper. Maxwell was murdered at sea on his boat in 1991 by Sabbatian-controlled Mossad when he became a liability with his

business empire collapsing as a former Mossad operative has confirmed (see *The Trigger*).

Money, money, money, funny money …

Before I come to the Sabbatian connection with the last three US presidents I will lay out the crucial importance to Sabbatians of controlling banking and finance. Sabbatian Mayer Amschel Rothschild set out to dominate this arena in his family's quest for total global control. What is freedom? It is, in effect, choice. The more choices you have the freer you are and the fewer your choices the more you are enslaved. In the global structure created over centuries by Sabbatians the biggest decider and restrictor of choice is … money. Across the world if you ask people what they would like to do with their lives and why they are not doing that they will reply 'I don't have the money'. This is the idea. A global elite of multi-billionaires are described as 'greedy' and that is true on one level; but control of money – who has it and who doesn't – is not primarily about greed. It's about control. Sabbatians have seized ever more control of finance and sucked the wealth of the world out of the hands of the population. We talk now, after all, about the 'One-percent' and even then the wealthiest are a lot fewer even than that. This has been made possible by a money scam so outrageous and so vast it could rightly be called the scam of scams founded on creating 'money' out of nothing and 'loaning' that with interest to the population. Money out of nothing is called 'credit'. Sabbatians have asserted control over governments and banking ever more completely through the centuries and secured financial laws that allow banks to lend hugely more than they have on deposit in a confidence trick known as fractional reserve lending. Imagine if you could lend money that doesn't exist and charge the recipient interest for doing so. You would end up in jail. Bankers by contrast end up in mansions, private jets, Malibu and Monaco.

Banks are only required to keep a fraction of their deposits and wealth in their vaults and they are allowed to lend 'money' they don't have called 'credit. Go into a bank for a loan and if you succeed

the banker will not move any real wealth into your account. They will type into your account the amount of the agreed 'loan' – say £100,000. This is not wealth that really exists; it is non-existent, fresh-air, created-out-of-nothing 'credit' which has never, does not, and will never exist except in theory. Credit is backed by nothing except wind and only has buying power because people think that it has buying power and accept it in return for property, goods and services. I have described this situation as like those cartoon characters you see chasing each other and when they run over the edge of a cliff they keep running forward on fresh air until one of them looks down, realises what's happened, and they all crash into the ravine. The whole foundation of the Sabbatian financial system is to stop people looking down except for periodic moments when they want to crash the system (as in 2008 and 2020 ongoing) and reap the rewards from all the property, businesses and wealth their borrowers had signed over as 'collateral' in return for a 'loan' of fresh air. Most people think that money is somehow created by governments when it comes into existence from the start as a debt through banks 'lending' illusory money called credit. Yes, the very currency of exchange is a *debt* from day one issued as an interest-bearing loan. Why don't governments create money interest-free and lend it to their people interest-free? Governments are controlled by Sabbatians and the financial system is controlled by Sabbatians for whom interest-free money would be a nightmare come true. Sabbatians underpin their financial domination through their global network of central banks, including the privately-owned US Federal Reserve and Britain's Bank of England, and this is orchestrated by a privately-owned central bank coordination body called the Bank for International Settlements in Basle, Switzerland, created by the usual suspects including the Rockefellers and Rothschilds. Central bank chiefs don't answer to governments or the people. They answer to the Bank for International Settlements or, in other words, the Global Cult which is dominated today by Sabbatians.

Built-in disaster

There are so many constituent scams within the overall banking scam. When you take out a loan of thin-air credit only the amount of that loan is theoretically brought into circulation to add to the amount in circulation; but you are paying back the principle plus interest. The additional interest is not created and this means that with every 'loan' there is a shortfall in the money in circulation between what is borrowed and what has to be paid back. There is never even close to enough money in circulation to repay all outstanding public and private debt including interest. Coldly weaved in the very fabric of the system is the certainty that some will lose their homes, businesses and possessions to the banking 'lender'. This is less obvious in times of 'boom' when the amount of money in circulation (and the debt) is expanding through more people wanting and getting loans. When a downturn comes and the money supply contracts it becomes painfully obvious that there is not enough money to service all debt and interest. This is less obvious in times of 'boom' when the amount of money in circulation (and the debt) is expanding through more people wanting and getting loans. When a downturn comes and the money supply contracts and it becomes painfully obvious – as in 2008 and currently – that there is not enough money to service all debt and interest. Sabbatian banksters have been leading the human population through a calculated series of booms (more debt incurred) and busts (when the debt can't be repaid and the banks get the debtor's tangible wealth in exchange for non-existent 'credit'). With each 'bust' Sabbatian bankers have absorbed more of the world's tangible wealth and we end up with the One-percent. Governments are in bankruptcy levels of debt to the same system and are therefore owned by a system they do not control. The Federal Reserve, 'America's central bank', is privately-owned and American presidents only nominally appoint its chairman or woman to maintain the illusion that it's an arm of government. It's not. The 'Fed' is a cartel of private banks which handed billions to its associates and friends after the crash of 2008 and has been Sabbatian-controlled since it was manipulated into being in 1913 through the covert trickery of Rothschild banking agents Jacob Schiff and Paul

Warburg, and the Sabbatian Rockefeller family. Somehow from a Jewish population of two-percent and globally 0.2 percent (Sabbatian interlopers remember are far smaller) ultra-Zionists headed the Federal Reserve for 31 years between 1987 and 2018 in the form of Alan Greenspan, Bernard Bernanke and Janet Yellen (now Biden's Treasury Secretary) with Yellen's deputy chairman a Israeli-American duel citizen and ultra-Zionist Stanley Fischer, a former governor of the Bank of Israel. Ultra-Zionist Fed chiefs spanned the presidencies of Ronald Reagan ('Republican'), Father George Bush ('Republican'), Bill Clinton ('Democrat'), Boy George Bush ('Republican') and Barack Obama ('Democrat'). We should really add the pre-Greenspan chairman, Paul Adolph Volcker, 'appointed' by Jimmy Carter ('Democrat') who ran the Fed between 1979 and 1987 during the Carter and Reagan administrations before Greenspan took over. Volcker was a long-time associate and business partner of the Rothschilds. No matter what the 'party' officially in power the United States economy was directed by the same force. Here are members of the Obama, Trump and Biden administrations and see if you can make out a common theme.

Barack Obama ('Democrat')

Ultra-Zionists Robert Rubin, Larry Summers, and Timothy Geithner ran the US Treasury in the Clinton administration and two of them reappeared with Obama. Ultra-Zionist Fed chairman Alan Greenspan had manipulated the crash of 2008 through deregulation and jumped ship just before the disaster to make way for ultra-Zionist Bernard Bernanke to hand out trillions to Sabbatian 'too big to fail' banks and businesses, including the ubiquitous ultra-Zionist Goldman Sachs which has an ongoing staff revolving door operation between itself and major financial positions in government worldwide. Obama inherited the fallout of the crash when he took office in January, 2009, and fortunately he had the support of his ultra-Zionist White House Chief of Staff Rahm Emmanuel, son of a terrorist who helped to bomb Israel into being in 1948, and his ultra-Zionist senior adviser David Axelrod, chief strategist in Obama's two

successful presidential campaigns. Emmanuel, later mayor of Chicago and former senior fundraiser and strategist for Bill Clinton, is an example of the Sabbatian policy after Israel was established of migrating insider families to America so their children would be born American citizens. 'Obama' chose this financial team throughout his administration to respond to the Sabbatian-instigated crisis:

Timothy Geithner (ultra-Zionist) Treasury Secretary; Jacob J. Lew, Treasury Secretary; Larry Summers (ultra-Zionist), director of the White House National Economic Council; Paul Adolph Volcker (Rothschild business partner), chairman of the Economic Recovery Advisory Board; Peter Orszag (ultra-Zionist), director of the Office of Management and Budget overseeing all government spending; Penny Pritzker (ultra-Zionist), Commerce Secretary; Jared Bernstein (ultra-Zionist), chief economist and economic policy adviser to Vice President Joe Biden; Mary Schapiro (ultra-Zionist), chair of the Securities and Exchange Commission (SEC); Gary Gensler (ultra-Zionist), chairman of the Commodity Futures Trading Commission (CFTC); Sheila Bair (ultra-Zionist), chair of the Federal Deposit Insurance Corporation (FDIC); Karen Mills (ultra-Zionist), head of the Small Business Administration (SBA); Kenneth Feinberg (ultra-Zionist), Special Master for Executive [bail-out] Compensation. Feinberg would be appointed to oversee compensation (with strings) to 9/11 victims and families in a campaign to stop them having their day in court to question the official story. At the same time ultra-Zionist Bernard Bernanke was chairman of the Federal Reserve and these are only some of the ultra-Zionists with allegiance to Sabbatian-controlled Israel in the Obama government. Obama's biggest corporate donor was ultra-Zionist Goldman Sachs which had employed many in his administration.

Donald Trump ('Republican')

Trump claimed to be an outsider (he wasn't) who had come to 'drain the swamp'. He embarked on this goal by immediately appointing ultra-Zionist Steve Mnuchin, a Goldman Sachs employee for 17

years, as his Treasury Secretary. Others included Gary Cohn (ultra-Zionist), chief operating officer of Goldman Sachs, his first Director of the National Economic Council and chief economic adviser, who was later replaced by Larry Kudlow (ultra-Zionist). Trump's senior adviser throughout his four years in the White House was his sinister son-in-law Jared Kushner, a life-long friend of Israel Prime Minister Benjamin Netanyahu. Kushner is the son of a convicted crook who was pardoned by Trump in his last days in office. Other ultra-Zionists in the Trump administration included: Stephen Miller, Senior Policy Adviser; Avrahm Berkowitz, Deputy Adviser to Trump and his Senior Adviser Jared Kushner; Ivanka Trump, Adviser to the President, who converted to Judaism when she married Jared Kushner; David Friedman, Trump lawyer and Ambassador to Israel; Jason Greenblatt, Trump Organization executive vice president and chief legal officer, who was made Special Representative for International Negotiations and the Israeli-Palestinian Conflict; Rod Rosenstein, Deputy Attorney General; Elliot Abrams, Special Representative for Venezuela, then Iran; John Eisenberg, National Security Council Legal Adviser and Deputy Council to the President for National Security Affairs; Anne Neuberger, Deputy National Manager, National Security Agency; Ezra Cohen-Watnick, Acting Under Secretary of Defense for Intelligence; Elan Carr, Special Envoy to monitor and combat anti-Semitism; Len Khodorkovsky, Deputy Special Envoy to monitor and combat anti-Semitism; Reed Cordish, Assistant to the President, Intragovernmental and Technology Initiatives. Trump Vice President Mike Pence and Secretary of State Mike Pompeo, both Christian Zionists, were also vehement supporters of Israel and its goals and ambitions.

Donald 'free-speech believer' Trump pardoned a number of financial and violent criminals while ignoring calls to pardon Julian Assange and Edward Snowden whose crimes are revealing highly relevant information about government manipulation and corruption and the widespread illegal surveillance of the American people by US 'security' agencies. It's so good to know that Trump is on the side of freedom and justice and not mega-criminals with

allegiance to Sabbatian-controlled Israel. These included a pardon for Israeli spy Jonathan Pollard who was jailed for life in 1987 under the Espionage Act. Aviem Sella, the Mossad agent who recruited Pollard, was also pardoned by Trump while Assange sat in jail and Snowden remained in exile in Russia. Sella had 'fled' (was helped to escape) to Israel in 1987 and was never extradited despite being charged under the Espionage Act. A Trump White House statement said that Sella's clemency had been 'supported by Benjamin Netanyahu, Ron Dermer, Israel's US Ambassador, David Friedman, US Ambassador to Israel and Miriam Adelson, wife of leading Trump donor Sheldon Adelson who died shortly before. Other friends of Jared Kushner were pardoned along with Sholom Weiss who was believed to be serving the longest-ever white-collar prison sentence of more than 800 years in 2000. The sentence was commuted of Ponzi-schemer Eliyahu Weinstein who defrauded Jews and others out of $200 million. I did mention that Assange and Snowden were ignored, right? Trump gave Sabbatians almost everything they asked for in military and political support, moving the US Embassy from Tel Aviv to Jerusalem with its critical symbolic and literal implications for Palestinian statehood, and the 'deal of the Century' designed by Jared Kushner and David Friedman which gave the Sabbatian Israeli government the green light to substantially expand its already widespread program of building illegal Jewish-only settlements in the occupied land of the West Bank. This made a two-state 'solution' impossible by seizing all the land of a potential Palestinian homeland and that had been the plan since 1948 and then 1967 when the Arab-controlled Gaza Strip, West Bank, Sinai Peninsula and Syrian Golan Heights were occupied by Israel. All the talks about talks and road maps and delays have been buying time until the West Bank was physically occupied by Israeli real estate. Trump would have to be a monumentally ill-informed idiot not to see that this was the plan he was helping to complete. The Trump administration was in so many ways the Kushner administration which means the Netanyahu administration which means the Sabbatian administration. I understand why many opposing Cult fascism in all its forms gravitated to Trump, but he

was a crucial part of the Sabbatian plan and I will deal with this in the next chapter.

Joe Biden ('Democrat')

A barely cognitive Joe Biden took over the presidency in January, 2021, along with his fellow empty shell, Vice-President Kamala Harris, as the latest Sabbatian gofers to enter the White House. Names on the door may have changed and the 'party' – the force behind them remained the same as Zionists were appointed to a stream of pivotal areas relating to Sabbatian plans and policy. They included: Janet Yellen, Treasury Secretary, former head of the Federal Reserve, and still another ultra-Zionist running the US Treasury after Mnuchin (Trump), Lew and Geithner (Obama), and Summers and Rubin (Clinton); Anthony Blinken, Secretary of State; Wendy Sherman, Deputy Secretary of State (so that's 'Biden's' Sabbatian foreign policy sorted); Jeff Zients, White House coronavirus coordinator; Rochelle Walensky, head of the Centers for Disease Control; Rachel Levine, transgender deputy health secretary (that's 'Covid' hoax policy under control); Merrick Garland, Attorney General; Alejandro Mayorkas, Secretary of Homeland Security; Cass Sunstein, Homeland Security with responsibility for new immigration laws; Avril Haines, Director of National Intelligence; Anne Neuberger, National Security Agency cybersecurity director (note, cybersecurity); David Cohen, CIA Deputy Director; Ronald Klain, Biden's Chief of Staff (see Rahm Emanuel); Eric Lander, a 'leading geneticist', Office of Science and Technology Policy director (see Smart Grid, synthetic biology agenda); Jessica Rosenworcel, acting head of the Federal Communications Commission (FCC) which controls Smart Grid technology policy and electromagnetic communication systems including 5G. How can it be that so many pivotal positions are held by two-percent of the American population and 0.2 percent of the world population administration after administration no matter who is the president and what is the party? It's a coincidence? Of course it's not and this is why Sabbatians have built their colossal global web of interlocking 'anti-

hate' hate groups to condemn anyone who asks these glaring questions as an 'anti-Semite'. The way that Jewish people horrifically abused in Sabbatian-backed Nazi Germany are exploited to this end is stomach-turning and disgusting beyond words.

Political fusion

Sabbatian manipulation has reversed the roles of Republicans and Democrats and the same has happened in Britain with the Conservative and Labour Parties. Republicans and Conservatives were always labelled the 'right' and Democrats and Labour the 'left', but look at the policy positions now and the Democrat-Labour 'left' has moved further to the 'right' than Republicans and Conservatives under the banner of 'Woke', the Cult-created far-right tyranny. Where once the Democrat-Labour 'left' defended free speech and human rights they now seek to delete them and as I said earlier despite the 'Covid' fascism of the Jackboot Johnson Conservative government in the UK the Labour Party of leader Keir Starmer demanded even more extreme measures. The Labour Party has been very publicly absorbed by Sabbatians after a political and media onslaught against the previous leader, the weak and inept Jeremy Corbyn, over made-up allegations of 'anti-Semitism' both by him and his party. The plan was clear with this 'anti-Semite' propaganda and what was required in response was a swift and decisive 'fuck off' from Corbyn and a statement to expose the Anti-Semitism Industry (Sabbatian) attempt to silence Labour criticism of the Israeli government (Sabbatians) and purge the party of all dissent against the extremes of ultra-Zionism (Sabbatians). Instead Corbyn and his party fell to their knees and appeased the abusers which, by definition, is impossible. Appeasing one demand leads only to a new demand to be appeased until takeover is complete. Like I say – 'fuck off' would have been a much more effective policy and I have used it myself with great effect over the years when Sabbatians are on my case which is most of the time. I consider that fact a great compliment, by the way. The outcome of the Labour Party capitulation is that we now have a Sabbatian-controlled

Conservative Party 'opposed' by a Sabbatian-controlled Labour Party in a one-party Sabbatian state that hurtles towards the extremes of tyranny (the Sabbatian cult agenda). In America the situation is the same. Labour's Keir Starmer spends his days on his knees with his tongue out pointing to Tel Aviv, or I guess now Jerusalem, while Boris Johnson has an 'anti-Semitism czar' in the form of former Labour MP John Mann who keeps Starmer company on his prayer mat.

Sabbatian influence can be seen in Jewish members of the Labour Party who have been ejected for criticism of Israel including those from families that suffered in Nazi Germany. Sabbatians despise real Jewish people and target them even more harshly because it is so much more difficult to dub them 'anti-Semitic' although in their desperation they do try.

CHAPTER THREE

The Pushbacker sting

Until you realize how easy it is for your mind to be manipulated, you remain the puppet of someone else's game
Evita Ochel

I will use the presidencies of Trump and Biden to show how the manipulation of the one-party state plays out behind the illusion of political choice across the world. No two presidencies could – on the face of it – be more different and apparently at odds in terms of direction and policy.

A Renegade Mind sees beyond the obvious and focuses on outcomes and consequences and not image, words and waffle. The Cult embarked on a campaign to divide America between those who blindly support its agenda (the mentality known as 'Woke') and those who are pushing back on where the Cult and its Sabbatians want to go. This presents infinite possibilities for dividing and ruling the population by setting them at war with each other and allows a perceptual ring fence of demonisation to encircle the Pushbackers in a modern version of the Little Big Horn in 1876 when American cavalry led by Lieutenant Colonel George Custer were drawn into a trap, surrounded and killed by Native American tribes defending their land of thousands of years from being seized by the government. In this modern version the roles are reversed and it's those defending themselves from the Sabbatian government who are surrounded and the government that's seeking to destroy them. This trap was set years ago and to explain how we must return to 2016

and the emergence of Donald Trump as a candidate to be President of the United States. He set out to overcome the best part of 20 other candidates in the Republican Party before and during the primaries and was not considered by many in those early stages to have a prayer of living in the White House. The Republican Party was said to have great reservations about Trump and yet somehow he won the nomination. When you know how American politics works – politics in general – there is no way that Trump could have become the party's candidate unless the Sabbatian-controlled 'Neocons' that run the Republican Party wanted that to happen. We saw the proof in emails and documents made public by WikiLeaks that the Democratic Party hierarchy, or Democons, systematically undermined the campaign of Bernie Sanders to make sure that Sabbatian gofer Hillary Clinton won the nomination to be their presidential candidate. If the Democons could do that then the Neocons in the Republican Party could have derailed Trump in the same way. But they didn't and at that stage I began to conclude that Trump could well be the one chosen to be president. If that was the case the 'why' was pretty clear to see – the goal of dividing America between Cult agenda-supporting Wokers and Pushbackers who gravitated to Trump because he was telling them what they wanted to hear. His constituency of support had been increasingly ignored and voiceless for decades and profoundly through the eight years of Sabbatian puppet Barack Obama. Now here was someone speaking their language of pulling back from the incessant globalisation of political and economic power, the exporting of American jobs to China and elsewhere by 'American' (Sabbatian) corporations, the deletion of free speech, and the mass immigration policies that had further devastated job opportunities for the urban working class of all races and the once American heartlands of the Midwest.

Beware the forked tongue

Those people collectively sighed with relief that at last a political leader was apparently on their side, but another trait of the Renegade Mind is that you look even harder at people telling you

what you want to hear than those who are telling you otherwise. Obviously as I said earlier people wish what they want to hear to be true and genuine and they are much more likely to believe that than someone saying what they don't want to here and don't want to be true. Sales people are taught to be skilled in eliciting by calculated questioning what their customers want to hear and repeating that back to them as their own opinion to get their targets to like and trust them. Assets of the Cult are also sales people in the sense of selling perception. To read Cult manipulation you have to play the long and expanded game and not fall for the Vaudeville show of party politics. Both American parties are vehicles for the Cult and they exploit them in different ways depending on what the agenda requires at that moment. Trump and the Republicans were used to be the focus of dividing America and isolating Pushbackers to open the way for a Biden presidency to become the most extreme in American history by advancing the full-blown Woke (Cult) agenda with the aim of destroying and silencing Pushbackers now labelled Nazi Trump supporters and white supremacists.

Sabbatians wanted Trump in office for the reasons described by ultra-Zionist Saul Alinsky (1909-1972) who was promoting the Woke philosophy through 'community organising' long before anyone had heard of it. In those days it still went by its traditional name of Marxism. The reason for the manipulated Trump phenomenon was laid out in Alinsky's 1971 book, *Rules for Radicals*, which was his blueprint for overthrowing democratic and other regimes and replacing them with Sabbatian Marxism. Not surprisingly his to-do list was evident in the Sabbatian French and Russian 'Revolutions' and that in China which will become very relevant in the next chapter about the 'Covid' hoax. Among Alinsky's followers have been the deeply corrupt Barack Obama, House Speaker Nancy Pelosi and Hillary Clinton who described him as a 'hero'. All three are Sabbatian stooges with Pelosi personifying the arrogant corrupt idiocy that so widely fronts up for the Cult inner core. Predictably as a Sabbatian advocate of the 'light-bringer' Alinsky features Lucifer on the dedication page of his book as the original radical who gained

his own kingdom ('Earth' as we shall see). One of Alinsky's golden radical rules was to pick an individual and focus all attention, hatred and blame on them and not to target faceless bureaucracies and corporations. *Rules for Radicals* is really a Sabbatian handbook with its contents repeatedly employed all over the world for centuries and why wouldn't Sabbatians bring to power their designer-villain to be used as the individual on which all attention, hatred and blame was bestowed? This is what they did and the only question for me is how much Trump knew that and how much he was manipulated. A bit of both, I suspect. This was Alinsky's Trump technique from a man who died in 1972. The technique has spanned history:

Pick the target, freeze it, personalize it, polarize it. Don't try to attack abstract corporations or bureaucracies. Identify a responsible individual. Ignore attempts to shift or spread the blame.

From the moment Trump came to illusory power everything was about him. It wasn't about Republican policy or opinion, but all about Trump. Everything he did was presented in negative, derogatory and abusive terms by the Sabbatian-dominated media led by Cult operations such as CNN, MSNBC, *The New York Times* and the Jeff Bezos-owned *Washington Post* – 'Pick the target, freeze it, personalize it, polarize it.' Trump was turned into a demon to be vilified by those who hated him and a demi-god loved by those who worshipped him. This, in turn, had his supporters, too, presented as equally demonic in preparation for the punchline later down the line when Biden was about to take office. It was here's a Trump, there's a Trump, everywhere a Trump, Trump. Virtually every news story or happening was filtered through the lens of 'The Donald'. You loved him or hated him and which one you chose was said to define you as Satan's spawn or a paragon of virtue. Even supporting some Trump policies or statements and not others was enough for an assault on your character. No shades of grey were or are allowed. Everything is black and white (literally and figuratively). A Californian I knew had her head utterly scrambled by her hatred for Trump while telling people they should love each other. She was so totally consumed by

Trump Derangement Syndrome as it became to be known that this glaring contradiction would never have occurred to her. By definition anyone who criticised Trump or praised his opponents was a hero and this lady described Joe Biden as 'a kind, honest gentleman' when he's a provable liar, mega-crook and vicious piece of work to boot. Sabbatians had indeed divided America using Trump as the fall-guy and all along the clock was ticking on the consequences for his supporters.

In hock to his masters

Trump gave Sabbatians via Israel almost everything they wanted in his four years. Ask and you shall receive was the dynamic between himself and Benjamin Netanyahu orchestrated by Trump's ultra-Zionist son-in-law Jared Kushner, his ultra-Zionist Ambassador to Israel, David Friedman, and ultra-Zionist 'Israel adviser', Jason Greenblatt. The last two were central to the running and protecting from collapse of his business empire, the Trump Organisation, and colossal business failures made him forever beholding to Sabbatian networks that bailed him out. By the start of the 1990s Trump owed $4 billion to banks that he couldn't pay and almost $1billion of that was down to him personally and not his companies. This mega-disaster was the result of building two new casinos in Atlantic City and buying the enormous Taj Mahal operation which led to crippling debt payments. He had borrowed fantastic sums from 72 banks with major Sabbatian connections and although the scale of debt should have had him living in a tent alongside the highway they never foreclosed. A plan was devised to lift Trump from the mire by BT Securities Corporation and Rothschild Inc. and the case was handled by Wilber Ross who had worked for the Rothschilds for 27 years. Ross would be named US Commerce Secretary after Trump's election. Another crucial figure in saving Trump was ultra-Zionist 'investor' Carl Icahn who bought the Taj Mahal casino. Icahn was made special economic adviser on financial regulation in the Trump administration. He didn't stay long but still managed to find time to make a tidy sum of a reported $31.3 million when he sold his

holdings affected by the price of steel three days before Trump imposed a 235 percent tariff on steel imports. What amazing bits of luck these people have. Trump and Sabbatian operatives have long had a close association and his mentor and legal adviser from the early 1970s until 1986 was the dark and genetically corrupt ultra-Zionist Roy Cohn who was chief counsel to Senator Joseph McCarthy's 'communist' witch-hunt in the 1950s. *Esquire* magazine published an article about Cohn with the headline 'Don't mess with Roy Cohn'. He was described as the most feared lawyer in New York and 'a ruthless master of dirty tricks ... [with] ... more than one Mafia Don on speed dial'. Cohn's influence, contacts, support and protection made Trump a front man for Sabbatians in New York with their connections to one of Cohn's many criminal employers, the 'Russian' Sabbatian Mafia. Israel-centric media mogul Rupert Murdoch was introduced to Trump by Cohn and they started a long friendship. Cohn died in 1986 weeks after being disbarred for unethical conduct by the Appellate Division of the New York State Supreme Court. The wheels of justice do indeed run slow given the length of Cohn's crooked career.

QAnon-sense

We are asked to believe that Donald Trump with his fundamental connections to Sabbatian networks and operatives has been leading the fight to stop the Sabbatian agenda for the fascistic control of America and the world. Sure he has. A man entrapped during his years in the White House by Sabbatian operatives and whose biggest financial donor was casino billionaire Sheldon Adelson who was Sabbatian to his DNA?? Oh, do come on. Trump has been used to divide America and isolate Pushbackers on the Cult agenda under the heading of 'Trump supporters', 'insurrectionists' and 'white supremacists'. The US Intelligence/Mossad Psyop or psychological operation known as QAnon emerged during the Trump years as a central pillar in the Sabbatian campaign to lead Pushbackers into the trap set by those that wished to destroy them. I knew from the start that QAnon was a scam because I had seen the same scenario many

times before over 30 years under different names and I had written about one in particular in the books. 'Not again' was my reaction when QAnon came to the fore. The same script is pulled out every few years and a new name added to the letterhead. The story always takes the same form: 'Insiders' or 'the good guys' in the government-intelligence-military 'Deep State' apparatus were going to instigate mass arrests of the 'bad guys' which would include the Rockefellers, Rothschilds, Barack Obama, Hillary Clinton, George Soros, etc., etc. Dates are given for when the 'good guys' are going to move in, but the dates pass without incident and new dates are given which pass without incident. The central message to Pushbackers in each case is that they don't have to do anything because there is 'a plan' and it is all going to be sorted by the 'good guys' on the inside. 'Trust the plan' was a QAnon mantra when the only plan was to misdirect Pushbackers into putting their trust in a Psyop they believed to be real. Beware, beware, those who tell you what you want to hear and always check it out. Right up to Biden's inauguration QAnon was still claiming that 'the Storm' was coming and Trump would stay on as president when Biden and his cronies were arrested and jailed. It was never going to happen and of course it didn't, but what did happen as a result provided that punchline to the Sabbatian Trump/QAnon Psyop.

On January 6th, 2021, a very big crowd of Trump supporters gathered in the National Mall in Washington DC down from the Capitol Building to protest at what they believed to be widespread corruption and vote fraud that stopped Trump being re-elected for a second term as president in November, 2020. I say as someone that does not support Trump or Biden that the evidence is clear that major vote-fixing went on to favour Biden, a man with cognitive problems so advanced he can often hardly string a sentence together without reading the words written for him on the Teleprompter. Glaring ballot discrepancies included serious questions about electronic voting machines that make vote rigging a comparative cinch and hundreds of thousands of paper votes that suddenly appeared during already advanced vote counts and virtually all of

them for Biden. Early Trump leads in crucial swing states suddenly began to close and disappear. The pandemic hoax was used as the excuse to issue almost limitless numbers of mail-in ballots with no checks to establish that the recipients were still alive or lived at that address. They were sent to streams of people who had not even asked for them. Private organisations were employed to gather these ballots and who knows what they did with them before they turned up at the counts. The American election system has been manipulated over decades to become a sick joke with more holes than a Swiss cheese for the express purpose of dictating the results. Then there was the criminal manipulation of information by Sabbatian tech giants like Facebook, Twitter and Google-owned YouTube which deleted pro-Trump, anti-Biden accounts and posts while everything in support of Biden was left alone. Sabbatians wanted Biden to win because after the dividing of America it was time for full-on Woke and every aspect of the Cult agenda to be unleashed.

Hunter gatherer

Extreme Silicon Valley bias included blocking information by the *New York Post* exposing a Biden scandal that should have ended his bid for president in the final weeks of the campaign. Hunter Biden, his monumentally corrupt son, is reported to have sent a laptop to be repaired at a local store and failed to return for it. Time passed until the laptop became the property of the store for non-payment of the bill. When the owner saw what was on the hard drive he gave a copy to the FBI who did nothing even though it confirmed widespread corruption in which the Joe Biden family were using his political position, especially when he was vice president to Obama, to make multiple millions in countries around the world and most notably Ukraine and China. Hunter Biden's one-time business partner Tony Bobulinski went public when the story broke in the *New York Post* to confirm the corruption he saw and that Joe Biden not only knew what was going on he also profited from the spoils. Millions were handed over by a Chinese company with close

connections – like all major businesses in China – to the Chinese communist party of President Xi Jinping. Joe Biden even boasted at a meeting of the Cult's World Economic Forum that as vice president he had ordered the government of Ukraine to fire a prosecutor. What he didn't mention was that the same man just happened to be investigating an energy company which was part of Hunter Biden's corrupt portfolio. The company was paying him big bucks for no other reason than the influence his father had. Overnight Biden's presidential campaign should have been over given that he had lied publicly about not knowing what his son was doing. Instead almost the entire Sabbatian-owned mainstream media and Sabbatian-owned Silicon Valley suppressed circulation of the story. This alone went a mighty way to rigging the election of 2020. Cult assets like Mark Zuckerberg at Facebook also spent hundreds of millions to be used in support of Biden and vote 'administration'.

The Cult had used Trump as the focus to divide America and was now desperate to bring in moronic, pliable, corrupt Biden to complete the double-whammy. No way were they going to let little things like the will of the people thwart their plan. Silicon Valley widely censored claims that the election was rigged because it *was* rigged. For the same reason anyone claiming it was rigged was denounced as a 'white supremacist' including the pathetically few Republican politicians willing to say so. Right across the media where the claim was mentioned it was described as a 'false claim' even though these excuses for 'journalists' would have done no research into the subject whatsoever. Trump won seven million more votes than any sitting president had ever achieved while somehow a cognitively-challenged soon to be 78-year-old who was hidden away from the public for most of the campaign managed to win more votes than any presidential candidate in history. It makes no sense. You only had to see election rallies for both candidates to witness the enthusiasm for Trump and the apathy for Biden. Tens of thousands would attend Trump events while Biden was speaking in empty car parks with often only television crews attending and framing their shots to hide the fact that no one was there. It was pathetic to see

footage come to light of Biden standing at a podium making speeches only to TV crews and party fixers while reading the words written for him on massive Teleprompter screens. So, yes, those protestors on January 6th had a point about election rigging, but some were about to walk into a trap laid for them in Washington by the Cult Deep State and its QAnon Psyop. This was the Capitol Hill riot ludicrously dubbed an 'insurrection'.

The spider and the fly

Renegade Minds know there are not two 'sides' in politics, only one side, the Cult, working through all 'sides'. It's a stage show, a puppet show, to direct the perceptions of the population into focusing on diversions like parties and candidates while missing the puppeteers with their hands holding all the strings. The Capitol Hill 'insurrection' brings us back to the Little Big Horn. Having created two distinct opposing groupings – Woke and Pushbackers – the trap was about to be sprung. Pushbackers were to be encircled and isolated by associating them all in the public mind with Trump and then labelling Trump as some sort of Confederate leader. I knew immediately that the Capitol riot was a set-up because of two things. One was how easy the rioters got into the building with virtually no credible resistance and secondly I could see – as with the 'Covid' hoax in the West at the start of 2020 – how the Cult could exploit the situation to move its agenda forward with great speed. My experience of Cult techniques and activities over more than 30 years has showed me that while they do exploit situations they haven't themselves created this never happens with events of fundamental agenda significance. Every time major events giving cultists the excuse to rapidly advance their plan you find they are manipulated into being for the specific reason of providing that excuse – Problem-Reaction-Solution. Only a tiny minority of the huge crowd of Washington protestors sought to gain entry to the Capitol by smashing windows and breaching doors. That didn't matter. The whole crowd and all Pushbackers, even if they did not support Trump, were going to be lumped together as dangerous

insurrectionists and conspiracy theorists. The latter term came into widespread use through a CIA memo in the 1960s aimed at discrediting those questioning the nonsensical official story of the Kennedy assassination and it subsequently became widely employed by the media. It's still being used by inept 'journalists' with no idea of its origin to discredit anyone questioning anything that authority claims to be true. When you are perpetrating a conspiracy you need to discredit the very word itself even though the dictionary definition of conspiracy is merely 'the activity of secretly planning with other people to do something bad or illegal' and 'a general agreement to keep silent about a subject for the purpose of keeping it secret'. On that basis there are conspiracies almost wherever you look. For obvious reasons the Cult and its lapdog media have to claim there are no conspiracies even though the word appears in state laws as with conspiracy to defraud, to murder, and to corrupt public morals.

Agent provocateurs are widely used by the Cult Deep State to manipulate genuine people into acting in ways that suit the desired outcome. By genuine in this case I mean protestors genuinely supporting Trump and claims that the election was stolen. In among them, however, were agents of the state wearing the garb of Trump supporters and QAnon to pump-prime the Capital riot which some genuine Trump supporters naively fell for. I described the situation as 'Come into my parlour said the spider to the fly'. Leaflets appeared through the Woke paramilitary arm Antifa, the anti-fascist fascists, calling on supporters to turn up in Washington looking like Trump supporters even though they hated him. Some of those arrested for breaching the Capitol Building were sourced to Antifa and its stable mate Black Lives Matter. Both organisations are funded by Cult billionaires and corporations. One man charged for the riot was according to his lawyer a former FBI agent who had held top secret security clearance for 40 years. Attorney Thomas Plofchan said of his client, 66-year-old Thomas Edward Caldwell:

He has held a Top Secret Security Clearance since 1979 and has undergone multiple Special Background Investigations in support of his clearances. After retiring from the Navy, he

worked as a section chief for the Federal Bureau of Investigation from 2009-2010 as a GS-12 [mid-level employee].

He also formed and operated a consulting firm performing work, often classified, for U.S government customers including the US. Drug Enforcement Agency, Department of Housing and Urban Development, the US Coast Guard, and the US Army Personnel Command.

A judge later released Caldwell pending trial in the absence of evidence about a conspiracy or that he tried to force his way into the building. *The New York Post* reported a 'law enforcement source' as saying that 'at least two known Antifa members were spotted' on camera among Trump supporters during the riot while one of the rioters arrested was John Earle Sullivan, a seriously extreme Black Lives Matter Trump-hater from Utah who was previously arrested and charged in July, 2020, over a BLM-Antifa riot in which drivers were threatened and one was shot. Sullivan is the founder of Utah-based Insurgence USA which is an affiliate of the Cult-created-and-funded Black Lives Matter movement. Footage appeared and was then deleted by Twitter of Trump supporters calling out Antifa infiltrators and a group was filmed changing into pro-Trump clothing before the riot. Security at the building was *pathetic* – as planned. Colonel Leroy Fletcher Prouty, a man with long experience in covert operations working with the US security apparatus, once described the tell-tale sign to identify who is involved in an assassination. He said:

No one has to direct an assassination – it happens. The active role is played secretly by permitting it to happen. This is the greatest single clue. Who has the power to call off or reduce the usual security precautions?

This principle applies to many other situations and certainly to the Capitol riot of January 6th, 2021.

The sting

With such a big and potentially angry crowd known to be gathering near the Capitol the security apparatus would have had a major police detail to defend the building with National Guard troops on

standby given the strength of feeling among people arriving from all over America encouraged by the QAnon Psyop and statements by Donald Trump. Instead Capitol Police 'security' was flimsy, weak, and easily breached. The same number of officers was deployed as on a regular day and that is a blatant red flag. They were not staffed or equipped for a possible riot that had been an obvious possibility in the circumstances. No protective and effective fencing worth the name was put in place and there were no contingency plans. The whole thing was basically a case of standing aside and waving people in. Once inside police mostly backed off apart from one Capitol police officer who ridiculously shot dead unarmed Air Force veteran protestor Ashli Babbitt without a warning as she climbed through a broken window. The 'investigation' refused to name or charge the officer after what must surely be considered a murder in the circumstances. They just lifted a carpet and swept. The story was endlessly repeated about five people dying in the 'armed insurrection' when there was no report of rioters using weapons. Apart from Babbitt the other four died from a heart attack, strokes and apparently a drug overdose. Capitol police officer Brian Sicknick was reported to have died after being bludgeoned with a fire extinguisher when he was alive after the riot was over and died later of what the Washington Medical Examiner's Office said was a stroke. Sicknick had no external injuries. The lies were delivered like rapid fire. There was a narrative to build with incessant repetition of the lie until the lie became the accepted 'everybody knows that' truth. The 'Big Lie' technique of Nazi Propaganda Minister Joseph Goebbels is constantly used by the Cult which was behind the Nazis and is today behind the 'Covid' and 'climate change' hoaxes. Goebbels said:

If you tell a lie big enough and keep repeating it, people will eventually come to believe it. The lie can be maintained only for such time as the State can shield the people from the political, economic and/or military consequences of the lie. It thus becomes vitally important for the State to use all of its powers to repress dissent, for the truth is the mortal enemy of the lie, and thus by extension, the truth is the greatest enemy of the State.

Most protestors had a free run of the Capitol Building. This allowed pictures to be taken of rioters in iconic parts of the building including the Senate chamber which could be used as propaganda images against all Pushbackers. One Congresswoman described the scene as 'the worst kind of non-security anybody could ever imagine'. Well, the first part was true, but someone obviously did imagine it and made sure it happened. Some photographs most widely circulated featured people wearing QAnon symbols and now the Psyop would be used to dub all QAnon followers with the ubiquitous fit-all label of 'white supremacist' and 'insurrectionists'. When a Muslim extremist called Noah Green drove his car at two police officers at the Capitol Building killing one in April, 2021, there was no such political and media hysteria. They were just disappointed he wasn't white.

The witch-hunt

Government prosecutor Michael Sherwin, an aggressive, dark-eyed, professional Rottweiler led the 'investigation' and to call it over the top would be to understate reality a thousand fold. Hundreds were tracked down and arrested for the crime of having the wrong political views and people were jailed who had done nothing more than walk in the building, committed no violence or damage to property, took a few pictures and left. They were labelled a 'threat to the Republic' while Biden sat in the White House signing executive orders written for him that were dismantling 'the Republic'. Even when judges ruled that a mother and son should not be in jail the government kept them there. Some of those arrested have been badly beaten by prison guards in Washington and lawyers for one man said he suffered a fractured skull and was made blind in one eye. Meanwhile a woman is shot dead for no reason by a Capitol Police officer and we are not allowed to know who he is never mind what has happened to him although that will be *nothing*. The Cult's QAnon/Trump sting to identify and isolate Pushbackers and then target them on the road to crushing and deleting them was a resounding success. You would have thought the Russians had

invaded the building at gunpoint and lined up senators for a firing squad to see the political and media reaction. Congresswoman Alexandria Ocasio-Cortez is a child in a woman's body, a terrible-twos, me, me, me, Woker narcissist of such proportions that words have no meaning. She said she thought she was going to die when 'insurrectionists' banged on her office door. It turned out she wasn't even in the Capitol Building when the riot was happening and the 'banging' was a Capitol Police officer. She referred to herself as a 'survivor' which is an insult to all those true survivors of violent and sexual abuse while she lives her pampered and privileged life talking drivel for a living. Her Woke colleague and fellow mega-narcissist Rashida Tlaib broke down describing the devastating effect on her, too, of *not being* in the building when the rioters were there. Ocasio-Cortez and Tlaib are members of a fully-Woke group of Congresswomen known as 'The Squad' along with Ilhan Omar and Ayanna Pressley. The Squad from what I can see can be identified by its vehement anti-white racism, anti-white men agenda, and, as always in these cases, the absence of brain cells on active duty.

The usual suspects were on the riot case immediately in the form of Democrat ultra-Zionist senators and operatives Chuck Schumer and Adam Schiff demanding that Trump be impeached for 'his part in the insurrection'. The same pair of prats had led the failed impeachment of Trump over the invented 'Russia collusion' nonsense which claimed Russia had helped Trump win the 2016 election. I didn't realise that Tel Aviv had been relocated just outside Moscow. I must find an up-to-date map. The Russia hoax was a Sabbatian operation to keep Trump occupied and impotent and to stop any rapport with Russia which the Cult wants to retain as a perceptual enemy to be pulled out at will. Puppet Biden began attacking Russia when he came to office as the Cult seeks more upheaval, division and war across the world. A two-year stage show 'Russia collusion inquiry' headed by the not-very-bright former 9/11 FBI chief Robert Mueller, with support from 19 lawyers, 40 FBI agents plus intelligence analysts, forensic accountants and other

staff, devoured tens of millions of dollars and found no evidence of Russia collusion which a ten-year-old could have told them on day one. Now the same moronic Schumer and Schiff wanted a second impeachment of Trump over the Capitol 'insurrection' (riot) which the arrested development of Schumer called another 'Pearl Harbor' while others compared it with 9/11 in which 3,000 died and, in the case of CNN, with the Rwandan genocide in the 1990s in which an estimated 500,000 to 600,000 were murdered, between 250, 000 and 500,000 women were raped, and populations of whole towns were hacked to death with machetes. To make those comparisons purely for Cult political reasons is beyond insulting to those that suffered and lost their lives and confirms yet again the callous inhumanity that we are dealing with. Schumer is a monumental idiot and so is Schiff, but they serve the Cult agenda and do whatever they're told so they get looked after. Talking of idiots – another inane man who spanned the Russia and Capitol impeachment attempts was Senator Eric Swalwell who had the nerve to accuse Trump of collusion with the Russians while sleeping with a Chinese spy called Christine Fang or 'Fang Fang' which is straight out of a Bond film no doubt starring Klaus Schwab as the bloke living on a secret island and controlling laser weapons positioned in space and pointing at world capitals. Fang Fang plays the part of Bond's infiltrator girlfriend which I'm sure she would enjoy rather more than sharing a bed with the brainless Swalwell, lying back and thinking of China. The FBI eventually warned Swalwell about Fang Fang which gave her time to escape back to the Chinese dictatorship. How very thoughtful of them. The second Trump impeachment also failed and hardly surprising when an impeachment is supposed to remove a sitting president and by the time it happened Trump was no longer president. These people are running your country America, well, officially anyway. Terrifying isn't it?

Outcomes tell the story - always

The outcome of all this – and it's the *outcome* on which Renegade Minds focus, not the words – was that a vicious, hysterical and

obviously pre-planned assault was launched on Pushbackers to censor, silence and discredit them and even targeted their right to earn a living. They have since been condemned as 'domestic terrorists' that need to be treated like Al-Qaeda and Islamic State. 'Domestic terrorists' is a label the Cult has been trying to make stick since the period of the Oklahoma bombing in 1995 which was blamed on 'far-right domestic terrorists'. If you read *The Trigger* you will see that the bombing was clearly a Problem-Reaction-Solution carried out by the Deep State during a Bill Clinton administration so corrupt that no dictionary definition of the term would even nearly suffice. Nearly 30, 000 troops were deployed from all over America to the empty streets of Washington for Biden's inauguration. Ten thousand of them stayed on with the pretext of protecting the capital from insurrectionists when it was more psychological programming to normalise the use of the military in domestic law enforcement in support of the Cult plan for a police-military state. Biden's fascist administration began a purge of 'wrong-thinkers' in the military which means anyone that is not on board with Woke. The Capitol Building was surrounded by a fence with razor wire and the Land of the Free was further symbolically and literally dismantled. The circle was completed with the installation of Biden and the exploitation of the QAnon Psyop.

America had never been so divided since the civil war of the 19th century, Pushbackers were isolated and dubbed terrorists and now, as was always going to happen, the Cult immediately set about deleting what little was left of freedom and transforming American society through a swish of the hand of the most controlled 'president' in American history leading (officially at least) the most extreme regime since the country was declared an independent state on July 4th, 1776. Biden issued undebated, dictatorial executive orders almost by the hour in his opening days in office across the whole spectrum of the Cult wish-list including diluting controls on the border with Mexico allowing thousands of migrants to illegally enter the United States to transform the demographics of America and import an election-changing number of perceived Democrat

voters. Then there were Biden deportation amnesties for the already illegally resident (estimated to be as high as 20 or even 30 million). A bill before Congress awarded American citizenship to anyone who could prove they had worked in agriculture for just 180 days in the previous two years as 'Big Ag' secured its slave labour long-term. There were the plans to add new states to the union such as Puerto Rico and making Washington DC a state. They are all parts of a plan to ensure that the Cult-owned Woke Democrats would be permanently in power.

Border – what border?

I have exposed in detail in other books how mass immigration into the United States and Europe is the work of Cult networks fuelled by the tens of billions spent to this and other ends by George Soros and his global Open Society (open borders) Foundations. The impact can be seen in America alone where the population has increased by *100 million* in little more than 30 years mostly through immigration. I wrote in *The Answer* that the plan was to have so many people crossing the southern border that the numbers become unstoppable and we are now there under Cult-owned Biden. El Salvador in Central America puts the scale of what is happening into context. A third of the population now lives in the United States, much of it illegally, and many more are on the way. The methodology is to crush Central and South American countries economically and spread violence through machete-wielding psychopathic gangs like MS-13 based in El Salvador and now operating in many American cities. Biden-imposed lax security at the southern border means that it is all but open. He said before his 'election' that he wanted to see a surge towards the border if he became president and that was the green light for people to do just that after election day to create the human disaster that followed for both America and the migrants. When that surge came the imbecilic Alexandria Ocasio-Cortez said it wasn't a 'surge' because they are 'children, not insurgents' and the term 'surge' (used by Biden) was a claim of 'white supremacists'.

This disingenuous lady may one day enter the realm of the most basic intelligence, but it won't be any time soon.

Sabbatians and the Cult are in the process of destroying America by importing violent people and gangs in among the genuine to terrorise American cities and by overwhelming services that cannot cope with the sheer volume of new arrivals. Something similar is happening in Europe as Western society in general is targeted for demographic and cultural transformation and upheaval. The plan demands violence and crime to create an environment of intimidation, fear and division and Soros has been funding the election of district attorneys across America who then stop prosecuting many crimes, reduce sentences for violent crimes and free as many violent criminals as they can. Sabbatians are creating the chaos from which order – their order – can respond in a classic Problem-Reaction-Solution. A Freemasonic moto says 'Ordo Ab Chao' (Order out of Chaos) and this is why the Cult is constantly creating chaos to impose a new 'order'. Here you have the reason the Cult is constantly creating chaos. The 'Covid' hoax can be seen with those entering the United States by plane being forced to take a 'Covid' test while migrants flooding through southern border processing facilities do not. Nothing is put in the way of mass migration and if that means ignoring the government's own 'Covid' rules then so be it. They know it's all bullshit anyway. Any pushback on this is denounced as 'racist' by Wokers and Sabbatian fronts like the ultra-Zionist Anti-Defamation League headed by the appalling Jonathan Greenblatt which at the same time argues that Israel should not give citizenship and voting rights to more Palestinian Arabs or the 'Jewish population' (in truth the Sabbatian network) will lose control of the country.

Society-changing numbers

Biden's masters have declared that countries like El Salvador are so dangerous that their people must be allowed into the United States for humanitarian reasons when there are fewer murders in large parts of many Central American countries than in US cities like

Baltimore. That is not to say Central America cannot be a dangerous place and Cult-controlled American governments have been making it so since way back, along with the dismantling of economies, in a long-term plan to drive people north into the United States. Parts of Central America are very dangerous, but in other areas the story is being greatly exaggerated to justify relaxing immigration criteria. Migrants are being offered free healthcare and education in the United States as another incentive to head for the border and there is no requirement to be financially independent before you can enter to prevent the resources of America being drained. You can't blame migrants for seeking what they believe will be a better life, but they are being played by the Cult for dark and nefarious ends. The numbers since Biden took office are huge. In February, 2021, more than 100,000 people were known to have tried to enter the US illegally through the southern border (it was 34,000 in the same month in 2020) and in March it was 170,000 – a 418 percent increase on March, 2020. These numbers are only known people, not the ones who get in unseen. The true figure for migrants illegally crossing the border in a single month was estimated by one congressman at 250,000 and that number will only rise under Biden's current policy. Gangs of murdering drug-running thugs that control the Mexican side of the border demand money – thousands of dollars – to let migrants cross the Rio Grande into America. At the same time gun battles are breaking out on the border several times a week between rival Mexican drug gangs (which now operate globally) who are equipped with sophisticated military-grade weapons, grenades and armoured vehicles. While the Capitol Building was being 'protected' from a non-existent 'threat' by thousands of troops, and others were still deployed at the time in the Cult Neocon war in Afghanistan, the southern border of America was left to its fate. This is not incompetence, it is cold calculation.

By March, 2021, there were 17,000 unaccompanied children held at border facilities and many of them are ensnared by people traffickers for paedophile rings and raped on their journey north to America. This is not conjecture – this is fact. Many of those designated

children are in reality teenage boys or older. Meanwhile Wokers posture their self-purity for encouraging poor and tragic people to come to America and face this nightmare both on the journey and at the border with the disgusting figure of House Speaker Nancy Pelosi giving disingenuous speeches about caring for migrants. The woman's evil. Wokers condemned Trump for having children in cages at the border (so did Obama, *Shhhh*), but now they are sleeping on the floor without access to a shower with one border facility 729 percent over capacity. The Biden insanity even proposed flying migrants from the southern border to the northern border with Canada for 'processing'. The whole shambles is being overseen by ultra-Zionist Secretary of Homeland Security, the moronic liar Alejandro Mayorkas, who banned news cameras at border facilities to stop Americans seeing what was happening. Mayorkas said there was not a ban on news crews; it was just that they were not allowed to film. Alongside him at Homeland Security is another ultra-Zionist Cass Sunstein appointed by Biden to oversee new immigration laws. Sunstein despises conspiracy researchers to the point where he suggests they should be banned or *taxed* for having such views. The man is not bonkers or anything. He's perfectly well-adjusted, but adjusted to what is the question. Criticise what is happening and you are a 'white supremacist' when earlier non-white immigrants also oppose the numbers which effect their lives and opportunities. Black people in poor areas are particularly damaged by uncontrolled immigration and the increased competition for work opportunities with those who will work for less. They are also losing voting power as Hispanics become more dominant in former black areas. It's a downward spiral for them while the billionaires behind the policy drone on about how much they care about black people and 'racism'. None of this is about compassion for migrants or black people – that's just wind and air. Migrants are instead being mercilessly exploited to transform America while the countries they leave are losing their future and the same is true in Europe. Mass immigration may now be the work of Woke Democrats, but it can be traced back to the 1986 Immigration Reform and Control Act (it

wasn't) signed into law by Republican hero President Ronald Reagan which gave amnesty to millions living in the United States illegally and other incentives for people to head for the southern border. Here we have the one-party state at work again.

Save me syndrome

Almost every aspect of what I have been exposing as the Cult agenda was on display in even the first days of 'Biden' with silencing of Pushbackers at the forefront of everything. A Renegade Mind will view the Trump years and QAnon in a very different light to their supporters and advocates as the dots are connected. The QAnon/Trump Psyop has given the Cult all it was looking for. We may not know how much, or little, that Trump realised he was being used, but that's a side issue. This pincer movement produced the desired outcome of dividing America and having Pushbackers isolated. To turn this around we have to look at new routes to empowerment which do not include handing our power to other people and groups through what I will call the 'Save Me Syndrome' – 'I want someone else to do it so that I don't have to'. We have seen this at work throughout human history and the QAnon/Trump Psyop is only the latest incarnation alongside all the others. Religion is an obvious expression of this when people look to a 'god' or priest to save them or tell them how to be saved and then there are 'save me' politicians like Trump. Politics is a diversion and not a 'saviour'. It is a means to block positive change, not make it possible.

Save Me Syndrome always comes with the same repeating theme of handing your power to whom or what you believe will save you while your real 'saviour' stares back from the mirror every morning. Renegade Minds are constantly vigilant in this regard and always asking the question 'What can I do?' rather than 'What can someone else do for me?' Gandhi was right when he said: 'You must be the change you want to see in the world.' We are indeed the people we have been waiting for. We are presented with a constant raft of reasons to concede that power to others and forget where the real power is. Humanity has the numbers and the Cult does not. It has to

use diversion and division to target the unstoppable power that comes from unity. Religions, governments, politicians, corporations, media, QAnon, are all different manifestations of this power-diversion and dilution. Refusing to give your power to governments and instead handing it to Trump and QAnon is not to take a new direction, but merely to recycle the old one with new names on the posters. I will explore this phenomenon as we proceed and how to break the cycles and recycles that got us here through the mists of repeating perception and so repeating history.

For now we shall turn to the most potent example in the entire human story of the consequences that follow when you give your power away. I am talking, of course, of the 'Covid' hoax.

CHAPTER FOUR

'Covid': Calculated catastrophe

Facts are threatening to those invested in fraud
DaShanne Stokes

We can easily unravel the real reason for the 'Covid pandemic' hoax by employing the Renegade Mind methodology that I have outlined this far. We'll start by comparing the long-planned Cult outcome with the 'Covid pandemic' outcome. Know the outcome and you'll see the journey.

I have highlighted the plan for the Hunger Games Society which has been in my books for so many years with the very few controlling the very many through ongoing dependency. To create this dependency it is essential to destroy independent livelihoods, businesses and employment to make the population reliant on the state (the Cult) for even the basics of life through a guaranteed pittance income. While independence of income remained these Cult ambitions would be thwarted. With this knowledge it was easy to see where the 'pandemic' hoax was going once talk of 'lockdowns' began and the closing of all but perceived 'essential' businesses to 'save' us from an alleged 'deadly virus'. Cult corporations like Amazon and Walmart were naturally considered 'essential' while mom and pop shops and stores had their doors closed by fascist decree. As a result with every new lockdown and new regulation more small and medium, even large businesses not owned by the Cult, went to the wall while Cult giants and their frontmen and women grew financially fatter by the second. Mom and pop were

denied an income and the right to earn a living and the wealth of people like Jeff Bezos (Amazon), Mark Zuckerberg (Facebook) and Sergei Brin and Larry Page (Google/Alphabet) have reached record levels. The Cult was increasing its own power through further dramatic concentrations of wealth while the competition was being destroyed and brought into a state of dependency. Lockdowns have been instigated to secure that very end and were never anything to do with health. My brother Paul spent 45 years building up a bus repair business, but lockdowns meant buses were running at a fraction of normal levels for months on end. Similar stories can told in their hundreds of millions worldwide. Efforts of a lifetime coldly destroyed by Cult multi-billionaires and their lackeys in government and law enforcement who continued to earn their living from the taxation of the people while denying the right of the same people to earn theirs. How different it would have been if those making and enforcing these decisions had to face the same financial hardships of those they affected, but they never do.

Gates of Hell

Behind it all in the full knowledge of what he is doing and why is the psychopathic figure of Cult operative Bill Gates. His puppet Tedros at the World Health Organization declared 'Covid' a pandemic in March, 2020. The WHO had changed the definition of a 'pandemic' in 2009 just a month before declaring the 'swine flu pandemic' which would not have been so under the previous definition. The same applies to 'Covid'. The definition had included… 'an infection by an infectious agent, occurring simultaneously in different countries, with a significant mortality rate relative to the proportion of the population infected'. The new definition removed the need for 'significant mortality'. The 'pandemic' has been fraudulent even down to the definition, but Gates demanded economy-destroying lockdowns, school closures, social distancing, mandatory masks, a 'vaccination' for every man, woman and child on the planet and severe consequences and restrictions for those that refused. Who gave him this power? The

Cult did which he serves like a little boy in short trousers doing what his daddy tells him. He and his psychopathic missus even smiled when they said that much worse was to come (what they knew was planned to come). Gates responded in the matter-of-fact way of all psychopaths to a question about the effect on the world economy of what he was doing:

> Well, it won't go to zero but it will shrink. Global GDP is probably going to take the biggest hit ever [Gates was smiling as he said this] … in my lifetime this will be the greatest economic hit. But you don't have a choice. People act as if you have a choice. People don't feel like going to the stadium when they might get infected … People are deeply affected by seeing these stats, by knowing they could be part of the transmission chain, old people, their parents and grandparents, could be affected by this, and so you don't get to say ignore what is going on here.
>
> There will be the ability to open up, particularly in rich countries, if things are done well over the next few months, but for the world at large normalcy only returns when we have largely vaccinated the entire population.

The man has no compassion or empathy. How could he when he's a psychopath like all Cult players? My own view is that even beyond that he is very seriously mentally ill. Look in his eyes and you can see this along with his crazy flailing arms. You don't do what he has done to the world population since the start of 2020 unless you are mentally ill and at the most extreme end of psychopathic. You especially don't do it when to you know, as we shall see, that cases and deaths from 'Covid' are fakery and a product of monumental figure massaging. 'These stats' that Gates referred to are based on a 'test' that's not testing for the 'virus' as he has known all along. He made his fortune with big Cult support as an infamously ruthless software salesman and now buys global control of 'health' (death) policy without the population he affects having any say. It's a breathtaking outrage. Gates talked about people being deeply affected by fear of 'Covid' when that was because of *him* and his global network lying to them minute-by-minute supported by a lying media that he seriously influences and funds to the tune of hundreds of millions. He's handed big sums to media operations including the BBC, NBC, Al Jazeera, Univision, *PBS NewsHour*,

ProPublica, National Journal, The Guardian, The Financial Times, The Atlantic, Texas Tribune, USA Today publisher Gannett, *Washington Monthly, Le Monde,* Center for Investigative Reporting, Pulitzer Center on Crisis Reporting, National Press Foundation, International Center for Journalists, Solutions Journalism Network, the Poynter Institute for Media Studies, and many more. Gates is everywhere in the 'Covid' hoax and the man must go to prison – or a mental facility – for the rest of his life and his money distributed to those he has taken such enormous psychopathic pleasure in crushing.

The Muscle

The Hunger Games global structure demands a police-military state – a fusion of the two into one force – which viciously imposes the will of the Cult on the population and protects the Cult from public rebellion. In that regard, too, the 'Covid' hoax just keeps on giving. Often unlawful, ridiculous and contradictory 'Covid' rules and regulations have been policed across the world by moronic automatons and psychopaths made faceless by face-nappy masks and acting like the Nazi SS and fascist blackshirts and brownshirts of Hitler and Mussolini. The smallest departure from the rules decreed by the psychos in government and their clueless gofers were jumped upon by the face-nappy fascists. Brutality against public protestors soon became commonplace even on girls, women and old people as the brave men with the batons – the Face-Nappies as I call them – broke up peaceful protests and handed out fines like confetti to people who couldn't earn a living let alone pay hundreds of pounds for what was once an accepted human right. Robot Face-Nappies of Nottingham police in the English East Midlands fined one group £11,000 for attending a child's birthday party. For decades I charted the transformation of law enforcement as genuine, decent officers were replaced with psychopaths and the brain dead who would happily and brutally do whatever their masters told them. Now they were let loose on the public and I would emphasise the point that none of this just happened. The step-by-step change in the dynamic between police and public was orchestrated from the shadows by

those who knew where this was all going and the same with the perceptual reframing of those in all levels of authority and official administration through 'training courses' by organisations such as Common Purpose which was created in the late 1980s and given a massive boost in Blair era Britain until it became a global phenomenon. Supposed public 'servants' began to view the population as the enemy and the same was true of the police. This was the start of the explosion of behaviour manipulation organisations and networks preparing for the all-war on the human psyche unleashed with the dawn of 2020. I will go into more detail about this later in the book because it is a core part of what is happening.

Police desecrated beauty spots to deter people gathering and arrested women for walking in the countryside alone 'too far' from their homes. We had arrogant, clueless sergeants in the Isle of Wight police where I live posting on Facebook what they insisted the population must do or else. A schoolmaster sergeant called Radford looked young enough for me to ask if his mother knew he was out, but he was posting what he *expected* people to do while a Sergeant Wilkinson boasted about fining lads for meeting in a McDonald's car park where they went to get a lockdown takeaway. Wilkinson added that he had even cancelled their order. What a pair of prats these people are and yet they have increasingly become the norm among Jackboot Johnson's Yellowshirts once known as the British police. This was the theme all over the world with police savagery common during lockdown protests in the United States, the Netherlands, and the fascist state of Victoria in Australia under its tyrannical and again moronic premier Daniel Andrews. Amazing how tyrannical and moronic tend to work as a team and the same combination could be seen across America as arrogant, narcissistic Woke governors and mayors such as Gavin Newsom (California), Andrew Cuomo (New York), Gretchen Whitmer (Michigan), Lori Lightfoot (Chicago) and Eric Garcetti (Los Angeles) did their Nazi and Stalin impressions with the full support of the compliant brutality of their enforcers in uniform as they arrested small business owners defying

fascist shutdown orders and took them to jail in ankle shackles and handcuffs. This happened to bistro owner Marlena Pavlos-Hackney in Gretchen Whitmer's fascist state of Michigan when police arrived to enforce an order by a state-owned judge for 'putting the community at risk' at a time when other states like Texas were dropping restrictions and migrants were pouring across the southern border without any 'Covid' questions at all. I'm sure there are many officers appalled by what they are ordered to do, but not nearly enough of them. If they were truly appalled they would not do it. As the months passed every opportunity was taken to have the military involved to make their presence on the streets ever more familiar and 'normal' for the longer-term goal of police-military fusion.

Another crucial element to the Hunger Games enforcement network has been encouraging the public to report neighbours and others for 'breaking the lockdown rules'. The group faced with £11,000 in fines at the child's birthday party would have been dobbed-in by a neighbour with a brain the size of a pea. The technique was most famously employed by the Stasi secret police in communist East Germany who had public informants placed throughout the population. A police chief in the UK says his force doesn't need to carry out 'Covid' patrols when they are flooded with so many calls from the public reporting other people for visiting the beach. Dorset police chief James Vaughan said people were so enthusiastic about snitching on their fellow humans they were now operating as an auxiliary arm of the police: 'We are still getting around 400 reports a week from the public, so we will respond to reports …We won't need to be doing hotspot patrols because people are very quick to pick the phone up and tell us.' Vaughan didn't say that this is a pillar of all tyrannies of whatever complexion and the means to hugely extend the reach of enforcement while spreading distrust among the people and making them wary of doing anything that might get them reported. Those narcissistic Isle of Wight sergeants Radford and Wilkinson never fail to add a link to their Facebook posts where the public can inform on their fellow slaves.

Neither would be self-aware enough to realise they were imitating the Stasi which they might well never have heard of. Government psychologists that I will expose later laid out a policy to turn communities against each other in the same way.

A coincidence? Yep, and I can knit fog

I knew from the start of the alleged pandemic that this was a Cult operation. It presented limitless potential to rapidly advance the Cult agenda and exploit manipulated fear to demand that every man, woman and child on the planet was 'vaccinated' in a process never used on humans before which infuses self-replicating *synthetic* material into human cells. Remember the plan to transform the human body from a biological to a synthetic biological state. I'll deal with the 'vaccine' (that's not actually a vaccine) when I focus on the genetic agenda. Enough to say here that mass global 'vaccination' justified by this 'new virus' set alarms ringing after 30 years of tracking these people and their methods. The 'Covid' hoax officially beginning in China was also a big red flag for reasons I will be explaining. The agenda potential was so enormous that I could dismiss any idea that the 'virus' appeared naturally. Major happenings with major agenda implications never occur without Cult involvement in making them happen. My questions were twofold in early 2020 as the media began its campaign to induce global fear and hysteria: Was this alleged infectious agent released on purpose by the Cult or did it even exist at all? I then did what I always do in these situations. I sat, observed and waited to see where the evidence and information would take me. By March and early April synchronicity was strongly – and ever more so since then – pointing me in the direction of *there is no 'virus'*. I went public on that with derision even from swathes of the alternative media that voiced a scenario that the Chinese government released the 'virus' in league with Deep State elements in the United States from a top-level bio-lab in Wuhan where the 'virus' is said to have first appeared. I looked at that possibility, but I didn't buy it for several reasons. Deaths from the 'virus' did not in any way match what they

would have been with a 'deadly bioweapon' and it is much more effective if you sell the *illusion* of an infectious agent rather than having a real one unless you can control through injection who has it and who doesn't. Otherwise you lose control of events. A made-up 'virus' gives you a blank sheet of paper on which you can make it do whatever you like and have any symptoms or mutant 'variants' you choose to add while a real infectious agent would limit you to what it actually does. A phantom disease allows you to have endless ludicrous 'studies' on the 'Covid' dollar to widen the perceived impact by inventing ever more 'at risk' groups including one study which said those who walk slowly may be almost four times more likely to die from the 'virus'. People are in psychiatric wards for less.

A real 'deadly bioweapon' can take out people in the hierarchy that are not part of the Cult, but essential to its operation. Obviously they don't want that. Releasing a real disease means you immediately lose control of it. Releasing an illusory one means you don't. Again it's vital that people are extra careful when dealing with what they want to hear. A bioweapon unleashed from a Chinese laboratory in collusion with the American Deep State may fit a conspiracy narrative, but is it true? Would it not be far more effective to use the excuse of a 'virus' to justify the real bioweapon – the 'vaccine'? That way your disease agent does not have to be transmitted and arrives directly through a syringe. I saw a French virologist Luc Montagnier quoted in the alternative media as saying he had discovered that the alleged 'new' severe acute respiratory syndrome coronavirus , or SARS-CoV-2, was made artificially and included elements of the human immunodeficiency 'virus' (HIV) and a parasite that causes malaria. SARS-CoV-2 is alleged to trigger an alleged illness called Covid-19. I remembered Montagnier's name from my research years before into claims that an HIV 'retrovirus' causes AIDs – claims that were demolished by Berkeley virologist Peter Duesberg who showed that no one had ever proved that HIV causes acquired immunodeficiency syndrome or AIDS. Claims that become accepted as fact, publicly and medically, with no proof whatsoever are an ever-recurring story that profoundly applies to

'Covid'. Nevertheless, despite the lack of proof, Montagnier's team at the Pasteur Institute in Paris had a long dispute with American researcher Robert Gallo over which of them discovered and isolated the HIV 'virus' and with *no evidence* found it to cause AIDS. You will see later that there is also no evidence that any 'virus' causes any disease or that there is even such a thing as a 'virus' in the way it is said to exist. The claim to have 'isolated' the HIV 'virus' will be presented in its real context as we come to the shocking story – and it is a story – of SARS-CoV-2 and so will Montagnier's assertion that he identified the full SARS-CoV-2 genome.

Hoax in the making

We can pick up the 'Covid' story in 2010 and the publication by the Rockefeller Foundation of a document called 'Scenarios for the Future of Technology and International Development'. The inner circle of the Rockefeller family has been serving the Cult since John D. Rockefeller (1839-1937) made his fortune with Standard Oil. It is less well known that the same Rockefeller – the Bill Gates of his day – was responsible for establishing what is now referred to as 'Big Pharma', the global network of pharmaceutical companies that make outrageous profits dispensing scalpel and drug 'medicine' and are obsessed with pumping vaccines in ever-increasing number into as many human arms and backsides as possible. John D. Rockefeller was the driving force behind the creation of the 'education' system in the United States and elsewhere specifically designed to program the perceptions of generations thereafter. The Rockefeller family donated exceptionally valuable land in New York for the United Nations building and were central in establishing the World Health Organization in 1948 as an agency of the UN which was created from the start as a Trojan horse and stalking horse for world government. Now enter Bill Gates. His family and the Rockefellers have long been extremely close and I have seen genealogy which claims that if you go back far enough the two families fuse into the same bloodline. Gates has said that the Bill and Melinda Gates Foundation was inspired by the Rockefeller Foundation and why not

when both are serving the same Cult? Major tax-exempt foundations are overwhelmingly criminal enterprises in which Cult assets fund the Cult agenda in the guise of 'philanthropy' while avoiding tax in the process. Cult operatives can become mega-rich in their role of front men and women for the psychopaths at the inner core and they, too, have to be psychopaths to knowingly serve such evil. Part of the deal is that a big percentage of the wealth gleaned from representing the Cult has to be spent advancing the ambitions of the Cult and hence you have the Rockefeller Foundation, Bill and Melinda Gates Foundation (and *so* many more) and people like George Soros with his global Open Society Foundations spending their billions in pursuit of global Cult control. Gates is a global public face of the Cult with his interventions in world affairs including Big Tech influence; a central role in the 'Covid' and 'vaccine' scam; promotion of the climate change shakedown; manipulation of education; geoengineering of the skies; and his food-control agenda as the biggest owner of farmland in America, his GMO promotion and through other means. As one writer said: 'Gates monopolizes or wields disproportionate influence over the tech industry, global health and vaccines, agriculture and food policy (including biopiracy and fake food), weather modification and other climate technologies, surveillance, education and media.' The almost limitless wealth secured through Microsoft and other not-allowed-to-fail ventures (including vaccines) has been ploughed into a long, long list of Cult projects designed to enslave the entire human race. Gates and the Rockefellers have been working as one unit with the Rockefeller-established World Health Organization leading global 'Covid' policy controlled by Gates through his mouth-piece Tedros. Gates became the WHO's biggest funder when Trump announced that the American government would cease its donations, but Biden immediately said he would restore the money when he took office in January, 2021. The Gates Foundation (the Cult) owns through limitless funding the world health system and the major players across the globe in the 'Covid' hoax.

Okay, with that background we return to that Rockefeller Foundation document of 2010 headed 'Scenarios for the Future of Technology and International Development' and its 'imaginary' epidemic of a virulent and deadly influenza strain which infected 20 percent of the global population and killed eight million in seven months. The Rockefeller scenario was that the epidemic destroyed economies, closed shops, offices and other businesses and led to governments imposing fierce rules and restrictions that included mandatory wearing of face masks and body-temperature checks to enter communal spaces like railway stations and supermarkets. The document predicted that even after the height of the Rockefeller-envisaged epidemic the authoritarian rule would continue to deal with further pandemics, transnational terrorism, environmental crises and rising poverty. Now you may think that the Rockefellers are our modern-day seers or alternatively, and rather more likely, that they well knew what was planned a few years further on. Fascism had to be imposed, you see, to 'protect citizens from risk and exposure'. The Rockefeller scenario document said:

During the pandemic, national leaders around the world flexed their authority and imposed airtight rules and restrictions, from the mandatory wearing of face masks to body-temperature checks at the entries to communal spaces like train stations and supermarkets. Even after the pandemic faded, this more authoritarian control and oversight of citizens and their activities stuck and even intensified. In order to protect themselves from the spread of increasingly global problems – from pandemics and transnational terrorism to environmental crises and rising poverty – leaders around the world took a firmer grip on power.

At first, the notion of a more controlled world gained wide acceptance and approval. Citizens willingly gave up some of their sovereignty – and their privacy – to more paternalistic states in exchange for greater safety and stability. Citizens were more tolerant, and even eager, for top-down direction and oversight, and national leaders had more latitude to impose order in the ways they saw fit.

In developed countries, this heightened oversight took many forms: biometric IDs for all citizens, for example, and tighter regulation of key industries whose stability was deemed vital to national interests. In many developed countries, enforced cooperation with a suite of new regulations and agreements slowly but steadily restored both order and, importantly, economic growth.

There we have the prophetic Rockefellers in 2010 and three years later came their paper for the Global Health Summit in Beijing, China, when government representatives, the private sector, international organisations and groups met to discuss the next 100 years of 'global health'. The Rockefeller Foundation-funded paper was called 'Dreaming the Future of Health for the Next 100 Years and more prophecy ensued as it described a dystopian future: 'The abundance of data, digitally tracking and linking people may mean the 'death of privacy' and may replace physical interaction with transient, virtual connection, generating isolation and raising questions of how values are shaped in virtual networks.' Next in the 'Covid' hoax preparation sequence came a 'table top' simulation in 2018 for another 'imaginary' pandemic of a disease called Clade X which was said to kill 900 million people. The exercise was organised by the Gates-funded Johns Hopkins University's Center for Health Security in the United States and this is the very same university that has been compiling the disgustingly and systematically erroneous global figures for 'Covid' cases and deaths. Similar Johns Hopkins health crisis scenarios have included the Dark Winter exercise in 2001 and Atlantic Storm in 2005.

Nostradamus 201

For sheer predictive genius look no further prophecy-watchers than the Bill Gates-funded Event 201 held only six weeks before the 'coronavirus pandemic' is supposed to have broken out in China and Event 201 was based on a scenario of a global 'coronavirus pandemic'. Melinda Gates, the great man's missus, told the BBC that he had 'prepared for years' for a coronavirus pandemic which told us what we already knew. Nostradamugates had predicted in a TED talk in 2015 that a pandemic was coming that would kill a lot of people and demolish the world economy. My god, the man is a machine – possibly even literally. Now here he was only weeks before the real thing funding just such a simulated scenario and involving his friends and associates at Johns Hopkins, the World Economic Forum Cult-front of Klaus Schwab, the United Nations,

Johnson & Johnson, major banks, and officials from China and the Centers for Disease Control in the United States. What synchronicity – Johns Hopkins would go on to compile the fraudulent 'Covid' figures, the World Economic Forum and Schwab would push the 'Great Reset' in response to 'Covid', the Centers for Disease Control would be at the forefront of 'Covid' policy in the United States, Johnson & Johnson would produce a 'Covid vaccine', and everything would officially start just weeks later in China. Spooky, eh? They were even accurate in creating a simulation of a 'virus' pandemic because the 'real thing' would also be a simulation. Event 201 was not an exercise preparing for something that might happen; it was a rehearsal for what those in control knew was *going* to happen and very shortly. Hours of this simulation were posted on the Internet and the various themes and responses mirrored what would soon be imposed to transform human society. News stories were inserted and what they said would be commonplace a few weeks later with still more prophecy perfection. Much discussion focused on the need to deal with misinformation and the 'anti-vax movement' which is exactly what happened when the 'virus' arrived – was said to have arrived – in the West.

Cult-owned social media banned criticism and exposure of the official 'virus' narrative and when I said there *was* no 'virus' in early April, 2020, I was banned by one platform after another including YouTube, Facebook and later Twitter. The mainstream broadcast media in Britain was in effect banned from interviewing me by the Tony-Blair-created government broadcasting censor Ofcom headed by career government bureaucrat Melanie Dawes who was appointed just as the 'virus' hoax was about to play out in January, 2020. At the same time the Ickonic media platform was using Vimeo, another ultra-Zionist-owned operation, while our own player was being created and they deleted in an instant hundreds of videos, documentaries, series and shows to confirm their unbelievable vindictiveness. We had copies, of course, and they had to be restored one by one when our player was ready. These people have no class. Sabbatian Facebook promised free advertisements for the Gates-

controlled World Health Organization narrative while deleting 'false claims and conspiracy theories' to stop 'misinformation' about the alleged coronavirus. All these responses could be seen just a short while earlier in the scenarios of Event 201. Extreme censorship was absolutely crucial for the Cult because the official story was so ridiculous and unsupportable by the evidence that it could never survive open debate and the free-flow of information and opinion. If you can't win a debate then don't have one is the Cult's approach throughout history. Facebook's little boy front man – front boy – Mark Zuckerberg equated 'credible and accurate information' with official sources and exposing their lies with 'misinformation'.

Silencing those that can see

The censorship dynamic of Event 201 is now the norm with an army of narrative-supporting 'fact-checker' organisations whose entire reason for being is to tell the public that official narratives are true and those exposing them are lying. One of the most appalling of these 'fact-checkers' is called NewsGuard founded by ultra-Zionist Americans Gordon Crovitz and Steven Brill. Crovitz is a former publisher of *The Wall Street Journal*, former Executive Vice President of Dow Jones, a member of the Council on Foreign Relations (CFR), and on the board of the American Association of Rhodes Scholars. The CFR and Rhodes Scholarships, named after Rothschild agent Cecil Rhodes who plundered the gold and diamonds of South Africa for his masters and the Cult, have featured widely in my books. NewsGuard don't seem to like me for some reason – I really can't think why – and they have done all they can to have me censored and discredited which is, to quote an old British politician, like being savaged by a dead sheep. They are, however, like all in the censorship network, very well connected and funded by organisations themselves funded by, or connected to, Bill Gates. As you would expect with anything associated with Gates NewsGuard has an offshoot called HealthGuard which 'fights online health care hoaxes'. How very kind. Somehow the NewsGuard European Managing Director Anna-Sophie Harling, a remarkably young-

looking woman with no broadcasting experience and little hands-on work in journalism, has somehow secured a position on the 'Content Board' of UK government broadcast censor Ofcom. An executive of an organisation seeking to discredit dissidents of the official narratives is making decisions for the government broadcast 'regulator' about content?? Another appalling 'fact-checker' is Full Fact funded by George Soros and global censors Google and Facebook.

It's amazing how many activists in the 'fact-checking', 'anti-hate', arena turn up in government-related positions – people like UK Labour Party activist Imran Ahmed who heads the Center for Countering Digital Hate founded by people like Morgan McSweeney, now chief of staff to the Labour Party's hapless and useless 'leader' Keir Starmer. Digital Hate – which is what it really is – uses the American spelling of Center to betray its connection to a transatlantic network of similar organisations which in 2020 shapeshifted from attacking people for 'hate' to attacking them for questioning the 'Covid' hoax and the dangers of the 'Covid vaccine'. It's just a coincidence, you understand. This is one of Imran Ahmed's hysterical statements: 'I would go beyond calling anti-vaxxers conspiracy theorists to say they are an extremist group that pose a national security risk.' No one could ever accuse this prat of understatement and he's including in that those parents who are now against vaccines after their children were damaged for life or killed by them. He's such a nice man. Ahmed does the rounds of the Woke media getting soft-ball questions from spineless 'journalists' who never ask what right he has to campaign to destroy the freedom of speech of others while he demands it for himself. There also seems to be an overrepresentation in Ofcom of people connected to the narrative-worshipping BBC. This incredible global network of narrative-support was super-vital when the 'Covid' hoax was played in the light of the mega-whopper lies that have to be defended from the spotlight cast by the most basic intelligence.

Setting the scene

The Cult plays the long game and proceeds step-by-step ensuring that everything is in place before major cards are played and they don't come any bigger than the 'Covid' hoax. The psychopaths can't handle events where the outcome isn't certain and as little as possible – preferably nothing – is left to chance. Politicians, government and medical officials who would follow direction were brought to illusory power in advance by the Cult web whether on the national stage or others like state governors and mayors of America. For decades the dynamic between officialdom, law enforcement and the public was changed from one of service to one of control and dictatorship. Behaviour manipulation networks established within government were waiting to impose the coming 'Covid' rules and regulations specifically designed to subdue and rewire the psyche of the people in the guise of protecting health. These included in the UK the Behavioural Insights Team part-owned by the British government Cabinet Office; the Scientific Pandemic Insights Group on Behaviours (SPI-B); and a whole web of intelligence and military groups seeking to direct the conversation on social media and control the narrative. Among them are the cyberwarfare (on the people) 77th Brigade of the British military which is also coordinated through the Cabinet Office as civilian and military leadership continues to combine in what they call the Fusion Doctrine. The 77th Brigade is a British equivalent of the infamous Israeli (Sabbatian) military cyberwarfare and Internet manipulation operation Unit 8200 which I expose at length in *The Trigger*. Also carefully in place were the medical and science advisers to government – many on the payroll past or present of Bill Gates – and a whole alternative structure of unelected government stood by to take control when elected parliaments were effectively closed down once the 'Covid' card was slammed on the table. The structure I have described here and so much more was installed in every major country through the Cult networks. The top-down control hierarchy looks like this: The Cult – Cult-owned Gates – the World Health Organization and Tedros – Gates-funded or controlled chief medical officers and science 'advisers' (dictators) in each country –

political 'leaders'– law enforcement – The People. Through this simple global communication and enforcement structure the policy of the Cult could be imposed on virtually the entire human population so long as they acquiesced to the fascism. With everything in place it was time for the button to be pressed in late 2019/early 2020.

These were the prime goals the Cult had to secure for its will to prevail:

1) Locking down economies, closing all but designated 'essential' businesses (Cult-owned corporations were 'essential'), and putting the population under house arrest was an imperative to destroy independent income and employment and ensure dependency on the Cult-controlled state in the Hunger Games Society. Lockdowns had to be established as the global blueprint from the start to respond to the 'virus' and followed by pretty much the entire world.

2) The global population had to be terrified into believing in a deadly 'virus' that didn't actually exist so they would unquestioningly obey authority in the belief that authority must know how best to protect them and their families. Software salesman Gates would suddenly morph into the world's health expert and be promoted as such by the Cult-owned media.

3) A method of testing that wasn't testing for the 'virus', but was only claimed to be, had to be in place to provide the illusion of 'cases' and subsequent 'deaths' that had a very different cause to the 'Covid-19' that would be scribbled on the death certificate.

4) Because there was no 'virus' and the great majority testing positive with a test not testing for the 'virus' would have no symptoms of anything the lie had to be sold that people without symptoms (without the 'virus') could still pass it on to others. This was crucial to justify for the first time quarantining – house arresting – healthy people. Without this the economy-destroying lockdown of *everybody* could not have been credibly sold.

5) The 'saviour' had to be seen as a vaccine which beyond evil drug companies were working like angels of mercy to develop as quickly as possible, with all corners cut, to save the day. The public must absolutely not know that the 'vaccine' had nothing to do with a 'virus' or that the contents were ready and waiting with a very different motive long before the 'Covid' card was even lifted from the pack.

I said in March, 2020, that the 'vaccine' would have been created way ahead of the 'Covid' hoax which justified its use and the following December an article in the New York *Intelligencer* magazine said the Moderna 'vaccine' had been 'designed' by

January, 2020. This was 'before China had even acknowledged that the disease could be transmitted from human to human, more than a week before the first confirmed coronavirus case in the United States'. The article said that by the time the first American death was announced a month later 'the vaccine had already been manufactured and shipped to the National Institutes of Health for the beginning of its Phase I clinical trial'. The 'vaccine' was actually 'designed' long before that although even with this timescale you would expect the article to ask how on earth it could have been done that quickly. Instead it asked why the 'vaccine' had not been rolled out then and not months later. Journalism in the mainstream is truly dead. I am going to detail in the next chapter why the 'virus' has never existed and how a hoax on that scale was possible, but first the foundation on which the Big Lie of 'Covid' was built.

The test that doesn't test

Fraudulent 'testing' is the bottom line of the whole 'Covid' hoax and was the means by which a 'virus' that did not exist *appeared* to exist. They could only achieve this magic trick by using a test not testing for the 'virus'. To use a test that *was* testing for the 'virus' would mean that every test would come back negative given there was no 'virus'. They chose to exploit something called the RT-PCR test invented by American biochemist Kary Mullis in the 1980s who said publicly that his PCR test … *cannot detect infectious disease*. Yes, the 'test' used worldwide to detect infectious 'Covid' to produce all the illusory 'cases' and 'deaths' compiled by Johns Hopkins and others *cannot detect infectious disease*. This fact came from the mouth of the man who invented PCR and was awarded the Nobel Prize in Chemistry in 1993 for doing so. Sadly, and incredibly conveniently for the Cult, Mullis died in August, 2019, at the age of 74 just before his test would be fraudulently used to unleash fascism on the world. He was said to have died from pneumonia which was an irony in itself. A few months later he would have had 'Covid-19' on his death certificate. I say the timing of his death was convenient because had he lived Mullis, a brilliant, honest and decent man, would have been

vociferously speaking out against the use of his test to detect 'Covid' when it was never designed, or able, to do that. I know that to be true given that Mullis made the same point when his test was used to 'detect' – not detect – HIV. He had been seriously critical of the Gallo/Montagnier claim to have isolated the HIV 'virus' and shown it to cause AIDS for which Mullis said there was no evidence. AIDS is actually not a disease but a series of diseases from which people die all the time. When they die from those *same diseases* after a positive 'test' for HIV then AIDS goes on their death certificate. I think I've heard that before somewhere. Countries instigated a policy with 'Covid' that anyone who tested positive with a test not testing for the 'virus' and died of any other cause within 28 days and even longer 'Covid-19' had to go on the death certificate. Cases have come from the test that can't test for infectious disease and the deaths are those who have died of *anything* after testing positive with a test not testing for the 'virus'. I'll have much more later about the death certificate scandal.

Mullis was deeply dismissive of the now US 'Covid' star Anthony Fauci who he said was a liar who didn't know anything about anything – 'and I would say that to his face – nothing.' He said of Fauci: 'The man thinks he can take a blood sample, put it in an electron microscope and if it's got a virus in there you'll know it – he doesn't understand electron microscopy and he doesn't understand medicine and shouldn't be in a position like he's in.' That position, terrifyingly, has made him the decider of 'Covid' fascism policy on behalf of the Cult in his role as director since 1984 of the National Institute of Allergy and Infectious Diseases (NIAID) while his record of being wrong is laughable; but being wrong, so long as it's the *right kind* of wrong, is why the Cult loves him. He'll say anything the Cult tells him to say. Fauci was made Chief Medical Adviser to the President immediately Biden took office. Biden was installed in the White House by Cult manipulation and one of his first decisions was to elevate Fauci to a position of even more control. This is a coincidence? Yes, and I identify as a flamenco dancer called Lola. How does such an incompetent criminal like Fauci remain in that

pivotal position in American health since *the 1980s*? When you serve the Cult it looks after you until you are surplus to requirements. Kary Mullis said prophetically of Fauci and his like: 'Those guys have an agenda and it's not an agenda we would like them to have … they make their own rules, they change them when they want to, and Tony Fauci does not mind going on television in front of the people who pay his salary and lie directly into the camera.' Fauci has done that almost daily since the 'Covid' hoax began. Lying is in Fauci's DNA. To make the situation crystal clear about the PCR test this is a direct quote from its inventor Kary Mullis:

> It [the PCR test] doesn't tell you that you're sick and doesn't tell you that the thing you ended up with was really going to hurt you ...'

Ask yourself why governments and medical systems the world over have been using this very test to decide who is 'infected' with the SARS-CoV-2 'virus' and the alleged disease it allegedly causes, 'Covid-19'. The answer to that question will tell you what has been going on. By the way, here's a little show-stopper – the 'new' SARS-CoV-2 'virus' was 'identified' as such right from the start using … *the PCR test not testing for the 'virus'*. If you are new to this and find that shocking then stick around. I have hardly started yet. Even worse, other 'tests', like the 'Lateral Flow Device' (LFD), are considered so useless that they have to be *confirmed* by the PCR test! Leaked emails written by Ben Dyson, adviser to UK 'Health' Secretary Matt Hancock, said they were 'dangerously unreliable'. Dyson, executive director of strategy at the Department of Health, wrote: 'As of today, someone who gets a positive LFD result in (say) London has at best a 25 per cent chance of it being a true positive, but if it is a self-reported test potentially as low as 10 per cent (on an optimistic assumption about specificity) or as low as 2 per cent (on a more pessimistic assumption).' These are the 'tests' that schoolchildren and the public are being urged to have twice a week or more and have to isolate if they get a positive. Each fake positive goes in the statistics as a 'case' no matter how ludicrously inaccurate and the

'cases' drive lockdown, masks and the pressure to 'vaccinate'. The government said in response to the email leak that the 'tests' were accurate which confirmed yet again what shocking bloody liars they are. The real false positive rate is *100 percent* as we'll see. In another 'you couldn't make it up' the UK government agreed to pay £2.8 billion to California's Innova Medical Group to supply the irrelevant lateral flow tests. The company's primary test-making centre is in China. Innova Medical Group, established in March, 2020, is owned by Pasaca Capital Inc, chaired by Chinese-American millionaire Charles Huang who was born in Wuhan.

How it works – and how it doesn't

The RT-PCR test, known by its full title of Polymerase chain reaction, is used across the world to make millions, even billions, of copies of a DNA/RNA genetic information sample. The process is called 'amplification' and means that a tiny sample of genetic material is amplified to bring out the detailed content. I stress that it is not testing for an infectious disease. It is simply amplifying a sample of genetic material. In the words of Kary Mullis: 'PCR is … just a process that's used to make a whole lot of something out of something.' To emphasise the point companies that make the PCR tests circulated around the world to 'test' for 'Covid' warn on the box that it can't be used to detect 'Covid' or infectious disease and is for research purposes only. It's okay, rest for a minute and you'll be fine. This is the test that produces the 'cases' and 'deaths' that have been used to destroy human society. All those global and national medical and scientific 'experts' demanding this destruction to 'save us' *KNOW* that the test is not testing for the 'virus' and the cases and deaths they claim to be real are an almost unimaginable fraud. Every one of them and so many others including politicians and psychopaths like Gates and Tedros must be brought before Nuremburg-type trials and jailed for the rest of their lives. The more the genetic sample is amplified by PCR the more elements of that material become sensitive to the test and by that I don't mean sensitive for a 'virus' but for elements of the genetic material which

is *naturally* in the body or relates to remnants of old conditions of various kinds lying dormant and causing no disease. Once the amplification of the PCR reaches a certain level *everyone* will test positive. So much of the material has been made sensitive to the test that everyone will have some part of it in their body. Even lying criminals like Fauci have said that once PCR amplifications pass 35 cycles everything will be a false positive that cannot be trusted for the reasons I have described. I say, like many proper doctors and scientists, that 100 percent of the 'positives' are false, but let's just go with Fauci for a moment.

He says that any amplification over 35 cycles will produce false positives and yet the US Centers for Disease Control (CDC) and Food and Drug Administration (FDA) have recommended up to *40 cycles* and the National Health Service (NHS) in Britain admitted in an internal document for staff that it was using *45 cycles* of amplification. A long list of other countries has been doing the same and at least one 'testing' laboratory has been using *50 cycles*. Have you ever heard a doctor, medical 'expert' or the media ask what level of amplification has been used to claim a 'positive'. The 'test' comes back 'positive' and so you have the 'virus', end of story. Now we can see how the government in Tanzania could send off samples from a goat and a pawpaw fruit under human names and both came back positive for 'Covid-19'. Tanzania president John Magufuli mocked the 'Covid' hysteria, the PCR test and masks and refused to import the DNA-manipulating 'vaccine'. The Cult hated him and an article sponsored by the Bill Gates Foundation appeared in the London *Guardian* in February, 2021, headed 'It's time for Africa to rein in Tanzania's anti-vaxxer president'. Well, 'reined in' he shortly was. Magufuli appeared in good health, but then, in March, 2021, he was dead at 61 from 'heart failure'. He was replaced by Samia Hassan Suhulu who is connected to Klaus Schwab's World Economic Forum and she immediately reversed Magufuli's 'Covid' policy. A sample of cola tested positive for 'Covid' with the PCR test in Germany while American actress and singer-songwriter Erykah Badu tested positive in one nostril and negative in the other. Footballer Ronaldo called

the PCR test 'bullshit' after testing positive three times and being forced to quarantine and miss matches when there was nothing wrong with him. The mantra from Tedros at the World Health Organization and national governments (same thing) has been test, test, test. They know that the more tests they can generate the more fake 'cases' they have which go on to become 'deaths' in ways I am coming to. The UK government has its Operation Moonshot planned to test multiple millions every day in workplaces and schools with free tests for everyone to use twice a week at home in line with the Cult plan from the start to make testing part of life. A government advertisement for an 'Interim Head of Asymptomatic Testing Communication' said the job included responsibility for delivering a 'communications strategy' (propaganda) 'to support the expansion of asymptomatic testing that *'normalises testing as part of everyday life*'. More tests means more fake 'cases', 'deaths' and fascism. I have heard of, and from, many people who booked a test, couldn't turn up, and yet got a positive result through the post for a test they'd never even had. The whole thing is crazy, but for the Cult there's method in the madness. Controlling and manipulating the level of amplification of the test means the authorities can control whenever they want the number of apparent 'cases' and 'deaths'. If they want to justify more fascist lockdown and destruction of livelihoods they keep the amplification high. If they want to give the illusion that lockdowns and the 'vaccine' are working then they lower the amplification and 'cases' and 'deaths' will appear to fall. In January, 2021, the Cult-owned World Health Organization suddenly warned laboratories about over-amplification of the test and to lower the threshold. Suddenly headlines began appearing such as: 'Why ARE "Covid" cases plummeting?' This was just when the vaccine rollout was underway and I had predicted months before they would make cases appear to fall through amplification tampering when the 'vaccine' came. These people are so predictable.

Cow vaccines?

The question must be asked of what is on the test swabs being poked far up the nose of the population to the base of the brain? A nasal swab punctured one woman's brain and caused it to leak fluid. Most of these procedures are being done by people with little training or medical knowledge. Dr Lorraine Day, former orthopaedic trauma surgeon and Chief of Orthopaedic Surgery at San Francisco General Hospital, says the tests are really a *'vaccine'*. Cows have long been vaccinated this way. She points out that masks have to cover the nose and the mouth where it is claimed the 'virus' exists in saliva. Why then don't they take saliva from the mouth as they do with a DNA test instead of pushing a long swab up the nose towards the brain? The ethmoid bone separates the nasal cavity from the brain and within that bone is the cribriform plate. Dr Day says that when the swab is pushed up against this plate and twisted the procedure is 'depositing things back there'. She claims that among these 'things' are nanoparticles that can enter the brain. Researchers have noted that a team at the Gates-funded Johns Hopkins have designed tiny, star-shaped micro-devices that can latch onto intestinal mucosa and release drugs into the body. Mucosa is the thin skin that covers the inside surface of parts of the body such as *the nose* and mouth and produces mucus to protect them. The Johns Hopkins micro-devices are called 'theragrippers' and were 'inspired' by a parasitic worm that digs its sharp teeth into a host's intestines. Nasal swabs are also coated in the sterilisation agent ethylene oxide. The US National Cancer Institute posts this explanation on its website:

> At room temperature, ethylene oxide is a flammable colorless gas with a sweet odor. It is used primarily to produce other chemicals, including antifreeze. In smaller amounts, ethylene oxide is used as a pesticide and a sterilizing agent. The ability of ethylene oxide to damage DNA makes it an effective sterilizing agent but also accounts for its cancer-causing activity.

The Institute mentions lymphoma and leukaemia as cancers most frequently reported to be associated with occupational exposure to ethylene oxide along with stomach and breast cancers. How does anyone think this is going to work out with the constant testing

regime being inflicted on adults and children at home and at school that will accumulate in the body anything that's on the swab?

Doctors know best

It is vital for people to realise that 'hero' doctors 'know' only what the Big Pharma-dominated medical authorities tell them to 'know' and if they refuse to 'know' what they are told to 'know' they are out the door. They are mostly not physicians or healers, but repeaters of the official narrative – or else. I have seen alleged professional doctors on British television make shocking statements that we are supposed to take seriously. One called 'Dr' Amir Khan, who is actually telling patients how to respond to illness, said that men could take the birth pill to 'help slow down the effects of Covid-19'. In March, 2021, another ridiculous 'Covid study' by an American doctor proposed injecting men with the female sex hormone progesterone as a 'Covid' treatment. British doctor Nighat Arif told the BBC that face coverings were now going to be part of ongoing normal. Yes, the vaccine protects you, she said (evidence?) … but the way to deal with viruses in the community was always going to come down to hand washing, face covering and keeping a physical distance. That's not what we were told before the 'vaccine' was circulating. Arif said she couldn't imagine ever again going on the underground or in a lift without a mask. I was just thanking my good luck that she was not my doctor when she said – in March, 2021 – that if 'we are *behaving* and we are doing all the right things' she thought we could 'have our nearest and dearest around us at home … around *Christmas* and N*ew Year!* Her patronising delivery was the usual school teacher talking to six-year-olds as she repeated every government talking point and probably believed them all. If we have learned anything from the 'Covid' experience surely it must be that humanity's perception of doctors needs a fundamental rethink. NHS 'doctor' Sara Kayat told her television audience that the 'Covid vaccine' would '100 percent prevent hospitalisation and death'. Not even Big Pharma claimed that. We have to stop taking 'experts' at their word without question when so many of them are

clueless and only repeating the party line on which their careers depend. That is not to say there are not brilliants doctors – there are and I have spoken to many of them since all this began – but you won't see them in the mainstream media or quoted by the psychopaths and yes-people in government.

Remember the name – Christian Drosten

German virologist Christian Drosten, Director of Charité Institute of Virology in Berlin, became a national star after the pandemic hoax began. He was feted on television and advised the German government on 'Covid' policy. Most importantly to the wider world Drosten led a group that produced the 'Covid' testing protocol for the PCR test. What a remarkable feat given the PCR cannot test for infectious disease and even more so when you think that Drosten said that his method of testing for SARS-CoV-2 was developed 'without having virus material available'. *He developed a test for a 'virus' that he didn't have and had never seen*. Let that sink in as you survey the global devastation that came from what he did. The whole catastrophe of Drosten's 'test' was based on the alleged genetic sequence published by Chinese scientists on the Internet. We will see in the next chapter that this alleged 'genetic sequence' has never been produced by China or anyone and cannot be when there *is no* SARS-CoV-2. Drosten, however, doesn't seem to let little details like that get in the way. He was the lead author with Victor Corman from the same Charité Hospital of the paper 'Detection of 2019 novel coronavirus (2019-nCoV) by real-time PCR' published in a magazine called *Eurosurveillance*. This became known as the Corman-Drosten paper. In November, 2020, with human society devastated by the effects of the Corman-Drosten test baloney, the protocol was publicly challenged by 22 international scientists and independent researchers from Europe, the United States, and Japan. Among them were senior molecular geneticists, biochemists, immunologists, and microbiologists. They produced a document headed 'External peer review of the RTPCR test to detect SARS-Cov-2 Reveals 10 Major Flaws At The Molecular and Methodological Level: Consequences

For False-Positive Results'. The flaws in the Corman-Drosten test included the following:

- The test is non-specific because of erroneous design
- Results are enormously variable
- The test is unable to discriminate between the whole 'virus' and viral fragments
- It doesn't have positive or negative controls
- The test lacks a standard operating procedure
- It is unsupported by proper peer view

The scientists said the PCR 'Covid' testing protocol was not founded on science and they demanded the Corman-Drosten paper be retracted by *Eurosurveillance*. They said all present and previous Covid deaths, cases, and 'infection rates' should be subject to a massive retroactive inquiry. Lockdowns and travel restrictions should be reviewed and relaxed and those diagnosed through PCR to have 'Covid-19' should not be forced to isolate. Dr Kevin Corbett, a health researcher and nurse educator with a long academic career producing a stream of peer-reviewed publications at many UK universities, made the same point about the PCR test debacle. He said of the scientists' conclusions: 'Every scientific rationale for the development of that test has been totally destroyed by this paper. It's like Hiroshima/Nagasaki to the Covid test.' He said that China hadn't given them an isolated 'virus' when Drosten developed the test. Instead they had developed the test from *a sequence in a gene bank*.' Put another way … *they made it up*! The scientists were supported in this contention by a Portuguese appeals court which ruled in November, 2020, that PCR tests are unreliable and it is unlawful to quarantine people based solely on a PCR test. The point about China not providing an isolated virus must be true when the 'virus' has never been isolated to this day and the consequences of that will become clear. Drosten and company produced this useless 'protocol' right on cue in January, 2020, just as the 'virus' was said to

be moving westward and it somehow managed to successfully pass a peer-review in 24 hours. In other words there was no peer-review for a test that would be used to decide who had 'Covid' and who didn't across the world. The Cult-created, Gates-controlled World Health Organization immediately recommended all its nearly 200 member countries to use the Drosten PCR protocol to detect 'cases' and 'deaths'. The sting was underway and it continues to this day.

So who is this Christian Drosten that produced the means through which death, destruction and economic catastrophe would be justified? His education background, including his doctoral thesis, would appear to be somewhat shrouded in mystery and his track record is dire as with another essential player in the 'Covid' hoax, the Gates-funded Professor Neil Ferguson at the Gates-funded Imperial College in London of whom more shortly. Drosten predicted in 2003 that the alleged original SARS 'virus' (SARS-1') was an epidemic that could have serious effects on economies and an effective vaccine would take at least two years to produce. Drosten's answer to every alleged 'outbreak' is a vaccine which you won't be shocked to know. What followed were just 774 official deaths worldwide and none in Germany where there were only nine cases. That is even if you believe there ever was a SARS 'virus' when the evidence is zilch and I will expand on this in the next chapter. Drosten claims to be co-discoverer of 'SARS-1' and developed a test for it in 2003. He was screaming warnings about 'swine flu' in 2009 and how it was a widespread infection far more severe than any dangers from a vaccine could be and people should get vaccinated. It would be helpful for Drosten's vocal chords if he simply recorded the words 'the virus is deadly and you need to get vaccinated' and copies could be handed out whenever the latest made-up threat comes along. Drosten's swine flu epidemic never happened, but Big Pharma didn't mind with governments spending hundreds of millions on vaccines that hardly anyone bothered to use and many who did wished they hadn't. A study in 2010 revealed that the risk of dying from swine flu, or H1N1, was no higher than that of the annual seasonal flu which is what at least most of 'it' really was as in

the case of 'Covid-19'. A media investigation into Drosten asked how with such a record of inaccuracy he could be *the* government adviser on these issues. The answer to that question is the same with Drosten, Ferguson and Fauci – they keep on giving the authorities the 'conclusions' and 'advice' they want to hear. Drosten certainly produced the goods for them in January, 2020, with his PCR protocol garbage and provided the foundation of what German internal medicine specialist Dr Claus Köhnlein, co-author of *Virus Mania*, called the 'test pandemic'. The 22 scientists in the *Eurosurveillance* challenge called out conflicts of interest within the Drosten 'protocol' group and with good reason. Olfert Landt, a regular co-author of Drosten 'studies', owns the biotech company TIB Molbiol Syntheselabor GmbH in Berlin which manufactures and sells the tests that Drosten and his mates come up with. They have done this with SARS, Enterotoxigenic E. coli (ETEC), MERS, Zika 'virus', yellow fever, and now 'Covid'. Landt told the *Berliner Zeitung* newspaper:

> The testing, design and development came from the Charité [Drosten and Corman]. We simply implemented it immediately in the form of a kit. And if we don't have the virus, which originally only existed in Wuhan, we can make a synthetic gene to simulate the genome of the virus. That's what we did very quickly.

This is more confirmation that the Drosten test was designed without access to the 'virus' and only a synthetic simulation which is what SARS-CoV-2 really is – a computer-generated synthetic fiction. It's quite an enterprise they have going here. A Drosten team decides what the test for something should be and Landt's biotech company flogs it to governments and medical systems across the world. His company must have made an absolute fortune since the 'Covid' hoax began. Dr Reiner Fuellmich, a prominent German consumer protection trial lawyer in Germany and California, is on Drosten's case and that of Tedros at the World Health Organization for crimes against humanity with a class-action lawsuit being prepared in the United States and other legal action in Germany.

Why China?

Scamming the world with a 'virus' that doesn't exist would seem impossible on the face of it, but not if you have control of the relatively few people that make policy decisions and the great majority of the global media. Remember it's not about changing 'real' reality it's about controlling *perception* of reality. You don't have to make something happen you only have make people *believe* that it's happening. Renegade Minds understand this and are therefore much harder to swindle. 'Covid-19' is not a 'real' 'virus'. It's a mind virus, like a computer virus, which has infected the minds, not the bodies, of billions. It all started, publically at least, in China and that alone is of central significance. The Cult was behind the revolution led by its asset Mao Zedong, or Chairman Mao, which established the People's Republic of China on October 1st, 1949. It should have been called The Cult's Republic of China, but the name had to reflect the recurring illusion that vicious dictatorships are run by and for the people (see all the 'Democratic Republics' controlled by tyrants). In the same way we have the 'Biden' Democratic Republic of America officially ruled by a puppet tyrant (at least temporarily) on behalf of Cult tyrants. The creation of Mao's merciless communist/fascist dictatorship was part of a frenzy of activity by the Cult at the conclusion of World War Two which, like the First World War, it had instigated through its assets in Germany, Britain, France, the United States and elsewhere. Israel was formed in 1948; the Soviet Union expanded its 'Iron Curtain' control, influence and military power with the Warsaw Pact communist alliance in 1955; the United Nations was formed in 1945 as a Cult precursor to world government; and a long list of world bodies would be established including the World Health Organization (1948), World Trade Organization (1948 under another name until 1995), International Monetary Fund (1945) and World Bank (1944). Human society was redrawn and hugely centralised in the global Problem-Reaction-Solution that was World War Two. All these changes were significant. Israel would become the headquarters of the Sabbatians

and the revolution in China would prepare the ground and control system for the events of 2019/2020.

Renegade Minds know there are no borders except for public consumption. The Cult is a seamless, borderless global entity and to understand the game we need to put aside labels like borders, nations, countries, communism, fascism and democracy. These delude the population into believing that countries are ruled within their borders by a government of whatever shade when these are mere agencies of a global power. America's illusion of democracy and China's communism/fascism are subsidiaries – vehicles – for the same agenda. We may hear about conflict and competition between America and China and on the lower levels that will be true; but at the Cult level they are branches of the same company in the way of the McDonald's example I gave earlier. I have tracked in the books over the years support by US governments of both parties for Chinese Communist Party infiltration of American society through allowing the sale of land, even military facilities, and the acquisition of American business and university influence. All this is underpinned by the infamous stealing of intellectual property and technological know-how. Cult-owned Silicon Valley corporations waive their fraudulent 'morality' to do business with human-rights-free China; Cult-controlled Disney has become China's PR department; and China in effect owns 'American' sports such as basketball which depends for much of its income on Chinese audiences. As a result any sports player, coach or official speaking out against China's horrific human rights record is immediately condemned or fired by the China-worshipping National Basketball Association. One of the first acts of China-controlled Biden was to issue an executive order telling federal agencies to stop making references to the 'virus' by the 'geographic location of its origin'. Long-time Congressman Jerry Nadler warned that criticising China, America's biggest rival, leads to hate crimes against Asian people in the United States. So shut up you bigot. China is fast closing in on Israel as a country that must not be criticised which is apt, really, given that Sabbatians control them both. The two countries have

developed close economic, military, technological and strategic ties which include involvement in China's 'Silk Road' transport and economic initiative to connect China with Europe. Israel was the first country in the Middle East to recognise the establishment of Mao's tyranny in 1950 months after it was established.

Project Wuhan – the 'Covid' Psyop

I emphasise again that the Cult plays the long game and what is happening to the world today is the result of centuries of calculated manipulation following a script to take control step-by-step of every aspect of human society. I will discuss later the common force behind all this that has spanned those centuries and thousands of years if the truth be told. Instigating the Mao revolution in China in 1949 with a 2020 'pandemic' in mind is not only how they work – the 71 years between them is really quite short by the Cult's standards of manipulation preparation. The reason for the Cult's Chinese revolution was to create a fiercely-controlled environment within which an extreme structure for human control could be incubated to eventually be unleashed across the world. We have seen this happen since the 'pandemic' emerged from China with the Chinese control-structure founded on AI technology and tyrannical enforcement sweep across the West. Until the moment when the Cult went for broke in the West and put its fascism on public display Western governments had to pay some lip-service to freedom and democracy to not alert too many people to the tyranny-in-the-making. Freedoms were more subtly eroded and power centralised with covert government structures put in place waiting for the arrival of 2020 when that smokescreen of 'freedom' could be dispensed with. The West was not able to move towards tyranny before 2020 anything like as fast as China which was created as a tyranny and had no limits on how fast it could construct the Cult's blueprint for global control. When the time came to impose that structure on the world it was the same Cult-owned Chinese communist/fascist government that provided the excuse – the 'Covid pandemic'. It was absolutely crucial to the Cult plan for the Chinese response to the 'pandemic' –

draconian lockdowns of the entire population – to become the blueprint that Western countries would follow to destroy the livelihoods and freedom of their people. This is why the Cult-owned, Gates-owned, WHO Director-General Tedros said early on:

The Chinese government is to be congratulated for the extraordinary measures it has taken to contain the outbreak. China is actually setting a new standard for outbreak response and it is not an exaggeration.

Forbes magazine said of China: '… those measures protected untold millions from getting the disease'. The Rockefeller Foundation 'epidemic scenario' document in 2010 said 'prophetically':

However, a few countries did fare better – China in particular. The Chinese government's quick imposition and enforcement of mandatory quarantine for all citizens, as well as its instant and near-hermetic sealing off of all borders, saved millions of lives, stopping the spread of the virus far earlier than in other countries and enabling a swifter post-pandemic recovery.

Once again – *spooky*.

The first official story was the 'bat theory' or rather the bat diversion. The source of the 'virus outbreak' we were told was a ''wet market' in Wuhan where bats and other animals are bought and eaten in horrifically unhygienic conditions. Then another story emerged through the alternative media that the 'virus' had been released on purpose or by accident from a BSL-4 (biosafety level 4) laboratory in Wuhan not far from the wet market. The lab was reported to create and work with lethal concoctions and bioweapons. Biosafety level 4 is the highest in the World Health Organization system of safety and containment. Renegade Minds are aware of what I call designer manipulation. The ideal for the Cult is for people to buy its prime narrative which in the opening salvoes of the 'pandemic' was the wet market story. It knows, however, that there is now a considerable worldwide alternative media of researchers sceptical of anything governments say and they are often given a version of events in a form they can perceive as credible while misdirecting them from the real truth. In this case let them

think that the conspiracy involved is a 'bioweapon virus' released from the Wuhan lab to keep them from the real conspiracy – *there is no 'virus'*. The WHO's current position on the source of the outbreak at the time of writing appears to be: 'We haven't got a clue, mate.' This is a good position to maintain mystery and bewilderment. The inner circle will know where the 'virus' came from – *nowhere*. The bottom line was to ensure the public believed there *was* a 'virus' and it didn't much matter if they thought it was natural or had been released from a lab. The belief that there was a 'deadly virus' was all that was needed to trigger global panic and fear. The population was terrified into handing their power to authority and doing what they were told. They had to or they were 'all gonna die'.

In March, 2020, information began to come my way from real doctors and scientists and my own additional research which had my intuition screaming: 'Yes, that's it! *There is no virus*.' The 'bioweapon' was not the 'virus'; it was the *'vaccine'* already being talked about that would be the bioweapon. My conclusion was further enhanced by happenings in Wuhan. The 'virus' was said to be sweeping the city and news footage circulated of people collapsing in the street (which they've never done in the West with the same 'virus'). The Chinese government was building 'new hospitals' in a matter of ten days to 'cope with demand' such was the virulent nature of the 'virus'. Yet in what seemed like no time the 'new hospitals' closed – even if they even opened – and China declared itself 'virus-free'. It was back to business as usual. This was more propaganda to promote the Chinese draconian lockdowns in the West as the way to 'beat the virus'. Trouble was that we subsequently had lockdown after lockdown, but never business as usual. As the people of the West and most of the rest of the world were caught in an ever-worsening spiral of lockdown, social distancing, masks, isolated old people, families forced apart, and livelihood destruction, it was party-time in Wuhan. Pictures emerged of thousands of people enjoying pool parties and concerts. It made no sense until you realised there never was a 'virus' and the

whole thing was a Cult set-up to transform human society out of one its major global strongholds – China.

How is it possible to deceive virtually the entire world population into believing there is a deadly virus when there is not even a 'virus' let alone a deadly one? It's nothing like as difficult as you would think and that's clearly true because it happened.

Postscript: See end of book Postscript for more on the 'Wuhan lab virus release' story which the authorities and media were pushing heavily in the summer of 2021 to divert attention from the truth that the 'Covid virus' is pure invention.

CHAPTER FIVE

There *is no* 'virus'

You can fool some of the people all of the time, and all of the people some of the time, but you cannot fool all of the people all of the time
Abraham Lincoln

The greatest form of mind control is repetition. The more you repeat the same mantra of alleged 'facts' the more will accept them to be true. It becomes an 'everyone knows that, mate'. If you can also censor any other version or alternative to your alleged 'facts' you are pretty much home and cooking.

By the start of 2020 the Cult owned the global mainstream media almost in its entirety to spew out its 'Covid' propaganda and ignore or discredit any other information and view. Cult-owned social media platforms in Cult-owned Silicon Valley were poised and ready to unleash a campaign of ferocious censorship to obliterate all but the official narrative. To complete the circle many demands for censorship by Silicon Valley were led by the mainstream media as 'journalists' became full-out enforcers for the Cult both as propagandists and censors. Part of this has been the influx of young people straight out of university who have become 'journalists' in significant positions. They have no experience and a headful of programmed perceptions from their years at school and university at a time when today's young are the most perceptually-targeted generations in known human history given the insidious impact of technology. They enter the media perceptually prepared and ready to repeat the narratives of the system that programmed them to

repeat its narratives. The BBC has a truly pathetic 'specialist disinformation reporter' called Marianna Spring who fits this bill perfectly. She is clueless about the world, how it works and what is really going on. Her role is to discredit anyone doing the job that a proper journalist would do and system-serving hacks like Spring wouldn't dare to do or even see the need to do. They are too busy licking the arse of authority which can never be wrong and, in the case of the BBC propaganda programme, *Panorama*, contacting payments systems such as PayPal to have a donations page taken down for a film company making documentaries questioning vaccines. Even the BBC soap opera *EastEnders* included a disgracefully biased scene in which an inarticulate white working class woman was made to look foolish for questioning the 'vaccine' while a well-spoken black man and Asian woman promoted the government narrative. It ticked every BBC box and the fact that the black and minority community was resisting the 'vaccine' had nothing to do with the way the scene was written. The BBC has become a disgusting tyrannical propaganda and censorship operation that should be defunded and disbanded and a free media take its place with a brief to stop censorship instead of demanding it. A BBC 'interview' with Gates goes something like: 'Mr Gates, sir, if I can call you sir, would you like to tell our audience why you are such a great man, a wonderful humanitarian philanthropist, and why you should absolutely be allowed as a software salesman to decide health policy for approaching eight billion people? Thank you, sir, please sir.' Propaganda programming has been incessant and merciless and when all you hear is the same story from the media, repeated by those around you who have only heard the same story, is it any wonder that people on a grand scale believe absolute mendacious garbage to be true? You are about to see, too, why this level of information control is necessary when the official 'Covid' narrative is so nonsensical and unsupportable by the evidence.

Structure of Deceit

The pyramid structure through which the 'Covid' hoax has been manifested is very simple and has to be to work. As few people as possible have to be involved with full knowledge of what they are doing – and why – or the real story would get out. At the top of the pyramid are the inner core of the Cult which controls Bill Gates who, in turn, controls the World Health Organization through his pivotal funding and his puppet Director-General mouthpiece, Tedros. Before he was appointed Tedros was chair of the Gates-founded Global Fund to 'fight against AIDS, tuberculosis and malaria', a board member of the Gates-funded 'vaccine alliance' GAVI, and on the board of another Gates-funded organisation. Gates owns him and picked him for a specific reason – Tedros is a crook and worse. 'Dr' Tedros (he's not a medical doctor, the first WHO chief not to be) was a member of the tyrannical Marxist government of Ethiopia for decades with all its human rights abuses. He has faced allegations of corruption and misappropriation of funds and was exposed three times for covering up cholera epidemics while Ethiopia's health minister. Tedros appointed the mass-murdering genocidal Zimbabwe dictator Robert Mugabe as a WHO goodwill ambassador for public health which, as with Tedros, is like appointing a psychopath to run a peace and love campaign. The move was so ridiculous that he had to drop Mugabe in the face of widespread condemnation. American economist David Steinman, a Nobel peace prize nominee, lodged a complaint with the International Criminal Court in The Hague over alleged genocide by Tedros when he was Ethiopia's foreign minister. Steinman says Tedros was a 'crucial decision maker' who directed the actions of Ethiopia's security forces from 2013 to 2015 and one of three officials in charge when those security services embarked on the 'killing' and 'torturing' of Ethiopians. You can see where Tedros is coming from and it's sobering to think that he has been the vehicle for Gates and the Cult to direct the global response to 'Covid'. Think about that. A psychopathic Cult dictates to psychopath Gates who dictates to psychopath Tedros who dictates how countries of the world must respond to a 'Covid virus' never scientifically shown to exist. At the same time psychopathic Cult-owned Silicon Valley information

giants like Google, YouTube, Facebook and Twitter announced very early on that they would give the Cult/Gates/Tedros/WHO version of the narrative free advertising and censor those who challenged their intelligence-insulting, mendacious story.

The next layer in the global 'medical' structure below the Cult, Gates and Tedros are the chief medical officers and science 'advisers' in each of the WHO member countries which means virtually all of them. Medical officers and arbiters of science (they're not) then take the WHO policy and recommended responses and impose them on their country's population while the political 'leaders' say they are deciding policy (they're clearly not) by 'following the science' on the advice of the 'experts' – the same medical officers and science 'advisers' (dictators). In this way with the rarest of exceptions the entire world followed the same policy of lockdown, people distancing, masks and 'vaccines' dictated by the psychopathic Cult, psychopathic Gates and psychopathic Tedros who we are supposed to believe give a damn about the health of the world population they are seeking to enslave. That, amazingly, is all there is to it in terms of crucial decision-making. Medical staff in each country then follow like sheep the dictates of the shepherds at the top of the national medical hierarchies – chief medical officers and science 'advisers' who themselves follow like sheep the shepherds of the World Health Organization and the Cult. Shepherds at the national level often have major funding and other connections to Gates and his Bill and Melinda Gates Foundation which carefully hands out money like confetti at a wedding to control the entire global medical system from the WHO down.

Follow the money

Christopher Whitty, Chief Medical Adviser to the UK Government at the centre of 'virus' policy, a senior adviser to the government's Scientific Advisory Group for Emergencies (SAGE), and Executive Board member of the World Health Organization, was gifted a grant of $40 million by the Bill and Melinda Gates Foundation for malaria research in Africa. The BBC described the unelected Whitty as 'the

official who will probably have the greatest impact on our everyday lives of any individual policymaker in modern times' and so it turned out. What Gates and Tedros have said Whitty has done like his equivalents around the world. Patrick Vallance, co-chair of SAGE and the government's Chief Scientific Adviser, is a former executive of Big Pharma giant GlaxoSmithKline with its fundamental financial and business connections to Bill Gates. In September, 2020, it was revealed that Vallance owned a deferred bonus of shares in GlaxoSmithKline worth £600,000 while the company was 'developing' a 'Covid vaccine'. Move along now – nothing to see here – what could possibly be wrong with that? Imperial College in London, a major player in 'Covid' policy in Britain and elsewhere with its 'Covid-19' Response Team, is funded by Gates and has big connections to China while the now infamous Professor Neil Ferguson, the useless 'computer modeller' at Imperial College is also funded by Gates. Ferguson delivered the dramatically inaccurate excuse for the first lockdowns (much more in the next chapter). The Institute for Health Metrics and Evaluation (IHME) in the United States, another source of outrageously false 'Covid' computer models to justify lockdowns, is bankrolled by Gates who is a vehement promotor of lockdowns. America's version of Whitty and Vallance, the again now infamous Anthony Fauci, has connections to 'Covid vaccine' maker Moderna as does Bill Gates through funding from the Bill and Melinda Gates Foundation. Fauci is director of the National Institute of Allergy and Infectious Diseases (NIAID), a major recipient of Gates money, and they are very close. Deborah Birx who was appointed White House Coronavirus Response Coordinator in February, 2020, is yet another with ties to Gates. Everywhere you look at the different elements around the world behind the coordination and decision making of the 'Covid' hoax there is Bill Gates and his money. They include the World Health Organization; Centers for Disease Control (CDC) in the United States; National Institutes of Health (NIH) of Anthony Fauci; Imperial College and Neil Ferguson; the London School of Hygiene where Chris Whitty worked; Regulatory agencies like the UK Medicines & Healthcare products Regulatory Agency (MHRA)

which gave emergency approval for 'Covid vaccines'; Wellcome Trust; GAVI, the Vaccine Alliance; the Coalition for Epidemic Preparedness Innovations (CEPI); Johns Hopkins University which has compiled the false 'Covid' figures; and the World Economic Forum. A Nationalfile.com article said:

> Gates has a lot of pull in the medical world, he has a multi-million dollar relationship with Dr. Fauci, and Fauci originally took the Gates line supporting vaccines and casting doubt on [the drug hydroxychloroquine]. Coronavirus response team member Dr. Deborah Birx, appointed by former president Obama to serve as United States Global AIDS Coordinator, also sits on the board of a group that has received billions from Gates' foundation, and Birx reportedly used a disputed Bill Gates-funded model for the White House's Coronavirus effort. Gates is a big proponent for a population lockdown scenario for the Coronavirus outbreak.

Another funder of Moderna is the Defense Advanced Research Projects Agency (DARPA), the technology-development arm of the Pentagon and one of the most sinister organisations on earth. DARPA had a major role with the CIA covert technology-funding operation In-Q-Tel in the development of Google and social media which is now at the centre of global censorship. Fauci and Gates are extremely close and openly admit to talking regularly about 'Covid' policy, but then why wouldn't Gates have a seat at every national 'Covid' table after his Foundation committed $1.75 billion to the 'fight against Covid-19'. When passed through our Orwellian Translation Unit this means that he has bought and paid for the Cult-driven 'Covid' response worldwide. Research the major 'Covid' response personnel in your own country and you will find the same Gates funding and other connections again and again. Medical and science chiefs following World Health Organization 'policy' sit atop a medical hierarchy in their country of administrators, doctors and nursing staff. These 'subordinates' are told they must work and behave in accordance with the policy delivered from the 'top' of the national 'health' pyramid which is largely the policy delivered by the WHO which is the policy delivered by Gates and the Cult. The whole 'Covid' narrative has been imposed on medical staff by a climate of fear although great numbers don't even need that to comply. They do so through breathtaking levels of ignorance and

include doctors who go through life simply repeating what Big Pharma and their hierarchical masters tell them to say and believe. No wonder Big Pharma 'medicine' is one of the biggest killers on Planet Earth.

The same top-down system of intimidation operates with regard to the Cult Big Pharma cartel which also dictates policy through national and global medical systems in this way. The Cult and Big Pharma agendas are the same because the former controls and owns the latter. 'Health' administrators, doctors, and nursing staff are told to support and parrot the dictated policy or they will face consequences which can include being fired. How sad it's been to see medical staff meekly repeating and imposing Cult policy without question and most of those who can see through the deceit are only willing to speak anonymously off the record. They know what will happen if their identity is known. This has left the courageous few to expose the lies about the 'virus', face masks, overwhelmed hospitals that aren't, and the dangers of the 'vaccine' that isn't a vaccine. When these medical professionals and scientists, some renowned in their field, have taken to the Internet to expose the truth their articles, comments and videos have been deleted by Cult-owned Facebook, Twitter and YouTube. What a real head-shaker to see YouTube videos with leading world scientists and highly qualified medical specialists with an added link underneath to the notorious Cult propaganda website *Wikipedia* to find the 'facts' about the same subject.

HIV – the 'Covid' trial-run

I'll give you an example of the consequences for health and truth that come from censorship and unquestioning belief in official narratives. The story was told by PCR inventor Kary Mullis in his book *Dancing Naked in the Mind Field*. He said that in 1984 he accepted as just another scientific fact that Luc Montagnier of France's Pasteur Institute and Robert Gallo of America's National Institutes of Health had independently discovered that a 'retrovirus' dubbed HIV (human immunodeficiency virus) caused AIDS. They

were, after all, Mullis writes, specialists in retroviruses. This is how the medical and science pyramids work. Something is announced or *assumed* and then becomes an everybody-knows-that purely through repetition of the assumption as if it is fact. Complete crap becomes accepted truth with no supporting evidence and only repetition of the crap. This is how a 'virus' that doesn't exist became the 'virus' that changed the world. The HIV-AIDS fairy story became a multi-billion pound industry and the media poured out propaganda terrifying the world about the deadly HIV 'virus' that caused the lethal AIDS. By then Mullis was working at a lab in Santa Monica, California, to detect retroviruses with his PCR test in blood donations received by the Red Cross. In doing so he asked a virologist where he could find a reference for HIV being the cause of AIDS. 'You don't need a reference,' the virologist said … *'Everybody knows it.'* Mullis said he wanted to quote a reference in the report he was doing and he said he felt a little funny about not knowing the source of such an important discovery when everyone else seemed to. The virologist suggested he cite a report by the Centers for Disease Control and Prevention (CDC) on morbidity and mortality. Mullis read the report, but it only said that an organism had been identified and did not say how. The report did not identify the original scientific work. Physicians, however, *assumed* (key recurring theme) that if the CDC was convinced that HIV caused AIDS then proof must exist. Mullis continues:

I did computer searches. Neither Montagnier, Gallo, nor anyone else had published papers describing experiments which led to the conclusion that HIV probably caused AIDS. I read the papers in Science for which they had become well known as AIDS doctors, but all they had said there was that they had found evidence of a past infection by something which was probably HIV in some AIDS patients.

They found antibodies. Antibodies to viruses had always been considered evidence of past disease, not present disease. Antibodies signaled that the virus had been defeated. The patient had saved himself. There was no indication in these papers that this virus caused a disease. They didn't show that everybody with the antibodies had the disease. In fact they found some healthy people with antibodies.

Mullis asked why their work had been published if Montagnier and Gallo hadn't really found this evidence, and why had they been fighting so hard to get credit for the discovery? He says he was hesitant to write 'HIV is the probable cause of AIDS' until he found published evidence to support that. 'Tens of thousands of scientists and researchers were spending billions of dollars a year doing research based on this idea,' Mullis writes. 'The reason had to be there somewhere; otherwise these people would not have allowed their research to settle into one narrow channel of investigation.' He said he lectured about PCR at numerous meetings where people were always talking about HIV and he asked them how they knew that HIV was the cause of AIDS:

> Everyone said something. Everyone had the answer at home, in the office, in some drawer. They all knew, and they would send me the papers as soon as they got back. But I never got any papers. Nobody ever sent me the news about how AIDS was caused by HIV.

Eventually Mullis was able to ask Montagnier himself about the reference proof when he lectured in San Diego at the grand opening of the University of California AIDS Research Center. Mullis says this was the last time he would ask his question without showing anger. Montagnier said he should reference the CDC report. 'I read it', Mullis said, and it didn't answer the question. 'If Montagnier didn't know the answer who the hell did?' Then one night Mullis was driving when an interview came on National Public Radio with Peter Duesberg, a prominent virologist at Berkeley and a California Scientist of the Year. Mullis says he finally understood why he could not find references that connected HIV to AIDS – *there weren't any!* No one had ever proved that HIV causes AIDS even though it had spawned a multi-billion pound global industry and the media was repeating this as fact every day in their articles and broadcasts terrifying the shit out of people about AIDS and giving the impression that a positive test for HIV (see 'Covid') was a death sentence. Duesberg was a threat to the AIDS gravy train and the agenda that underpinned it. He was therefore abused and castigated after he told the Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences

there was no good evidence implicating the new 'virus'. Editors rejected his manuscripts and his research funds were deleted. Mullis points out that the CDC has defined AIDS as one of more than 30 diseases *if accompanied* by a positive result on a test that detects antibodies to HIV; but those same diseases are not defined as AIDS cases when antibodies are not detected:

> If an HIV-positive woman develops uterine cancer, for example, she is considered to have AIDS. If she is not HIV positive, she simply has uterine cancer. An HIV-positive man with tuberculosis has AIDS; if he tests negative he simply has tuberculosis. If he lives in Kenya or Colombia, where the test for HIV antibodies is too expensive, he is simply presumed to have the antibodies and therefore AIDS, and therefore he can be treated in the World Health Organization's clinic. It's the only medical help available in some places. And it's free, because the countries that support WHO are worried about AIDS.

Mullis accuses the CDC of continually adding new diseases (see ever more 'Covid symptoms') to the grand AIDS definition and of virtually doctoring the books to make it appear as if the disease continued to spread. He cites how in 1993 the CDC enormously broadened its AIDS definition and county health authorities were delighted because they received $2,500 per year from the Federal government for every reported AIDS case. Ladies and gentlemen, I have just described, via Kary Mullis, the 'Covid pandemic' of 2020 and beyond. Every element is the same and it's been pulled off in the same way by the same networks.

The 'Covid virus' exists? Okay – prove it. Er … still waiting

What Kary Mullis described with regard to 'HIV' has been repeated with 'Covid'. A claim is made that a new, or 'novel', infection has been found and the entire medical system of the world repeats that as fact exactly as they did with HIV and AIDS. No one in the mainstream asks rather relevant questions such as 'How do you know?' and 'Where is your proof?' The SARS-Cov-2 'virus' and the 'Covid-19 disease' became an overnight 'everybody-knows-that'. The origin could be debated and mulled over, but what you could not suggest was that 'SARS-Cov-2' didn't exist. That would be

ridiculous. 'Everybody knows' the 'virus' exists. Well, I didn't for one along with American proper doctors like Andrew Kaufman and Tom Cowan and long-time American proper journalist Jon Rappaport. We dared to pursue the obvious and simple question: 'Where's the evidence?' The overwhelming majority in medicine, journalism and the general public did not think to ask that. After all, *everyone knew* there was a new 'virus'. Everyone was saying so and I heard it on the BBC. Some would eventually argue that the 'deadly virus' was nothing like as deadly as claimed, but few would venture into the realms of its very existence. Had they done so they would have found that the evidence for that claim had gone AWOL as with HIV causes AIDS. In fact, not even that. For something to go AWOL it has to exist in the first place and scientific proof for a 'SARS-Cov-2' can be filed under nothing, nowhere and zilch.

Dr Andrew Kaufman is a board-certified forensic psychiatrist in New York State, a Doctor of Medicine and former Assistant Professor and Medical Director of Psychiatry at SUNY Upstate Medical University, and Medical Instructor of Hematology and Oncology at the Medical School of South Carolina. He also studied biology at the Massachusetts Institute of Technology (MIT) and trained in Psychiatry at Duke University. Kaufman is retired from allopathic medicine, but remains a consultant and educator on natural healing, I saw a video of his very early on in the 'Covid' hoax in which he questioned claims about the 'virus' in the absence of any supporting evidence and with plenty pointing the other way. I did everything I could to circulate his work which I felt was asking the pivotal questions that needed an answer. I can recommend an excellent pull-together interview he did with the website The Last Vagabond entitled *Dr Andrew Kaufman: Virus Isolation, Terrain Theory and Covid-19* and his website is andrewkaufmanmd.com. Kaufman is not only a forensic psychiatrist; he is forensic in all that he does. He always reads original scientific papers, experiments and studies instead of second-third-fourth-hand reports about the 'virus' in the media which are repeating the repeated repetition of the narrative. When he did so with the original Chinese 'virus' papers Kaufman

realised that there was no evidence of a 'SARS-Cov-2'. They had never – from the start – shown it to exist and every repeat of this claim worldwide was based on the accepted existence of proof that was nowhere to be found – see Kary Mullis and HIV. Here we go again.

Let's postulate

Kaufman discovered that the Chinese authorities immediately concluded that the cause of an illness that broke out among about 200 initial patients in Wuhan was a 'new virus' when there were no grounds to make that conclusion. The alleged 'virus' was not isolated from other genetic material in their samples and then shown through a system known as Koch's postulates to be the causative agent of the illness. The world was told that the SARS-Cov-2 'virus' caused a disease they called 'Covid-19' which had 'flu-like' symptoms and could lead to respiratory problems and pneumonia. If it wasn't so tragic it would almost be funny. *'Flu-like' symptoms'? Pneumonia? Respiratory disease?* What in *CHINA* and particularly in *Wuhan*, one of the most polluted cities in the world with a resulting epidemic of respiratory disease?? Three hundred thousand people get pneumonia in China every year and there are nearly a billion cases worldwide of 'flu-like symptoms'. These have a whole range of causes – including pollution in Wuhan – but no other possibility was credibly considered in late 2019 when the world was told there was a new and deadly 'virus'. The global prevalence of pneumonia and 'flu-like systems' gave the Cult networks unlimited potential to re-diagnose these other causes as the mythical 'Covid-19' and that is what they did from the very start. Kaufman revealed how Chinese medical and science authorities (all subordinates to the Cult-owned communist government) took genetic material from the lungs of only a few of the first patients. The material contained their own cells, bacteria, fungi and other microorganisms living in their bodies. The only way you could prove the existence of the 'virus' and its responsibility for the alleged 'Covid-19' was to isolate the virus from all the other material – a process also known as 'purification' – and

then follow the postulates sequence developed in the late 19th century by German physician and bacteriologist Robert Koch which became the 'gold standard' for connecting an alleged causation agent to a disease:

1. The microorganism (bacteria, fungus, virus, etc.) must be present in every case of the disease and all patients must have the same symptoms. It must also *not be present in healthy individuals*.

2. The microorganism must be isolated from the host with the disease. If the microorganism is a bacteria or fungus it must be grown in a pure culture. If it is a virus, it must be purified (i.e. containing no other material except the virus particles) from a clinical sample.

3. The specific disease, with all of its characteristics, must be reproduced when the infectious agent (the purified virus or a pure culture of bacteria or fungi) is inoculated into a healthy, susceptible host.

4. The microorganism must be recoverable from the experimentally infected host as in step 2.

Not one of these criteria has been met in the case of 'SARS-Cov-2' and 'Covid-19'. Not ONE. *EVER*. Robert Koch refers to bacteria and not viruses. What are called 'viral particles' are so minute (hence masks are useless by any definition) that they could only be seen after the invention of the electron microscope in the 1930s and can still only be observed through that means. American bacteriologist and virologist Thomas Milton Rivers, the so-called 'Father of Modern Virology' who was very significantly director of the Rockefeller Institute for Medical Research in the 1930s, developed a less stringent version of Koch's postulates to identify 'virus' causation known as 'Rivers criteria'. 'Covid' did not pass that process either. Some even doubt whether any 'virus' can be isolated from other particles containing genetic material in the Koch method. Freedom of Information requests in many countries asking for scientific proof that the 'Covid virus' has been purified and isolated and shown to exist have all come back with a 'we don't have that' and when this happened with a request to the UK Department of Health they added this comment:

However, outside of the scope of the [Freedom of Information Act] and on a discretionary basis, the following information has been advised to us, which may be of interest. Most infectious diseases are caused by viruses, bacteria or fungi. Some bacteria or fungi have the capacity to grow on their own in isolation, for example in colonies on a petri dish. Viruses are different in that they are what we call 'obligate pathogens' – that is, they cannot survive or reproduce without infecting a host ...

… For some diseases, it is possible to establish causation between a microorganism and a disease by isolating the pathogen from a patient, growing it in pure culture and reintroducing it to a healthy organism. These are known as 'Koch's postulates' and were developed in 1882. However, as our understanding of disease and different disease-causing agents has advanced, these are no longer the method for determining causation [Andrew Kaufman asks why in that case are there two published articles falsely claiming to satisfy Koch's postulates].

It has long been known that viral diseases cannot be identified in this way as viruses cannot be grown in 'pure culture'. When a patient is tested for a viral illness, this is normally done by looking for the presence of antigens, or viral genetic code in a host with molecular biology techniques [Kaufman asks how you could know the origin of these chemicals without having a pure culture for comparison].

For the record 'antigens' are defined so:

Invading microorganisms have antigens on their surface that the human body can recognise as being foreign – meaning not belonging to it. When the body recognises a foreign antigen, lymphocytes (white blood cells) produce antibodies, which are complementary in shape to the antigen.

Notwithstanding that this is open to question in relation to 'SARS-Cov-2' the presence of 'antibodies' can have many causes and they are found in people that are perfectly well. Kary Mullis said: 'Antibodies … had always been considered evidence of past disease, not present disease.'

'Covid' really is a *computer* 'virus'

Where the UK Department of Health statement says 'viruses' are now 'diagnosed' through a 'viral genetic code in a host with molecular biology techniques', they mean … *the PCR test* which its inventor said cannot test for infectious disease. They have no credible method of connecting a 'virus' to a disease and we will see that there is no scientific proof that any 'virus' causes any disease or there is any such thing as a 'virus' in the way that it is described. Tenacious Canadian researcher Christine Massey and her team made

some 40 Freedom of Information requests to national public health agencies in different countries asking for proof that SARS-CoV-2 has been isolated and not one of them could supply that information. Massey said of her request in Canada: 'Freedom of Information reveals Public Health Agency of Canada has no record of 'SARS-COV-2' isolation performed by anyone, anywhere, ever.' If you accept the comment from the UK Department of Health it's because they can't isolate a 'virus'. Even so many 'science' papers claimed to have isolated the 'Covid virus' until they were questioned and had to admit they hadn't. A reply from the Robert Koch Institute in Germany was typical: 'I am not aware of a paper which purified isolated SARS-CoV-2.' So what the hell was Christian Drosten and his gang using to design the 'Covid' testing protocol that has produced all the illusory Covid' cases and 'Covid' deaths when the head of the Chinese version of the CDC admitted there was a problem right from the start in that the 'virus' had never been isolated/purified? Breathe deeply: What they are calling 'Covid' is actually created by a *computer program* i.e. *they made it up* – er, that's it. They took lung fluid, with many sources of genetic material, from one single person alleged to be infected with Covid-19 by a PCR test which they *claimed*, without clear evidence, contained a 'virus'. They used several computer programs to create a model of a theoretical virus genome sequence from more than fifty-six million small sequences of RNA, each of an unknown source, assembling them like a puzzle with no known solution. The computer filled in the gaps with sequences from bits in the gene bank to make it look like a bat SARS-like coronavirus! A wave of the magic wand and poof, an in silico (computer-generated) genome, a scientific fantasy, was created. UK health researcher Dr Kevin Corbett made the same point with this analogy:

> … It's like giving you a few bones and saying that's your fish. It could be any fish. Not even a skeleton. Here's a few fragments of bones. That's your fish … It's all from gene bank and the bits of the virus sequence that weren't there they made up.
>
> They synthetically created them to fill in the blanks. That's what genetics is; it's a code. So it's ABBBCCDDD and you're missing some what you think is EEE so you put it in. It's all

synthetic. You just manufacture the bits that are missing. This is the end result of the geneticization of virology. This is basically a computer virus.

Further confirmation came in an email exchange between British citizen journalist Frances Leader and the government's Medicines & Healthcare Products Regulatory Agency (the Gates-funded MHRA) which gave emergency permission for untested 'Covid vaccines' to be used. The agency admitted that the 'vaccine' is not based on an isolated 'virus', but comes from a *computer-generated model*. Frances Leader was naturally banned from Cult-owned fascist Twitter for making this exchange public. The process of creating computer-generated alleged 'viruses' is called 'in silico' or 'in silicon' – computer chips – and the term 'in silico' is believed to originate with biological experiments using only a computer in 1989. 'Vaccines' involved with 'Covid' are also produced 'in silico' or by computer not a natural process. If the original 'virus' is nothing more than a made-up computer model how can there be 'new variants' of something that never existed in the first place? They are not new 'variants'; they are new *computer models* only minutely different to the original program and designed to further terrify the population into having the 'vaccine' and submitting to fascism. You want a 'new variant'? Click, click, enter – there you go. Tell the medical profession that you have discovered a 'South African variant', 'UK variants' or a 'Brazilian variant' and in the usual HIV-causes-AIDS manner they will unquestioningly repeat it with no evidence whatsoever to support these claims. They will go on television and warn about the dangers of 'new variants' while doing nothing more than repeating what they have been told to be true and knowing that any deviation from that would be career suicide. Big-time insiders will know it's a hoax, but much of the medical community is clueless about the way they are being played and themselves play the public without even being aware they are doing so. What an interesting 'coincidence' that AstraZeneca and Oxford University were conducting 'Covid vaccine trials' in the three countries – the UK, South Africa and Brazil – where the first three 'variants' were claimed to have 'broken out'.

Here's your 'virus' – it's a unicorn

Dr Andrew Kaufman presented a brilliant analysis describing how the 'virus' was imagined into fake existence when he dissected an article published by *Nature* and written by 19 authors detailing *alleged* 'sequencing of a complete viral genome' of the 'new SARS-CoV-2 virus'. This computer-modelled *in silico* genome was used as a template for all subsequent genome sequencing experiments that resulted in the so-called variants which he said now number more than *6,000*. The fake genome was constructed from more than 56 million individual short strands of RNA. Those little pieces were assembled into longer pieces by finding areas of overlapping sequences. The computer programs created over two million possible combinations from which the authors simply chose the longest one. They then compared this to a 'bat virus' and the computer 'alignment' rearranged the sequence and filled in the gaps! They called this computer-generated abomination the 'complete genome'. Dr Tom Cowan, a fellow medical author and collaborator with Kaufman, said such computer-generation constitutes scientific fraud and he makes this superb analogy:

> Here is an equivalency: A group of researchers claim to have found a unicorn because they found a piece of a hoof, a hair from a tail, and a snippet of a horn. They then add that information into a computer and program it to re-create the unicorn, and they then claim this computer re-creation is the real unicorn. Of course, they had never actually seen a unicorn so could not possibly have examined its genetic makeup to compare their samples with the actual unicorn's hair, hooves and horn.
>
> The researchers claim they decided which is the real genome of SARS-CoV-2 by 'consensus', sort of like a vote. Again, different computer programs will come up with different versions of the imaginary 'unicorn', so they come together as a group and decide which is the real imaginary unicorn.

This is how the 'virus' that has transformed the world was brought into fraudulent 'existence'. Extraordinary, yes, but as the Nazis said the bigger the lie the more will believe it. Cowan, however, wasn't finished and he went on to identify what he called the real blockbuster in the paper. He quotes this section from a paper written

by virologists and published by the CDC and then explains what it means:

Therefore, we examined the capacity of SARS-CoV-2 to infect and replicate in several common primate and human cell lines, including human adenocarcinoma cells (A549), human liver cells (HUH 7.0), and human embryonic kidney cells (HEK-293T). In addition to Vero E6 and Vero CCL81 cells. ... Each cell line was inoculated at high multiplicity of infection and examined 24h post-infection.

No CPE was observed in any of the cell lines except in Vero cells, which grew to greater than 10 to the 7th power at 24 h post-infection. In contrast, HUH 7.0 and 293T showed only modest viral replication, and A549 cells were incompatible with SARS CoV-2 infection.

Cowan explains that when virologists attempt to prove infection they have three possible 'hosts' or models on which they can test. The first was humans. Exposure to humans was generally not done for ethical reasons and has never been done with SARS-CoV-2 or any coronavirus. The second possible host was animals. Cowan said that forgetting for a moment that they never actually use purified virus when exposing animals they do use solutions that they *claim* contain the virus. Exposure to animals has been done with SARS-CoV-2 in an experiment involving mice and this is what they found: *None of the wild (normal) mice got sick*. In a group of genetically-modified mice, a statistically insignificant number lost weight and had slightly bristled fur, but they experienced nothing like the illness called 'Covid-19'. Cowan said the third method – the one they mostly rely on – is to inoculate solutions they *say* contain the virus onto a variety of tissue cultures. This process had never been shown to kill tissue *unless* the sample material was starved of nutrients and poisoned as *part of the process*. Yes, incredibly, in tissue experiments designed to show the 'virus' is responsible for killing the tissue they starve the tissue of nutrients and add toxic drugs including antibiotics and they do not have control studies to see if it's the starvation and poisoning that is degrading the tissue rather than the 'virus' they allege to be in there somewhere. You want me to pinch you? Yep, I understand. Tom Cowan said this about the whole nonsensical farce as he explains what that quote from the CDC paper really means:

The shocking thing about the above quote is that using their own methods, the virologists found that solutions containing SARS-CoV-2 – even in high amounts – were NOT, I repeat NOT, infective to any of the three human tissue cultures they tested. In plain English, this means they proved, on their terms, that this 'new coronavirus' is not infectious to human beings. It is ONLY infective to monkey kidney cells, and only then when you add two potent drugs (gentamicin and amphotericin), known to be toxic to kidneys, to the mix.

My friends, read this again and again. These virologists, published by the CDC, performed a clear proof, on their terms, showing that the SARS-CoV-2 virus is harmless to human beings. That is the only possible conclusion, but, unfortunately, this result is not even mentioned in their conclusion. They simply say they can provide virus stocks cultured only on monkey Vero cells, thanks for coming.

Cowan concluded: 'If people really understood how this "science" was done, I would hope they would storm the gates and demand honesty, transparency and truth.' Dr Michael Yeadon, former Vice President and Chief Scientific Adviser at drug giant Pfizer has been a vocal critic of the 'Covid vaccine' and its potential for multiple harm. He said in an interview in April, 2021, that 'not one [vaccine] has the virus. He was asked why vaccines normally using a 'dead' version of a disease to activate the immune system were not used for 'Covid' and instead we had the synthetic methods of the 'mRNA Covid vaccine'. Yeadon said that to do the former 'you'd have to have some of [the virus] wouldn't you?' He added: 'No-one's got any – seriously.' Yeadon said that surely they couldn't have fooled the whole world for a year without having a virus, 'but oddly enough ask around – no one's got it'. He didn't know why with all the 'great labs' around the world that the virus had not been isolated – 'Maybe they've been too busy running bad PCR tests and vaccines that people don't need.' What is today called 'science' is not 'science' at all. Science is no longer what is, but whatever people can be manipulated to *believe* that it is. Real science has been hijacked by the Cult to dispense and produce the 'expert scientists' and contentions that suit the agenda of the Cult. How big-time this has happened with the 'Covid' hoax which is entirely based on fake science delivered by fake 'scientists' and fake 'doctors'. The human-caused climate change hoax is also entirely based on fake science delivered by fake 'scientists' and fake 'climate experts'. In both cases real

scientists, climate experts and doctors have their views suppressed and deleted by the Cult-owned science establishment, media and Silicon Valley. This is the 'science' that politicians claim to be 'following' and a common denominator of 'Covid' and climate are Cult psychopaths Bill Gates and his mate Klaus Schwab at the Gates-funded World Economic Forum. But, don't worry, it's all just a coincidence and absolutely nothing to worry about. *Zzzzzzzz*.

What is a 'virus' REALLY?

Dr Tom Cowan is one of many contesting the very existence of viruses let alone that they cause disease. This is understandable when there is no scientific evidence for a disease-causing 'virus'. German virologist Dr Stefan Lanka won a landmark case in 2017 in the German Supreme Court over his contention that there is no such thing as a measles virus. He had offered a big prize for anyone who could prove there is and Lanka won his case when someone sought to claim the money. There is currently a prize of more than 225,000 euros on offer from an Isolate Truth Fund for anyone who can prove the isolation of SARS-CoV-2 and its genetic substance. Lanka wrote in an article headed 'The Misconception Called Virus' that scientists think a 'virus' is causing tissue to become diseased and degraded when in fact it is the *processes they are using* which do that – not a 'virus'. Lanka has done an important job in making this point clear as Cowan did in his analysis of the CDC paper. Lanka says that all claims about viruses as disease-causing pathogens are wrong and based on 'easily recognisable, understandable and verifiable misinterpretations.' Scientists believed they were working with 'viruses' in their laboratories when they were really working with 'typical particles of specific dying tissues or cells …' Lanka said that the tissue decaying process claimed to be caused by a 'virus' still happens when no alleged 'virus' is involved. It's the *process* that does the damage and not a 'virus'. The genetic sample is deprived of nutrients, removed from its energy supply through removal from the body and then doused in toxic antibiotics to remove any bacteria. He confirms again that establishment scientists do not (pinch me)

conduct control experiments to see if this is the case and if they did they would see the claims that 'viruses' are doing the damage is nonsense. He adds that during the measles 'virus' court case he commissioned an independent laboratory to perform just such a control experiment and the result was that the tissues and cells died in the exact same way as with alleged 'infected' material. This is supported by a gathering number of scientists, doctors and researchers who reject what is called 'germ theory' or the belief in the body being infected by contagious sources emitted by other people. Researchers Dawn Lester and David Parker take the same stance in their highly-detailed and sourced book *What Really Makes You Ill – Why everything you thought you knew about disease is wrong* which was recommended to me by a number of medical professionals genuinely seeking the truth. Lester and Parker say there is no provable scientific evidence to show that a 'virus' can be transmitted between people or people and animals or animals and people:

> The definition also claims that viruses are the cause of many diseases, as if this has been definitively proven. But this is not the case; there is no original scientific evidence that definitively demonstrates that any virus is the cause of any disease. The burden of proof for any theory lies with those who proposed it; but none of the existing documents provides 'proof' that supports the claim that 'viruses' are pathogens.

Dr Tom Cowan employs one of his clever analogies to describe the process by which a 'virus' is named as the culprit for a disease when what is called a 'virus' is only material released by cells detoxing themselves from infiltration by chemical or radiation poisoning. The tidal wave of technologically-generated radiation in the 'smart' modern world plus all the toxic food and drink are causing this to happen more than ever. Deluded 'scientists' misread this as a gathering impact of what they wrongly label 'viruses'.

Paper can infect houses

Cowan said in an article for davidicke.com – with his tongue only mildly in his cheek – that he believed he had made a tremendous

discovery that may revolutionise science. He had discovered that small bits of paper are alive, 'well alive-ish', can 'infect' houses, and then reproduce themselves inside the house. The result was that this explosion of growth in the paper inside the house causes the house to explode, blowing it to smithereens. His evidence for this new theory is that in the past months he had carefully examined many of the houses in his neighbourhood and found almost no scraps of paper on the lawns and surrounds of the house. There was an occasional stray label, but nothing more. Then he would return to these same houses a week or so later and with a few, not all of them, particularly the old and decrepit ones, he found to his shock and surprise they were littered with stray bits of paper. He knew then that the paper had infected these houses, made copies of itself, and blew up the house. A young boy on a bicycle at one of the sites told him he had seen a demolition crew using dynamite to explode the house the previous week, but Cowan dismissed this as the idle thoughts of silly boys because 'I was on to something big'. He was on to how 'scientists' mistake genetic material in the detoxifying process for something they call a 'virus'. Cowan said of his house and paper story:

> If this sounds crazy to you, it's because it should. This scenario is obviously nuts. But consider this admittedly embellished, for effect, current viral theory that all scientists, medical doctors and virologists currently believe.

He takes the example of the 'novel SARS-Cov2' virus to prove the point. First they take someone with an undefined illness called 'Covid-19' and don't even attempt to find any virus in their sputum. Never mind the scientists still describe how this 'virus', which they have not located attaches to a cell receptor, injects its genetic material, in 'Covid's' case, RNA, into the cell. The RNA once inserted exploits the cell to reproduce itself and makes 'thousands, nay millions, of copies of itself … Then it emerges victorious to claim its next victim':

If you were to look in the scientific literature for proof, actual scientific proof, that uniform SARS-CoV2 viruses have been properly isolated from the sputum of a sick person, that actual spike proteins could be seen protruding from the virus (which has not been found), you would find that such evidence doesn't exist.

If you go looking in the published scientific literature for actual pictures, proof, that these spike proteins or any viral proteins are ever attached to any receptor embedded in any cell membrane, you would also find that no such evidence exists. If you were to look for a video or documented evidence of the intact virus injecting its genetic material into the body of the cell, reproducing itself and then emerging victorious by budding off the cell membrane, you would find that no such evidence exists.

The closest thing you would find is electron micrograph pictures of cellular particles, possibly attached to cell debris, both of which to be seen were stained by heavy metals, a process that completely distorts their architecture within the living organism. This is like finding bits of paper stuck to the blown-up bricks, thereby proving the paper emerged by taking pieces of the bricks on its way out.

The Enders baloney

Cowan describes the 'Covid' story as being just as make-believe as his paper story and he charts back this fantasy to a Nobel Prize winner called John Enders (1897-1985), an American biomedical scientist who has been dubbed 'The Father of Modern Vaccines'. Enders is claimed to have 'discovered' the process of the viral culture which 'proved' that a 'virus' caused measles. Cowan explains how Enders did this 'by using the EXACT same procedure that has been followed by every virologist to find and characterize every new virus since 1954'. Enders took throat swabs from children with measles and immersed them in 2ml of milk. Penicillin (100u/ml) and the antibiotic streptomycin (50,g/ml) were added and the whole mix was centrifuged – rotated at high speed to separate large cellular debris from small particles and molecules as with milk and cream, for example. Cowan says that if the aim is to find little particles of genetic material ('viruses') in the snot from children with measles it would seem that the last thing you would do is mix the snot with other material – milk –that also has genetic material. 'How are you ever going to know whether whatever you found came from the snot or the milk?' He points out that streptomycin is a 'nephrotoxic' or poisonous-to-the-kidney drug. You will see the relevance of that

shortly. Cowan says that it gets worse, much worse, when Enders describes the culture medium upon which the virus 'grows': 'The culture medium consisted of bovine amniotic fluid (90%), beef embryo extract (5%), horse serum (5%), antibiotics and phenol red as an indicator of cell metabolism.' Cowan asks incredulously: 'Did he just say that the culture medium also contained fluids and tissues that are themselves rich sources of genetic material?' The genetic cocktail, or 'medium', is inoculated onto tissue and cells from rhesus monkey *kidney* tissue. This is where the importance of streptomycin comes in and currently-used antimicrobials and other drugs that are *poisonous to kidneys* and used in ALL modern viral cultures (e.g. gentamicin, streptomycin, and amphotericin). Cowan asks: 'How are you ever going to know from this witch's brew where any genetic material comes from as we now have five different sources of rich genetic material in our mix?' Remember, he says, that all genetic material, whether from monkey kidney tissues, bovine serum, milk, etc., is made from the exact same components. The same central question returns: 'How are you possibly going to know that it was the virus that killed the kidney tissue and not the toxic antibiotic and starvation rations on which you are growing the tissue?' John Enders answered the question himself – *you can't*:

A second agent was obtained from an uninoculated culture of monkey kidney cells. The cytopathic changes [death of the cells] it induced in the unstained preparations could not be distinguished with confidence from the viruses isolated from measles.

The death of the cells ('cytopathic changes') happened in exactly the same manner, whether they inoculated the kidney tissue with the measles snot or not, Cowan says. 'This is evidence that the destruction of the tissue, the very proof of viral causation of illness, was not caused by anything in the snot because they saw the same destructive effect when the snot was not even used … the cytopathic, i.e., cell-killing, changes come from the process of the culture itself, not from any virus in any snot, period.' Enders quotes in his 1957 paper a virologist called Ruckle as reporting similar findings 'and in addition has isolated an agent from monkey kidney tissue that is so

far indistinguishable from human measles virus'. In other words, Cowan says, these particles called 'measles viruses' are simply and clearly breakdown products of the starved and poisoned tissue. For measles 'virus' see all 'viruses' including the so-called 'Covid virus'. Enders, the 'Father of Modern Vaccines', also said:

There is a potential risk in employing cultures of primate cells for the production of vaccines composed of attenuated virus, since the presence of other agents possibly latent in primate tissues cannot be definitely excluded by any known method.

Cowan further quotes from a paper published in the journal *Viruses* in May, 2020, while the 'Covid pandemic' was well underway in the media if not in reality. 'EVs' here refers to particles of genetic debris from our own tissues, such as exosomes of which more in a moment: 'The remarkable resemblance between EVs and viruses has caused quite a few problems in the studies focused on the analysis of EVs released during viral infections.' Later the paper adds that to date a reliable method that can actually guarantee a complete separation (of EVs from viruses) DOES NOT EXIST. This was published at a time when a fairy tale 'virus' was claimed in total certainty to be causing a fairy tale 'viral disease' called 'Covid-19' – a fairy tale that was already well on the way to transforming human society in the image that the Cult has worked to achieve for so long. Cowan concludes his article:

To summarize, there is no scientific evidence that pathogenic viruses exist. What we think of as 'viruses' are simply the normal breakdown products of dead and dying tissues and cells. When we are well, we make fewer of these particles; when we are starved, poisoned, suffocated by wearing masks, or afraid, we make more.

There is no engineered virus circulating and making people sick. People in laboratories all over the world are making genetically modified products to make people sick. These are called vaccines. There is no virome, no 'ecosystem' of viruses, viruses are not 8%, 50% or 100 % of our genetic material. These are all simply erroneous ideas based on the misconception called a virus.

What is 'Covid'? Load of bollocks

The background described here by Cowan and Lanka was emphasised in the first video presentation that I saw by Dr Andrew Kaufman when he asked whether the 'Covid virus' was in truth a natural defence mechanism of the body called 'exosomes'. These are released by cells when in states of toxicity – see the same themes returning over and over. They are released ever more profusely as chemical and radiation toxicity increases and think of the potential effect therefore of 5G alone as its destructive frequencies infest the human energetic information field with a gathering pace (5G went online in Wuhan in 2019 as the 'virus' emerged). I'll have more about this later. Exosomes transmit a warning to the rest of the body that 'Houston, we have a problem'. Kaufman presented images of exosomes and compared them with 'Covid' under an electron microscope and the similarity was remarkable. They both attach to the same cell receptors (*claimed* in the case of 'Covid'), contain the same genetic material in the form of RNA or ribonucleic acid, and both are found in 'viral cell cultures' with damaged or dying cells. James Hildreth MD, President and Chief Executive Officer of the Meharry Medical College at Johns Hopkins, said: 'The virus is fully an exosome in every sense of the word.' Kaufman's conclusion was that there is no 'virus': 'This entire pandemic is a completely manufactured crisis … there is no evidence of anyone dying from [this] illness.' Dr Tom Cowan and Sally Fallon Morell, authors of *The Contagion Myth*, published a statement with Dr Kaufman in February, 2021, explaining why the 'virus' does not exist and you can read it that in full in the Appendix.

'Virus' theory can be traced to the 'cell theory' in 1858 of German physician Rudolf Virchow (1821-1920) who contended that disease originates from a single cell infiltrated by a 'virus'. Dr Stefan Lanka said that findings and insights with respect to the structure, function and central importance of tissues in the creation of life, which were already known in 1858, comprehensively refute the cell theory. Virchow ignored them. We have seen the part later played by John Enders in the 1950s and Lanka notes that infection theories were only established as a global dogma through the policies and

eugenics of the Third Reich in Nazi Germany (creation of the same Sabbatian cult behind the 'Covid' hoax). Lanka said: 'Before 1933, scientists dared to contradict this theory; after 1933, these critical scientists were silenced'. Dr Tom Cowan's view is that ill-heath is caused by too much of something, too little of something, or toxification from chemicals and radiation – not contagion. We must also highlight as a major source of the 'virus' theology a man still called the 'Father of Modern Virology' – Thomas Milton Rivers (1888-1962). There is no way given the Cult's long game policy that it was a coincidence for the 'Father of Modern Virology' to be director of the Rockefeller Institute for Medical Research from 1937 to 1956 when he is credited with making the Rockefeller Institute a leader in 'viral research'. Cult Rockefellers were the force behind the creation of Big Pharma 'medicine', established the World Health Organisation in 1948, and have long and close associations with the Gates family that now runs the WHO during the pandemic hoax through mega-rich Cult gofer and psychopath Bill Gates.

Only a Renegade Mind can see through all this bullshit by asking the questions that need to be answered, not taking 'no' or prevarication for an answer, and certainly not hiding from the truth in fear of speaking it. Renegade Minds have always changed the world for the better and they will change this one no matter how bleak it may currently appear to be.

CHAPTER SIX

Sequence of deceit

If you tell the truth, you don't have to remember anything
Mark Twain

Against the background that I have laid out this far the sequence that took us from an invented 'virus' in Cult-owned China in late 2019 to the fascist transformation of human society can be seen and understood in a whole new context.

We were told that a deadly disease had broken out in Wuhan and the world media began its campaign (coordinated by behavioural psychologists as we shall see) to terrify the population into unquestioning compliance. We were shown images of Chinese people collapsing in the street which never happened in the West with what was supposed to be the same condition. In the earliest days when alleged cases and deaths were few the fear register was hysterical in many areas of the media and this would expand into the common media narrative across the world. The real story was rather different, but we were never told that. The Chinese government, one of the Cult's biggest centres of global operation, said they had discovered a new illness with flu-like and pneumonia-type symptoms in a city with such toxic air that it is overwhelmed with flu-like symptoms, pneumonia and respiratory disease. Chinese scientists said it was a new – 'novel' – coronavirus which they called Sars-Cov-2 and that it caused a disease they labelled 'Covid-19'. There was no evidence for this and the 'virus' has never to this day been isolated, purified and its genetic code established from that. It

was from the beginning a computer-generated fiction. Stories of Chinese whistleblowers saying the number of deaths was being supressed or that the 'new disease' was related to the Wuhan bio-lab misdirected mainstream and alternative media into cul-de-sacs to obscure the real truth – there was no 'virus'.

Chinese scientists took genetic material from the lung fluid of just a few people and said they had found a 'new' disease when this material had a wide range of content. There was no evidence for a 'virus' for the very reasons explained in the last two chapters. The 'virus' has never been shown to (a) exist and (b) cause any disease. People were diagnosed on symptoms that are so widespread in Wuhan and polluted China and with a PCR test that can't detect infectious disease. On this farce the whole global scam was sold to the rest of the world which would also diagnose respiratory disease as 'Covid-19' from symptoms alone or with a PCR test not testing for a 'virus'. Flu miraculously disappeared *worldwide* in 2020 and into 2021 as it was redesignated 'Covid-19'. It was really the same old flu with its 'flu-like' symptoms attributed to 'flu-like' 'Covid-19'. At the same time with very few exceptions the Chinese response of draconian lockdown and fascism was the chosen weapon to respond across the West as recommended by the Cult-owned Tedros at the Cult-owned World Health Organization run by the Cult-owned Gates. All was going according to plan. Chinese scientists – everything in China is controlled by the Cult-owned government – compared their contaminated RNA lung-fluid material with other RNA sequences and said it appeared to be just under 80 percent identical to the SARS-CoV-1 'virus' claimed to be the cause of the SARS (severe acute respiratory syndrome) 'outbreak' in 2003. They decreed that because of this the 'new virus' had to be related and they called it SARS-CoV-2. There are some serious problems with this assumption and *assumption* was all it was. Most 'factual' science turns out to be assumptions repeated into everyone-knows-that. A match of under 80-percent is meaningless. Dr Kaufman makes the point that there's a *96 percent* genetic correlation between humans and chimpanzees, but 'no one would say our genetic material is part

of the chimpanzee family'. Yet the Chinese authorities were claiming that a much lower percentage, less than 80 percent, proved the existence of a new 'coronavirus'. For goodness sake human DNA is 60 percent similar to a *banana*.

You are feeling sleepy

The entire 'Covid' hoax is a global Psyop, a psychological operation to program the human mind into believing and fearing a complete fantasy. A crucial aspect of this was what *appeared* to happen in Italy. It was all very well streaming out daily images of an alleged catastrophe in Wuhan, but to the Western mind it was still on the other side of the world in a very different culture and setting. A reaction of 'this could happen to me and my family' was still nothing like as intense enough for the mind-doctors. The Cult needed a Western example to push people over that edge and it chose Italy, one of its major global locations going back to the Roman Empire. An Italian 'Covid' crisis was manufactured in a particular area called Lombardy which just happens to be notorious for its toxic air and therefore respiratory disease. Wuhan, China, déjà vu. An hysterical media told horror stories of Italians dying from 'Covid' in their droves and how Lombardy hospitals were being overrun by a tidal wave of desperately ill people needing treatment after being struck down by the 'deadly virus'. Here was the psychological turning point the Cult had planned. Wow, if this is happening in Italy, the Western mind concluded, this indeed could happen to me and my family. Another point is that Italian authorities responded by following the Chinese blueprint so vehemently recommended by the Cult-owned World Health Organization. They imposed fascistic lockdowns on the whole country viciously policed with the help of surveillance drones sweeping through the streets seeking out anyone who escaped from mass house arrest. Livelihoods were destroyed and psychology unravelled in the way we have witnessed since in all lockdown countries. Crucial to the plan was that Italy responded in this way to set the precedent of suspending freedom and imposing fascism in a 'Western liberal democracy'. I emphasised in an

animated video explanation on davidicke.com posted in the summer of 2020 how important it was to the Cult to expand the Chinese lockdown model across the West. Without this, and the bare-faced lie that non-symptomatic people could still transmit a 'disease' they didn't have, there was no way locking down the whole population, sick and not sick, could be pulled off. At just the right time and with no evidence Cult operatives and gofers claimed that people without symptoms could pass on the 'disease'. In the name of protecting the 'vulnerable' like elderly people, who lockdowns would kill by the tens of thousands, we had for the first time healthy people told to isolate as well as the sick. The great majority of people who tested positive had no symptoms because there was nothing wrong with them. It was just a trick made possible by a test not testing for the 'virus'.

Months after my animated video the Gates-funded Professor Neil Ferguson at the Gates-funded Imperial College confirmed that I was right. He didn't say it in those terms, naturally, but he did say it. Ferguson will enter the story shortly for his outrageously crazy 'computer models' that led to Britain, the United States and many other countries following the Chinese and now Italian methods of response. Put another way, following the Cult script. Ferguson said that SAGE, the UK government's scientific advisory group which has controlled 'Covid' policy from the start, wanted to follow the Chinese lockdown model (while they all continued to work and be paid), but they wondered if they could possibly, in Ferguson's words, 'get away with it in Europe'. 'Get away with it'? Who the hell do these moronic, arrogant people think they are? This appalling man Ferguson said that once Italy went into national lockdown they realised they, too, could mimic China:

> It's a communist one-party state, we said. We couldn't get away with it in Europe, we thought … and then Italy did it. And we realised we could. Behind this garbage from Ferguson is a simple fact: Doing the same as China in every country was the plan from the start and Ferguson's 'models' would play a central role in achieving that. It's just a coincidence, of course, and absolutely nothing to worry your little head about.

Oops, sorry, our mistake

Once the Italian segment of the Psyop had done the job it was designed to do a very different story emerged. Italian authorities revealed that 99 percent of those who had 'died from Covid-19' in Italy had one, two, three, or more 'co-morbidities' or illnesses and health problems that could have ended their life. The US Centers for Disease Control and Prevention (CDC) published a figure of 94 percent for Americans dying of 'Covid' while having other serious medical conditions – on average two to three (some five or six) other potential causes of death. In terms of death from an unproven 'virus' I say it is 100 percent. The other one percent in Italy and six percent in the US would presumably have died from 'Covid's' flu-like symptoms with a range of other possible causes in conjunction with a test not testing for the 'virus'. Fox News reported that even more startling figures had emerged in one US county in which 410 of 422 deaths attributed to 'Covid-19' had other potentially deadly health conditions. The Italian National Health Institute said later that the average age of people dying with a 'Covid-19' diagnosis in Italy was about 81. Ninety percent were over 70 with ten percent over 90. In terms of other reasons to die some 80 percent had two or more chronic diseases with half having three or more including cardiovascular problems, diabetes, respiratory problems and cancer. Why is the phantom 'Covid-19' said to kill overwhelmingly old people and hardly affect the young? Old people continually die of many causes and especially respiratory disease which you can re-diagnose 'Covid-19' while young people die in tiny numbers by comparison and rarely of respiratory disease. Old people 'die of Covid' because they die of other things that can be redesignated 'Covid' and it really is that simple.

Flu has flown

The blueprint was in place. Get your illusory 'cases' from a test not testing for the 'virus' and redesignate other causes of death as 'Covid-19'. You have an instant 'pandemic' from something that is nothing more than a computer-generated fiction. With near-on a

billion people having 'flu-like' symptoms every year the potential was limitless and we can see why flu quickly and apparently miraculously disappeared *worldwide* by being diagnosed 'Covid-19'. The painfully bloody obvious was explained away by the childlike media in headlines like this in the UK '*Independent*': 'Not a single case of flu detected by Public Health England this year as Covid restrictions suppress virus'. I kid you not. The masking, social distancing and house arrest that did not make the 'Covid virus' disappear somehow did so with the 'flu virus'. Even worse the article, by a bloke called Samuel Lovett, suggested that maybe the masking, sanitising and other 'Covid' measures should continue to keep the flu away. With a ridiculousness that disturbs your breathing (it's 'Covid-19') the said Lovett wrote: 'With widespread social distancing and mask-wearing measures in place throughout the UK, the usual routes of transmission for influenza have been blocked.' He had absolutely no evidence to support that statement, but look at the consequences of him acknowledging the obvious. With flu not disappearing at all and only being relabelled 'Covid-19' he would have to contemplate that 'Covid' was a hoax on a scale that is hard to imagine. You need guts and commitment to truth to even go there and that's clearly something Samuel Lovett does not have in abundance. He would never have got it through the editors anyway.

Tens of thousands die in the United States alone every winter from flu including many with pneumonia complications. CDC figures record *45 million* Americans diagnosed with flu in 2017-2018 of which 61,000 died and some reports claim 80,000. Where was the same hysteria then that we have seen with 'Covid-19'? Some 250,000 Americans are admitted to hospital with pneumonia every year with about 50,000 cases proving fatal. About 65 million suffer respiratory disease every year and three million deaths makes this the third biggest cause of death worldwide. You only have to redesignate a portion of all these people 'Covid-19' and you have an instant global pandemic or the *appearance* of one. Why would doctors do this? They are told to do this and all but a few dare not refuse those who must be obeyed. Doctors in general are not researching their own

knowledge and instead take it direct and unquestioned from the authorities that own them and their careers. The authorities say they must now diagnose these symptoms 'Covid-19' and not flu, or whatever, and they do it. Dark suits say put 'Covid-19' on death certificates no matter what the cause of death and the doctors do it. Renegade Minds don't fall for the illusion that doctors and medical staff are all highly-intelligent, highly-principled, seekers of medical truth. *Some are*, but not the majority. They are repeaters, gofers, and yes sir, no sir, purveyors of what the system demands they purvey. The 'Covid' con is not merely confined to diseases of the lungs. Instructions to doctors to put 'Covid-19' on death certificates for anyone dying of *anything* within 28 days (or much more) of a positive test not testing for the 'virus' opened the floodgates. The term dying *with* 'Covid' and not *of* 'Covid' was coined to cover the truth. Whether it was a *with* or an *of* they were all added to the death numbers attributed to the 'deadly virus' compiled by national governments and globally by the Gates-funded Johns Hopkins operation in the United States that was so involved in those 'pandemic' simulations. Fraudulent deaths were added to the ever-growing list of fraudulent 'cases' from false positives from a false test. No wonder Professor Walter Ricciardi, scientific advisor to the Italian minister of health, said after the Lombardy hysteria had done its job that 'Covid' death rates were due to Italy having the second oldest population in the world and to *how hospitals record deaths*:

The way in which we code deaths in our country is very generous in the sense that all the people who die in hospitals with the coronavirus are deemed to be dying of the coronavirus. On re-evaluation by the National Institute of Health, only 12 per cent of death certificates have shown a direct causality from coronavirus, while 88 per cent of patients who have died have at least one pre-morbidity – many had two or three.

This is extraordinary enough when you consider the propaganda campaign to use Italy to terrify the world, but how can they even say twelve percent were genuine when the 'virus' has not been shown to exist, its 'code' is a computer program, and diagnosis comes from a test not testing for it? As in China, and soon the world, 'Covid-19' in

Italy was a redesignation of diagnosis. Lies and corruption were to become the real 'pandemic' fuelled by a pathetically-compliant medical system taking its orders from the tiny few at the top of their national hierarchy who answered to the World Health Organization which answers to Gates and the Cult. Doctors were told – ordered – to diagnose a particular set of symptoms 'Covid-19' and put that on the death certificate for any cause of death if the patient had tested positive with a test not testing for the virus or had 'Covid' symptoms like the flu. The United States even introduced big financial incentives to manipulate the figures with hospitals receiving £4,600 from the Medicare system for diagnosing someone with regular pneumonia, $13,000 if they made the diagnosis from the same symptoms 'Covid-19' pneumonia, and $39, 000 if they put a 'Covid' diagnosed patient on a ventilator that would almost certainly kill them. A few – painfully and pathetically few – medical whistleblowers revealed (before Cult-owned YouTube deleted their videos) that they had been instructed to 'let the patient crash' and put them straight on a ventilator instead of going through a series of far less intrusive and dangerous methods as they would have done before the pandemic hoax began and the financial incentives kicked in. We are talking cold-blooded murder given that ventilators are so damaging to respiratory systems they are usually the last step before heaven awaits. Renegade Minds never fall for the belief that people in white coats are all angels of mercy and cannot be full-on psychopaths. I have explained in detail in *The Answer* how what I am describing here played out across the world coordinated by the World Health Organization through the medical hierarchies in almost every country.

Medical scientist calls it

Information about the non-existence of the 'virus' began to emerge for me in late March, 2020, and mushroomed after that. I was sent an email by Sir Julian Rose, a writer, researcher, and organic farming promotor, from a medical scientist friend of his in the United States. Even at that early stage in March the scientist was able to explain

how the 'Covid' hoax was being manipulated. He said there were no reliable tests for a specific 'Covid-19 virus' and nor were there any reliable agencies or media outlets for reporting numbers of actual 'Covid-19' cases. We have seen in the long period since then that he was absolutely right. 'Every action and reaction to Covid-19 is based on totally flawed data and we simply cannot make accurate assessments,' he said. Most people diagnosed with 'Covid-19' were showing nothing more than cold and flu-like symptoms 'because most coronavirus strains *are* nothing more than cold/flu-like symptoms'. We had farcical situations like an 84-year-old German man testing positive for 'Covid-19' and his nursing home ordered to quarantine only for him to be found to have a common cold. The scientist described back then why PCR tests and what he called the 'Mickey Mouse test kits' were useless for what they were claimed to be identifying. 'The idea these kits can isolate a specific virus like Covid-19 is nonsense,' he said. Significantly, he pointed out that 'if you want to create a totally false panic about a totally false pandemic – pick a coronavirus'. This is exactly what the Cult-owned Gates, World Economic Forum and Johns Hopkins University did with their Event 201 'simulation' followed by their real-life simulation called the 'pandemic'. The scientist said that all you had to do was select the sickest of people with respiratory-type diseases in a single location – 'say Wuhan' – and administer PCR tests to them. You can then claim that anyone showing 'viral sequences' similar to a coronavirus 'which will inevitably be quite a few' is suffering from a 'new' disease:

> Since you already selected the sickest flu cases a fairly high proportion of your sample will go on to die. You can then say this 'new' virus has a CFR [case fatality rate] higher than the flu and use this to infuse more concern and do more tests which will of course produce more 'cases', which expands the testing, which produces yet more 'cases' and so on and so on. Before long you have your 'pandemic', and all you have done is use a simple test kit trick to convert the worst flu and pneumonia cases into something new that doesn't ACTUALLY EXIST [my emphasis].

He said that you then 'just run the same scam in other countries' and make sure to keep the fear message running high 'so that people

will feel panicky and less able to think critically'. The only problem to overcome was the fact *there is no* actual new deadly pathogen and only regular sick people. This meant that deaths from the 'new deadly pathogen' were going to be way too low for a real new deadly virus pandemic, but he said this could be overcome in the following ways – all of which would go on to happen:

1. You can claim this is just the beginning and more deaths are imminent [you underpin this with fantasy 'computer projections']. Use this as an excuse to quarantine everyone and then claim the quarantine prevented the expected millions of dead.

2. You can [say that people] 'minimizing' the dangers are irresponsible and bully them into not talking about numbers.

3. You can talk crap about made up numbers hoping to blind people with pseudoscience.

4. You can start testing well people (who, of course, will also likely have shreds of coronavirus [RNA] in them) and thus inflate your 'case figures' with 'asymptomatic carriers' (you will of course have to spin that to sound deadly even though any virologist knows the more symptom-less cases you have the less deadly is your pathogen).

The scientist said that if you take these simple steps 'you can have your own entirely manufactured pandemic up and running in weeks'. His analysis made so early in the hoax was brilliantly prophetic of what would actually unfold. Pulling all the information together in these recent chapters we have this is simple 1, 2, 3, of how you can delude virtually the entire human population into believing in a 'virus' that doesn't exist:

- A 'Covid case' is someone who tests positive with a test not testing for the 'virus'.

- A 'Covid death' is someone who dies of *any cause* within 28 days (or much longer) of testing positive with a test not testing for the 'virus.

- Asymptomatic means there is nothing wrong with you, but they claim you can pass on what you don't have to justify locking

down (quarantining) healthy people in totality.

The foundations of the hoax are that simple. A study involving ten million people in Wuhan, published in November, 2020, demolished the whole lie about those without symptoms passing on the 'virus'. They found '300 asymptomatic cases' and traced their contacts to find that not one of them was detected with the 'virus'. 'Asymptomatic' patients and their contacts were isolated for no less than two weeks and nothing changed. I know it's all crap, but if you are going to claim that those without symptoms can transmit 'the virus' then you must produce evidence for that and they never have. Even World Health Organization official Dr Maria Van Kerkhove, head of the emerging diseases and zoonosis unit, said as early as June, 2020, that she doubted the validity of asymptomatic transmission. She said that 'from the data we have, it still seems to be rare that an asymptomatic person actually transmits onward to a secondary individual' and by 'rare' she meant that she couldn't cite any case of asymptomatic transmission.

The Ferguson factor

The problem for the Cult as it headed into March, 2020, when the script had lockdown due to start, was that despite all the manipulation of the case and death figures they still did not have enough people alleged to have died from 'Covid' to justify mass house arrest. This was overcome in the way the scientist described: 'You can claim this is just the beginning and more deaths are imminent … Use this as an excuse to quarantine everyone and then claim the quarantine prevented the expected millions of dead.' Enter one Professor Neil Ferguson, the Gates-funded 'epidemiologist' at the Gates-funded Imperial College in London. Ferguson is Britain's Christian Drosten in that he has a dire record of predicting health outcomes, but is still called upon to advise government on the next health outcome when another 'crisis' comes along. This may seem to be a strange and ridiculous thing to do. Why would you keep turning for policy guidance to people who have a history of being

monumentally wrong? Ah, but it makes sense from the Cult point of view. These 'experts' keep on producing predictions that suit the Cult agenda for societal transformation and so it was with Neil Ferguson as he revealed his horrific (and clearly insane) computer model predictions that allowed lockdowns to be imposed in Britain, the United States and many other countries. Ferguson does not have even an A-level in biology and would appear to have no formal training in computer modelling, medicine or epidemiology, according to Derek Winton, an MSc in Computational Intelligence. He wrote an article somewhat aghast at what Ferguson did which included taking no account of respiratory disease 'seasonality' which means it is far worse in the winter months. Who would have thought that respiratory disease could be worse in the winter? Well, certainly not Ferguson.

The massively China-connected Imperial College and its bizarre professor provided the excuse for the long-incubated Chinese model of human control to travel westward at lightning speed. Imperial College confirms on its website that it collaborates with the Chinese Research Institute; publishes more than 600 research papers every year with Chinese research institutions; has 225 Chinese staff; 2,600 Chinese students – the biggest international group; 7,000 former students living in China which is the largest group outside the UK; and was selected for a tour by China's President Xi Jinping during his state visit to the UK in 2015. The college takes major donations from China and describes itself as the UK's number one university collaborator with Chinese research institutions. The China communist/fascist government did not appear phased by the woeful predictions of Ferguson and Imperial when during the lockdown that Ferguson induced the college signed a five-year collaboration deal with China tech giant Huawei that will have Huawei's indoor 5G network equipment installed at the college's West London tech campus along with an 'AI cloud platform'. The deal includes Chinese sponsorship of Imperial's Venture Catalyst entrepreneurship competition. Imperial is an example of the enormous influence the Chinese government has within British and North American

universities and research centres – and further afield. Up to 200 academics from more than a dozen UK universities are being investigated on suspicion of 'unintentionally' helping the Chinese government build weapons of mass destruction by 'transferring world-leading research in advanced military technology such as aircraft, missile designs and cyberweapons'. Similar scandals have broken in the United States, but it's all a coincidence. Imperial College serves the agenda in many other ways including the promotion of every aspect of the United Nations Agenda 21/2030 (the Great Reset) and produced computer models to show that human-caused 'climate change' is happening when in the real world it isn't. Imperial College is driving the climate agenda as it drives the 'Covid' agenda (both Cult hoaxes) while Patrick Vallance, the UK government's Chief Scientific Adviser on 'Covid', was named Chief Scientific Adviser to the UN 'climate change' conference known as COP26 hosted by the government in Glasgow, Scotland. 'Covid' and 'climate' are fundamentally connected.

Professor Woeful

From Imperial's bosom came Neil Ferguson still advising government despite his previous disasters and it was announced early on that he and other key people like UK Chief Medical Adviser Chris Whitty had caught the 'virus' as the propaganda story was being sold. Somehow they managed to survive and we had Prime Minister Boris Johnson admitted to hospital with what was said to be a severe version of the 'virus' in this same period. His whole policy and demeanour changed when he returned to Downing Street. It's a small world with these government advisors – especially in their communal connections to Gates – and Ferguson had partnered with Whitty to write a paper called 'Infectious disease: Tough choices to reduce Ebola transmission' which involved another scare-story that didn't happen. Ferguson's 'models' predicted that up to150, 000 could die from 'mad cow disease', or BSE, and its version in sheep if it was transmitted to humans. BSE was not transmitted and instead triggered by an organophosphate pesticide used to treat a pest on

cows. Fewer than 200 deaths followed from the human form. Models by Ferguson and his fellow incompetents led to the unnecessary culling of millions of pigs, cattle and sheep in the foot and mouth outbreak in 2001 which destroyed the lives and livelihoods of farmers and their families who had often spent decades building their herds and flocks. Vast numbers of these animals did not have foot and mouth and had no contact with the infection. Another 'expert' behind the cull was Professor Roy Anderson, a computer modeller at Imperial College specialising in the epidemiology of *human*, not animal, disease. Anderson has served on the Bill and Melinda Gates Grand Challenges in Global Health advisory board and chairs another Gates-funded organisation. Gates is everywhere.

In a precursor to the 'Covid' script Ferguson backed closing schools 'for prolonged periods' over the swine flu 'pandemic' in 2009 and said it would affect a third of the world population if it continued to spread at the speed he claimed to be happening. His mates at Imperial College said much the same and a news report said: 'One of the authors, the epidemiologist and disease modeller Neil Ferguson, who sits on the World Health Organisation's emergency committee for the outbreak, said the virus had "full pandemic potential".' Professor Liam Donaldson, the Chris Whitty of his day as Chief Medical Officer, said the worst case could see 30 percent of the British people infected by swine flu with 65,000 dying. Ferguson and Donaldson were indeed proved correct when at the end of the year the number of deaths attributed to swine flu was 392. The term 'expert' is rather liberally applied unfortunately, not least to complete idiots. Swine flu 'projections' were great for GlaxoSmithKline (GSK) as millions rolled in for its Pandemrix influenza vaccine which led to brain damage with children most affected. The British government (taxpayers) paid out more than £60 million in compensation after GSK was given immunity from prosecution. Yet another 'Covid' déjà vu. Swine flu was supposed to have broken out in Mexico, but Dr Wolfgang Wodarg, a German doctor, former member of parliament and critic of the 'Covid' hoax, observed 'the spread of swine flu' in Mexico City at the time. He

said: 'What we experienced in Mexico City was a very mild flu which did not kill more than usual – which killed even fewer people than usual.' Hyping the fear against all the facts is not unique to 'Covid' and has happened many times before. Ferguson is reported to have over-estimated the projected death toll of bird flu (H5N1) by some three million-fold, but bird flu vaccine makers again made a killing from the scare. This is some of the background to the Neil Ferguson who produced the perfectly-timed computer models in early 2020 predicting that half a million people would die in Britain without draconian lockdown and 2.2 million in the United States. Politicians panicked, people panicked, and lockdowns of alleged short duration were instigated to 'flatten the curve' of cases gleaned from a test not testing for the 'virus'. I said at the time that the public could forget the 'short duration' bit. This was an agenda to destroy the livelihoods of the population and force them into mass control through dependency and there was going to be nothing 'short' about it. American researcher Daniel Horowitz described the consequences of the 'models' spewed out by Gates-funded Ferguson and Imperial College:

> What led our government and the governments of many other countries into panic was a single Imperial College of UK study, funded by global warming activists, that predicted 2.2 million deaths if we didn't lock down the country. In addition, the reported 8-9% death rate in Italy scared us into thinking there was some other mutation of this virus that they got, which might have come here.
>
> Together with the fact that we were finally testing and had the ability to actually report new cases, we thought we were headed for a death spiral. But again … we can't flatten a curve if we don't know when the curve started.

How about it *never* started?

Giving them what they want

An investigation by German news outlet *Welt Am Sonntag (World on Sunday)* revealed how in March, 2020, the German government gathered together 'leading scientists from several research institutes and universities' and 'together, they were to produce a [modelling]

paper that would serve as legitimization for further tough political measures'. The Cult agenda was justified by computer modelling not based on evidence or reality; it was specifically constructed to justify the Cult demand for lockdowns all over the world to destroy the independent livelihoods of the global population. All these modellers and everyone responsible for the 'Covid' hoax have a date with a trial like those in Nuremberg after World War Two when Nazis faced the consequences of their war crimes. These corrupt-beyond-belief 'modellers' wrote the paper according to government instructions and it said that that if lockdown measures were lifted then up to one million Germans would die from 'Covid-19' adding that some would die 'agonizingly at home, gasping for breath' unable to be treated by hospitals that couldn't cope. All lies. No matter – it gave the Cult all that it wanted. What did long-time government 'modeller' Neil Ferguson say? If the UK and the United States didn't lockdown half a million would die in Britain and 2.2 million Americans. Anyone see a theme here? 'Modellers' are such a crucial part of the lockdown strategy that we should look into their background and follow the money. Researcher Rosemary Frei produced an excellent article headlined 'The Modelling-paper Mafiosi'. She highlights a guy called John Edmunds, a British epidemiologist, and professor in the Faculty of Epidemiology and Population Health at the London School of Hygiene & Tropical Medicine. He studied at Imperial College. Edmunds is a member of government 'Covid' advisory bodies which have been dictating policy, the New and Emerging Respiratory Virus Threats Advisory Group (NERVTAG) and the Scientific Advisory Group for Emergencies (SAGE).

Ferguson, another member of NERVTAG and SAGE, led the way with the original 'virus' and Edmunds has followed in the 'variant' stage and especially the so-called UK or Kent variant known as the 'Variant of Concern' (VOC) B.1.1.7. He said in a co-written report for the Centre for Mathematical modelling of Infectious Diseases at the London School of Hygiene and Tropical Medicine, with input from the Centre's 'Covid-19' Working Group, that there was 'a realistic

possibility that VOC B.1.1.7 is associated with an increased risk of death compared to non-VOC viruses'. Fear, fear, fear, get the vaccine, fear, fear, fear, get the vaccine. Rosemary Frei reveals that almost all the paper's authors and members of the modelling centre's 'Covid-19' Working Group receive funding from the Bill and Melinda Gates Foundation and/or the associated Gates-funded Wellcome Trust. The paper was published by e-journal *Medr χiv* which only publishes papers not peer-reviewed and the journal was established by an organisation headed by Facebook's Mark Zuckerberg and his missus. What a small world it is. Frei discovered that Edmunds is on the Scientific Advisory Board of the Coalition for Epidemic Preparedness Innovations (CEPI) which was established by the Bill and Melinda Gates Foundation, Klaus Schwab's Davos World Economic Forum and Big Pharma giant Wellcome. CEPI was 'launched in Davos [in 2017] to develop vaccines to stop future epidemics', according to its website. 'Our mission is to accelerate the development of vaccines against emerging infectious diseases and enable equitable access to these vaccines for people during outbreaks.' What kind people they are. Rosemary Frei reveals that Public Health England (PHE) director Susan Hopkins is an author of her organisation's non-peer-reviewed reports on 'new variants'. Hopkins is a professor of infectious diseases at London's Imperial College which is gifted tens of millions of dollars a year by the Bill and Melinda Gates Foundation. Gates-funded modelling disaster Neil Ferguson also co-authors Public Health England reports and he spoke in December, 2020, about the potential danger of the B.1.1.7. 'UK variant' promoted by Gates-funded modeller John Edmunds. When I come to the 'Covid vaccines' the 'new variants' will be shown for what they are – bollocks.

Connections, connections

All these people and modellers are lockdown-obsessed or, put another way, they demand what the Cult demands. Edmunds said in January, 2021, that to ease lockdowns too soon would be a disaster and they had to 'vaccinate much, much, much more widely than the

elderly'. Rosemary Frei highlights that Edmunds is married to Jeanne Pimenta who is described in a LinkedIn profile as director of epidemiology at GlaxoSmithKline (GSK) and she held shares in the company. Patrick Vallance, co-chair of SAGE and the government's Chief Scientific Adviser, is a former executive of GSK and has a deferred bonus of shares in the company worth £600,000. GSK has serious business connections with Bill Gates and is collaborating with mRNA-'vaccine' company CureVac to make 'vaccines' for the new variants that Edmunds is talking about. GSK is planning a 'Covid vaccine' with drug giant Sanofi. Puppet Prime Minister Boris Johnson announced in the spring of 2021 that up to 60 million vaccine doses were to be made at the GSK facility at Barnard Castle in the English North East. Barnard Castle, with a population of just 6,000, was famously visited in breach of lockdown rules in April, 2020, by Johnson aide Dominic Cummings who said that he drove there 'to test his eyesight' before driving back to London. Cummings would be better advised to test his integrity – not that it would take long. The GSK facility had nothing to do with his visit then although I'm sure Patrick Vallance would have been happy to arrange an introduction and some tea and biscuits. Ruthless psychopath Gates has made yet another fortune from vaccines in collaboration with Big Pharma companies and gushes at the phenomenal profits to be made from vaccines – more than a 20-to-1 return as he told one interviewer. Gates also tweeted in December, 2019, with the foreknowledge of what was coming: 'What's next for our foundation? I'm particularly excited about what the next year could mean for one of the best buys in global health: vaccines.'

Modeller John Edmunds is a big promotor of vaccines as all these people appear to be. He's the dean of the London School of Hygiene & Tropical Medicine's Faculty of Epidemiology and Population Health which is primarily funded by the Bill and Melinda Gates Foundation and the Gates-established and funded GAVI vaccine alliance which is the Gates vehicle to vaccinate the world. The organisation Doctors Without Borders has described GAVI as being 'aimed more at supporting drug-industry desires to promote new

products than at finding the most efficient and sustainable means for fighting the diseases of poverty'. But then that's why the psychopath Gates created it. John Edmunds said in a video that the London School of Hygiene & Tropical Medicine is involved in every aspect of vaccine development including large-scale clinical trials. He contends that mathematical modelling can show that vaccines protect individuals and society. That's on the basis of shit in and shit out, I take it. Edmunds serves on the UK Vaccine Network as does Ferguson and the government's foremost 'Covid' adviser, the grim-faced, dark-eyed Chris Whitty. The Vaccine Network says it works 'to support the government to identify and shortlist targeted investment opportunities for the most promising vaccines and vaccine technologies that will help combat infectious diseases with epidemic potential, and to address structural issues related to the UK's broader vaccine infrastructure'. Ferguson is acting Director of the Imperial College Vaccine Impact Modelling Consortium which has funding from the Bill and Melina Gates Foundation and the Gates-created GAVI 'vaccine alliance'. Anyone wonder why these characters see vaccines as the answer to every problem? Ferguson is wildly enthusiastic in his support for GAVI's campaign to vaccine children en masse in poor countries. You would expect someone like Gates who has constantly talked about the need to reduce the population to want to fund vaccines to keep more people alive. I'm sure that's why he does it. The John Edmunds London School of Hygiene & Tropical Medicine (LSHTM) has a Vaccines Manufacturing Innovation Centre which develops, tests and commercialises vaccines. Rosemary Frei writes:

> The vaccines centre also performs affiliated activities like combating 'vaccine hesitancy'. The latter includes the Vaccine Confidence Project. The project's stated purpose is, among other things, 'to provide analysis and guidance for early response and engagement with the public to ensure sustained confidence in vaccines and immunisation'. The Vaccine Confidence Project's director is LSHTM professor Heidi Larson. For more than a decade she's been researching how to combat vaccine hesitancy.

How the bloody hell can blokes like John Edmunds and Neil Ferguson with those connections and financial ties model 'virus' case

and death projections for the government and especially in a way that gives their paymasters like Gates exactly what they want? It's insane, but this is what you find throughout the world.

'Covid' is not dangerous, oops, wait, yes it is

Only days before Ferguson's nightmare scenario made Jackboot Johnson take Britain into a China-style lockdown to save us from a deadly 'virus' the UK government website gov.uk was reporting something very different to Ferguson on a page of official government guidance for 'high consequence infectious diseases (HCID)'. It said this about 'Covid-19':

As of 19 March 2020, COVID-19 *is no longer considered to be a high consequence infectious diseases (HCID) in the UK* [my emphasis]. The 4 nations public health HCID group made an interim recommendation in January 2020 to classify COVID-19 as an HCID. This was based on consideration of the UK HCID criteria about the virus and the disease with information available during the early stages of the outbreak.

Now that more is known about COVID-19, the public health bodies in the UK have reviewed the most up to date information about COVID-19 against the UK HCID criteria. They have determined that several features have now changed; in particular, more information is available about mortality rates (low overall), and there is now greater clinical awareness and a specific and sensitive laboratory test, the availability of which continues to increase. The Advisory Committee on Dangerous Pathogens (ACDP) is also of the opinion that COVID-19 should no longer be classified as an HCID.

Soon after the government had been exposed for downgrading the risk they upgraded it again and everyone was back to singing from the same Cult hymn book. Ferguson and his fellow Gates clones indicated that lockdowns and restrictions would have to continue until a Gates-funded vaccine was developed. Gates said the same because Ferguson and his like were repeating the Gates script which is the Cult script. 'Flatten the curve' became an ongoing nightmare of continuing lockdowns with periods in between of severe restrictions in pursuit of destroying independent incomes and had nothing to do with protecting health about which the Cult gives not a shit. Why wouldn't Ferguson be pushing a vaccine 'solution' when he's owned by vaccine-obsessive Gates who makes a fortune from them and

when Ferguson heads the Vaccine Impact Modelling Consortium at Imperial College funded by the Gates Foundation and GAVI, the 'vaccine alliance', created by Gates as his personal vaccine promotion operation? To compound the human catastrophe that Ferguson's 'models' did so much to create he was later exposed for breaking his own lockdown rules by having sexual liaisons with his married girlfriend Antonia Staats at his home while she was living at another location with her husband and children. Staats was a 'climate' activist and senior campaigner at the Soros-funded Avaaz which I wouldn't trust to tell me that grass is green. Ferguson had to resign as a government advisor over this hypocrisy in May, 2020, but after a period of quiet he was back being quoted by the ridiculous media on the need for more lockdowns and a vaccine rollout. Other government-advising 'scientists' from Imperial College' held the fort in his absence and said lockdown could be indefinite until a vaccine was found. The Cult script was being sung by the payrolled choir. I said there was no intention of going back to 'normal' when the 'vaccine' came because the 'vaccine' is part of a very different agenda that I will discuss in Human 2.0. Why would the Cult want to let the world go back to normal when destroying that normal forever was the whole point of what was happening? House arrest, closing businesses and schools through lockdown, (un)social distancing and masks all followed the Ferguson fantasy models. Again as I predicted (these people are so predictable) when the 'vaccine' arrived we were told that house arrest, lockdown, (un)social distancing and masks would still have to continue. I will deal with the masks in the next chapter because they are of fundamental importance.

Where's the 'pandemic'?

Any mildly in-depth assessment of the figures revealed what was really going on. Cult-funded and controlled organisations still have genuine people working within them such is the number involved. So it is with Genevieve Briand, assistant program director of the Applied Economics master's degree program at Johns Hopkins

University. She analysed the impact that 'Covid-19' had on deaths from *all* causes in the United States using official data from the CDC for the period from early February to early September, 2020. She found that allegedly 'Covid' *related*-deaths exceeded those from heart disease which she found strange with heart disease always the biggest cause of fatalities. Her research became even more significant when she noted the sudden decline in 2020 of *all* non-'Covid' deaths: 'This trend is completely contrary to the pattern observed in all previous years … the total decrease in deaths by other causes almost exactly equals the increase in deaths by Covid-19.' This was such a game, set and match in terms of what was happening that Johns Hopkins University deleted the article on the grounds that it 'was being used to support false and dangerous inaccuracies about the impact of the pandemic'. No – because it exposed the scam from official CDC figures and this was confirmed when those figures were published in January, 2021. Here we can see the effect of people dying from heart attacks, cancer, road accidents and gunshot wounds – *anything* – having 'Covid-19' on the death certificate along with those diagnosed from 'symptoms' who had even not tested positive with a test not testing for the 'virus'. I am not kidding with the gunshot wounds, by the way. Brenda Bock, coroner in Grand County, Colorado, revealed that two gunshot victims tested positive for the 'virus' within the previous 30 days and were therefore classified as 'Covid deaths'. Bock said: 'These two people had tested positive for Covid, but that's not what killed them. A gunshot wound is what killed them.' She said she had not even finished her investigation when the state listed the gunshot victims as deaths due to the 'virus'. The death and case figures for 'Covid-19' are an absolute joke and yet they are repeated like parrots by the media, politicians and alleged medical 'experts'. The official Cult narrative is the only show in town.

Genevieve Briand found that deaths from all causes were not exceptional in 2020 compared with previous years and a Spanish magazine published figures that said the same about Spain which was a 'Covid' propaganda hotspot at one point. *Discovery Salud*, a

health and medicine magazine, quoted government figures which showed how 17,000 *fewer* people died in Spain in 2020 than in 2019 and more than 26,000 fewer than in 2018. The age-standardised mortality rate for England and Wales when age distribution is taken into account was significantly lower in 2020 than the 1970s, 80s and 90s, and was only the ninth highest since 2000. Where is the 'pandemic'?

Post mortems and autopsies virtually disappeared for 'Covid' deaths amid claims that 'virus-infected' bodily fluids posed a risk to those carrying out the autopsy. This was rejected by renowned German pathologist and forensic doctor Klaus Püschel who said that he and his staff had by then done 150 autopsies on 'Covid' patients with no problems at all. He said they were needed to know why some 'Covid' patients suffered blood clots and not severe respiratory infections. The 'virus' is, after all, called SARS or 'severe acute respiratory syndrome'. I highlighted in the spring of 2020 this phenomenon and quoted New York intensive care doctor Cameron Kyle-Sidell who posted a soon deleted YouTube video to say that they had been told to prepare to treat an infectious disease called 'Covid-19', but that was not what they were dealing with. Instead he likened the lung condition of the most severely ill patients to what you would expect with cabin depressurisation in a plane at 30,000 feet or someone dropped on the top of Everest without oxygen or acclimatisation. I have never said this is not happening to a small minority of alleged 'Covid' patients – I am saying this is not caused by a phantom 'contagious virus'. Indeed Kyle-Sidell said that 'Covid-19' was not the disease they were told was coming their way. 'We are operating under a medical paradigm that is untrue,' he said, and he believed they were treating the wrong disease: 'These people are being slowly starved of oxygen.' Patients would take off their oxygen masks in a state of fear and stress and while they were blue in the face on the brink of death. They did not look like patients dying of pneumonia. You can see why they don't want autopsies when their virus doesn't exist and there is another condition in some people that they don't wish to be uncovered. I should add here that

the 5G system of millimetre waves was being rapidly introduced around the world in 2020 and even more so now as they fire 5G at the Earth from satellites. At 60 gigahertz within the 5G range that frequency interacts with the oxygen molecule and stops people breathing in sufficient oxygen to be absorbed into the bloodstream. They are installing 5G in schools and hospitals. The world is not mad or anything. 5G can cause major changes to the lungs and blood as I detail in *The Answer* and these consequences are labelled 'Covid-19', the alleged symptoms of which can be caused by 5G and other electromagnetic frequencies as cells respond to radiation poisoning.

The 'Covid death' scam

Dr Scott Jensen, a Minnesota state senator and medical doctor, exposed 'Covid' Medicare payment incentives to hospitals and death certificate manipulation. He said he was sent a seven-page document by the US Department of Health 'coaching' him on how to fill out death certificates which had never happened before. The document said that he didn't need to have a laboratory test for 'Covid-19' to put that on the death certificate and that shocked him when death certificates are supposed to be about facts. Jensen described how doctors had been 'encouraged, if not pressured' to make a diagnosis of 'Covid-19' if they thought it was probable or *'presumed*'. No positive test was necessary – not that this would have mattered anyway. He said doctors were told to diagnose 'Covid' by symptoms when these were the same as colds, allergies, other respiratory problems, and certainly with influenza which 'disappeared' in the 'Covid' era. A common sniffle was enough to get the dreaded verdict. Ontario authorities decreed that a single care home resident with *one* symptom from a long list must lead to the isolation of the entire home. Other courageous doctors like Jensen made the same point about death figure manipulation and how deaths by other causes were falling while 'Covid-19 deaths' were rising at the same rate due to re-diagnosis. Their videos rarely survive long on YouTube with its Cult-supporting algorithms courtesy of CEO Susan Wojcicki and her bosses at Google. Figure-tampering was so glaring

and ubiquitous that even officials were letting it slip or outright saying it. UK chief scientific adviser Patrick Vallance said on one occasion that 'Covid' on the death certificate doesn't mean 'Covid' was the cause of death (so why the hell is it there?) and we had the rare sight of a BBC reporter telling the truth when she said: 'Someone could be successfully treated for Covid, in say April, discharged, and then in June, get run over by a bus and die … That person would still be counted as a Covid death in England.' Yet the BBC and the rest of the world media went on repeating the case and death figures as if they were real. Illinois Public Health Director Dr Ngozi Ezike revealed the deceit while her bosses must have been clenching their buttocks:

> If you were in a hospice and given a few weeks to live and you were then found to have Covid that would be counted as a Covid death. [There might be] a clear alternate cause, but it is still listed as a Covid death. So everyone listed as a Covid death doesn't mean that was the cause of the death, but that they had Covid at the time of death.

Yes, a 'Covid virus' never shown to exist and tested for with a test not testing for the 'virus'. In the first period of the pandemic hoax through the spring of 2020 the process began of designating almost everything a 'Covid' death and this has continued ever since. I sat in a restaurant one night listening to a loud conversation on the next table where a family was discussing in bewilderment how a relative who had no symptoms of 'Covid', and had died of a long-term problem, could have been diagnosed a death by the 'virus'. I could understand their bewilderment. If they read this book they will know why this medical fraud has been perpetrated the world over.

Some media truth shock

The media ignored the evidence of death certificate fraud until eventually one columnist did speak out when she saw it first-hand. Bel Mooney is a long-time national newspaper journalist in Britain currently working for the *Daily Mail*. Her article on February 19th, 2021, carried this headline: 'My dad Ted passed three Covid tests

and died of a chronic illness yet he's officially one of Britain's 120,000 victims of the virus and is far from alone ... so how many more are there?' She told how her 99-year-old father was in a care home with a long-standing chronic obstructive pulmonary disease and vascular dementia. Maybe, but he was still aware enough to tell her from the start that there was no 'virus' and he refused the 'vaccine' for that reason. His death was not unexpected given his chronic health problems and Mooney said she was shocked to find that 'Covid-19' was declared the cause of death on his death certificate. She said this was a 'bizarre and unacceptable untruth' for a man with long-time health problems who had tested negative twice at the home for the 'virus'. I was also shocked by this story although not by what she said. I had been highlighting the death certificate manipulation for ten months. It was the confirmation that a professional full-time journalist only realised this was going on when it affected her directly and neither did she know that whether her dad tested positive or negative was irrelevant with the test not testing for the 'virus'. Where had she been? She said she did not believe in 'conspiracy theories' without knowing I'm sure that this and 'conspiracy theorists' were terms put into widespread circulation by the CIA in the 1960s to discredit those who did not accept the ridiculous official story of the Kennedy assassination. A blanket statement of 'I don't believe in conspiracy theories' is always bizarre. The dictionary definition of the term alone means the world is drowning in conspiracies. What she said was even more daft when her dad had just been affected by the 'Covid' conspiracy. Why else does she think that 'Covid-19' was going on the death certificates of people who died of something else?

To be fair once she saw from personal experience what was happening she didn't mince words. Mooney was called by the care home on the morning of February 9th to be told her father had died in his sleep. When she asked for the official cause of death what came back was 'Covid-19'. Mooney challenged this and was told there had been deaths from Covid on the dementia floor (confirmed by a test not testing for the 'virus') so they considered it 'reasonable

to assume'. 'But doctor,' Mooney rightly protested, 'an assumption isn't a diagnosis.' She said she didn't blame the perfectly decent and sympathetic doctor – 'he was just doing his job'. Sorry, but that's *bullshit*. He wasn't doing his job at all. He was putting a false cause of death on the death certificate and that is a criminal offence for which he should be brought to account and the same with the millions of doctors worldwide who have done the same. They were not doing their job they were following orders and that must not wash at new Nuremberg trials any more than it did at the first ones. Mooney's doctor was 'assuming' (presuming) as he was told to, but 'just following orders' makes no difference to his actions. A doctor's job is to serve the patient and the truth, not follow orders, but that's what they have done all over the world and played a central part in making the 'Covid' hoax possible with all its catastrophic consequences for humanity. Shame on them and they must answer for their actions. Mooney said her disquiet worsened when she registered her father's death by telephone and was told by the registrar there had been very many other cases like hers where 'the deceased' had not tested positive for 'Covid' yet it was recorded as the cause of death. The test may not matter, but those involved at their level *think* it matters and it shows a callous disregard for accurate diagnosis. The pressure to do this is coming from the top of the national 'health' pyramids which in turn obey the World Health Organization which obeys Gates and the Cult. Mooney said the registrar agreed that this must distort the national figures adding that 'the strangest thing is that every winter we record countless deaths from flu, and this winter there have been none. Not one!' She asked if the registrar thought deaths from flu were being misdiagnosed and lumped together with 'Covid' deaths. The answer was a 'puzzled yes'. Mooney said that the funeral director said the same about 'Covid' deaths which had nothing to do with 'Covid'. They had lost count of the number of families upset by this and other funeral companies in different countries have had the same experience. Mooney wrote:

The nightly shroud-waving and shocking close-ups of pain imposed on us by the TV news bewildered and terrified the population into eager compliance with lockdowns. We were invited to 'save the NHS' and to grieve for strangers – the real-life loved ones behind those shocking death counts. Why would the public imagine what I now fear, namely that the way Covid-19 death statistics are compiled might make the numbers seem greater than they are?

Oh, just a little bit – like 100 percent.

Do the maths

Mooney asked why a country would wish to skew its mortality figures by wrongly certifying deaths? What had been going on? Well, if you don't believe in conspiracies you will never find the answer which is that *it's a conspiracy*. She did, however, describe what she had discovered as a 'national scandal'. In reality it's a global scandal and happening everywhere. Pillars of this conspiracy were all put into place before the button was pressed with the Drosten PCR protocol and high amplifications to produce the cases and death certificate changes to secure illusory 'Covid' deaths. Mooney notes that normally two doctors were needed to certify a death, with one having to know the patient, and how the rules were changed in the spring of 2020 to allow one doctor to do this. In the same period 'Covid deaths' were decreed to be all cases where Covid-19 was put on the death certificate even without a positive test or any symptoms. Mooney asked: 'How many of the 30,851 (as of January 15) care home resident deaths with Covid-19 on the certificate (32.4 per cent of all deaths so far) were based on an assumption, like that of my father? And what has that done to our national psyche?'All of them is the answer to the first question and it has devastated and dismantled the national psyche, actually the global psyche, on a colossal scale. In the UK case and death data is compiled by organisations like Public Health England (PHE) and the Office for National Statistics (ONS). Mooney highlights the insane policy of counting a death from any cause as 'Covid-19' if this happens within 28 days of a positive test (with a test not testing for the 'virus') and she points out that ONS statistics reflect deaths 'involving Covid' 'or due to Covid' which meant in practice any

death where 'Covid-19' was mentioned on the death certificate. She described the consequences of this fraud:

Most people will accept the narrative they are fed, so panicky governments here and in Europe witnessed the harsh measures enacted in totalitarian China and jumped into lockdown. Headlines about Covid deaths tolled like the knell that would bring doomsday to us all. Fear stalked our empty streets. Politicians parroted the frankly ridiculous aim of 'zero Covid' and shut down the economy, while most British people agreed that lockdown was essential and (astonishingly to me, as a patriotic Brit) even wanted more restrictions.

For what? Lies on death certificates? Never mind the grim toll of lives ruined, suicides, schools closed, rising inequality, depression, cancelled hospital treatments, cancer patients in a torture of waiting, poverty, economic devastation, loneliness, families kept apart, and so on. How many lives have been lost as a direct result of lockdown?

She said that we could join in a national chorus of shock and horror at reaching the 120,000 death toll which was surely certain to have been totally skewed all along, but what about the human cost of lockdown justified by these 'death figures'? *The British Medical Journal* had reported a 1,493 percent increase in cases of children taken to Great Ormond Street Hospital with abusive head injuries alone and then there was the effect on families:

Perhaps the most shocking thing about all this is that families have been kept apart – and obeyed the most irrational, changing rules at the whim of government – because they believed in the statistics. They succumbed to fear, which his generation rejected in that war fought for freedom. Dad (God rest his soul) would be angry. And so am I.

Another theme to watch is that in the winter months when there are more deaths from all causes they focus on 'Covid' deaths and in the summer when the British Lung Foundation says respiratory disease plummets by 80 percent they rage on about 'cases'. Either way fascism on population is always the answer.

Nazi eugenics in the 21st century

Elderly people in care homes have been isolated from their families month after lonely month with no contact with relatives and grandchildren who were banned from seeing them. We were told

that lockdown fascism was to 'protect the vulnerable' like elderly people. At the same time Do Not Resuscitate (DNR) orders were placed on their medical files so that if they needed resuscitation it wasn't done and 'Covid-19' went on their death certificates. Old people were not being 'protected' they were being culled – murdered in truth. DNR orders were being decreed for disabled and young people with learning difficulties or psychological problems. The UK Care Quality Commission, a non-departmental body of the Department of Health and Social Care, found that 34 percent of those working in health and social care were pressured into placing 'do not attempt cardiopulmonary resuscitation' orders on 'Covid' patients who suffered from disabilities and learning difficulties without involving the patient or their families in the decision. UK judges ruled that an elderly woman with dementia should have the DNA-manipulating 'Covid vaccine' against her son's wishes and that a man with severe learning difficulties should have the jab despite his family's objections. Never mind that many had already died. The judiciary always supports doctors and government in fascist dictatorships. They wouldn't dare do otherwise. A horrific video was posted showing fascist officers from Los Angeles police forcibly giving the 'Covid' shot to women with special needs who were screaming that they didn't want it. The same fascists are seen giving the jab to a sleeping elderly woman in a care home. This is straight out of the Nazi playbook. Hitler's Nazis committed mass murder of the mentally ill and physically disabled throughout Germany and occupied territories in the programme that became known as Aktion T4, or just T4. Sabbatian-controlled Hitler and his grotesque crazies set out to kill those they considered useless and unnecessary. The Reich Committee for the Scientific Registering of Hereditary and Congenital Illnesses registered the births of babies identified by physicians to have 'defects'. By 1941 alone more than 5,000 children were murdered by the state and it is estimated that in total the number of innocent people killed in Aktion T4 was between 275,000 and 300,000. Parents were told their children had been sent away for 'special treatment' never to return. It is rather pathetic to see claims about plans for new extermination camps being dismissed today

when the same force behind current events did precisely that 80 years ago. Margaret Sanger was a Cult operative who used 'birth control' to sanitise her programme of eugenics. Organisations she founded became what is now Planned Parenthood. Sanger proposed that 'the whole dysgenic population would have its choice of segregation or sterilization'. These included epileptics, 'feeble-minded', and prostitutes. Sanger opposed charity because it perpetuated 'human waste'. She reveals the Cult mentality and if anyone thinks that extermination camps are a 'conspiracy theory' their naivety is touching if breathtakingly stupid.

If you don't believe that doctors can act with callous disregard for their patients it is worth considering that doctors and medical staff agreed to put government-decreed DNR orders on medical files and do nothing when resuscitation is called for. I don't know what you call such people in your house. In mine they are Nazis from the Josef Mengele School of Medicine. Phenomenal numbers of old people have died worldwide from the effects of lockdown, depression, lack of treatment, the 'vaccine' (more later) and losing the will to live. A common response at the start of the manufactured pandemic was to remove old people from hospital beds and transfer them to nursing homes. The decision would result in a mass cull of elderly people in those homes through lack of treatment – *not* 'Covid'. Care home whistleblowers have told how once the 'Covid' era began doctors would not come to their homes to treat patients and they were begging for drugs like antibiotics that often never came. The most infamous example was ordered by New York governor Andrew Cuomo, brother of a moronic CNN host, who amazingly was given an Emmy Award for his handling of the 'Covid crisis' by the ridiculous Wokers that hand them out. Just how ridiculous could be seen in February, 2021, when a Department of Justice and FBI investigation began into how thousands of old people in New York died in nursing homes after being discharged from hospital to make way for 'Covid' patients on Cuomo's say-so – and how he and his staff covered up these facts. This couldn't have happened to a nicer psychopath. Even then there was a 'Covid' spin. Reports said that

thousands of old people who tested positive for 'Covid' in hospital were transferred to nursing homes to both die of 'Covid' and transmit it to others. No – they were in hospital because they were ill and the fact that they tested positive with a test not testing for the 'virus' is irrelevant. They were ill often with respiratory diseases ubiquitous in old people near the end of their lives. Their transfer out of hospital meant that their treatment stopped and many would go on to die.

They're old. Who gives a damn?

I have exposed in the books for decades the Cult plan to cull the world's old people and even to introduce at some point what they call a 'demise pill' which at a certain age everyone would take and be out of here by law. In March, 2021, Spain legalised euthanasia and assisted suicide following the Netherlands, Belgium, Luxembourg and Canada on the Tiptoe to the demise pill. Treatment of old people by many 'care' homes has been a disgrace in the 'Covid' era. There are many, many, caring staff – I know some. There have, however, been legions of stories about callous treatment of old people and their families. Police were called when families came to take their loved ones home in the light of isolation that was killing them. They became prisoners of the state. Care home residents in insane, fascist Ontario, Canada, were not allowed to leave their *room* once the 'Covid' hoax began. UK staff have even wheeled elderly people away from windows where family members were talking with them. Oriana Criscuolo from Stockport in the English North West dropped off some things for her 80-year-old father who has Parkinson's disease and dementia and she wanted to wave to him through a ground-floor window. She was told that was 'illegal'. When she went anyway they closed the curtains in the middle of the day. Oriana said:

> It's just unbelievable. I cannot understand how care home staff – people who are being paid to care – have become so uncaring. Their behaviour is inhumane and cruel. It's beyond belief.

She was right and this was not a one-off. What a way to end your life in such loveless circumstances. UK registered nurse Nicky Millen, a proper old school nurse for 40 years, said that when she started her career care was based on dignity, choice, compassion and empathy. Now she said 'the things that are important to me have gone out of the window.' She was appalled that people were dying without their loved ones and saying goodbye on iPads. Nicky described how a distressed 89-year-old lady stroked her face and asked her 'how many paracetamol would it take to finish me off'. Life was no longer worth living while not seeing her family. Nicky said she was humiliated in front of the ward staff and patients for letting the lady stroke her face and giving her a cuddle. Such is the dehumanisation that the 'Covid' hoax has brought to the surface. Nicky worked in care homes where patients told her they were being held prisoner. 'I want to live until I die', one said to her. 'I had a lady in tears because she hadn't seen her great-grandson.' Nicky was compassionate old school meeting psychopathic New Normal. She also said she had worked on a 'Covid' ward with no 'Covid' patients. Jewish writer Shai Held wrote an article in March, 2020, which was headlined 'The Staggering, Heartless Cruelty Toward the Elderly'. What he described was happening from the earliest days of lockdown. He said 'the elderly' were considered a group and not unique individuals (the way of the Woke). Shai Held said:

Notice how the all-too-familiar rhetoric of dehumanization works: 'The elderly' are bunched together as a faceless mass, all of them considered culprits and thus effectively deserving of the suffering the pandemic will inflict upon them. Lost entirely is the fact that the elderly are individual human beings, each with a distinctive face and voice, each with hopes and dreams, memories and regrets, friendships and marriages, loves lost and loves sustained.

'The elderly' have become another dehumanised group for which anything goes and for many that has resulted in cold disregard for their rights and their life. The distinctive face that Held talks about is designed to be deleted by masks until everyone is part of a faceless mass.

‘War-zone’ hospitals myth

Again and again medical professionals have told me what was really going on and how hospitals ‘overrun like war zones’ according to the media were virtually empty. The mantra from medical whistleblowers was please don’t use my name or my career is over. Citizen journalists around the world sneaked into hospitals to film evidence exposing the ‘war-zone’ lie. They really *were* largely empty with closed wards and operating theatres. I met a hospital worker in my town on the Isle of Wight during the first lockdown in 2020 who said the only island hospital had never been so quiet. Lockdown was justified by the psychopaths to stop hospitals being overrun. At the same time that the island hospital was near-empty the military arrived here to provide *extra beds*. It was all propaganda to ramp up the fear to ensure compliance with fascism as were never-used temporary hospitals with thousands of beds known as Nightingales and never-used make-shift mortuaries opened by the criminal UK government. A man who helped to install those extra island beds attributed to the army said they were never used and the hospital was empty. Doctors and nurses ‘stood around talking or on their phones, wandering down to us to see what we were doing’. There were no masks or social distancing. He accused the useless local island paper, the *County Press*, of ‘pumping the fear as if our hospital was overrun and we only have one so it should have been’. He described ambulances parked up with crews outside in deck chairs. When his brother called an ambulance he was told there was a two-hour backlog which he called ‘bullshit’. An old lady on the island fell ‘and was in a bad way’, but a caller who rang for an ambulance was told the situation wasn’t urgent enough. Ambulance stations were working under capacity while people would hear ambulances with sirens blaring driving through the streets. When those living near the stations realised what was going on they would follow them as they left, circulated around an urban area with the sirens going, and then came back without stopping. All this was to increase levels of fear and the same goes for the ‘ventilator shortage crisis’ that cost tens of millions for hastily produced ventilators never to be used.

Ambulance crews that agreed to be exploited in this way for fear propaganda might find themselves a mirror. I wish them well with that. Empty hospitals were the obvious consequence of treatment and diagnoses of non-'Covid' conditions cancelled and those involved handed a death sentence. People have been dying at home from undiagnosed and untreated cancer, heart disease and other life-threatening conditions to allow empty hospitals to deal with a 'pandemic' that wasn't happening.

Death of the innocent

'War-zones' have been laying off nursing staff, even doctors where they can. There was no work for them. Lockdown was justified by saving lives and protecting the vulnerable they were actually killing with DNR orders and preventing empty hospitals being 'overrun'. In Britain the mantra of stay at home to 'save the NHS' was everywhere and across the world the same story was being sold when it was all lies. Two California doctors, Dan Erickson and Artin Massihi at Accelerated Urgent Care in Bakersfield, held a news conference in April, 2020, to say that intensive care units in California were 'empty, essentially', with hospitals shutting floors, not treating patients and laying off doctors. The California health system was working at minimum capacity 'getting rid of doctors because we just don't have the volume'. They said that people with conditions such as heart disease and cancer were not coming to hospital out of fear of 'Covid-19'. Their video was deleted by Susan Wojcicki's Cult-owned YouTube after reaching five million views. Florida governor Ron Desantis, who rejected the severe lockdowns of other states and is being targeted for doing so, said that in March, 2020, every US governor was given models claiming they would run out of hospital beds in days. That was never going to happen and the 'modellers' knew it. Deceit can be found at every level of the system. Urgent children's operations were cancelled including fracture repairs and biopsies to spot cancer. Eric Nicholls, a consultant paediatrician, said 'this is obviously concerning and we need to return to normal operating and to increase capacity as soon as possible'. Psychopaths

in power were rather less concerned *because* they are psychopaths. Deletion of urgent care and diagnosis has been happening all over the world and how many kids and others have died as a result of the actions of these cold and heartless lunatics dictating 'health' policy? The number must be stratospheric. Richard Sullivan, professor of cancer and global health at King's College London, said people feared 'Covid' more than cancer such was the campaign of fear. 'Years of lost life will be quite dramatic', Sullivan said, with 'a huge amount of avoidable mortality'. Sarah Woolnough, executive director for policy at Cancer Research UK, said there had been a 75 percent drop in urgent referrals to hospitals by family doctors of people with suspected cancer. Sullivan said that 'a lot of services have had to scale back – we've seen a dramatic decrease in the amount of elective cancer surgery'. Lockdown deaths worldwide has been absolutely fantastic with the *New York Post* reporting how data confirmed that 'lockdowns end more lives than they save':

> There was a sharp decline in visits to emergency rooms and an increase in fatal heart attacks because patients didn't receive prompt treatment. Many fewer people were screened for cancer. Social isolation contributed to excess deaths from dementia and Alzheimer's.
>
> Researchers predicted that the social and economic upheaval would lead to tens of thousands of "deaths of despair" from drug overdoses, alcoholism and suicide. As unemployment surged and mental-health and substance-abuse treatment programs were interrupted, the reported levels of anxiety, depression and suicidal thoughts increased dramatically, as did alcohol sales and fatal drug overdoses.

This has been happening while nurses and other staff had so much time on their hands in the 'war-zones' that Tic-Tok dancing videos began appearing across the Internet with medical staff dancing around in empty wards and corridors as people died at home from causes that would normally have been treated in hospital.

Mentions in dispatches

One brave and truth-committed whistleblower was Louise Hampton, a call handler with the UK NHS who made a viral Internet video saying she had done 'fuck all' during the 'pandemic'

which was 'a load of bollocks'. She said that 'Covid-19' was rebranded flu and of course she lost her job. This is what happens in the medical and endless other professions now when you tell the truth. Louise filmed inside 'war-zone' accident and emergency departments to show they were empty and I mean *empty* as in no one there. The mainstream media could have done the same and blown the gaff on the whole conspiracy. They haven't to their eternal shame. Not that most 'journalists' seem capable of manifesting shame as with the psychopaths they slavishly repeat without question. The relative few who were admitted with serious health problems were left to die alone with no loved ones allowed to see them because of 'Covid' rules and they included kids dying without the comfort of mum and dad at their bedside while the evil behind this couldn't give a damn. It was all good fun to them. A Scottish NHS staff nurse publicly quit in the spring of 2021 saying: 'I can no longer be part of the lies and the corruption by the government.' She said hospitals 'aren't full, the beds aren't full, beds have been shut, wards have been shut'. Hospitals were never busy throughout 'Covid'. The staff nurse said that Nicola Sturgeon, tragically the leader of the Scottish government, was on television saying save the hospitals and the NHS – 'but the beds are empty' and 'we've not seen flu, we always see flu every year'. She wrote to government and spoke with her union Unison (the unions are Cult-compromised and *useless*, but nothing changed. Many of her colleagues were scared of losing their jobs if they spoke out as they wanted to. She said nursing staff were being affected by wearing masks all day and 'my head is splitting every shift from wearing a mask'. The NHS is part of the fascist tyranny and must be dismantled so we can start again with human beings in charge. (Ironically, hospitals were reported to be busier again when official 'Covid' cases *fell* in spring/summer of 2021 and many other conditions required treatment at the same time as *the fake vaccine rollout*.)

I will cover the 'Covid vaccine' scam in detail later, but it is another indicator of the sickening disregard for human life that I am highlighting here. The DNA-manipulating concoctions do not fulfil

the definition of a 'vaccine', have never been used on humans before and were given only emergency approval because trials were not completed and they continued using the unknowing public. The result was what a NHS senior nurse with responsibility for 'vaccine' procedure said was 'genocide'. She said the 'vaccines' were not 'vaccines'. They had not been shown to be safe and claims about their effectiveness by drug companies were 'poetic licence'. She described what was happening as a 'horrid act of human annihilation'. The nurse said that management had instigated a policy of not providing a Patient Information Leaflet (PIL) before people were 'vaccinated' even though health care professionals are supposed to do this according to protocol. Patients should also be told that they are taking part in an ongoing clinical trial. Her challenges to what is happening had seen her excluded from meetings and ridiculed in others. She said she was told to 'watch my step … or I would find myself surplus to requirements'. The nurse, who spoke anonymously in fear of her career, said she asked her NHS manager why he/she was content with taking part in genocide against those having the 'vaccines'. The reply was that everyone had to play their part and to 'put up, shut up, and get it done'. Government was 'leaning heavily' on NHS management which was clearly leaning heavily on staff. This is how the global 'medical' hierarchy operates and it starts with the Cult and its World Health Organization.

She told the story of a doctor who had the Pfizer jab and when questioned had no idea what was in it. The doctor had never read the literature. We have to stop treating doctors as intellectual giants when so many are moral and medical pygmies. The doctor did not even know that the 'vaccines' were not fully approved or that their trials were ongoing. They were, however, asking their patients if they minded taking part in follow-ups for research purposes – yes, the *ongoing clinical trial*. The nurse said the doctor's ignorance was not rare and she had spoken to a hospital consultant who had the jab without any idea of the background or that the 'trials' had not been completed. Nurses and pharmacists had shown the same ignorance.

'My NHS colleagues have forsaken their duty of care, broken their code of conduct – Hippocratic Oath – and have been brainwashed just the same as the majority of the UK public through propaganda …' She said she had not been able to recruit a single NHS colleague, doctor, nurse or pharmacist to stand with her and speak out. Her union had refused to help. She said that if the genocide came to light she would not hesitate to give evidence at a Nuremberg-type trial against those in power who could have affected the outcomes but didn't.

And all for what?

To put the nonsense into perspective let's say the 'virus' does exist and let's go completely crazy and accept that the official manipulated figures for cases and deaths are accurate. *Even then* a study by Stanford University epidemiologist Dr John Ioannidis published on the World Health Organization website produced an average infection to fatality rate of … *0.23 percent!* Ioannidis said: 'If one could sample equally from all locations globally, the median infection fatality rate might even be substantially lower than the 0.23% observed in my analysis.' For healthy people under 70 it was … *0.05 percent*! This compares with the 3.4 percent claimed by the Cult-owned World Health Organization when the hoax was first played and maximum fear needed to be generated. An updated Stanford study in April, 2021, put the 'infection' to 'fatality' rate at just 0.15 percent. Another team of scientists led by Megan O'Driscoll and Henrik Salje studied data from 45 countries and published their findings on the Nature website. For children and young people the figure is so small it virtually does not register although authorities will be hyping dangers to the young when they introduce DNA-manipulating 'vaccines' for children. The O'Driscoll study produced an average infection-fatality figure of 0.003 for children from birth to four; 0.001 for 5 to 14; 0.003 for 15 to 19; and it was still only 0.456 up to 64. To claim that children must be 'vaccinated' to protect them from 'Covid' is an obvious lie and so there must be another reason and there is. What's more the average age of a 'Covid' death is akin

to the average age that people die in general. The average age of death in England is about 80 for men and 83 for women. The average age of death from alleged 'Covid' is between 82 and 83. California doctors, Dan Erickson and Artin Massihi, said at their April media conference that projection models of millions of deaths had been 'woefully inaccurate'. They produced detailed figures showing that Californians had a 0.03 chance of dying from 'Covid' based on the number of people who tested positive (with a test not testing for the 'virus'). Erickson said there was a 0.1 percent chance of dying from 'Covid' in the *state* of New York, not just the city, and a 0.05 percent chance in Spain, a centre of 'Covid-19' hysteria at one stage. The Stanford studies supported the doctors' data with fatality rate estimates of 0.23 and 0.15 percent. How close are these figures to my estimate of *zero*? Death-rate figures claimed by the World Health Organization at the start of the hoax were some 15 times higher. The California doctors said there was no justification for lockdowns and the economic devastation they caused. Everything they had ever learned about quarantine was that you quarantine the *sick* and not the healthy. They had never seen this before and it made no medical sense.

Why in the in the light of all this would governments and medical systems the world over say that billions must go under house arrest; lose their livelihood; in many cases lose their mind, their health and their life; force people to wear masks dangerous to health and psychology; make human interaction and even family interaction a criminal offence; ban travel; close restaurants, bars, watching live sport, concerts, theatre, and any activity involving human togetherness and discourse; and closing schools to isolate children from their friends and cause many to commit suicide in acts of hopelessness and despair? The California doctors said lockdown consequences included increased child abuse, partner abuse, alcoholism, depression, and other impacts they were seeing every day. Who would do that to the entire human race if not mentally-ill psychopaths of almost unimaginable extremes like Bill Gates? We must face the reality of what we are dealing with and come out of

denial. Fascism and tyranny are made possible only by the target population submitting and acquiescing to fascism and tyranny. The whole of human history shows that to be true. Most people naively and unquestioning believed what they were told about a 'deadly virus' and meekly and weakly submitted to house arrest. Those who didn't believe it – at least in total – still submitted in fear of the consequences of not doing so. For the rest who wouldn't submit draconian fines have been imposed, brutal policing by psychopaths *for* psychopaths, and condemnation from the meek and weak who condemn the Pushbackers on behalf of the very force that has them, too, in its gunsights. 'Pathetic' does not even begin to suffice. Britain's brainless 'Health' Secretary Matt Hancock warned anyone lying to border officials about returning from a list of 'hotspot' countries could face a jail sentence of up to ten years which is more than for racially-aggravated assault, incest and attempting to have sex with a child under 13. Hancock is a lunatic, but he has the state apparatus behind him in a Cult-led chain reaction and the same with UK 'Vaccine Minister' Nadhim Zahawi, a prominent member of the mega-Cult secret society, Le Cercle, which featured in my earlier books. The Cult enforces its will on governments and medical systems; government and medical systems enforce their will on business and police; business enforces its will on staff who enforce it on customers; police enforce the will of the Cult on the population and play their essential part in creating a world of fascist control that their own children and grandchildren will have to live in their entire lives. It is a hierarchical pyramid of imposition and acquiescence and, yes indeedy, of clinical insanity.

Does anyone bright enough to read this book have to ask what the answer is? I think not, but I will reveal it anyway in the fewest of syllables: Tell the psychos and their moronic lackeys to fuck off and let's get on with our lives. We are many – They are few.

CHAPTER SEVEN

War on your mind

One believes things because one has been conditioned to believe them
Aldous Huxley, *Brave New World*

I have described the 'Covid' hoax as a 'Psyop' and that is true in every sense and on every level in accordance with the definition of that term which is psychological warfare. Break down the 'Covid pandemic' to the foundation themes and it is psychological warfare on the human individual and collective mind.

The same can be said for the entire human belief system involving every subject you can imagine. Huxley was right in his contention that people believe what they are conditioned to believe and this comes from the repetition throughout their lives of the same falsehoods. They spew from government, corporations, media and endless streams of 'experts' telling you what the Cult wants you to believe and often believing it themselves (although *far* from always). 'Experts' are rewarded with 'prestigious' jobs and titles and as agents of perceptual programming with regular access to the media. The Cult has to control the narrative – control *information* – or they lose control of the vital, crucial, without-which-they-cannot-prevail public perception of reality. The foundation of that control today is the Internet made possible by the Defense Advanced Research Projects Agency (DARPA), the incredibly sinister technological arm of the Pentagon. The Internet is the result of military technology.

DARPA openly brags about establishing the Internet which has been a long-term project to lasso the minds of the global population. I have said for decades the plan is to control information to such an extreme that eventually no one would see or hear anything that the Cult does not approve. We are closing in on that end with ferocious censorship since the 'Covid' hoax began and in my case it started back in the 1990s in terms of books and speaking venues. I had to create my own publishing company in 1995 precisely because no one else would publish my books even then. I think they're all still running.

Cult Internet

To secure total control of information they needed the Internet in which pre-programmed algorithms can seek out 'unclean' content for deletion and even stop it being posted in the first place. The Cult had to dismantle print and non-Internet broadcast media to ensure the transfer of information to the appropriate-named 'Web' – a critical expression of the *Cult* web. We've seen the ever-quickening demise of traditional media and control of what is left by a tiny number of corporations operating worldwide. Independent journalism in the mainstream is already dead and never was that more obvious than since the turn of 2020. The Cult wants all information communicated via the Internet to globally censor and allow the plug to be pulled any time. Lockdowns and forced isolation has meant that communication between people has been through electronic means and no longer through face-to-face discourse and discussion. Cult psychopaths have targeted the bars, restaurants, sport, venues and meeting places in general for this reason. None of this is by chance and it's to stop people gathering in any kind of privacy or number while being able to track and monitor all Internet communications and block them as necessary. Even private messages between individuals have been censored by these fascists that control Cult fronts like Facebook, Twitter, Google and YouTube which are all officially run by Sabbatian place-people and from the background by higher-level Sabbatian place people.

Facebook, Google, Amazon and their like were seed-funded and supported into existence with money-no-object infusions of funds either directly or indirectly from DARPA and CIA technology arm In-Q-Tel. The Cult plays the long game and prepares very carefully for big plays like 'Covid'. Amazon is another front in the psychological war and pretty much controls the global market in book sales and increasingly publishing. Amazon's limitless funds have deleted fantastic numbers of independent publishers to seize global domination on the way to deciding which books can be sold and circulated and which cannot. Moves in that direction are already happening. Amazon's leading light Jeff Bezos is the grandson of Lawrence Preston Gise who worked with DARPA predecessor ARPA. Amazon has big connections to the CIA and the Pentagon. The plan I have long described went like this:

1. Employ military technology to establish the Internet.

2. Sell the Internet as a place where people can freely communicate without censorship and allow that to happen until the Net becomes the central and irreversible pillar of human society. If the Internet had been highly censored from the start many would have rejected it.

3. Fund and manipulate major corporations into being to control the circulation of information on your Internet using cover stories about geeks in garages to explain how they came about. Give them unlimited funds to expand rapidly with no need to make a profit for years while non-Cult companies who need to balance the books cannot compete. You know that in these circumstances your Googles, YouTubes, Facebooks and Amazons are going to secure near monopolies by either crushing or buying up the opposition.

4. Allow freedom of expression on both the Internet and communication platforms to draw people in until the Internet is the central and irreversible pillar of human society and your communication corporations have reached a stage of near monopoly domination.

5. Then unleash your always-planned frenzy of censorship on the basis of 'where else are you going to go?' and continue to expand that until nothing remains that the Cult does not want its human targets to see.

The process was timed to hit the 'Covid' hoax to ensure the best chance possible of controlling the narrative which they knew they had to do at all costs. They were, after all, about to unleash a 'deadly virus' that didn't really exist. If you do that in an environment of free-flowing information and opinion you would be dead in the

water before you could say Gates is a psychopath. The network was in place through which the Cult-created-and-owned World Health Organization could dictate the 'Covid' narrative and response policy slavishly supported by Cult-owned Internet communication giants and mainstream media while those telling a different story were censored. Google, YouTube, Facebook and Twitter openly announced that they would do this. What else would we expect from Cult-owned operations like Facebook which former executives have confirmed set out to make the platform more addictive than cigarettes and coldly manipulates emotions of its users to sow division between people and groups and scramble the minds of the young? If Zuckerberg lives out the rest of his life without going to jail for crimes against humanity, and most emphatically against the young, it will be a travesty of justice. Still, no matter, cause and effect will catch up with him eventually and the same with Sergey Brin and Larry Page at Google with its CEO Sundar Pichai who fix the Google search results to promote Cult narratives and hide the opposition. Put the same key words into Google and other search engines like DuckDuckGo and you will see how different results can be. Wikipedia is another intensely biased 'encyclopaedia' which skews its content to the Cult agenda. YouTube links to Wikipedia's version of 'Covid' and 'climate change' on video pages in which experts in their field offer a different opinion (even that is increasingly rare with Wojcicki censorship). Into this 'Covid' silence-them network must be added government media censors, sorry 'regulators', such as Ofcom in the UK which imposed tyrannical restrictions on British broadcasters that had the effect of banning me from ever appearing. Just to debate with me about my evidence and views on 'Covid' would mean breaking the fascistic impositions of Ofcom and its CEO career government bureaucrat Melanie Dawes. Gutless British broadcasters tremble at the very thought of fascist Ofcom.

Psychos behind 'Covid'

The reason for the 'Covid' catastrophe in all its facets and forms can be seen by whom and what is driving the policies worldwide in such a coordinated way. Decisions are not being made to protect health, but to target psychology. The dominant group guiding and 'advising' government policy are not medical professionals. They are psychologists and behavioural scientists. Every major country has its own version of this phenomenon and I'll use the British example to show how it works. In many ways the British version has been affecting the wider world in the form of the huge behaviour manipulation network in the UK which operates in other countries. The network involves private companies, government, intelligence and military. The Cabinet Office is at the centre of the government 'Covid' Psyop and part-owns, with 'innovation charity' Nesta, the Behavioural Insights Team (BIT) which claims to be independent of government but patently isn't. The BIT was established in 2010 and its job is to manipulate the psyche of the population to acquiesce to government demands and so much more. It is also known as the 'Nudge Unit', a name inspired by the 2009 book by two ultra-Zionists, Cass Sunstein and Richard Thaler, called *Nudge: Improving Decisions About Health, Wealth, and Happiness*. The book, as with the Behavioural Insights Team, seeks to 'nudge' behaviour (manipulate it) to make the public follow patterns of action and perception that suit those in authority (the Cult). Sunstein is so skilled at this that he advises the World Health Organization and the UK Behavioural Insights Team and was Administrator of the White House Office of Information and Regulatory Affairs in the Obama administration. Biden appointed him to the Department of Homeland Security – another ultra-Zionist in the fold to oversee new immigration laws which is another policy the Cult wants to control. Sunstein is desperate to silence anyone exposing conspiracies and co-authored a 2008 report on the subject in which suggestions were offered to ban 'conspiracy theorizing' or impose 'some kind of tax, financial or otherwise, on those who disseminate such theories'. I guess a psychiatrist's chair is out of the question?

Sunstein's mate Richard Thaler, an 'academic affiliate' of the UK Behavioural Insights Team, is a proponent of 'behavioural economics' which is defined as the study of 'the effects of psychological, cognitive, emotional, cultural and social factors on the decisions of individuals and institutions'. Study the effects so they can be manipulated to be what you want them to be. Other leading names in the development of behavioural economics are ultra-Zionists Daniel Kahneman and Robert J. Shiller and they, with Thaler, won the Nobel Memorial Prize in Economic Sciences for their work in this field. The Behavioural Insights Team is operating at the heart of the UK government and has expanded globally through partnerships with several universities including Harvard, Oxford, Cambridge, University College London (UCL) and Pennsylvania. They claim to have 'trained' (reframed) 20,000 civil servants and run more than 750 projects involving 400 randomised controlled trials in dozens of countries' as another version of mind reframers Common Purpose. BIT works from its office in New York with cities and their agencies, as well as other partners, across the United States and Canada – this is a company part-owned by the British government Cabinet Office. An executive order by President Cult-servant Obama established a US Social and Behavioral Sciences Team in 2015. They all have the same reason for being and that's to brainwash the population directly and by brainwashing those in positions of authority.

'Covid' mind game

Another prime aspect of the UK mind-control network is the 'independent' [joke] Scientific Pandemic Insights Group on Behaviours (SPI-B) which 'provides behavioural science advice aimed at anticipating and helping people adhere to interventions that are recommended by medical or epidemiological experts'. That means manipulating public perception and behaviour to do whatever government tells them to do. It's disgusting and if they really want the public to be 'safe' this lot should all be under lock and key. According to the government website SPI-B consists of

'behavioural scientists, health and social psychologists, anthropologists and historians' and advises the Whitty-Vallance-led Scientific Advisory Group for Emergencies (SAGE) which in turn advises the government on 'the science' (it doesn't) and 'Covid' policy. When politicians say they are being guided by 'the science' this is the rabble in each country they are talking about and that 'science' is dominated by behaviour manipulators to enforce government fascism through public compliance. The Behaviour Insight Team is headed by psychologist David Solomon Halpern, a visiting professor at King's College London, and connects with a national and global web of other civilian and military organisations as the Cult moves towards its goal of fusing them into one fascistic whole in every country through its 'Fusion Doctrine'. The behaviour manipulation network involves, but is not confined to, the Foreign Office; National Security Council; government communications headquarters (GCHQ); MI5; MI6; the Cabinet Office-based Media Monitoring Unit; and the Rapid Response Unit which 'monitors digital trends to spot emerging issues; including misinformation and disinformation; and identifies the best way to respond'.

There is also the 77th Brigade of the UK military which operates like the notorious Israeli military's Unit 8200 in manipulating information and discussion on the Internet by posing as members of the public to promote the narrative and discredit those who challenge it. Here we have the military seeking to manipulate *domestic* public opinion while the Nazis in government are fine with that. Conservative Member of Parliament Tobias Ellwood, an advocate of lockdown and control through 'vaccine passports', is a Lieutenant Colonel reservist in the 77th Brigade which connects with the military operation jHub, the 'innovation centre' for the Ministry of Defence and Strategic Command. jHub has also been involved with the civilian National Health Service (NHS) in 'symptom tracing' the population. The NHS is a key part of this mind control network and produced a document in December, 2020, explaining to staff how to use psychological manipulation with different groups and ages to get them to have the DNA-manipulating 'Covid vaccine'

that's designed to cumulatively rewrite human genetics. The document, called 'Optimising Vaccination Roll Out – Do's and Dont's for all messaging, documents and "communications" in the widest sense', was published by NHS England and the NHS Improvement *Behaviour Change Unit* in partnership with Public Health England and Warwick Business School. I hear the mantra about 'save the NHS' and 'protect the NHS' when we need to scrap the NHS and start again. The current version is far too corrupt, far too anti-human and totally compromised by Cult operatives and their assets. UK government broadcast media censor Ofcom will connect into this web – as will the BBC with its tremendous Ofcom influence – to control what the public see and hear and dictate mass perception. Nuremberg trials must include personnel from all these organisations.

The fear factor

The 'Covid' hoax has led to the creation of the UK Cabinet Office-connected Joint Biosecurity Centre (JBC) which is officially described as providing 'expert advice on pandemics' using its independent [all Cult operations are 'independent'] analytical function to provide real-time analysis about infection outbreaks to identify and respond to outbreaks of Covid-19'. Another role is to advise the government on a response to spikes in infections – 'for example by closing schools or workplaces in local areas where infection levels have risen'. Put another way, promoting the Cult agenda. The Joint Biosecurity Centre is modelled on the Joint Terrorism Analysis Centre which analyses intelligence to set 'terrorism threat levels' and here again you see the fusion of civilian and military operations and intelligence that has led to military intelligence producing documents about 'vaccine hesitancy' and how it can be combated. Domestic civilian matters and opinions should not be the business of the military. The Joint Biosecurity Centre is headed by Tom Hurd, director general of the Office for Security and Counter-Terrorism from the establishment-to-its-fingertips Hurd family. His father is former Foreign Secretary Douglas Hurd. How coincidental that Tom

Hurd went to the elite Eton College and Oxford University with Boris Johnson. Imperial College with its ridiculous computer modeller Neil Ferguson will connect with this gigantic web that will itself interconnect with similar set-ups in other major and not so major countries. Compared with this Cult network the politicians, be they Boris Johnson, Donald Trump or Joe Biden, are bit-part players 'following the science'. The network of psychologists was on the 'Covid' case from the start with the aim of generating maximum fear of the 'virus' to ensure compliance by the population. A government behavioural science group known as SPI-B produced a paper in March, 2020, for discussion by the main government science advisory group known as SAGE. It was headed 'Options for increasing adherence to social distancing measures' and it said the following in a section headed 'Persuasion':

- A substantial number of people still do not feel sufficiently personally threatened; it could be that they are reassured by the low death rate in their demographic group, although levels of concern may be rising. Having a good understanding of the risk has been found to be positively associated with adoption of COVID-19 social distancing measures in Hong Kong.

- The perceived level of personal threat needs to be increased among those who are complacent, using hard-hitting evaluation of options for increasing social distancing emotional messaging. To be effective this must also empower people by making clear the actions they can take to reduce the threat.

- Responsibility to others: There seems to be insufficient understanding of, or feelings of responsibility about, people's role in transmitting the infection to others … Messaging about actions need to be framed positively in terms of protecting oneself and the community, and increase confidence that they will be effective.

- Some people will be more persuaded by appeals to play by the rules, some by duty to the community, and some to personal risk.

> All these different approaches are needed. The messaging also needs to take account of the realities of different people's lives. Messaging needs to take account of the different motivational levers and circumstances of different people.

All this could be achieved the SPI-B psychologists said by *using the media to increase the sense of personal threat* which translates as terrify the shit out of the population, including children, so they all do what we want. That's not happened has it? Those excuses for 'journalists' who wouldn't know journalism if it bit them on the arse (the great majority) have played their crucial part in serving this Cult-government Psyop to enslave their own kids and grandkids. How they live with themselves I have no idea. The psychological war has been underpinned by constant government 'Covid' propaganda in almost every television and radio ad break, plus the Internet and print media, which has pounded out the fear with taxpayers footing the bill for their own programming. The result has been people terrified of a 'virus' that doesn't exist or one with a tiny fatality rate even if you believe it does. People walk down the street and around the shops wearing face-nappies damaging their health and psychology while others report those who refuse to be that naïve to the police who turn up in their own face-nappies. I had a cameraman come to my flat and he was so frightened of 'Covid' he came in wearing a mask and refused to shake my hand in case he caught something. He had – naïveitis – and the thought that he worked in the mainstream media was both depressing and made his behaviour perfectly explainable. The fear which has gripped the minds of so many and frozen them into compliance has been carefully cultivated by these psychologists who are really psychopaths. If lives get destroyed and a lot of young people commit suicide it shows our plan is working. SPI-B then turned to compulsion on the public to comply. 'With adequate preparation, rapid change can be achieved', it said. Some countries had introduced mandatory self-isolation on a wide scale without evidence of major public unrest and a large majority of the UK's population appeared to be supportive of more coercive measures with 64 percent of adults saying they would

support putting London under a lockdown (watch the 'polls' which are designed to make people believe that public opinion is in favour or against whatever the subject in hand).

For 'aggressive protective measures' to be effective, the SPI-B paper said, special attention should be devoted to those population groups that are more at risk. Translated from the Orwellian this means making the rest of population feel guilty for not protecting the 'vulnerable' such as old people which the Cult and its agencies were about to kill on an industrial scale with lockdown, lack of treatment and the Gates 'vaccine'. Psychopath psychologists sold their guilt-trip so comprehensively that Los Angeles County Supervisor Hilda Solis reported that children were apologising (from a distance) to their parents and grandparents for bringing 'Covid' into their homes and getting them sick. '… These apologies are just some of the last words that loved ones will ever hear as they die alone,' she said. Gut-wrenchingly Solis then used this childhood tragedy to tell children to stay at home and 'keep your loved ones alive'. Imagine heaping such potentially life-long guilt on a kid when it has absolutely nothing to do with them. These people are deeply disturbed and the psychologists behind this even more so.

Uncivil war – divide and rule

Professional mind-controllers at SPI-B wanted the media to increase a sense of responsibility to others (do as you're told) and promote 'positive messaging' for those actions while in contrast to invoke 'social disapproval' by the unquestioning, obedient, community of anyone with a mind of their own. Again the compliant Goebbels-like media obliged. This is an old, old, trick employed by tyrannies the world over throughout human history. You get the target population to keep the target population in line – *your* line. SPI-B said this could 'play an important role in preventing anti-social behaviour or discouraging failure to enact pro-social behaviour'. For 'anti-social' in the Orwellian parlance of SPI-B see any behaviour that government doesn't approve. SPI-B recommendations said that 'social disapproval' should be accompanied by clear messaging and

promotion of strong collective identity – hence the government and celebrity mantra of 'we're all in this together'. Sure we are. The mind doctors have such contempt for their targets that they think some clueless comedian, actor or singer telling them to do what the government wants will be enough to win them over. We have had UK comedian Lenny Henry, actor Michael Caine and singer Elton John wheeled out to serve the propagandists by urging people to have the DNA-manipulating 'Covid' non-'vaccine'. The role of Henry and fellow black celebrities in seeking to coax a 'vaccine' reluctant black community into doing the government's will was especially stomach-turning. An emotion-manipulating script and carefully edited video featuring these black 'celebs' was such an insult to the intelligence of black people and where's the self-respect of those involved selling their souls to a fascist government agenda? Henry said he heard black people's 'legitimate worries and concerns', but people must 'trust the facts' when they were doing exactly that by not having the 'vaccine'. They had to include the obligatory reference to Black Lives Matter with the line … 'Don't let coronavirus cost even more black lives – because we matter'. My god, it was pathetic. 'I know the vaccine is safe and what it does.' How? 'I'm a comedian and it says so in my script.'

SPI-B said social disapproval needed to be carefully managed to avoid victimisation, scapegoating and misdirected criticism, but they knew that their 'recommendations' would lead to exactly that and the media were specifically used to stir-up the divide-and-conquer hostility. Those who conform like good little baa, baas, are praised while those who have seen through the tidal wave of lies are 'Covidiots'. The awake have been abused by the fast asleep for not conforming to fascism and impositions that the awake know are designed to endanger their health, dehumanise them, and tear asunder the very fabric of human society. We have had the curtain-twitchers and morons reporting neighbours and others to the face-nappied police for breaking 'Covid rules' with fascist police delighting in posting links and phone numbers where this could be done. The Cult cannot impose its will without a compliant police

and military or a compliant population willing to play their part in enslaving themselves and their kids. The words of a pastor in Nazi Germany are so appropriate today:

First they came for the socialists and I did not speak out because I was not a socialist.

Then they came for the trade unionists and I did not speak out because I was not a trade unionist.

Then they came for the Jews and I did not speak out because I was not a Jew.

Then they came for me and there was no one left to speak for me.

Those who don't learn from history are destined to repeat it and so many are.

'Covid' rules: Rewiring the mind

With the background laid out to this gigantic national and global web of psychological manipulation we can put 'Covid' rules into a clear and sinister perspective. Forget the claims about protecting health. 'Covid' rules are about dismantling the human mind, breaking the human spirit, destroying self-respect, and then putting Humpty Dumpty together again as a servile, submissive slave. Social isolation through lockdown and distancing have devastating effects on the human psyche as the psychological psychopaths well know and that's the real reason for them. Humans need contact with each other, discourse, closeness and touch, or they eventually, and literarily, go crazy. Masks, which I will address at some length, fundamentally add to the effects of isolation and the Cult agenda to dehumanise and de-individualise the population. To do this while knowing – in fact *seeking* – this outcome is the very epitome of evil and psychologists involved in this *are* the epitome of evil. They must like all the rest of the Cult demons and their assets stand trial for crimes against humanity on a scale that defies the imagination. Psychopaths in uniform use isolation to break enemy troops and agents and make them subservient and submissive to tell what they know. The technique is rightly considered a form of torture and

torture is most certainly what has been imposed on the human population.

Clinically-insane American psychologist Harry Harlow became famous for his isolation experiments in the 1950s in which he separated baby monkeys from their mothers and imprisoned them for months on end in a metal container or 'pit of despair'. They soon began to show mental distress and depression as any idiot could have predicted. Harlow put other monkeys in steel chambers for three, six or twelve months while denying them any contact with animals or humans. He said that the effects of total social isolation for six months were 'so devastating and debilitating that we had assumed initially that twelve months of isolation would not produce any additional decrement'; but twelve months of isolation 'almost obliterated the animals socially'. This is what the Cult and its psychopaths are doing to you and your children. Even monkeys in partial isolation in which they were not allowed to form relationships with other monkeys became 'aggressive and hostile, not only to others, but also towards their own bodies'. We have seen this in the young as a consequence of lockdown. UK government psychopaths launched a public relations campaign telling people not to hug each other even after they received the 'Covid-19 vaccine' which we were told with more lies would allow a return to 'normal life'. A government source told *The Telegraph*: 'It will be along the lines that it is great that you have been vaccinated, but if you are going to visit your family and hug your grandchildren there is a chance you are going to infect people you love.' The source was apparently speaking from a secure psychiatric facility. Janet Lord, director of Birmingham University's Institute of Inflammation and Ageing, said that parents and grandparents should avoid hugging their children. Well, how can I put it, Ms Lord? Fuck off. Yep, that'll do.

Destroying the kids – where are the parents?

Observe what has happened to people enslaved and isolated by lockdown as suicide and self-harm has soared worldwide,

particularly among the young denied the freedom to associate with their friends. A study of 49,000 people in English-speaking countries concluded that almost half of young adults are at clinical risk of mental health disorders. A national survey in America of 1,000 currently enrolled high school and college students found that 5 percent reported attempting suicide during the pandemic. Data from the US CDC's National Syndromic Surveillance Program from January 1st to October 17th, 2020, revealed a *31 percent* increase in mental health issues among adolescents aged 12 to 17 compared with 2019. The CDC reported that America in general suffered the biggest drop in life expectancy since World War Two as it fell by a year in the first half of 2020 as a result of 'deaths of despair' – overdoses and suicides. Deaths of despair have leapt by more than 20 percent during lockdown and include the highest number of fatal overdoses ever recorded in a single year – 81,000. Internet addiction is another consequence of being isolated at home which lowers interest in physical activities as kids fall into inertia and what's the point? Children and young people are losing hope and giving up on life, sometimes literally. A 14-year-old boy killed himself in Maryland because he had 'given up' when his school district didn't reopen; an 11-year-old boy shot himself during a zoom class; a teenager in Maine succumbed to the isolation of the 'pandemic' when he ended his life after experiencing a disrupted senior year at school. Children as young as nine have taken their life and all these stories can be repeated around the world. Careers are being destroyed before they start and that includes those in sport in which promising youngsters have not been able to take part. The plan of the psycho-psychologists is working all right. Researchers at Cambridge University found that lockdowns cause significant harm to children's mental health. Their study was published in the *Archives of Disease in Childhood*, and followed 168 children aged between 7 and 11. The researchers concluded:

> During the UK lockdown, children's depression symptoms have increased substantially, relative to before lockdown. The scale of this effect has direct relevance for the continuation of different elements of lockdown policy, such as complete or partial school closures …

… Specifically, we observed a statistically significant increase in ratings of depression, with a medium-to-large effect size. Our findings emphasise the need to incorporate the potential impact of lockdown on child mental health in planning the ongoing response to the global pandemic and the recovery from it.

Not a chance when the Cult's psycho-psychologists were getting exactly what they wanted. The UK's Royal College of Paediatrics and Child Health has urged parents to look for signs of eating disorders in children and young people after a three to four fold increase. Specialists say the 'pandemic' is a major reason behind the rise. You don't say. The College said isolation from friends during school closures, exam cancellations, loss of extra-curricular activities like sport, and an increased use of social media were all contributory factors along with fears about the virus (psycho-psychologists again), family finances, and students being forced to quarantine. Doctors said young people were becoming severely ill by the time they were seen with 'Covid' regulations reducing face-to-face consultations. Nor is it only the young that have been devastated by the psychopaths. Like all bullies and cowards the Cult is targeting the young, elderly, weak and infirm. A typical story was told by a British lady called Lynn Parker who was not allowed to visit her husband in 2020 for the last ten and half months of his life 'when he needed me most' between March 20th and when he died on December 19th. This vacates the criminal and enters the territory of evil. The emotional impact on the immune system alone is immense as are the number of people of all ages worldwide who have died as a result of Cult-demanded, Gates-demanded, lockdowns.

Isolation is torture

The experience of imposing solitary confinement on millions of prisoners around the world has shown how a large percentage become 'actively psychotic and/or acutely suicidal'. Social isolation has been found to trigger 'a specific psychiatric syndrome, characterized by hallucinations; panic attacks; overt paranoia; diminished impulse control; hypersensitivity to external stimuli; and difficulties with thinking, concentration and memory'. Juan Mendez,

a United Nations rapporteur (investigator), said that isolation is a form of torture. Research has shown that even after isolation prisoners find it far more difficult to make social connections and I remember chatting to a shop assistant after one lockdown who told me that when her young son met another child again he had no idea how to act or what to do. Hannah Flanagan, Director of Emergency Services at Journey Mental Health Center in Dane County, Wisconsin, said: 'The specificity about Covid social distancing and isolation that we've come across as contributing factors to the suicides are really new to us this year.' But they are not new to those that devised them. They are getting the effect they want as the population is psychologically dismantled to be rebuilt in a totally different way. Children and the young are particularly targeted. They will be the adults when the full-on fascist AI-controlled technocracy is planned to be imposed and they are being prepared to meekly submit. At the same time older people who still have a memory of what life was like before – and how fascist the new normal really is – are being deleted. You are going to see efforts to turn the young against the old to support this geriatric genocide. Hannah Flanagan said the big increase in suicide in her county proved that social isolation is not only harmful, but deadly. Studies have shown that isolation from others is one of the main risk factors in suicide and even more so with women. Warnings that lockdown could create a 'perfect storm' for suicide were ignored. After all this was one of the *reasons* for lockdown. Suicide, however, is only the most extreme of isolation consequences. There are many others. Dr Dhruv Khullar, assistant professor of healthcare policy at Weill Cornell Medical College, said in a *New York Times* article in 2016 long before the fake 'pandemic':

> A wave of new research suggests social separation is bad for us. Individuals with less social connection have disrupted sleep patterns, altered immune systems, more inflammation and higher levels of stress hormones. One recent study found that isolation increases the risk of heart disease by 29 percent and stroke by 32 percent. Another analysis that pooled data from 70 studies and 3.4 million people found that socially isolated individuals had a 30 percent higher risk of dying in the next seven years, and that this effect was largest in middle age.

Loneliness can accelerate cognitive decline in older adults, and isolated individuals are twice as likely to die prematurely as those with more robust social interactions. These effects start early: Socially isolated children have significantly poorer health 20 years later, even after controlling for other factors. All told, loneliness is as important a risk factor for early death as obesity and smoking.

There you have proof from that one article alone four years before 2020 that those who have enforced lockdown, social distancing and isolation knew what the effect would be and that is even more so with professional psychologists that have been driving the policy across the globe. We can go back even further to the years 2000 and 2003 and the start of a major study on the effects of isolation on health by Dr Janine Gronewold and Professor Dirk M. Hermann at the University Hospital in Essen, Germany, who analysed data on 4,316 people with an average age of 59 who were recruited for the long-term research project. They found that socially isolated people are more than 40 percent more likely to have a heart attack, stroke, or other major cardiovascular event and nearly 50 percent more likely to die from any cause. Given the financial Armageddon unleashed by lockdown we should note that the study found a relationship between increased cardiovascular risk and lack of financial support. After excluding other factors social isolation was still connected to a 44 percent increased risk of cardiovascular problems and a 47 percent increased risk of death by any cause. Lack of financial support was associated with a 30 percent increase in the risk of cardiovascular health events. Dr Gronewold said it had been known for some time that feeling lonely or lacking contact with close friends and family can have an impact on physical health and the study had shown that having strong social relationships is of high importance for heart health. Gronewold said they didn't understand yet why people who are socially isolated have such poor health outcomes, but this was obviously a worrying finding, particularly during these times of prolonged social distancing. Well, it can be explained on many levels. You only have to identify the point in the body where people feel loneliness and missing people they are parted from – it's in the centre of the chest where they feel the ache of loneliness and the ache of missing people. 'My heart aches for

you' … 'My heart aches for some company.' I will explain this more in the chapter Escaping Wetiko, but when you realise that the body is the mind – they are expressions of each other – the reason why state of the mind dictates state of the body becomes clear.

American psychologist Ranjit Powar was highlighting the effects of lockdown isolation as early as April, 2020. She said humans have evolved to be social creatures and are wired to live in interactive groups. Being isolated from family, friends and colleagues could be unbalancing and traumatic for most people and could result in short or even long-term psychological and physical health problems. An increase in levels of anxiety, aggression, depression, forgetfulness and hallucinations were possible psychological effects of isolation. 'Mental conditions may be precipitated for those with underlying pre-existing susceptibilities and show up in many others without any pre-condition.' Powar said personal relationships helped us cope with stress and if we lost this outlet for letting off steam the result can be a big emotional void which, for an average person, was difficult to deal with. 'Just a few days of isolation can cause increased levels of anxiety and depression' – so what the hell has been the effect on the global population of *18 months* of this at the time of writing? Powar said: 'Add to it the looming threat of a dreadful disease being repeatedly hammered in through the media and you have a recipe for many shades of mental and physical distress.' For those with a house and a garden it is easy to forget that billions have had to endure lockdown isolation in tiny overcrowded flats and apartments with nowhere to go outside. The psychological and physical consequences of this are unimaginable and with lunatic and abusive partners and parents the consequences have led to tremendous increases in domestic and child abuse and alcoholism as people seek to shut out the horror. Ranjit Powar said:

Staying in a confined space with family is not all a rosy picture for everyone. It can be extremely oppressive and claustrophobic for large low-income families huddled together in small single-room houses. Children here are not lucky enough to have many board/electronic games or books to keep them occupied.

Add to it the deep insecurity of running out of funds for food and basic necessities. On the other hand, there are people with dysfunctional family dynamics, such as domineering, abusive or alcoholic partners, siblings or parents which makes staying home a period of trial. Incidence of suicide and physical abuse against women has shown a worldwide increase. Heightened anxiety and depression also affect a person's immune system, making them more susceptible to illness.

To think that Powar's article was published on April 11th, 2020.

Six-feet fantasy

Social (unsocial) distancing demanded that people stay six feet or two metres apart. UK government advisor Robert Dingwall from the New and Emerging Respiratory Virus Threats Advisory Group said in a radio interview that the two-metre rule was 'conjured up out of nowhere' and was not based on science. No, it was not based on *medical* science, but it didn't come out of nowhere. The distance related to *psychological* science. Six feet/two metres was adopted in many countries and we were told by people like the criminal Anthony Fauci and his ilk that it was founded on science. Many schools could not reopen because they did not have the space for six-feet distancing. Then in March, 2021, after a year of six-feet 'science', a study published in the *Journal of Infectious Diseases* involving more than 500,000 students and almost 100,000 staff over 16 weeks revealed no significant difference in 'Covid' cases between six feet and three feet and Fauci changed his tune. Now three feet was okay. There is no difference between six feet and three *inches* when there is no 'virus' and they got away with six feet for psychological reasons for as long as they could. I hear journalists and others talk about 'unintended consequences' of lockdown. They are not *unintended* at all; they have been coldly-calculated for a specific outcome of human control and that's why super-psychopaths like Gates have called for them so vehemently. Super-psychopath psychologists have demanded them and psychopathic or clueless, spineless, politicians have gone along with them by 'following the science'. But it's not science at all. 'Science' is not what is; it's only what people can be manipulated to believe it is. The whole 'Covid' catastrophe is

founded on mind control. Three word or three statement mantras issued by the UK government are a well-known mind control technique and so we've had 'Stay home/protect the NHS/save lives', 'Stay alert/control the virus/save lives' and 'hands/face/space'. One of the most vocal proponents of extreme 'Covid' rules in the UK has been Professor Susan Michie, a member of the British Communist Party, who is not a medical professional. Michie is the director of the Centre for Behaviour Change at University College London. She is a *behavioural psychologist* and another filthy rich 'Marxist' who praised China's draconian lockdown. She was known by fellow students at Oxford University as 'Stalin's nanny' for her extreme Marxism. Michie is an influential member of the UK government's Scientific Advisory Group for Emergencies (SAGE) and behavioural manipulation groups which have dominated 'Covid' policy. She is a consultant adviser to the World Health Organization on 'Covid-19' and behaviour. Why the hell are lockdowns anything to do with her when they are claimed to be about health? Why does a behavioural psychologist from a group charged with changing the behaviour of the public want lockdown, human isolation and mandatory masks? Does that question really need an answer? Michie *absolutely* has to explain herself before a Nuremberg court when humanity takes back its world again and even more so when you see the consequences of masks that she demands are compulsory. This is a Michie classic:

> The benefits of getting primary school children to wear masks is that regardless of what little degree of transmission is occurring in those age groups it could help normalise the practice. Young children wearing masks may be more likely to get their families to accept masks.

Those words alone should carry a prison sentence when you ponder on the callous disregard for children involved and what a statement it makes about the mind and motivations of Susan Michie. What a lovely lady and what she said there encapsulates the mentality of the psychopaths behind the 'Covid' horror. Let us compare what Michie said with a countrywide study in Germany published at researchsquare.com involving 25,000 school children and 17,854 health complaints submitted by parents. Researchers

found that masks are harming children physically, psychologically, and behaviourally with 24 health issues associated with mask wearing. They include: shortness of breath (29.7%); dizziness (26.4%); increased headaches (53%); difficulty concentrating (50%); drowsiness or fatigue (37%); and malaise (42%). Nearly a third of children experienced more sleep issues than before and a quarter developed new fears. Researchers found health issues and other impairments in 68 percent of masked children covering their faces for an average of 4.5 hours a day. Hundreds of those taking part experienced accelerated respiration, tightness in the chest, weakness, and short-term impairment of consciousness. A reminder of what Michie said again:

The benefits of getting primary school children to wear masks is that regardless of what little degree of transmission is occurring in those age groups it could help normalise the practice. Young children wearing masks may be more likely to get their families to accept masks.

Psychopaths in government and psychology now have children and young people – plus all the adults – wearing masks for hours on end while clueless teachers impose the will of the psychopaths on the young they should be protecting. What the hell are parents doing?

Cult lab rats

We have some schools already imposing on students microchipped buzzers that activate when they get 'too close' to their pals in the way they do with lab rats. How apt. To the Cult and its brain-dead servants our children *are* lab rats being conditioned to be unquestioning, dehumanised slaves for the rest of their lives. Children and young people are being weaned and frightened away from the most natural human instincts including closeness and touch. I have tracked in the books over the years how schools were banning pupils from greeting each other with a hug and the whole Cult-induced Me Too movement has terrified men and boys from a relaxed and natural interaction with female friends and work colleagues to the point where many men try never to be in a room

alone with a woman that's not their partner. Airhead celebrities have as always played their virtue-signalling part in making this happen with their gross exaggeration. For every monster like Harvey Weinstein there are at least tens of thousands of men that don't treat women like that; but everyone must be branded the same and policy changed for them as well as the monster. I am going to be using the word 'dehumanise' many times in this chapter because that is what the Cult is seeking to do and it goes very deep as we shall see. Don't let them kid you that social distancing is planned to end one day. That's not the idea. We are seeing more governments and companies funding and producing wearable gadgets to keep people apart and they would not be doing that if this was meant to be short-term. A tech start-up company backed by GCHQ, the British Intelligence and military surveillance headquarters, has created a social distancing wrist sensor that alerts people when they get too close to others. The CIA has also supported tech companies developing similar devices. The wearable sensor was developed by Tended, one of a number of start-up companies supported by GCHQ (see the CIA and DARPA). The device can be worn on the wrist or as a tag on the waistband and will vibrate whenever someone wearing the device breaches social distancing and gets anywhere near natural human contact. The company had a lucky break in that it was developing a distancing sensor when the 'Covid' hoax arrived which immediately provided a potentially enormous market. How fortunate. The government in big-time Cult-controlled Ontario in Canada is investing $2.5 million in wearable contact tracing technology that 'will alert users if they may have been exposed to the Covid-19 in the workplace and will beep or vibrate if they are within six feet of another person'. Facedrive Inc., the technology company behind this, was founded in 2016 with funding from the Ontario Together Fund and obviously they, too, had a prophet on the board of directors. The human surveillance and control technology is called TraceSCAN and would be worn by the human cyborgs in places such as airports, workplaces, construction sites, care homes and … *schools*.

I emphasise schools with children and young people the prime targets. You know what is planned for society as a whole if you keep your eyes on the schools. They have always been places where the state program the next generation of slaves to be its compliant worker-ants – or Woker-ants these days; but in the mist of the 'Covid' madness they have been transformed into mind laboratories on a scale never seen before. Teachers and head teachers are just as programmed as the kids – often more so. Children are kept apart from human interaction by walk lanes, classroom distancing, staggered meal times, masks, and the rolling-out of buzzer systems. Schools are now physically laid out as a laboratory maze for lab-rats. Lunatics at a school in Anchorage, Alaska, who should be prosecuted for child abuse, took away desks and forced children to kneel (know your place) on a mat for five hours a day while wearing a mask and using their chairs as a desk. How this was supposed to impact on a 'virus' only these clinically insane people can tell you and even then it would be clap-trap. The school banned recess (interaction), art classes (creativity), and physical exercise (getting body and mind moving out of inertia). Everyone behind this outrage should be in jail or better still a mental institution. The behavioural manipulators are all for this dystopian approach to schools. Professor Susan Michie, the mind-doctor and British Communist Party member, said it was wrong to say that schools were safe. They had to be made so by 'distancing', masks and ventilation (sitting all day in the cold). I must ask this lady round for dinner on a night I know I am going to be out and not back for weeks. She probably wouldn't be able to make it, anyway, with all the visits to her own psychologist she must have block-booked.

Masking identity

I know how shocking it must be for you that a behaviour manipulator like Michie wants everyone to wear masks which have long been a feature of mind-control programs like the infamous MKUltra in the United States, but, there we are. We live and learn. I spent many years from 1996 to right across the millennium

researching mind control in detail on both sides of the Atlantic and elsewhere. I met a large number of mind-control survivors and many had been held captive in body and mind by MKUltra. MK stands for mind-control, but employs the German spelling in deference to the Nazis spirited out of Germany at the end of World War Two by Operation Paperclip in which the US authorities, with help from the Vatican, transported Nazi mind-controllers and engineers to America to continue their work. Many of them were behind the creation of NASA and they included Nazi scientist and SS officer Wernher von Braun who swapped designing V-2 rockets to bombard London with designing the Saturn V rockets that powered the NASA moon programme's Apollo craft. I think I may have mentioned that the Cult has no borders. Among Paperclip escapees was Josef Mengele, the Angel of Death in the Nazi concentration camps where he conducted mind and genetic experiments on children often using twins to provide a control twin to measure the impact of his 'work' on the other. If you want to observe the Cult mentality in all its extremes of evil then look into the life of Mengele. I have met many people who suffered mercilessly under Mengele in the United States where he operated under the name Dr Greene and became a stalwart of MKUltra programming and torture. Among his locations was the underground facility in the Mojave Desert in California called the China Lake Naval Weapons Station which is almost entirely below the surface. My books *The Biggest Secret*, *Children of the Matrix* and *The Perception Deception* have the detailed background to MKUltra.

The best-known MKUltra survivor is American Cathy O'Brien. I first met her and her late partner Mark Phillips at a conference in Colorado in 1996. Mark helped her escape and deprogram from decades of captivity in an offshoot of MKUltra known as Project Monarch in which 'sex slaves' were provided for the rich and famous including Father George Bush, Dick Cheney and the Clintons. Read Cathy and Mark's book *Trance-Formation of America* and if you are new to this you will be shocked to the core. I read it in 1996 shortly before, with the usual synchronicity of my life, I found

myself given a book table at the conference right next to hers. MKUltra never ended despite being very publicly exposed (only a small part of it) in the 1970s and continues in other guises. I am still in touch with Cathy. She contacted me during 2020 after masks became compulsory in many countries to tell me how they were used as part of MKUltra programming. I had been observing 'Covid regulations' and the relationship between authority and public for months. I saw techniques that I knew were employed on individuals in MKUltra being used on the global population. I had read many books and manuals on mind control including one called *Silent Weapons for Quiet Wars* which came to light in the 1980s and was a guide on how to perceptually program on a mass scale. 'Silent Weapons' refers to mind-control. I remembered a line from the manual as governments, medical authorities and law enforcement agencies have so obviously talked to – or rather at – the adult population since the 'Covid' hoax began as if they are children. The document said:

> If a person is spoken to by a T.V. advertiser as if he were a twelve-year-old, then, due to suggestibility, he will, with a certain probability, respond or react to that suggestion with the uncritical response of a twelve-year-old and will reach in to his economic reservoir and deliver its energy to buy that product on impulse when he passes it in the store.

That's why authority has spoken to adults like children since all this began.

Why did Michael Jackson wear masks?

Every aspect of the 'Covid' narrative has mind-control as its central theme. Cathy O'Brien wrote an article for davidicke.com about the connection between masks and mind control. Her daughter Kelly who I first met in the 1990s was born while Cathy was still held captive in MKUltra. Kelly was forced to wear a mask as part of her programming from the age of *two* to dehumanise her, target her sense of individuality and reduce the amount of oxygen her brain and body received. *Bingo*. This is the real reason for compulsory

masks, why they have been enforced en masse, and why they seek to increase the number they demand you wear. First one, then two, with one disgraceful alleged 'doctor' recommending four which is nothing less than a death sentence. Where and how often they must be worn is being expanded for the purpose of mass mind control and damaging respiratory health which they can call 'Covid-19'. Canada's government headed by the man-child Justin Trudeau, says it's fine for children of two and older to wear masks. An insane 'study' in Italy involving just 47 children concluded there was no problem for babies as young as *four months* wearing them. Even after people were 'vaccinated' they were still told to wear masks by the criminal that is Anthony Fauci. Cathy wrote that mandating masks is allowing the authorities literally to control the air we breathe which is what was done in MKUltra. You might recall how the singer Michael Jackson wore masks and there is a reason for that. He was subjected to MKUltra mind control through Project Monarch and his psyche was scrambled by these simpletons. Cathy wrote:

In MKUltra Project Monarch mind control, Michael Jackson had to wear a mask to silence his voice so he could not reach out for help. Remember how he developed that whisper voice when he wasn't singing? Masks control the mind from the outside in, like the redefining of words is doing. By controlling what we can and cannot say for fear of being labeled racist or beaten, for example, it ultimately controls thought that drives our words and ultimately actions (or lack thereof).

Likewise, a mask muffles our speech so that we are not heard, which controls voice … words … mind. This is Mind Control. Masks are an obvious mind control device, and I am disturbed so many people are complying on a global scale. Masks depersonalize while making a person feel as though they have no voice. It is a barrier to others. People who would never choose to comply but are forced to wear a mask in order to keep their job, and ultimately their family fed, are compromised. They often feel shame and are subdued. People have stopped talking with each other while media controls the narrative.

The 'no voice' theme has often become literal with train passengers told not to speak to each other in case they pass on the 'virus', singing banned for the same reason and bonkers California officials telling people riding roller coasters that they cannot shout and scream. Cathy said she heard every day from healed MKUltra survivors who cannot wear a mask without flashing back on ways

their breathing was controlled – 'from ball gags and penises to water boarding'. She said that through the years when she saw images of people in China wearing masks 'due to pollution' that it was really to control their oxygen levels. 'I knew it was as much of a population control mechanism of depersonalisation as are burkas', she said. Masks are another Chinese communist/fascist method of control that has been swept across the West as the West becomes China at lightning speed since we entered 2020.

Mask-19

There are other reasons for mandatory masks and these include destroying respiratory health to call it 'Covid-19' and stunting brain development of children and the young. Dr Margarite Griesz-Brisson MD, PhD, is a Consultant Neurologist and Neurophysiologist and the Founder and Medical Director of the London Neurology and Pain Clinic. Her CV goes down the street and round the corner. She is clearly someone who cares about people and won't parrot the propaganda. Griesz-Brisson has a PhD in pharmacology, with special interest in neurotoxicology, environmental medicine, neuroregeneration and neuroplasticity (the way the brain can change in the light of information received). She went public in October, 2020, with a passionate warning about the effects of mask-wearing laws:

> The reinhalation of our exhaled air will without a doubt create oxygen deficiency and a flooding of carbon dioxide. We know that the human brain is very sensitive to oxygen deprivation. There are nerve cells for example in the hippocampus that can't be longer than 3 minutes without oxygen – they cannot survive. The acute warning symptoms are headaches, drowsiness, dizziness, issues in concentration, slowing down of reaction time – reactions of the cognitive system.

Oh, I know, let's tell bus, truck and taxi drivers to wear them and people working machinery. How about pilots, doctors and police? Griesz-Brisson makes the important point that while the symptoms she mentions may fade as the body readjusts this does not alter the fact that people continue to operate in oxygen deficit with long list of

potential consequences. She said it was well known that neurodegenerative diseases take years or decades to develop. 'If today you forget your phone number, the breakdown in your brain would have already started 20 or 30 years ago.' She said degenerative processes in your brain are getting amplified as your oxygen deprivation continues through wearing a mask. Nerve cells in the brain are unable to divide themselves normally in these circumstances and lost nerve cells will no longer be regenerated. 'What is gone is gone.' Now consider that people like shop workers and *schoolchildren* are wearing masks for hours every day. What in the name of sanity is going to be happening to them? 'I do not wear a mask, I need my brain to think', Griesz-Brisson said, 'I want to have a clear head when I deal with my patients and not be in a carbon dioxide-induced anaesthesia'. If you are told to wear a mask anywhere ask the organisation, police, store, whatever, for their risk assessment on the dangers and negative effects on mind and body of enforcing mask-wearing. They won't have one because it has never been done not even by government. All of them must be subject to class-action lawsuits as the consequences come to light. They don't do mask risk assessments for an obvious reason. They know what the conclusions would be and independent scientific studies that *have* been done tell a horror story of consequences.

'Masks are criminal'

Dr Griesz-Brisson said that for children and adolescents, masks are an absolute no-no. They had an extremely active and adaptive immune system and their brain was incredibly active with so much to learn. 'The child's brain, or the youth's brain, is thirsting for oxygen.' The more metabolically active an organ was, the more oxygen it required; and in children and adolescents every organ was metabolically active. Griesz-Brisson said that to deprive a child's or adolescent's brain of oxygen, or to restrict it in any way, was not only dangerous to their health, it was absolutely criminal. 'Oxygen deficiency inhibits the development of the brain, and the damage that has taken place as a result CANNOT be reversed.' Mind

manipulators of MKUltra put masks on two-year-olds they wanted to neurologically rewire and you can see why. Griesz-Brisson said a child needs the brain to learn and the brain needs oxygen to function. 'We don't need a clinical study for that. This is simple, indisputable physiology.' Consciously and purposely induced oxygen deficiency was an absolutely deliberate health hazard, and an absolute medical contraindication which means that 'this drug, this therapy, this method or measure should not be used, and is not allowed to be used'. To coerce an entire population to use an absolute medical contraindication by force, she said, there had to be definite and serious reasons and the reasons must be presented to competent interdisciplinary and independent bodies to be verified and authorised. She had this warning of the consequences that were coming if mask wearing continued:

When, in ten years, dementia is going to increase exponentially, and the younger generations couldn't reach their god-given potential, it won't help to say 'we didn't need the masks'. I know how damaging oxygen deprivation is for the brain, cardiologists know how damaging it is for the heart, pulmonologists know how damaging it is for the lungs. Oxygen deprivation damages every single organ. Where are our health departments, our health insurance, our medical associations? It would have been their duty to be vehemently against the lockdown and to stop it and stop it from the very beginning.

Why do the medical boards issue punishments to doctors who give people exemptions? Does the person or the doctor seriously have to prove that oxygen deprivation harms people? What kind of medicine are our doctors and medical associations representing? Who is responsible for this crime? The ones who want to enforce it? The ones who let it happen and play along, or the ones who don't prevent it?

All of the organisations and people she mentions there either answer directly to the Cult or do whatever hierarchical levels above them tell them to do. The outcome of both is the same. 'It's not about masks, it's not about viruses, it's certainly not about your health', Griesz-Brisson said. 'It is about much, much more. I am not participating. I am not afraid.' They were taking our air to breathe and there was no unfounded medical exemption from face masks. Oxygen deprivation was dangerous for every single brain. It had to be the free decision of every human being whether they want to

wear a mask that was absolutely ineffective to protect themselves from a virus. She ended by rightly identifying where the responsibility lies for all this:

> The imperative of the hour is personal responsibility. We are responsible for what we think, not the media. We are responsible for what we do, not our superiors. We are responsible for our health, not the World Health Organization. And we are responsible for what happens in our country, not the government.

Halle-bloody-lujah.

But surgeons wear masks, right?

Independent studies of mask-wearing have produced a long list of reports detailing mental, emotional and physical dangers. What a definition of insanity to see police officers imposing mask-wearing on the public which will cumulatively damage their health while the police themselves wear masks that will cumulatively damage *their* health. It's utter madness and both public and police do this because 'the government says so' – yes a government of brain-donor idiots like UK Health Secretary Matt Hancock reading the 'follow the science' scripts of psychopathic, lunatic psychologists. The response you get from Stockholm syndrome sufferers defending the very authorities that are destroying them and their families is that 'surgeons wear masks'. This is considered the game, set and match that they must work and don't cause oxygen deficit. Well, actually, scientific studies have shown that they *do* and oxygen levels are monitored in operating theatres to compensate. Surgeons wear masks to stop spittle and such like dropping into open wounds – not to stop 'viral particles' which are so miniscule they can only be seen through an electron microscope. Holes in the masks are significantly bigger than 'viral particles' and if you sneeze or cough they will breach the mask. I watched an incredibly disingenuous 'experiment' that claimed to prove that masks work in catching 'virus' material from the mouth and nose. They did this with a slow motion camera and the mask did block big stuff which stayed inside the mask and

against the face to be breathed in or cause infections on the face as we have seen with many children. 'Viral particles', however, would never have been picked up by the camera as they came through the mask when they are far too small to be seen. The 'experiment' was therefore disingenuous *and* useless.

Studies have concluded that wearing masks in operating theatres (and thus elsewhere) make no difference to preventing infection while the opposite is true with toxic shite building up in the mask and this had led to an explosion in tooth decay and gum disease dubbed by dentists 'mask mouth'. You might have seen the Internet video of a furious American doctor urging people to take off their masks after a four-year-old patient had been rushed to hospital the night before and nearly died with a lung infection that doctors sourced to mask wearing. A study in the journal *Cancer Discovery* found that inhalation of harmful microbes can contribute to advanced stage lung cancer in adults and long-term use of masks can help breed dangerous pathogens. Microbiologists have said frequent mask wearing creates a moist environment in which microbes can grow and proliferate before entering the lungs. The Canadian Agency for Drugs and Technologies in Health, or CADTH, a Canadian national organisation that provides research and analysis to healthcare decision-makers, said this as long ago as 2013 in a report entitled 'Use of Surgical Masks in the Operating Room: A Review of the Clinical Effectiveness and Guidelines'. It said:

- No evidence was found to support the use of surgical face masks to reduce the frequency of surgical site infections
- No evidence was found on the effectiveness of wearing surgical face masks to protect staff from infectious material in the operating room.
- Guidelines recommend the use of surgical face masks by staff in the operating room to protect both operating room staff and patients (despite the lack of evidence).

We were told that the world could go back to 'normal' with the arrival of the 'vaccines'. When they came, fraudulent as they are, the story changed as I knew that it would. We are in the midst of transforming 'normal', not going back to it. Mary Ramsay, head of immunisation at Public Health England, echoed the words of US criminal Anthony Fauci who said masks and other regulations must stay no matter if people are vaccinated. The Fauci idiot continued to wear two masks – different colours so both could be clearly seen – after he *claimed* to have been vaccinated. Senator Rand Paul told Fauci in one exchange that his double-masks were 'theatre' and he was right. It's all theatre. Mary Ramsay back-tracked on the vaccine-return-to-normal theme when she said the public may need to wear masks and social-distance for years despite the jabs. 'People have got used to those lower-level restrictions now, and [they] can live with them', she said telling us what the idea has been all along. 'The vaccine does not give you a pass, even if you have had it, you must continue to follow all the guidelines' said a Public Health England statement which reneged on what we had been told before and made having the 'vaccine' irrelevant to 'normality' even by the official story. Spain's fascist government trumped everyone by passing a law mandating the wearing of masks on the beach and even when swimming in the sea. The move would have devastated what's left of the Spanish tourist industry, posed potential breathing dangers to swimmers and had Northern European sunbathers walking around with their forehead brown and the rest of their face white as a sheet. The ruling was so crazy that it had to be retracted after pressure from public and tourist industry, but it confirmed where the Cult wants to go with masks and how clinically insane authority has become. The determination to make masks permanent and hide the serious dangers to body and mind can be seen in the censorship of scientist Professor Denis Rancourt by Bill Gates-funded academic publishing website ResearchGate over his papers exposing the dangers and uselessness of masks. Rancourt said:

ResearchGate today has permanently locked my account, which I have had since 2015. Their reasons graphically show the nature of their attack against democracy, and their corruption of

science … By their obscene non-logic, a scientific review of science articles reporting on harms caused by face masks has a 'potential to cause harm'. No criticism of the psychological device (face masks) is tolerated, if the said criticism shows potential to influence public policy.

This is what happens in a fascist world.

Where are the 'greens' (again)?

Other dangers of wearing masks especially regularly relate to the inhalation of minute plastic fibres into the lungs and the deluge of discarded masks in the environment and oceans. Estimates predicted that more than 1.5 billion disposable masks will end up in the world's oceans every year polluting the water with tons of plastic and endangering marine wildlife. Studies project that humans are using 129 billion face masks each month worldwide – about three million a minute. Most are disposable and made from plastic, non-biodegradable microfibers that break down into smaller plastic particles that become widespread in ecosystems. They are littering cities, clogging sewage channels and turning up in bodies of water. I have written in other books about the immense amounts of microplastics from endless sources now being absorbed into the body. Rolf Halden, director of the Arizona State University (ASU) Biodesign Center for Environmental Health Engineering, was the senior researcher in a 2020 study that analysed 47 human tissue samples and found microplastics in all of them. 'We have detected these chemicals of plastics in every single organ that we have investigated', he said. I wrote in *The Answer* about the world being deluged with microplastics. A study by the Worldwide Fund for Nature (WWF) found that people are consuming on average every week some 2,000 tiny pieces of plastic mostly through water and also through marine life and the air. Every year humans are ingesting enough microplastics to fill a heaped dinner plate and in a life-time of 79 years it is enough to fill two large waste bins. Marco Lambertini, WWF International director general said: 'Not only are plastics polluting our oceans and waterways and killing marine life – it's in all of us and we can't escape consuming plastics,' American

geologists found tiny plastic fibres, beads and shards in rainwater samples collected from the remote slopes of the Rocky Mountain National Park near Denver, Colorado. Their report was headed: 'It is raining plastic.' Rachel Adams, senior lecturer in Biomedical Science at Cardiff Metropolitan University, said that among health consequences are internal inflammation and immune responses to a 'foreign body'. She further pointed out that microplastics become carriers of toxins including mercury, pesticides and dioxins (a known cause of cancer and reproductive and developmental problems). These toxins accumulate in the fatty tissues once they enter the body through microplastics. Now this is being compounded massively by people putting plastic on their face and throwing it away.

Workers exposed to polypropylene plastic fibres known as 'flock' have developed 'flock worker's lung' from inhaling small pieces of the flock fibres which can damage lung tissue, reduce breathing capacity and exacerbate other respiratory problems. *Now* … commonly used surgical masks have three layers of melt-blown textiles made of … polypropylene. We have billions of people putting these microplastics against their mouth, nose and face for hours at a time day after day in the form of masks. How does anyone think that will work out? I mean – what could possibly go wrong? We posted a number of scientific studies on this at davidicke.com, but when I went back to them as I was writing this book the links to the science research website where they were hosted were dead. Anything that challenges the official narrative in any way is either censored or vilified. The official narrative is so unsupportable by the evidence that only deleting the truth can protect it. A study by Chinese scientists still survived – with the usual twist which it why it was still active, I guess. Yes, they found that virtually all the masks they tested increased the daily intake of microplastic fibres, but people should still wear them because the danger from the 'virus' was worse said the crazy 'team' from the Institute of Hydrobiology in Wuhan. Scientists first discovered microplastics in lung tissue of some patients who died of lung cancer

in the 1990s. Subsequent studies have confirmed the potential health damage with the plastic degrading slowly and remaining in the lungs to accumulate in volume. Wuhan researchers used a machine simulating human breathing to establish that masks shed up to nearly 4,000 microplastic fibres in a month with reused masks producing more. Scientists said some masks are laced with toxic chemicals and a variety of compounds seriously restricted for both health and environmental reasons. They include cobalt (used in blue dye) and formaldehyde known to cause watery eyes, burning sensations in the eyes, nose, and throat, plus coughing, wheezing and nausea. No – that must be 'Covid-19'.

Mask 'worms'

There is another and potentially even more sinister content of masks. Mostly new masks of different makes filmed under a microscope around the world have been found to contain strange black fibres or 'worms' that appear to move or 'crawl' by themselves and react to heat and water. The nearest I have seen to them are the self-replicating fibres that are pulled out through the skin of those suffering from Morgellons disease which has been connected to the phenomena of 'chemtrails' which I will bring into the story later on. Morgellons fibres continue to grow outside the body and have a form of artificial intelligence. Black 'worm' fibres in masks have that kind of feel to them and there is a nanotechnology technique called 'worm micelles' which carry and release drugs or anything else you want to deliver to the body. For sure the suppression of humanity by mind altering drugs is the Cult agenda big time and the more excuses they can find to gain access to the body the more opportunities there are to make that happen whether through 'vaccines' or masks pushed against the mouth and nose for hours on end.

So let us summarise the pros and cons of masks:

Against masks: Breathing in your own carbon dioxide; depriving the body and brain of sufficient oxygen; build-up of toxins in the mask that can be breathed into the lungs and cause rashes on the face and 'mask-mouth'; breathing microplastic fibres and toxic chemicals into the lungs; dehumanisation and deleting individualisation by literally making people faceless; destroying human emotional interaction through facial expression and deleting parental connection with their babies which look for guidance to their facial expression.

For masks: They don't protect you from a 'virus' that doesn't exist and even if it did 'viral' particles are so minute they are smaller than the holes in the mask.

Governments, police, supermarkets, businesses, transport companies, and all the rest who seek to impose masks have done no risk assessment on their consequences for health and psychology and are now open to group lawsuits when the impact becomes clear with a cumulative epidemic of respiratory and other disease. Authorities will try to exploit these effects and hide the real cause by dubbing them 'Covid-19'. Can you imagine setting out to force the population to wear health-destroying masks without doing any assessment of the risks? It is criminal and it is evil, but then how many people targeted in this way, who see their children told to wear them all day at school, have asked for a risk assessment? Billions can't be imposed upon by the few unless the billions allow it. Oh, yes, with just a tinge of irony, 85 percent of all masks made worldwide come from *China*.

Wash your hands in toxic shite

'Covid' rules include the use of toxic sanitisers and again the health consequences of constantly applying toxins to be absorbed through the skin is obvious to any level of Renegade Mind. America's Food and Drug Administration (FDA) said that sanitisers are drugs and issued a warning about 75 dangerous brands which contain

methanol used in antifreeze and can cause death, kidney damage and blindness. The FDA circulated the following warning even for those brands that it claims to be safe:

Store hand sanitizer out of the reach of pets and children, and children should use it only with adult supervision. Do not drink hand sanitizer. This is particularly important for young children, especially toddlers, who may be attracted by the pleasant smell or brightly colored bottles of hand sanitizer.

Drinking even a small amount of hand sanitizer can cause alcohol poisoning in children. (However, there is no need to be concerned if your children eat with or lick their hands after using hand sanitizer.) During this coronavirus pandemic, poison control centers have had an increase in calls about accidental ingestion of hand sanitizer, so it is important that adults monitor young children's use.

Do not allow pets to swallow hand sanitizer. If you think your pet has eaten something potentially dangerous, call your veterinarian or a pet poison control center right away. Hand sanitizer is flammable and should be stored away from heat and flames. When using hand sanitizer, rub your hands until they feel completely dry before performing activities that may involve heat, sparks, static electricity, or open flames.

There you go, perfectly safe, then, and that's without even a mention of the toxins absorbed through the skin. Come on kids – sanitise your hands everywhere you go. It will save you from the 'virus'. Put all these elements together of the 'Covid' normal and see how much health and psychology is being cumulatively damaged, even devastated, to 'protect your health'. Makes sense, right? They are only imposing these things because they care, right? *Right?*

Submitting to insanity

Psychological reframing of the population goes very deep and is done in many less obvious ways. I hear people say how contradictory and crazy 'Covid' rules are and how they are ever changing. This is explained away by dismissing those involved as idiots. It is a big mistake. The Cult is delighted if its cold calculation is perceived as incompetence and idiocy when it is anything but. Oh, yes, there are idiots within the system – lots of them – but they are *administering* the Cult agenda, mostly unknowingly. They are not deciding and dictating it. The bulwark against tyranny is self-

respect, always has been, always will be. It is self-respect that has broken every tyranny in history. By its very nature self-respect will not bow to oppression and its perpetrators. There is so little self-respect that it's always the few that overturn dictators. Many may eventually follow, but the few with the iron spines (self-respect) kick it off and generate the momentum. The Cult targets self-respect in the knowledge that once this has gone only submission remains. Crazy, contradictory, ever-changing 'Covid' rules are systematically applied by psychologists to delete self-respect. They *want* you to see that the rules make no sense. It is one thing to decide to do something when *you* have made the choice based on evidence and logic. You still retain your self-respect. It is quite another when you can see what you are being told to do is insane, ridiculous and makes no sense, and *yet you still do it*. Your self-respect is extinguished and this has been happening as ever more obviously stupid and nonsensical things have been demanded and the great majority have complied even when they can see they are stupid and nonsensical.

People walk around in face-nappies knowing they are damaging their health and make no difference to a 'virus'. They do it in fear of not doing it. I know it's daft, but I'll do it anyway. When that happens something dies inside of you and submissive reframing has begun. Next there's a need to hide from yourself that you have conceded your self-respect and you convince yourself that you have not really submitted to fear and intimidation. You begin to believe that you are complying with craziness because it's the right thing to do. When first you concede your self-respect of 2+2 = 4 to 2+2 = 5 you *know* you are compromising your self-respect. Gradually to avoid facing that fact you begin to *believe* that 2+2=5. You have been reframed and I have been watching this process happening in the human psyche on an industrial scale. The Cult is working to break your spirit and one of its major tools in that war is humiliation. I read how former American soldier Bradley Manning (later Chelsea Manning after a sex-change) was treated after being jailed for supplying WikiLeaks with documents exposing the enormity of

government and elite mendacity. Manning was isolated in solitary confinement for eight months, put under 24-hour surveillance, forced to hand over clothing before going to bed, and stand naked for every roll call. This is systematic humiliation. The introduction of anal swab 'Covid' tests in China has been done for the same reason to delete self-respect and induce compliant submission. Anal swabs are mandatory for incoming passengers in parts of China and American diplomats have said they were forced to undergo the indignity which would have been calculated humiliation by the Cult-owned Chinese government that has America in its sights.

Government-people: An abusive relationship

Spirit-breaking psychological techniques include giving people hope and apparent respite from tyranny only to take it away again. This happened in the UK during Christmas, 2020, when the psycho-psychologists and their political lackeys announced an easing of restrictions over the holiday only to reimpose them almost immediately on the basis of yet another lie. There is a big psychological difference between getting used to oppression and being given hope of relief only to have that dashed. Psychologists know this and we have seen the technique used repeatedly. Then there is traumatising people before you introduce more extreme regulations that require compliance. A perfect case was the announcement by the dark and sinister Whitty and Vallance in the UK that 'new data' predicted that 4,000 could die every day over the winter of 2020/2021 if we did not lockdown again. I think they call it lying and after traumatising people with that claim out came Jackboot Johnson the next day with new curbs on human freedom. Psychologists know that a frightened and traumatised mind becomes suggestable to submission and behaviour reframing. Underpinning all this has been to make people fearful and suspicious of each other and see themselves as a potential danger to others. In league with deleted self-respect you have the perfect psychological recipe for self-loathing. The relationship between authority and public is now demonstrably the same as that of

subservience to an abusive partner. These are signs of an abusive relationship explained by psychologist Leslie Becker-Phelps:

Psychological and emotional abuse: Undermining a partner's self-worth with verbal attacks, name-calling, and belittling. Humiliating the partner in public, unjustly accusing them of having an affair, or interrogating them about their every behavior. Keeping partner confused or off balance by saying they were just kidding or blaming the partner for 'making' them act this way … Feigning in public that they care while turning against them in private. This leads to victims frequently feeling confused, incompetent, unworthy, hopeless, and chronically self-doubting. [Apply these techniques to how governments have treated the population since New Year, 2020, and the parallels are obvious.]

Physical abuse: The abuser might physically harm their partner in a range of ways, such as grabbing, hitting, punching, or shoving them. They might throw objects at them or harm them with a weapon. [Observe the physical harm imposed by masks, lockdown, and so on.]

Threats and intimidation: One way abusers keep their partners in line is by instilling fear. They might be verbally threatening, or give threatening looks or gestures. Abusers often make it known that they are tracking their partner's every move. They might destroy their partner's possessions, threaten to harm them, or threaten to harm their family members. Not surprisingly, victims of this abuse often feel anxiety, fear, and panic. [No words necessary.]

Isolation: Abusers often limit their partner's activities, forbidding them to talk or interact with friends or family. They might limit access to a car or even turn off their phone. All of this might be done by physically holding them against their will, but is often accomplished through psychological abuse and intimidation. The more isolated a person feels, the fewer resources they have to help gain perspective on their situation and to escape from it. [No words necessary.]

Economic abuse: Abusers often make their partners beholden to them for money by controlling access to funds of any kind. They might prevent their partner from getting a job or withhold access to money they earn from a job. This creates financial dependency that makes leaving the relationship very difficult. [See destruction of livelihoods and the proposed meagre 'guaranteed income' so long as you do whatever you are told.]

Using children: An abuser might disparage their partner's parenting skills, tell their children lies about their partner, threaten to take custody of their children, or threaten to harm their children. These tactics instil fear and often elicit compliance. [See reframed social service mafia and how children are being mercilessly abused by the state over 'Covid' while their parents look on too frightened to do anything.]

A further recurring trait in an abusive relationship is the abused blaming themselves for their abuse and making excuses for the abuser. We have the public blaming each other for lockdown abuse by government and many making excuses for the government while attacking those who challenge the government. How often we have heard authorities say that rules are being imposed or reimposed only because people have refused to 'behave' and follow the rules. We don't want to do it – it's *you*.

Renegade Minds are an antidote to all of these things. They will never concede their self-respect no matter what the circumstances. Even when apparent humiliation is heaped upon them they laugh in its face and reflect back the humiliation on the abuser where it belongs. Renegade Minds will never wear masks they know are only imposed to humiliate, suppress and damage both physically and psychologically. Consequences will take care of themselves and they will never break their spirit or cause them to concede to tyranny. UK newspaper columnist Peter Hitchens was one of the few in the mainstream media to speak out against lockdowns and forced vaccinations. He then announced he had taken the jab. He wanted to see family members abroad and he believed vaccine passports were inevitable even though they had not yet been introduced. Hitchens

has a questioning and critical mind, but not a Renegade one. If he had no amount of pressure would have made him concede. Hitchens excused his action by saying that the battle has been lost. Renegade Minds never accept defeat when freedom is at stake and even if they are the last one standing the self-respect of not submitting to tyranny is more important than any outcome or any consequence.

That's why Renegade Minds are the only minds that ever changed anything worth changing.

CHAPTER EIGHT

'Reframing' insanity

Insanity is relative. It depends on who has who locked in what cage
Ray Bradbury

'Reframing' a mind means simply to change its perception and behaviour. This can be done subconsciously to such an extent that subjects have no idea they have been 'reframed' while to any observer changes in behaviour and attitudes are obvious.

Human society is being reframed on a ginormous scale since the start of 2020 and here we have the reason why psychologists rather than doctors have been calling the shots. Ask most people who have succumbed to 'Covid' reframing if they have changed and most will say 'no'; but they *have* and fundamentally. The Cult's long-game has been preparing for these times since way back and crucial to that has been to prepare both population and officialdom mentally and emotionally. To use the mind-control parlance they had to reframe the population with a mentality that would submit to fascism and reframe those in government and law enforcement to impose fascism or at least go along with it. The result has been the fact-deleted mindlessness of 'Wokeness' and officialdom that has either enthusiastically or unquestioningly imposed global tyranny demanded by reframed politicians on behalf of psychopathic and deeply evil cultists. 'Cognitive reframing' identifies and challenges the way someone sees the world in the form of situations, experiences and emotions and then restructures those perceptions to view the same set of circumstances in a different way. This can have

benefits if the attitudes are personally destructive while on the other side it has the potential for individual and collective mind control which the subject has no idea has even happened.

Cognitive therapy was developed in the 1960s by Aaron T. Beck who was born in Rhode Island in 1921 as the son of Jewish immigrants from the Ukraine. He became interested in the techniques as a treatment for depression. Beck's daughter Judith S. Beck is prominent in the same field and they founded the Beck Institute for Cognitive Behavior Therapy in Philadelphia in 1994. Cognitive reframing, however, began to be used worldwide by those with a very dark agenda. The Cult reframes politicians to change their attitudes and actions until they are completely at odds with what they once appeared to stand for. The same has been happening to government administrators at all levels, law enforcement, military and the human population. Cultists love mind control for two main reasons: It allows them to control what people think, do and say to secure agenda advancement and, by definition, it calms their legendary insecurity and fear of the unexpected. I have studied mind control since the time I travelled America in 1996. I may have been talking to next to no one in terms of an audience in those years, but my goodness did I gather a phenomenal amount of information and knowledge about so many things including the techniques of mind control. I have described this in detail in other books going back to *The Biggest Secret* in 1998. I met a very large number of people recovering from MKUltra and its offshoots and successors and I began to see how these same techniques were being used on the population in general. This was never more obvious than since the 'Covid' hoax began.

Reframing the enforcers

I have observed over the last two decades and more the very clear transformation in the dynamic between the police, officialdom and the public. I tracked this in the books as the relationship mutated from one of serving the public to seeing them as almost the enemy and certainly a lower caste. There has always been a class divide

based on income and always been some psychopathic, corrupt, and big-I-am police officers. This was different. Wholesale change was unfolding in the collective dynamic; it was less about money and far more about position and perceived power. An us-and-them was emerging. Noses were lifted skyward by government administration and law enforcement and their attitude to the public they were *supposed* to be serving changed to one of increasing contempt, superiority and control. The transformation was so clear and widespread that it had to be planned. Collective attitudes and dynamics do not change naturally and organically that quickly on that scale. I then came across an organisation in Britain called Common Purpose created in the late 1980s by Julia Middleton who would work in the office of Deputy Prime Minister John Prescott during the long and disastrous premiership of war criminal Tony Blair. When Blair speaks the Cult is speaking and the man should have been in jail a long time ago. Common Purpose proclaims itself to be one of the biggest 'leadership development' organisations in the world while functioning as a *charity* with all the financial benefits which come from that. It hosts 'leadership development' courses and programmes all over the world and claims to have 'brought together' what it calls 'leaders' from more than 100 countries on six continents. The modus operandi of Common Purpose can be compared with the work of the UK government's reframing network that includes the Behavioural Insights Team 'nudge unit' and 'Covid' reframing specialists at SPI-B. WikiLeaks described Common Purpose long ago as 'a hidden virus in our government and schools' which is unknown to the general public: 'It recruits and trains "leaders" to be loyal to the directives of Common Purpose and the EU, instead of to their own departments, which they then undermine or subvert, the NHS [National Health Service] being an example.' This is a vital point to understand the 'Covid' hoax. The NHS, and its equivalent around the world, has been utterly reframed in terms of administrators and much of the medical personnel with the transformation underpinned by recruitment policies. The outcome has been the criminal and psychopathic behaviour of the

NHS over 'Covid' and we have seen the same in every other major country. WikiLeaks said Common Purpose trainees are 'learning to rule without regard to democracy' and to usher in a police state (current events explained). Common Purpose operated like a 'glue' and had members in the NHS, BBC, police, legal profession, church, many of Britain's 7,000 quangos, local councils, the Civil Service, government ministries and Parliament, and controlled many RDA's (Regional Development Agencies). Here we have one answer for how and why British institutions and their like in other countries have changed so negatively in relation to the public. This further explains how and why the beyond-disgraceful reframed BBC has become a propaganda arm of 'Covid' fascism. They are all part of a network pursuing the same goal.

By 2019 Common Purpose was quoting a figure of 85,000 'leaders' that had attended its programmes. These 'students' of all ages are known as Common Purpose 'graduates' and they consist of government, state and local government officials and administrators, police chiefs and officers, and a whole range of others operating within the national, local and global establishment. Cressida Dick, Commissioner of the London Metropolitan Police, is the Common Purpose graduate who was the 'Gold Commander' that oversaw what can only be described as the murder of Brazilian electrician Jean Charles de Menezes in 2005. He was held down by psychopathic police and shot seven times in the head by a psychopathic lunatic after being mistaken for a terrorist when he was just a bloke going about his day. Dick authorised officers to pursue and keep surveillance on de Menezes and ordered that he be stopped from entering the underground train system. Police psychopaths took her at her word clearly. She was 'disciplined' for this outrage by being *promoted* – eventually to the top of the 'Met' police where she has been a disaster. Many Chief Constables controlling the police in different parts of the UK are and have been Common Purpose graduates. I have heard the 'graduate' network described as a sort of Mafia or secret society operating within the fabric of government at all levels pursuing a collective policy

ingrained at Common Purpose training events. Founder Julia Middleton herself has said:

> Locally and internationally, Common Purpose graduates will be 'lighting small fires' to create change in their organisations and communities … The Common Purpose effect is best illustrated by the many stories of small changes brought about by leaders, who themselves have changed.

A Common Purpose mission statement declared:

> Common Purpose aims to improve the way society works by expanding the vision, decision-making ability and influence of all kinds of leaders. The organisation runs a variety of educational programmes for leaders of all ages, backgrounds and sectors, in order to provide them with the inspirational, information and opportunities they need to change the world.

Yes, but into what? Since 2020 the answer has become clear.

NLP and the Delphi technique

Common Purpose would seem to be a perfect name or would common programming be better? One of the foundation methods of reaching 'consensus' (group think) is by setting the agenda theme and then encouraging, cajoling or pressuring everyone to agree a 'consensus' in line with the core theme promoted by Common Purpose. The methodology involves the 'Delphi technique', or an adaption of it, in which opinions are expressed that are summarised by a 'facilitator or change agent' at each stage. Participants are 'encouraged' to modify their views in the light of what others have said. Stage by stage the former individual opinions are merged into group consensus which just happens to be what Common Purpose wants them to believe. A key part of this is to marginalise anyone refusing to concede to group think and turn the group against them to apply pressure to conform. We are seeing this very technique used on the general population to make 'Covid' group-thinkers hostile to those who have seen through the bullshit. People can be reframed by using perception manipulation methods such as Neuro-Linguistic Programming (NLP) in which you change perception with the use of

carefully constructed language. An NLP website described the technique this way:

… A method of influencing brain behaviour (the 'neuro' part of the phrase) through the use of language (the 'linguistic' part) and other types of communication to enable a person to 'recode' the way the brain responds to stimuli (that's the 'programming') and manifest new and better behaviours. Neuro-Linguistic Programming often incorporates hypnosis and self-hypnosis to help achieve the change (or 'programming') that is wanted.

British alternative media operation UKColumn has done very detailed research into Common Purpose over a long period. I quoted co-founder and former naval officer Brian Gerrish in my book *Remember Who You Are*, published in 2011, as saying the following years before current times:

It is interesting that many of the mothers who have had children taken by the State speak of the Social Services people being icily cool, emotionless and, as two ladies said in slightly different words, '… like little robots'. We know that NLP is cumulative, so people can be given small imperceptible doses of NLP in a course here, another in a few months, next year etc. In this way, major changes are accrued in their personality, but the day by day change is almost unnoticeable.

In these and other ways 'graduates' have had their perceptions uniformly reframed and they return to their roles in the institutions of government, law enforcement, legal profession, military, 'education', the UK National Health Service and the whole swathe of the establishment structure to pursue a common agenda preparing for the 'post-industrial', 'post-democratic' society. I say 'preparing' but we are now there. 'Post-industrial' is code for the Great Reset and 'post-democratic' is 'Covid' fascism. UKColumn has spoken to partners of those who have attended Common Purpose 'training'. They have described how personalities and attitudes of 'graduates' changed very noticeably for the worse by the time they had completed the course. They had been 'reframed' and told they are the 'leaders' – the special ones – who know better than the population. There has also been the very demonstrable recruitment of psychopaths and narcissists into government administration at all

levels and law enforcement. If you want psychopathy hire psychopaths and you get a simple cause and effect. If you want administrators, police officers and 'leaders' to perceive the public as lesser beings who don't matter then employ narcissists. These personalities are identified using 'psychometrics' that identifies knowledge, abilities, attitudes and personality traits, mostly through carefully-designed questionnaires and tests. As this policy has passed through the decades we have had power-crazy, power-trippers appointed into law enforcement, security and government administration in preparation for current times and the dynamic between public and law enforcement/officialdom has been transformed. UKColumn's Brian Gerrish said of the narcissistic personality:

> Their love of themselves and power automatically means that they will crush others who get in their way. I received a major piece of the puzzle when a friend pointed out that when they made public officials re-apply for their own jobs several years ago they were also required to do psychometric tests. This was undoubtedly the start of the screening process to get 'their' sort of people in post.

How obvious that has been since 2020 although it was clear what was happening long before if people paid attention to the changing public-establishment dynamic.

Change agents

At the centre of events in 'Covid' Britain is the National Health Service (NHS) which has behaved disgracefully in slavishly following the Cult agenda. The NHS management structure is awash with Common Purpose graduates or 'change agents' working to a common cause. Helen Bevan, a Chief of Service Transformation at the NHS Institute for Innovation and Improvement, co-authored a document called 'Towards a million change agents, a review of the social movements literature: implications for large scale change in the NHS'. The document compared a project management approach to that of change and social movements where 'people change

themselves and each other – peer to peer'. Two definitions given for a 'social movement' were:

A group of people who consciously attempt to build a radically new social order; involves people of a broad range of social backgrounds; and deploys politically confrontational and socially disruptive tactics – Cyrus Zirakzadeh 1997

Collective challenges, based on common purposes and social solidarities, in sustained interaction with elites, opponents, and authorities – Sidney Tarrow 1994

Helen Bevan wrote another NHS document in which she defined 'framing' as 'the process by which leaders construct, articulate and put across their message in a powerful and compelling way in order to win people to their cause and call them to action'. I think I could come up with another definition that would be rather more accurate. The National Health Service and institutions of Britain and the wider world have been taken over by reframed 'change agents' and that includes everything from the United Nations to national governments, local councils and social services which have been kidnapping children from loving parents on an extraordinary and gathering scale on the road to the end of parenthood altogether. Children from loving homes are stolen and kidnapped by the state and put into the 'care' (inversion) of the local authority through council homes, foster parents and forced adoption. At the same time children are allowed to be abused without response while many are under council 'care'. UKColumn highlighted the Common Purpose connection between South Yorkshire Police and Rotherham council officers in the case of the scandal in that area of the sexual exploitation of children to which the authorities turned not one blind eye, but both:

We were alarmed to discover that the Chief Executive, the Strategic Director of Children and Young People's Services, the Manager for the Local Strategic Partnership, the Community Cohesion Manager, the Cabinet Member for Cohesion, the Chief Constable and his predecessor had all attended Leadership training courses provided by the pseudo-charity Common Purpose.

Once 'change agents' have secured positions of hire and fire within any organisation things start to move very quickly. Personnel are then hired and fired on the basis of whether they will work towards the agenda the change agent represents. If they do they are rapidly promoted even though they may be incompetent. Those more qualified and skilled who are pre-Common Purpose 'old school' see their careers stall and even disappear. This has been happening for decades in every institution of state, police, 'health' and social services and all of them have been transformed as a result in their attitudes to their jobs and the public. Medical professions, including nursing, which were once vocations for the caring now employ many cold, callous and couldn't give a shit personality types. The UKColumn investigation concluded:

By blurring the boundaries between people, professions, public and private sectors, responsibility and accountability, Common Purpose encourages 'graduates' to believe that as new selected leaders, they can work together, outside of the established political and social structures, to achieve a paradigm shift or CHANGE – so called 'Leading Beyond Authority'. In doing so, the allegiance of the individual becomes 'reframed' on CP colleagues and their NETWORK.

Reframing the Face-Nappies

Nowhere has this process been more obvious than in the police where recruitment of psychopaths and development of unquestioning mind-controlled group-thinkers have transformed law enforcement into a politically-correct 'Woke' joke and a travesty of what should be public service. Today they wear their face-nappies like good little gofers and enforce 'Covid' rules which are fascism under another name. Alongside the specifically-recruited psychopaths we have software minds incapable of free thought. Brian Gerrish again:

An example is the policeman who would not get on a bike for a press photo because he had not done the cycling proficiency course. Normal people say this is political correctness gone mad. Nothing could be further from the truth. The policeman has been reframed, and in his reality it is perfect common sense not to get on the bike 'because he hasn't done the cycling course'.

Another example of this is where the police would not rescue a boy from a pond until they had taken advice from above on the 'risk assessment'. A normal person would have arrived, perhaps thought of the risk for a moment, and dived in. To the police now 'reframed', they followed 'normal' procedure.

There are shocking cases of reframed ambulance crews doing the same. Sheer unthinking stupidity of London Face-Nappies headed by Common Purpose graduate Cressida Dick can be seen in their behaviour at a vigil in March, 2021, for a murdered woman, Sarah Everard. A police officer had been charged with the crime. Anyone with a brain would have left the vigil alone in the circumstances. Instead they 'manhandled' women to stop them breaking 'Covid rules' to betray classic reframing. Minds in the thrall of perception control have no capacity for seeing a situation on its merits and acting accordingly. 'Rules is rules' is their only mind-set. My father used to say that rules and regulations are for the guidance of the intelligent and the blind obedience of the idiot. Most of the intelligent, decent, coppers have gone leaving only the other kind and a few old school for whom the job must be a daily nightmare. The combination of psychopaths and rule-book software minds has been clearly on public display in the 'Covid' era with automaton robots in uniform imposing fascistic 'Covid' regulations on the population without any personal initiative or judging situations on their merits. There are thousands of examples around the world, but I'll make my point with the infamous Derbyshire police in the English East Midlands – the ones who think pouring dye into beauty spots and using drones to track people walking in the countryside away from anyone is called 'policing'. To them there are rules decreed by the government which they have to enforce and in their bewildered state a group gathering in a closed space and someone walking alone in the countryside are the same thing. It is beyond idiocy and enters the realm of clinical insanity.

Police officers in Derbyshire said they were 'horrified' – *horrified* – to find 15 to 20 'irresponsible' kids playing a football match at a closed leisure centre 'in breach of coronavirus restrictions'. When they saw the police the kids ran away leaving their belongings behind and the reframed men and women of Derbyshire police were seeking to establish their identities with a view to fining their parents. The most natural thing for youngsters to do – kicking a ball about – is turned into a criminal activity and enforced by the moronic software programs of Derbyshire police. You find the same mentality in every country. These barely conscious 'horrified' officers said they had to take action because 'we need to ensure these rules are being followed' and 'it is of the utmost importance that you ensure your children are following the rules and regulations for Covid-19'. Had any of them done ten seconds of research to see if this parroting of their masters' script could be supported by any evidence? Nope. Reframed people don't think – others think for them and that's the whole idea of reframing. I have seen police officers one after the other repeating without question word for word what officialdom tells them just as I have seen great swathes of the public doing the same. Ask either for 'their' opinion and out spews what they have been told to think by the official narrative. Police and public may seem to be in different groups, but their mentality is the same. Most people do whatever they are told in fear not doing so or because they believe what officialdom tells them; almost the entirety of the police do what they are told for the same reason. Ultimately it's the tiny inner core of the global Cult that's telling both what to do.

So Derbyshire police were 'horrified'. Oh, really? Why did they think those kids were playing football? It was to relieve the psychological consequences of lockdown and being denied human contact with their friends and interaction, touch and discourse vital to human psychological health. Being denied this month after month has dismantled the psyche of many children and young people as depression and suicide have exploded. Were Derbyshire police *horrified by that*? Are you kidding? Reframed people don't have those

mental and emotional processes that can see how the impact on the psychological health of youngsters is far more dangerous than any 'virus' even if you take the mendacious official figures to be true. The reframed are told (programmed) how to act and so they do. The Derbyshire Chief Constable in the first period of lockdown when the black dye and drones nonsense was going on was Peter Goodman. He was the man who severed the connection between his force and the Derbyshire Constabulary *Male Voice* Choir when he decided that it was not inclusive enough to allow women to join. The fact it was a male voice choir making a particular sound produced by male voices seemed to elude a guy who terrifyingly ran policing in Derbyshire. He retired weeks after his force was condemned as disgraceful by former Supreme Court Justice Jonathan Sumption for their behaviour over extreme lockdown impositions. Goodman was replaced by his deputy Rachel Swann who was in charge when her officers were 'horrified'. The police statement over the boys committing the hanging-offence of playing football included the line about the youngsters being 'irresponsible in the times we are all living through' missing the point that the real relevance of the 'times we are all living through' is the imposition of fascism enforced by psychopaths and reframed minds of police officers playing such a vital part in establishing the fascist tyranny that their own children and grandchildren will have to live in their entire lives. As a definition of insanity that is hard to beat although it might be run close by imposing masks on people that can have a serious effect on their health while wearing a face nappy all day themselves. Once again public and police do it for the same reason – the authorities tell them to and who are they to have the self-respect to say no?

Wokers in uniform

How reframed do you have to be to arrest a *six-year-old* and take him to court for *picking a flower* while waiting for a bus? Brain dead police and officialdom did just that in North Carolina where criminal proceedings happen regularly for children under nine. Attorney Julie Boyer gave the six-year-old crayons and a colouring book

during the 'flower' hearing while the 'adults' decided his fate. County Chief District Court Judge Jay Corpening asked: 'Should a child that believes in Santa Claus, the Easter Bunny and the tooth fairy be making life-altering decisions?' Well, of course not, but common sense has no meaning when you have a common purpose and a reframed mind. Treating children in this way, and police operating in American schools, is all part of the psychological preparation for children to accept a police state as normal all their adult lives. The same goes for all the cameras and biometric tracking technology in schools. Police training is focused on reframing them as snowflake Wokers and this is happening in the military. Pentagon top brass said that 'training sessions on extremism' were needed for troops who asked why they were so focused on the Capitol Building riot when Black Lives Matter riots were ignored. What's the difference between them some apparently and rightly asked. Actually, there is a difference. Five people died in the Capitol riot, only one through violence, and that was a police officer shooting an unarmed protestor. BLM riots killed at least 25 people and cost billions. Asking the question prompted the psychopaths and reframed minds that run the Pentagon to say that more 'education' (programming) was needed. Troop training is all based on psychological programming to make them fodder for the Cult – 'Military men are just dumb, stupid animals to be used as pawns in foreign policy' as Cult-to-his-DNA former Secretary of State Henry Kissinger famously said. Governments see the police in similar terms and it's time for those among them who can see this to defend the people and stop being enforcers of the Cult agenda upon the people.

The US military, like the country itself, is being targeted for destruction through a long list of Woke impositions. Cult-owned gaga 'President' Biden signed an executive order when he took office to allow taxpayer money to pay for transgender surgery for active military personnel and veterans. Are you a man soldier? No, I'm a LGBTQIA+ with a hint of Skoliosexual and Spectrasexual. Oh, good man. Bad choice of words you bigot. The Pentagon announced in March, 2021, the appointment of the first 'diversity and inclusion

officer' for US Special Forces. Richard Torres-Estrada arrived with the publication of a 'D&I Strategic Plan which will guide the enterprise-wide effort to institutionalize and sustain D&I'. If you think a Special Forces 'Strategic Plan' should have something to do with defending America you haven't been paying attention. Defending Woke is now the military's new role. Torres-Estrada has posted images comparing Donald Trump with Adolf Hitler and we can expect no bias from him as a representative of the supposedly non-political Pentagon. Cable news host Tucker Carlson said: 'The Pentagon is now the Yale faculty lounge but with cruise missiles.' Meanwhile Secretary of Defense Lloyd Austin, a board member of weapons-maker Raytheon with stock and compensation interests in October, 2020, worth $1.4 million, said he was purging the military of the 'enemy within' – anyone who isn't Woke and supports Donald Trump. Austin refers to his targets as 'racist extremists' while in true Woke fashion being himself a racist extremist. Pentagon documents pledge to 'eradicate, eliminate and conquer all forms of racism, sexism and homophobia'. The definitions of these are decided by 'diversity and inclusion committees' peopled by those who see racism, sexism and homophobia in every situation and opinion. Woke (the Cult) is dismantling the US military and purging testosterone as China expands its military and gives its troops 'masculinity training'. How do we think that is going to end when this is all Cult coordinated? The US military, like the British military, is controlled by Woke and spineless top brass who just go along with it out of personal career interests.

'Woke' means fast asleep

Mind control and perception manipulation techniques used on individuals to create group-think have been unleashed on the global population in general. As a result many have no capacity to see the obvious fascist agenda being installed all around them or what 'Covid' is really all about. Their brains are firewalled like a computer system not to process certain concepts, thoughts and realisations that are bad for the Cult. The young are most targeted as the adults they

will be when the whole fascist global state is planned to be fully implemented. They need to be prepared for total compliance to eliminate all pushback from entire generations. The Cult has been pouring billions into taking complete control of 'education' from schools to universities via its operatives and corporations and not least Bill Gates as always. The plan has been to transform 'education' institutions into programming centres for the mentality of 'Woke'. James McConnell, professor of psychology at the University of Michigan, wrote in *Psychology Today* in 1970:

> The day has come when we can combine sensory deprivation with drugs, hypnosis, and astute manipulation of reward and punishment, to gain almost absolute control over an individual's behaviour. It should then be possible to achieve a very rapid and highly effective type of brainwashing that would allow us to make dramatic changes in a person's behaviour and personality ...
>
> … We should reshape society so that we all would be trained from birth to want to do what society wants us to do. We have the techniques to do it... no-one owns his own personality you acquired, and there's no reason to believe you should have the right to refuse to acquire a new personality if your old one is anti-social.

This was the potential for mass brainwashing in 1970 and the mentality there displayed captures the arrogant psychopathy that drives it forward. I emphasise that not all young people have succumbed to Woke programming and those that haven't are incredibly impressive people given that today's young are the most perceptually-targeted generations in history with all the technology now involved. Vast swathes of the young generations, however, have fallen into the spell – and that's what it is – of Woke. The Woke mentality and perceptual program is founded on *inversion* and you will appreciate later why that is so significant. Everything with Woke is inverted and the opposite of what it is claimed to be. Woke was a term used in African-American culture from the 1900s and referred to an awareness of social and racial justice. This is not the meaning of the modern version or 'New Woke' as I call it in *The Answer*. Oh, no, Woke today means something very different no matter how much Wokers may seek to hide that and insist Old Woke and New

Woke are the same. See if you find any 'awareness of social justice' here in the modern variety:

- Woke demands 'inclusivity' while excluding anyone with a different opinion and calls for mass censorship to silence other views.

- Woke claims to stand against oppression when imposing oppression is the foundation of all that it does. It is the driver of political correctness which is nothing more than a Cult invention to manipulate the population to silence itself.

- Woke believes itself to be 'liberal' while pursuing a global society that can only be described as fascist (see 'anti-fascist' fascist Antifa).

- Woke calls for 'social justice' while spreading injustice wherever it goes against the common 'enemy' which can be easily identified as a differing view.

- Woke is supposed to be a metaphor for 'awake' when it is solid-gold asleep and deep in a Cult-induced coma that meets the criteria for 'off with the fairies'.

I state these points as obvious facts if people only care to look. I don't do this with a sense of condemnation. We need to appreciate that the onslaught of perceptual programming on the young has been incessant and merciless. I can understand why so many have been reframed, or, given their youth, framed from the start to see the world as the Cult demands. The Cult has had access to their minds day after day in its 'education' system for their entire formative years. Perception is formed from information received and the Cult-created system is a life-long download of information delivered to elicit a particular perception, thus behaviour. The more this has expanded into still new extremes in recent decades and ever-increasing censorship has deleted other opinions and information why wouldn't that lead to a perceptual reframing on a mass scale? I

have described already cradle-to-grave programming and in more recent times the targeting of young minds from birth to adulthood has entered the stratosphere. This has taken the form of skewing what is 'taught' to fit the Cult agenda and the omnipresent techniques of group-think to isolate non-believers and pressure them into line. There has always been a tendency to follow the herd, but we really are in a new world now in relation to that. We have parents who can see the 'Covid' hoax told by their children not to stop them wearing masks at school, being 'Covid' tested or having the 'vaccine' in fear of the peer-pressure consequences of being different. What is 'peer-pressure' if not pressure to conform to group-think? Renegade Minds never group-think and always retain a set of perceptions that are unique to them. Group-think is always underpinned by consequences for not group-thinking. Abuse now aimed at those refusing DNA-manipulating 'Covid vaccines' are a potent example of this. The biggest pressure to conform comes from the very group which is itself being manipulated. 'I am programmed to be part of a hive mind and so you must be.'

Woke control structures in 'education' now apply to every mainstream organisation. Those at the top of the 'education' hierarchy (the Cult) decide the policy. This is imposed on governments through the Cult network; governments impose it on schools, colleges and universities; their leadership impose the policy on teachers and academics and they impose it on children and students. At any level where there is resistance, perhaps from a teacher or university lecturer, they are targeted by the authorities and often fired. Students themselves regularly demand the dismissal of academics (increasingly few) at odds with the narrative that the students have been programmed to believe in. It is quite a thought that students who are being targeted by the Cult become so consumed by programmed group-think that they launch protests and demand the removal of those who are trying to push back against those targeting the students. Such is the scale of perceptual inversion. We see this with 'Covid' programming as the Cult imposes the rules via psycho-psychologists and governments on

shops, transport companies and businesses which impose them on their staff who impose them on their customers who pressure Pushbackers to conform to the will of the Cult which is in the process of destroying them and their families. Scan all aspects of society and you will see the same sequence every time.

Fact free Woke and hijacking the 'left'

There is no more potent example of this than 'Woke', a mentality only made possible by the deletion of factual evidence by an 'education' system seeking to produce an ever more uniform society. Why would you bother with facts when you don't know any? Deletion of credible history both in volume and type is highly relevant. Orwell said: 'Who controls the past controls the future: who controls the present controls the past.' They who control the perception of the past control the perception of the future and they who control the present control the perception of the past through the writing and deleting of history. Why would you oppose the imposition of Marxism in the name of Wokeism when you don't know that Marxism cost at least 100 million lives in the 20th century alone? Watch videos and read reports in which Woker generations are asked basic historical questions – it's mind-blowing. A survey of 2,000 people found that six percent of millennials (born approximately early1980s to early 2000s) believed the Second World War (1939-1945) broke out with the assassination of President Kennedy (in 1963) and one in ten thought Margaret Thatcher was British Prime Minister at the time. She was in office between 1979 and 1990. We are in a post-fact society. Provable facts are no defence against the fascism of political correctness or Silicon Valley censorship. Facts don't matter anymore as we have witnessed with the 'Covid' hoax. Sacrificing uniqueness to the Woke group-think religion is all you are required to do and that means thinking for yourself is the biggest Woke no, no. All religions are an expression of group-think and censorship and Woke is just another religion with an orthodoxy defended by group-think and censorship. Burned at

the stake becomes burned on Twitter which leads back eventually to burned at the stake as Woke humanity regresses to ages past.

The biggest Woke inversion of all is its creators and funders. I grew up in a traditional left of centre political household on a council estate in Leicester in the 1950s and 60s – you know, the left that challenged the power of wealth-hoarding elites and threats to freedom of speech and opinion. In those days students went on marches defending freedom of speech while today's Wokers march for its deletion. What on earth could have happened? Those very elites (collectively the Cult) that we opposed in my youth and early life have funded into existence the antithesis of that former left and hijacked the 'brand' while inverting everything it ever stood for. We have a mentality that calls itself 'liberal' and 'progressive' while acting like fascists. Cult billionaires and their corporations have funded themselves into control of 'education' to ensure that Woke programming is unceasing throughout the formative years of children and young people and that non-Wokers are isolated (that word again) whether they be students, teachers or college professors. The Cult has funded into existence the now colossal global network of Woke organisations that have spawned and promoted all the 'causes' on the Cult wish-list for global transformation and turned Wokers into demanders of them. Does anyone really think it's a coincidence that the Cult agenda for humanity is a carbon (sorry) copy of the societal transformations desired by Woke?? These are only some of them:

Political correctness: The means by which the Cult deletes all public debates that it knows it cannot win if we had the free-flow of information and evidence.

Human-caused 'climate change': The means by which the Cult seeks to transform society into a globally-controlled dictatorship imposing its will over the fine detail of everyone's lives 'to save the planet' which doesn't actually need saving.

Transgender obsession: Preparing collective perception to accept the 'new human' which would not have genders because it would be created technologically and not through procreation. I'll have much more on this in Human 2.0.

Race obsession: The means by which the Cult seeks to divide and rule the population by triggering racial division through the perception that society is more racist than ever when the opposite is the case. Is it perfect in that regard? No. But to compare today with the racism of apartheid and segregation brought to an end by the civil rights movement in the 1960s is to insult the memory of that movement and inspirations like Martin Luther King. Why is the 'anti-racism' industry (which it is) so dominated by privileged white people?

White supremacy: This is a label used by privileged white people to demonise poor and deprived white people pushing back on tyranny to marginalise and destroy them. White people are being especially targeted as the dominant race by number within Western society which the Cult seeks to transform in its image. If you want to change a society you must weaken and undermine its biggest group and once you have done that by using the other groups you next turn on them to do the same … 'Then they came for the Jews and I was not a Jew so I did nothing.'

Mass migration: The mass movement of people from the Middle East, Africa and Asia into Europe, from the south into the United States and from Asia into Australia are another way the Cult seeks to dilute the racial, cultural and political influence of white people on Western society. White people ask why their governments appear to be working against them while being politically and culturally biased towards incoming cultures. Well, here's your answer. In the same way sexually 'straight' people, men and women, ask why the

authorities are biased against them in favour of other sexualities. The answer is the same – that's the way the Cult wants it to be for very sinister motives.

These are all central parts of the Cult agenda and central parts of the Woke agenda and Woke was created and continues to be funded to an immense degree by Cult billionaires and corporations. If anyone begins to say 'coincidence' the syllables should stick in their throat.

Billionaire 'social justice warriors'

Joe Biden is a 100 percent-owned asset of the Cult and the Wokers' man in the White House whenever he can remember his name and for however long he lasts with his rapidly diminishing cognitive function. Even walking up the steps of an aircraft without falling on his arse would appear to be a challenge. He's not an empty-shell puppet or anything. From the minute Biden took office (or the Cult did) he began his executive orders promoting the Woke wish-list. You will see the Woke agenda imposed ever more severely because it's really the *Cult* agenda. Woke organisations and activist networks spawned by the Cult are funded to the extreme so long as they promote what the Cult wants to happen. Woke is funded to promote 'social justice' by billionaires who become billionaires by destroying social justice. The social justice mantra is only a cover for dismantling social justice and funded by billionaires that couldn't give a damn about social justice. Everything makes sense when you see that. One of Woke's premier funders is Cult billionaire financier George Soros who said: 'I am basically there to make money, I cannot and do not look at the social consequences of what I do.' This is the same Soros who has given more than $32 billion to his Open Society Foundations global Woke network and funded Black Lives Matter, mass immigration into Europe and the United States, transgender activism, climate change activism, political correctness and groups targeting 'white supremacy' in the form of privileged white thugs that dominate Antifa. What a scam it all is and when

you are dealing with the unquestioning fact-free zone of Woke scamming them is child's play. All you need to pull it off in all these organisations are a few in-the-know agents of the Cult and an army of naïve, reframed, uninformed, narcissistic, know-nothings convinced of their own self-righteousness, self-purity and virtue.

Soros and fellow billionaires and billionaire corporations have poured hundreds of millions into Black Lives Matter and connected groups and promoted them to a global audience. None of this is motivated by caring about black people. These are the billionaires that have controlled and exploited a system that leaves millions of black people in abject poverty and deprivation which they do absolutely nothing to address. The same Cult networks funding BLM were behind the *slave trade!* Black Lives Matter hijacked a phrase that few would challenge and they have turned this laudable concept into a political weapon to divide society. You know that BLM is a fraud when it claims that *All* Lives Matter, the most inclusive statement of all, is 'racist'. BLM and its Cult masters don't want to end racism. To them it's a means to an end to control all of humanity never mind the colour, creed, culture or background. What has destroying the nuclear family got to do with ending racism? Nothing – but that is one of the goals of BLM and also happens to be a goal of the Cult as I have been exposing in my books for decades. Stealing children from loving parents and giving schools ever more power to override parents is part of that same agenda. BLM is a Marxist organisation and why would that not be the case when the Cult created Marxism *and* BLM? Patrisse Cullors, a BLM co-founder, said in a 2015 video that she and her fellow organisers, including co-founder Alicia Garza, are 'trained Marxists'. The lady known after marriage as Patrisse Khan-Cullors bought a $1.4 million home in 2021 in one of the whitest areas of California with a black population of just 1.6 per cent and has so far bought *four* high-end homes for a total of $3.2 million. How very Marxist. There must be a bit of spare in the BLM coffers, however, when Cult corporations and billionaires have handed over the best part of $100 million. Many black people can see that Black Lives Matter is not

working for them, but against them, and this is still more confirmation. Black journalist Jason Whitlock, who had his account suspended by Twitter for simply linking to the story about the 'Marxist's' home buying spree, said that BLM leaders are 'making millions of dollars off the backs of these dead black men who they wouldn't spit on if they were on fire and alive'.

Black Lies Matter

Cult assets and agencies came together to promote BLM in the wake of the death of career criminal George Floyd who had been jailed a number of times including for forcing his way into the home of a black woman with others in a raid in which a gun was pointed at her stomach. Floyd was filmed being held in a Minneapolis street in 2020 with the knee of a police officer on his neck and he subsequently died. It was an appalling thing for the officer to do, but the same technique has been used by police on peaceful protestors of lockdown without any outcry from the Woke brigade. As unquestioning supporters of the Cult agenda Wokers have supported lockdown and all the 'Covid' claptrap while attacking anyone standing up to the tyranny imposed in its name. Court documents would later include details of an autopsy on Floyd by County Medical Examiner Dr Andrew Baker who concluded that Floyd had taken a fatal level of the drug fentanyl. None of this mattered to fact-free, question-free, Woke. Floyd's death was followed by worldwide protests against police brutality amid calls to defund the police. Throwing babies out with the bathwater is a Woke speciality. In the wake of the murder of British woman Sarah Everard a Green Party member of the House of Lords, Baroness Jones of Moulescoomb (Nincompoopia would have been better), called for a 6pm curfew for all men. This would be in breach of the Geneva Conventions on war crimes which ban collective punishment, but that would never have crossed the black and white Woke mind of Baroness Nincompoopia who would have been far too convinced of her own self-righteousness to compute such details. Many American cities did defund the police in the face of Floyd riots

and after $15 million was deleted from the police budget in Washington DC under useless Woke mayor Muriel Bowser car-jacking alone rose by 300 percent and within six months the US capital recorded its highest murder rate in 15 years. The same happened in Chicago and other cities in line with the Cult/Soros plan to bring fear to streets and neighbourhoods by reducing the police, releasing violent criminals and not prosecuting crime. This is the mob-rule agenda that I have warned in the books was coming for so long. Shootings in the area of Minneapolis where Floyd was arrested increased by 2,500 percent compared with the year before. Defunding the police over George Floyd has led to a big increase in dead people with many of them black. Police protection for politicians making these decisions stayed the same or increased as you would expect from professional hypocrites. The Cult doesn't actually want to abolish the police. It wants to abolish local control over the police and hand it to federal government as the psychopaths advance the Hunger Games Society. Many George Floyd protests turned into violent riots with black stores and businesses destroyed by fire and looting across America fuelled by Black Lives Matter. Woke doesn't do irony. If you want civil rights you must loot the liquor store and the supermarket and make off with a smart TV. It's the only way.

It's not a race war – it's a class war

Black people are patronised by privileged blacks and whites alike and told they are victims of white supremacy. I find it extraordinary to watch privileged blacks supporting the very system and bloodline networks behind the slave trade and parroting the same Cult-serving manipulative crap of their privileged white, often billionaire, associates. It is indeed not a race war but a class war and colour is just a diversion. Black Senator Cory Booker and black Congresswoman Maxine Waters, more residents of Nincompoopia, personify this. Once you tell people they are victims of someone else you devalue both their own responsibility for their plight and the power they have to impact on their reality and experience. Instead

we have: 'You are only in your situation because of whitey – turn on them and everything will change.' It won't change. Nothing changes in our lives unless *we* change it. Crucial to that is never seeing yourself as a victim and always as the creator of your reality. Life is a simple sequence of choice and consequence. Make different choices and you create different consequences. *You* have to make those choices – not Black Lives Matter, the Woke Mafia and anyone else that seeks to dictate your life. Who are they these Wokers, an emotional and psychological road traffic accident, to tell you what to do? Personal empowerment is the last thing the Cult and its Black Lives Matter want black people or anyone else to have. They claim to be defending the underdog while *creating* and perpetuating the underdog. The Cult's worst nightmare is human unity and if they are going to keep blacks, whites and every other race under economic servitude and control then the focus must be diverted from what they have in common to what they can be manipulated to believe divides them. Blacks have to be told that their poverty and plight is the fault of the white bloke living on the street in the same poverty and with the same plight they are experiencing. The difference is that your plight black people is due to him, a white supremacist with 'white privilege' living on the street. Don't unite as one human family against your mutual oppressors and suppressors – fight the oppressor with the white face who is as financially deprived as you are. The Cult knows that as its 'Covid' agenda moves into still new levels of extremism people are going to respond and it has been spreading the seeds of disunity everywhere to stop a united response to the evil that targets *all of us*.

Racist attacks on 'whiteness' are getting ever more outrageous and especially through the American Democratic Party which has an appalling history for anti-black racism. Barack Obama, Joe Biden, Hillary Clinton and Nancy Pelosi all eulogised about Senator Robert Byrd at his funeral in 2010 after a nearly 60-year career in Congress. Byrd was a brutal Ku Klux Klan racist and a violent abuser of Cathy O'Brien in MKUltra. He said he would never fight in the military 'with a negro by my side' and 'rather I should die a thousand times,

and see Old Glory trampled in the dirt never to rise again, than to see this beloved land of ours become degraded by race mongrels, a throwback to the blackest specimen from the wilds'. Biden called Byrd a 'very close friend and mentor'. These 'Woke' hypocrites are not anti-racist they are anti-poor and anti-people not of their perceived class. Here is an illustration of the scale of anti-white racism to which we have now descended. Seriously Woke and moronic *New York Times* contributor Damon Young described whiteness as a 'virus' that 'like other viruses will not die until there are no bodies left for it to infect'. He went on: '… the only way to stop it is to locate it, isolate it, extract it, and kill it.' Young can say that as a black man with no consequences when a white man saying the same in reverse would be facing a jail sentence. *That's* racism. We had super-Woke numbskull senators Tammy Duckworth and Mazie Hirono saying they would object to future Biden Cabinet appointments if he did not nominate more Asian Americans and Pacific Islanders. Never mind the ability of the candidate what do they look like? Duckworth said: 'I will vote for racial minorities and I will vote for LGBTQ, but anyone else I'm not voting for.' Appointing people on the grounds of race is illegal, but that was not a problem for this ludicrous pair. They were on-message and that's a free pass in any situation.

Critical race racism

White children are told at school they are intrinsically racist as they are taught the divisive 'critical race theory'. This claims that the law and legal institutions are inherently racist and that race is a socially constructed concept used by white people to further their economic and political interests at the expense of people of colour. White is a 'virus' as we've seen. Racial inequality results from 'social, economic, and legal differences that white people create between races to maintain white interests which leads to poverty and criminality in minority communities'. I must tell that to the white guy sleeping on the street. The principal of East Side Community School in New York sent white parents a manifesto that called on

them to become 'white traitors' and advocate for full 'white abolition'. These people are teaching your kids when they urgently need a psychiatrist. The 'school' included a chart with 'eight white identities' that ranged from 'white supremacist' to 'white abolition' and defined the behaviour white people must follow to end 'the regime of whiteness'. Woke blacks and their privileged white associates are acting exactly like the slave owners of old and Ku Klux Klan racists like Robert Byrd. They are too full of their own self-purity to see that, but it's true. Racism is not a body type; it's a state of mind that can manifest through any colour, creed or culture.

Another racial fraud is *'equity'*. Not equality of treatment and opportunity – equity. It's a term spun as equality when it means something very different. Equality in its true sense is a raising up while 'equity' is a race to the bottom. Everyone in the same level of poverty is 'equity'. Keep everyone down – that's equity. The Cult doesn't want anyone in the human family to be empowered and BLM leaders, like all these 'anti-racist' organisations, continue their privileged, pampered existence by perpetuating the perception of gathering racism. When is the last time you heard an 'anti-racist' or 'anti-Semitism' organisation say that acts of racism and discrimination have *fallen?* It's not in the interests of their fund-raising and power to influence and the same goes for the professional soccer anti-racism operation, Kick It Out. Two things confirmed that the Black Lives Matter riots in the summer of 2020 were Cult creations. One was that while anti-lockdown protests were condemned in this same period for 'transmitting 'Covid' the authorities supported mass gatherings of Black Lives Matter supporters. I even saw self-deluding people claiming to be doctors say the two types of protest were not the same. No – the non-existent 'Covid' was in favour of lockdowns and attacked those that protested against them while 'Covid' supported Black Lives Matter and kept well away from its protests. The whole thing was a joke and as lockdown protestors were arrested, often brutally, by reframed Face-Nappies we had the grotesque sight of police officers taking the knee to Black Lives Matter, a Cult-funded Marxist

organisation that supports violent riots and wants to destroy the nuclear family and white people.

He's not white? Shucks!

Woke obsession with race was on display again when ten people were shot dead in Boulder, Colorado, in March, 2021. Cult-owned Woke TV channels like CNN said the shooter appeared to be a white man and Wokers were on Twitter condemning 'violent white men' with the usual mantras. Then the shooter's name was released as Ahmad Al Aliwi Alissa, an anti-Trump Arab-American, and the sigh of disappointment could be heard five miles away. Never mind that ten people were dead and what that meant for their families. Race baiting was all that mattered to these sick Cult-serving people like Barack Obama who exploited the deaths to further divide America on racial grounds which is his job for the Cult. This is the man that 'racist' white Americans made the first black president of the United States and then gave him a second term. Not-very-bright Obama has become filthy rich on the back of that and today appears to have a big influence on the Biden administration. Even so he's still a downtrodden black man and a victim of white supremacy. This disingenuous fraud reveals the contempt he has for black people when he puts on a Deep South Alabama accent whenever he talks to them, no, *at* them.

Another BLM red flag was how the now fully-Woke (fully-Cult) and fully-virtue-signalled professional soccer authorities had their teams taking the knee before every match in support of Marxist Black Lives Matter. Soccer authorities and clubs displayed 'Black Lives Matter' on the players' shirts and flashed the name on electronic billboards around the pitch. Any fans that condemned what is a Freemasonic taking-the-knee ritual were widely condemned as you would expect from the Woke virtue-signallers of professional sport and the now fully-Woke media. We have reverse racism in which you are banned from criticising any race or culture except for white people for whom anything goes – say what you like, no problem. What has this got to do with racial harmony and

equality? We've had black supremacists from Black Lives Matter telling white people to fall to their knees in the street and apologise for their white supremacy. Black supremacists acting like white supremacist slave owners of the past couldn't breach their self-obsessed, race-obsessed sense of self-purity. Joe Biden appointed a race-obsessed black supremacist Kristen Clarke to head the Justice Department Civil Rights Division. Clarke claimed that blacks are endowed with 'greater mental, physical and spiritual abilities' than whites. If anyone reversed that statement they would be vilified. Clarke is on-message so no problem. She's never seen a black-white situation in which the black figure is anything but a virtuous victim and she heads the Civil Rights Division which should treat everyone the same or it isn't civil rights. Another perception of the Renegade Mind: If something or someone is part of the Cult agenda they will be supported by Woke governments and media no matter what. If they're not, they will be condemned and censored. It really is that simple and so racist Clarke prospers despite (make that because of) her racism.

The end of culture

Biden's administration is full of such racial, cultural and economic bias as the Cult requires the human family to be divided into warring factions. We are now seeing racially-segregated graduations and everything, but everything, is defined through the lens of perceived 'racism. We have 'racist' mathematics, 'racist' food and even 'racist' *plants*. World famous Kew Gardens in London said it was changing labels on plants and flowers to tell its pre-'Covid' more than two million visitors a year how racist they are. Kew director Richard Deverell said this was part of an effort to 'move quickly to decolonise collections' after they were approached by one Ajay Chhabra 'an actor with an insight into how sugar cane was linked to slavery'. They are *plants* you idiots. 'Decolonisation' in the Woke manual really means colonisation of society with its mentality and by extension colonisation by the Cult. We are witnessing a new Chinese-style 'Cultural Revolution' so essential to the success of all

Marxist takeovers. Our cultural past and traditions have to be swept away to allow a new culture to be built-back-better. Woke targeting of long-standing Western cultural pillars including historical monuments and cancelling of historical figures is what happened in the Mao revolution in China which 'purged remnants of capitalist and traditional elements from Chinese society' and installed Maoism as the dominant ideology'. For China see the Western world today and for 'dominant ideology' see Woke. Better still see Marxism or Maoism. The 'Covid' hoax has specifically sought to destroy the arts and all elements of Western culture from people meeting in a pub or restaurant to closing theatres, music venues, sports stadiums, places of worship and even banning *singing*. Destruction of Western society is also why criticism of any religion is banned except for Christianity which again is the dominant religion as white is the numerically-dominant race. Christianity may be fading rapidly, but its history and traditions are weaved through the fabric of Western society. Delete the pillars and other structures will follow until the whole thing collapses. I am not a Christian defending that religion when I say that. I have no religion. It's just a fact. To this end Christianity has itself been turned Woke to usher its own downfall and its ranks are awash with 'change agents' – knowing and unknowing – at every level including Pope Francis (*definitely* knowing) and the clueless Archbishop of Canterbury Justin Welby (possibly not, but who can be sure?). Woke seeks to coordinate attacks on Western culture, traditions, and ways of life through 'intersectionality' defined as 'the complex, cumulative way in which the effects of multiple forms of discrimination (such as racism, sexism, and classism) combine, overlap, or intersect especially in the experiences of marginalised individuals or groups'. Wade through the Orwellian Woke-speak and this means coordinating disparate groups in a common cause to overthrow freedom and liberal values.

The entire structure of public institutions has been infested with Woke – government at all levels, political parties, police, military, schools, universities, advertising, media and trade unions. This abomination has been achieved through the Cult web by appointing

Wokers to positions of power and battering non-Wokers into line through intimidation, isolation and threats to their job. Many have been fired in the wake of the empathy-deleted, vicious hostility of 'social justice' Wokers and the desire of gutless, spineless employers to virtue-signal their Wokeness. Corporations are filled with Wokers today, most notably those in Silicon Valley. Ironically at the top they are not Woke at all. They are only exploiting the mentality their Cult masters have created and funded to censor and enslave while the Wokers cheer them on until it's their turn. Thus the Woke 'liberal left' is an inversion of the traditional liberal left. Campaigning for justice on the grounds of power and wealth distribution has been replaced by campaigning for identity politics. The genuine traditional left would never have taken money from today's billionaire abusers of fairness and justice and nor would the billionaires have wanted to fund that genuine left. It would not have been in their interests to do so. The division of opinion in those days was between the haves and have nots. This all changed with Cult manipulated and funded identity politics. The division of opinion today is between Wokers and non-Wokers and not income brackets. Cult corporations and their billionaires may have taken wealth disparity to cataclysmic levels of injustice, but as long as they speak the language of Woke, hand out the dosh to the Woke network and censor the enemy they are 'one of us'. Billionaires who don't give a damn about injustice are laughing at them till their bellies hurt. Wokers are not even close to self-aware enough to see that. The transformed 'left' dynamic means that Wokers who drone on about 'social justice' are funded by billionaires that have destroyed social justice the world over. It's *why* they are billionaires.

The climate con

Nothing encapsulates what I have said more comprehensively than the hoax of human-caused global warming. I have detailed in my books over the years how Cult operatives and organisations were the pump-primers from the start of the climate con. A purpose-built vehicle for this is the Club of Rome established by the Cult in 1968

with the Rockefellers and Rothschilds centrally involved all along. Their gofer frontman Maurice Strong, a Canadian oil millionaire, hosted the Earth Summit in Rio de Janeiro, Brazil, in 1992 where the global 'green movement' really expanded in earnest under the guiding hand of the Cult. The Earth Summit established Agenda 21 through the Cult-created-and-owned United Nations to use the illusion of human-caused climate change to justify the transformation of global society to save the world from climate disaster. It is a No-Problem-Reaction-Solution sold through governments, media, schools and universities as whole generations have been terrified into believing that the world was going to end in their lifetimes unless what old people had inflicted upon them was stopped by a complete restructuring of how everything is done. Chill, kids, it's all a hoax. Such restructuring is precisely what the Cult agenda demands (purely by coincidence of course). Today this has been given the codename of the Great Reset which is only an updated term for Agenda 21 and its associated Agenda 2030. The latter, too, is administered through the UN and was voted into being by the General Assembly in 2015. Both 21 and 2030 seek centralised control of all resources and food right down to the raindrops falling on your own land. These are some of the demands of Agenda 21 established in 1992. See if you recognise this society emerging today:

- End national sovereignty
- State planning and management of all land resources, ecosystems, deserts, forests, mountains, oceans and fresh water; agriculture; rural development; biotechnology; and ensuring *'equity'*
- The state to 'define the role' of business and financial resources
- Abolition of private property
- 'Restructuring' the family unit (see BLM)
- Children raised by the state
- People told what their job will be
- Major restrictions on movement
- Creation of 'human settlement zones'

- Mass resettlement as people are forced to vacate land where they live
- Dumbing down education
- Mass global depopulation in pursuit of all the above

The United Nations was created as a Trojan horse for world government. With the climate con of critical importance to promoting that outcome you would expect the UN to be involved. Oh, it's involved all right. The UN is promoting Agenda 21 and Agenda 2030 justified by 'climate change' while also driving the climate hoax through its Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change (IPCC), one of the world's most corrupt organisations. The IPCC has been lying ferociously and constantly since the day it opened its doors with the global media hanging unquestioningly on its every mendacious word. The Green movement is entirely Woke and has long lost its original environmental focus since it was co-opted by the Cult. An obsession with 'global warming' has deleted its values and scrambled its head. I experienced a small example of what I mean on a beautiful country walk that I have enjoyed several times a week for many years. The path merged into the fields and forests and you felt at one with the natural world. Then a 'Green' organisation, the Hampshire and Isle of Wight Wildlife Trust, took over part of the land and proceeded to cut down a large number of trees, including mature ones, to install a horrible big, bright steel 'this-is-ours-stay-out' fence that destroyed the whole atmosphere of this beautiful place. No one with a feel for nature would do that. Day after day I walked to the sound of chainsaws and a magnificent mature weeping willow tree that I so admired was cut down at the base of the trunk. When I challenged a Woke young girl in a green shirt (of course) about this vandalism she replied: 'It's a weeping willow – it will grow back.' This is what people are paying for when they donate to the Hampshire and Isle of Wight Wildlife Trust and many other 'green' organisations today. It is not the environmental movement that I knew and instead has become a support-system – as with Extinction Rebellion – for a very dark agenda.

Private jets for climate justice

The Cult-owned, Gates-funded, World Economic Forum and its founder Klaus Schwab were behind the emergence of Greta Thunberg to harness the young behind the climate agenda and she was invited to speak to the world at … the UN. Schwab published a book, *Covid-19: The Great Reset* in 2020 in which he used the 'Covid' hoax and the climate hoax to lay out a new society straight out of Agenda 21 and Agenda 2030. Bill Gates followed in early 2021 when he took time out from destroying the world to produce a book in his name about the way to save it. Gates flies across the world in private jets and admitted that 'I probably have one of the highest greenhouse gas footprints of anyone on the planet … my personal flying alone is gigantic.' He has also bid for the planet's biggest private jet operator. Other climate change saviours who fly in private jets include John Kerry, the US Special Presidential Envoy for Climate, and actor Leonardo DiCaprio, a 'UN Messenger of Peace with special focus on climate change'. These people are so full of bullshit they could corner the market in manure. We mustn't be sceptical, though, because the Gates book, *How to Avoid a Climate Disaster: The Solutions We Have and the Breakthroughs We Need*, is a genuine attempt to protect the world and not an obvious pile of excrement attributed to a mega-psychopath aimed at selling his masters' plans for humanity. The Gates book and the other shite-pile by Klaus Schwab could have been written by the same person and may well have been. Both use 'climate change' and 'Covid' as the excuses for their new society and by coincidence the Cult's World Economic Forum and Bill and Melinda Gates Foundation promote the climate hoax and hosted Event 201 which pre-empted with a 'simulation' the very 'coronavirus' hoax that would be simulated for real on humanity within weeks. The British 'royal' family is promoting the 'Reset' as you would expect through Prince 'climate change caused the war in Syria' Charles and his hapless son Prince William who said that we must 'reset our relationship with nature and our trajectory as a species' to avoid a climate disaster. Amazing how many promotors of the 'Covid' and 'climate change' control

systems are connected to Gates and the World Economic Forum. A 'study' in early 2021 claimed that carbon dioxide emissions must fall by the equivalent of a global lockdown roughly every two years for the next decade to save the planet. The 'study' appeared in the same period that the Schwab mob claimed in a video that lockdowns destroying the lives of billions are good because they make the earth 'quieter' with less 'ambient noise'. They took down the video amid a public backlash for such arrogant, empathy-deleted stupidity You see, however, where they are going with this. Corinne Le Quéré, a professor at the Tyndall Centre for Climate Change Research, University of East Anglia, was lead author of the climate lockdown study, and she writes for … the World Economic Forum. Gates calls in 'his' book for changing 'every aspect of the economy' (long-time Cult agenda) and for humans to eat synthetic 'meat' (predicted in my books) while cows and other farm animals are eliminated. Australian TV host and commentator Alan Jones described what carbon emission targets would mean for farm animals in Australia alone if emissions were reduced as demanded by 35 percent by 2030 and zero by 2050:

Well, let's take agriculture, the total emissions from agriculture are about 75 million tonnes of carbon dioxide, equivalent. Now reduce that by 35 percent and you have to come down to 50 million tonnes, I've done the maths. So if you take for example 1.5 million cows, you're going to have to reduce the herd by 525,000 [by] 2030, nine years, that's 58,000 cows a year. The beef herd's 30 million, reduce that by 35 percent, that's 10.5 million, which means 1.2 million cattle have to go every year between now and 2030. This is insanity!

There are 75 million sheep. Reduce that by 35 percent, that's 26 million sheep, that's almost 3 million a year. So under the Paris Agreement over 30 million beasts. dairy cows, cattle, pigs and sheep would go. More than 8,000 every minute of every hour for the next decade, do these people know what they're talking about?

Clearly they don't at the level of campaigners, politicians and administrators. The Cult *does* know; that's the outcome it wants. We are faced with not just a war on humanity. Animals and the natural world are being targeted and I have been saying since the 'Covid' hoax began that the plan eventually was to claim that the 'deadly virus' is able to jump from animals, including farm animals and

domestic pets, to humans. Just before this book went into production came this story: 'Russia registers world's first Covid-19 vaccine for cats & dogs as makers of Sputnik V warn pets & farm animals could spread virus'. The report said 'top scientists warned that the deadly pathogen could soon begin spreading through homes and farms' and 'the next stage is the infection of farm and domestic animals'. Know the outcome and you'll see the journey. Think what that would mean for animals and keep your eye on a term called zoonosis or zoonotic diseases which transmit between animals and humans. The Cult wants to break the connection between animals and people as it does between people and people. Farm animals fit with the Cult agenda to transform food from natural to synthetic.

The gas of life is killing us

There can be few greater examples of Cult inversion than the condemnation of carbon dioxide as a dangerous pollutant when it is the gas of life. Without it the natural world would be dead and so we would all be dead. We breathe in oxygen and breathe out carbon dioxide while plants produce oxygen and absorb carbon dioxide. It is a perfect symbiotic relationship that the Cult wants to dismantle for reasons I will come to in the final two chapters. Gates, Schwab, other Cult operatives and mindless repeaters, want the world to be 'carbon neutral' by at least 2050 and the earlier the better. 'Zero carbon' is the cry echoed by lunatics calling for 'Zero Covid' when we already have it. These carbon emission targets will deindustrialise the world in accordance with Cult plans – the post-industrial, post-democratic society – and with so-called renewables like solar and wind not coming even close to meeting human energy needs blackouts and cold are inevitable. Texans got the picture in the winter of 2021 when a snow storm stopped wind turbines and solar panels from working and the lights went down along with water which relies on electricity for its supply system. Gates wants everything to be powered by electricity to ensure that his masters have the kill switch to stop all human activity, movement, cooking, water and warmth any time they like. The climate lie is so

stupendously inverted that it claims we must urgently reduce carbon dioxide when we *don't have enough*.

Co2 in the atmosphere is a little above 400 parts per million when the optimum for plant growth is 2,000 ppm and when it falls anywhere near 150 ppm the natural world starts to die and so do we. It fell to as low as 280 ppm in an 1880 measurement in Hawaii and rose to 413 ppm in 2019 with industrialisation which is why the planet has become *greener* in the industrial period. How insane then that psychopathic madman Gates is not satisfied only with blocking the rise of Co2. He's funding technology to suck it out of the atmosphere. The reason why will become clear. The industrial era is not destroying the world through Co2 and has instead turned around a potentially disastrous ongoing fall in Co2. Greenpeace co-founder and scientist Patrick Moore walked away from Greenpeace in 1986 and has exposed the green movement for fear-mongering and lies. He said that 500 million years ago there was *17 times* more Co2 in the atmosphere than we have today and levels have been falling for hundreds of millions of years. In the last 150 million years Co2 levels in Earth's atmosphere had reduced by *90 percent*. Moore said that by the time humanity began to unlock carbon dioxide from fossil fuels we were at '38 seconds to midnight' and in that sense: 'Humans are [the Earth's] salvation.' Moore made the point that only half the Co2 emitted by fossil fuels stays in the atmosphere and we should remember that all pollution pouring from chimneys that we are told is carbon dioxide is in fact nothing of the kind. It's pollution. Carbon dioxide is an invisible gas.

William Happer, Professor of Physics at Princeton University and long-time government adviser on climate, has emphasised the Co2 deficiency for maximum growth and food production. Greenhouse growers don't add carbon dioxide for a bit of fun. He said that most of the warming in the last 100 years, after the earth emerged from the super-cold period of the 'Little Ice Age' into a natural warming cycle, was over by 1940. Happer said that a peak year for warming in 1988 can be explained by a 'monster El Nino' which is a natural and cyclical warming of the Pacific that has nothing to do with 'climate

change'. He said the effect of Co2 could be compared to painting a wall with red paint in that once two or three coats have been applied it didn't matter how much more you slapped on because the wall will not get much redder. Almost all the effect of the rise in Co2 has already happened, he said, and the volume in the atmosphere would now have to *double* to increase temperature by a single degree. Climate hoaxers know this and they have invented the most ridiculously complicated series of 'feedback' loops to try to overcome this rather devastating fact. You hear puppet Greta going on cluelessly about feedback loops and this is why.

The Sun affects temperature? No you *climate denier*

Some other nonsense to contemplate: Climate graphs show that rises in temperature do not follow rises in Co2 – *it's the other way round* with a lag between the two of some 800 years. If we go back 800 years from present time we hit the Medieval Warm Period when temperatures were higher than now without any industrialisation and this was followed by the Little Ice Age when temperatures plummeted. The world was still emerging from these centuries of serious cold when many climate records began which makes the ever-repeated line of the 'hottest year since records began' meaningless when you are not comparing like with like. The coldest period of the Little Ice Age corresponded with the lowest period of sunspot activity when the Sun was at its least active. Proper scientists will not be at all surprised by this when it confirms the obvious fact that earth temperature is affected by the scale of Sun activity and the energetic power that it subsequently emits; but when is the last time you heard a climate hoaxer talking about the Sun as a source of earth temperature?? Everything has to be focussed on Co2 which makes up just 0.117 percent of so-called greenhouse gases and only a fraction of even that is generated by human activity. The rest is natural. More than *90 percent* of those greenhouse gases are water vapour and clouds (Fig 9). Ban moisture I say. Have you noticed that the climate hoaxers no longer use the polar bear as their promotion image? That's because far from becoming extinct polar

bear communities are stable or thriving. Joe Bastardi, American meteorologist, weather forecaster and outspoken critic of the climate lie, documents in his book *The Climate Chronicles* how weather patterns and events claimed to be evidence of climate change have been happening since long before industrialisation: 'What happened before naturally is happening again, as is to be expected given the cyclical nature of the climate due to the design of the planet.' If you read the detailed background to the climate hoax in my other books you will shake your head and wonder how anyone could believe the crap which has spawned a multi-trillion dollar industry based on absolute garbage (see HIV causes AIDs and Sars-Cov-2 causes 'Covid-19'). Climate and 'Covid' have much in common given they have the same source. They both have the contradictory *everything* factor in which everything is explained by reference to them. It's hot – 'it's climate change'. It's cold – 'it's climate change'. I got a sniffle – 'it's Covid'. I haven't got a sniffle – 'it's Covid'. Not having a sniffle has to be a symptom of 'Covid'. Everything is and not having a sniffle is especially dangerous if you are a slow walker. For sheer audacity I offer you a Cambridge University 'study' that actually linked 'Covid' to 'climate change'. It had to happen eventually. They concluded that climate change played a role in 'Covid-19' spreading from animals to humans because … wait for it … I kid you not … *the two groups were forced closer together as populations grow*. Er, that's it. The whole foundation on which this depended was that 'Bats are the likely zoonotic origin of SARS-CoV-1 and SARS-CoV-2'. Well, they are not. They are nothing to do with it. Apart from bats not being the origin and therefore 'climate change' effects on bats being irrelevant I am in awe of their academic insight. Where would we be without them? Not where we are that's for sure.

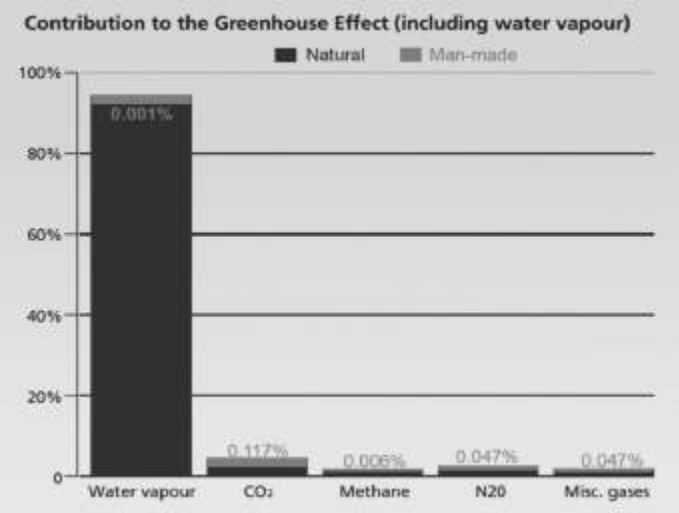


Figure 9: The idea that the gas of life is disastrously changing the climate is an insult to brain cell activity.

One other point about the weather is that climate modification is now well advanced and not every major weather event is natural – or earthquake come to that. I cover this subject at some length in other books. China is openly planning a rapid expansion of its weather modification programme which includes changing the climate in an area more than one and a half times the size of India. China used weather manipulation to ensure clear skies during the 2008 Olympics in Beijing. I have quoted from US military documents detailing how to employ weather manipulation as a weapon of war and they did that in the 1960s and 70s during the conflict in Vietnam with Operation Popeye manipulating monsoon rains for military purposes. Why would there be international treaties on weather modification if it wasn't possible? Of course it is. Weather is energetic information and it can be changed.

How was the climate hoax pulled off? See 'Covid'

If you can get billions to believe in a 'virus' that doesn't exist you can get them to believe in human-caused climate change that doesn't exist. Both are being used by the Cult to transform global society in the way it has long planned. Both hoaxes have been achieved in pretty much the same way. First you declare a lie is a fact. There's a

'virus' you call SARS-Cov-2 or humans are warming the planet with their behaviour. Next this becomes, via Cult networks, the foundation of government, academic and science policy and belief. Those who parrot the mantra are given big grants to produce research that confirms the narrative is true and ever more 'symptoms' are added to make the 'virus'/'climate change' sound even more scary. Scientists and researchers who challenge the narrative have their grants withdrawn and their careers destroyed. The media promote the lie as the unquestionable truth and censor those with an alternative view or evidence. A great percentage of the population believe what they are told as the lie becomes an everybody-knows-that and the believing-masses turn on those with a mind of their own. The technique has been used endlessly throughout human history. Wokers are the biggest promotors of the climate lie *and* 'Covid' fascism because their minds are owned by the Cult; their sense of self-righteous self-purity knows no bounds; and they exist in a bubble of reality in which facts are irrelevant and only get in the way of looking without seeing.

Running through all of this like veins in a blue cheese is control of information, which means control of perception, which means control of behaviour, which collectively means control of human society. The Cult owns the global media and Silicon Valley fascists for the simple reason that it *has* to. Without control of information it can't control perception and through that human society. Examine every facet of the Cult agenda and you will see that anything supporting its introduction is never censored while anything pushing back is always censored. I say again: Psychopaths that know why they are doing this must go before Nuremberg trials and those that follow their orders must trot along behind them into the same dock. 'I was just following orders' didn't work the first time and it must not work now. Nuremberg trials must be held all over the world before public juries for politicians, government officials, police, compliant doctors, scientists and virologists, and all Cult operatives such as Gates, Tedros, Fauci, Vallance, Whitty, Ferguson, Zuckerberg, Wojcicki, Brin, Page, Dorsey, the whole damn lot of

them – including, no *especially*, the psychopath psychologists. Without them and the brainless, gutless excuses for journalists that have repeated their lies, none of this could be happening. Nobody can be allowed to escape justice for the psychological and economic Armageddon they are all responsible for visiting upon the human race.

As for the compliant, unquestioning, swathes of humanity, and the self-obsessed, all-knowing ignorance of the Wokers … don't start me. God help their kids. God help their grandkids. God *help them*.

CHAPTER NINE

We must have it? So what is it?

Well I won't back down. No, I won't back down. You can stand me up at the Gates of Hell. But I won't back down
Tom Petty

I will now focus on the genetically-manipulating 'Covid vaccines' which do not meet this official definition of a vaccine by the US Centers for Disease Control (CDC): 'A product that stimulates a person's immune system to produce immunity to a specific disease, protecting the person from that disease.' On that basis 'Covid vaccines' are not a vaccine in that the makers don't even claim they stop infection or transmission.

They are instead part of a multi-levelled conspiracy to change the nature of the human body and what it means to be 'human' and to depopulate an enormous swathe of humanity. What I shall call Human 1.0 is on the cusp of becoming Human 2.0 and for very sinister reasons. Before I get to the 'Covid vaccine' in detail here's some background to vaccines in general. Government regulators do not test vaccines – the makers do – and the makers control which data is revealed and which isn't. Children in America are given 50 vaccine doses by age six and 69 by age 19 and the effect of the whole combined schedule has never been tested. Autoimmune diseases when the immune system attacks its own body have soared in the mass vaccine era and so has disease in general in children and the young. Why wouldn't this be the case when vaccines target the *immune system?* The US government gave Big Pharma drug

companies immunity from prosecution for vaccine death and injury in the 1986 National Childhood Vaccine Injury Act (NCVIA) and since then the government (taxpayer) has been funding compensation for the consequences of Big Pharma vaccines. The criminal and satanic drug giants can't lose and the vaccine schedule has increased dramatically since 1986 for this reason. There is no incentive to make vaccines safe and a big incentive to make money by introducing ever more. Even against a ridiculously high bar to prove vaccine liability, and with the government controlling the hearing in which it is being challenged for compensation, the vaccine court has so far paid out more than $4 billion. These are the vaccines we are told are safe and psychopaths like Zuckerberg censor posts saying otherwise. The immunity law was even justified by a ruling that vaccines by their nature were 'unavoidably unsafe'.

Check out the ingredients of vaccines and you will be shocked if you are new to this. *They put that in children's bodies?? What??* Try aluminium, a brain toxin connected to dementia, aborted foetal tissue and formaldehyde which is used to embalm corpses. World-renowned aluminium expert Christopher Exley had his research into the health effect of aluminium in vaccines shut down by Keele University in the UK when it began taking funding from the Bill and Melinda Gates Foundation. Research when diseases 'eradicated' by vaccines began to decline and you will find the fall began long *before* the vaccine was introduced. Sometimes the fall even plateaued after the vaccine. Diseases like scarlet fever for which there was no vaccine declined in the same way because of environmental and other factors. A perfect case in point is the polio vaccine. Polio began when lead arsenate was first sprayed as an insecticide and residues remained in food products. Spraying started in 1892 and the first US polio epidemic came in Vermont in 1894. The simple answer was to stop spraying, but Rockefeller-created Big Pharma had a better idea. Polio was decreed to be caused by the *poliovirus* which 'spreads from person to person and can infect a person's spinal cord'. Lead arsenate was replaced by the lethal DDT which had the same effect of causing paralysis by damaging the brain and central nervous

system. Polio plummeted when DDT was reduced and then banned, but the vaccine is still given the credit for something it didn't do. Today by far the biggest cause of polio is the vaccines promoted by Bill Gates. Vaccine justice campaigner Robert Kennedy Jr, son of assassinated (by the Cult) US Attorney General Robert Kennedy, wrote:

> In 2017, the World Health Organization (WHO) reluctantly admitted that the global explosion in polio is predominantly vaccine strain. The most frightening epidemics in Congo, Afghanistan, and the Philippines, are all linked to vaccines. In fact, by 2018, 70% of global polio cases were vaccine strain.

Vaccines make fortunes for Cult-owned Gates and Big Pharma while undermining the health and immune systems of the population. We had a glimpse of the mentality behind the Big Pharma cartel with a report on WION (World is One News), an international English language TV station based in India, which exposed the extraordinary behaviour of US drug company Pfizer over its 'Covid vaccine'. The WION report told how Pfizer had made fantastic demands of Argentina, Brazil and other countries in return for its 'vaccine'. These included immunity from prosecution, even for Pfizer negligence, government insurance to protect Pfizer from law suits and handing over as collateral sovereign assets of the country to include Argentina's bank reserves, military bases and embassy buildings. Pfizer demanded the same of Brazil in the form of waiving sovereignty of its assets abroad; exempting Pfizer from Brazilian laws; and giving Pfizer immunity from all civil liability. This is a 'vaccine' developed with government funding. Big Pharma is evil incarnate as a creation of the Cult and all must be handed tickets to Nuremberg.

Phantom 'vaccine' for a phantom 'disease'

I'll expose the 'Covid vaccine' fraud and then go on to the wider background of why the Cult has set out to 'vaccinate' every man, woman and child on the planet for an alleged 'new disease' with a survival rate of 99.77 percent (or more) even by the grotesquely-

manipulated figures of the World Health Organization and Johns Hopkins University. The 'infection' to 'death' ratio is 0.23 to 0.15 percent according to Stanford epidemiologist Dr John Ioannidis and while estimates vary the danger remains tiny. I say that if the truth be told the fake infection to fake death ratio is zero. Never mind all the evidence I have presented here and in *The Answer* that there is no 'virus' let us just focus for a moment on that death-rate figure of say 0.23 percent. The figure includes all those worldwide who have tested positive with a test not testing for the 'virus' and then died within 28 days or even longer of any other cause – *any other cause*. Now subtract all those illusory 'Covid' deaths on the global data sheets from the 0.23 percent. What do you think you would be left with? *Zero*. A vaccination has never been successfully developed for a so-called coronavirus. They have all failed at the animal testing stage when they caused hypersensitivity to what they were claiming to protect against and made the impact of a disease far worse. Cult-owned vaccine corporations got around that problem this time by bypassing animal trials, going straight to humans and making the length of the 'trials' before the public rollout as short as they could get away with. Normally it takes five to ten years or more to develop vaccines that still cause demonstrable harm to many people and that's without including the long-term effects that are never officially connected to the vaccination. 'Covid' non-vaccines have been officially produced and approved in a matter of months from a standing start and part of the reason is that (a) they were developed before the 'Covid' hoax began and (b) they are based on computer programs and not natural sources. Official non-trials were so short that government agencies gave *emergency*, not full, approval. 'Trials' were not even completed and full approval cannot be secured until they are. Public 'Covid vaccination' is actually a *continuation of the trial*. Drug company 'trials' are not scheduled to end until 2023 by which time a lot of people are going to be dead. Data on which government agencies gave this emergency approval was supplied by the Big Pharma corporations themselves in the form of Pfizer/BioNTech, AstraZeneca, Moderna, Johnson & Johnson, and

others, and this is the case with all vaccines. By its very nature *emergency* approval means drug companies do not have to prove that the 'vaccine' is 'safe and effective'. How could they with trials way short of complete? Government regulators only have to *believe* that they *could* be safe and effective. It is criminal manipulation to get products in circulation with no testing worth the name. Agencies giving that approval are infested with Big Pharma-connected place-people and they act in the interests of Big Pharma (the Cult) and not the public about whom they do not give a damn.

More human lab rats

'Covid vaccines' produced in record time by Pfizer/BioNTech and Moderna employ a technique *never approved before for use on humans*. They are known as mRNA 'vaccines' and inject a synthetic version of 'viral' mRNA or 'messenger RNA'. The key is in the term 'messenger'. The body works, or doesn't, on the basis of information messaging. Communications are constantly passing between and within the genetic system and the brain. Change those messages and you change the state of the body and even its very nature and you can change psychology and behaviour by the way the brain processes information. I think you are going to see significant changes in personality and perception of many people who have had the 'Covid vaccine' synthetic potions. Insider Aldous Huxley predicted the following in 1961 and mRNA 'vaccines' can be included in the term 'pharmacological methods':

> There will be, in the next generation or so, a pharmacological method of making people love their servitude, and producing dictatorship without tears, so to speak, producing a kind of painless concentration camp for entire societies, so that people will in fact have their own liberties taken away from them, but rather enjoy it, because they will be distracted from any desire to rebel by propaganda or brainwashing, or brainwashing enhanced by pharmacological methods. And this seems to be the final revolution.

Apologists claim that mRNA synthetic 'vaccines' don't change the DNA genetic blueprint because RNA does not affect DNA only the other way round. This is so disingenuous. A process called 'reverse

transcription' can convert RNA into DNA and be integrated into DNA in the cell nucleus. This was highlighted in December, 2020, by scientists at Harvard and Massachusetts Institute of Technology (MIT). Geneticists report that more than 40 percent of mammalian genomes results from reverse transcription. On the most basic level if messaging changes then that sequence must lead to changes in DNA which is receiving and transmitting those communications. How can introducing synthetic material into cells not change the cells where DNA is located? The process is known as transfection which is defined as 'a technique to insert foreign nucleic acid (DNA or RNA) into a cell, typically with the intention of altering the properties of the cell'. Researchers at the Sloan Kettering Institute in New York found that changes in messenger RNA can deactivate tumour-suppressing proteins and thereby promote cancer. This is what happens when you mess with messaging. 'Covid vaccine' maker Moderna was founded in 2010 by Canadian stem cell biologist Derrick J. Rossi after his breakthrough discovery in the field of transforming and reprogramming stem cells. These are neutral cells that can be programmed to become any cell including sperm cells. Moderna was therefore founded on the principle of genetic manipulation and has never produced any vaccine or drug before its genetically-manipulating synthetic 'Covid' shite. Look at the name – Mode-RNA or Modify-RNA. Another important point is that the US Supreme Court has ruled that genetically-modified DNA, or complementary DNA (cDNA) synthesized in the laboratory from messenger RNA, can be patented and owned. These psychopaths are doing this to the human body.

Cells replicate synthetic mRNA in the 'Covid vaccines' and in theory the body is tricked into making antigens which trigger antibodies to target the 'virus spike proteins' which as Dr Tom Cowan said have *never been seen*. Cut the crap and these 'vaccines' deliver *self-replicating* synthetic material to the cells with the effect of changing human DNA. The more of them you have the more that process is compounded while synthetic material is all the time self-replicating. 'Vaccine'-maker Moderna describes mRNA as 'like

software for the cell' and so they are messing with the body's software. What happens when you change the software in a computer? Everything changes. For this reason the Cult is preparing a production line of mRNA 'Covid vaccines' and a long list of excuses to use them as with all the 'variants' of a 'virus' never shown to exist. The plan is further to transfer the mRNA technique to other vaccines mostly given to children and young people. The cumulative consequences will be a transformation of human DNA through a constant infusion of synthetic genetic material which will kill many and change the rest. Now consider that governments that have given emergency approval for a vaccine that's not a vaccine; never been approved for humans before; had no testing worth the name; and the makers have been given immunity from prosecution for any deaths or adverse effects suffered by the public. The UK government awarded *permanent legal indemnity* to itself and its employees for harm done when a patient is being treated for 'Covid-19' or 'suspected Covid-19'. That is quite a thought when these are possible 'side-effects' from the 'vaccine' (they are not 'side', they are effects) listed by the US Food and Drug Administration:

Guillain-Barre syndrome; acute disseminated encephalomyelitis; transverse myelitis; encephalitis; myelitis; encephalomyelitis; meningoencephalitis; meningitis; encephalopathy; convulsions; seizures; stroke; narcolepsy; cataplexy; anaphylaxis; acute myocardial infarction (heart attack); myocarditis; pericarditis; autoimmune disease; death; implications for pregnancy, and birth outcomes; other acute demyelinating diseases; non anaphylactic allergy reactions; thrombocytopenia ; disseminated intravascular coagulation; venous thromboembolism; arthritis; arthralgia; joint pain; Kawasaki disease; multisystem inflammatory syndrome in children; vaccine enhanced disease. The latter is the way the 'vaccine' has the potential to make diseases far worse than they would otherwise be.

UK doctor and freedom campaigner Vernon Coleman described the conditions in this list as 'all unpleasant, most of them very serious, and you can't get more serious than death'. The thought that anyone at all has had the 'vaccine' in these circumstances is testament to the potential that humanity has for clueless, unquestioning, stupidity and for many that programmed stupidity has already been terminal.

An insider speaks

Dr Michael Yeadon is a former Vice President, head of research and Chief Scientific Adviser at vaccine giant Pfizer. Yeadon worked on the inside of Big Pharma, but that did not stop him becoming a vocal critic of 'Covid vaccines' and their potential for multiple harms, including infertility in women. By the spring of 2021 he went much further and even used the no, no, term 'conspiracy'. When you begin to see what is going on it is impossible not to do so. Yeadon spoke out in an interview with freedom campaigner James Delingpole and I mentioned earlier how he said that no one had samples of 'the virus'. He explained that the mRNA technique originated in the anti-cancer field and ways to turn on and off certain genes which could be advantageous if you wanted to stop cancer growing out of control. 'That's the origin of them. They are a very unusual application, really.' Yeadon said that treating a cancer patient with an aggressive procedure might be understandable if the alternative was dying, but it was quite another thing to use the same technique as a public health measure. Most people involved wouldn't catch the infectious agent you were vaccinating against and if they did they probably wouldn't die:

> If you are really using it as a public health measure you really want to as close as you can get to zero sides-effects … I find it odd that they chose techniques that were really cutting their teeth in the field of oncology and I'm worried that in using gene-based vaccines that have to be injected in the body and spread around the body, get taken up into some cells, and the regulators haven't quite told us which cells they get taken up into … you are going to be generating a wide range of responses … with multiple steps each of which could go well or badly.

I doubt the Cult intends it to go well. Yeadon said that you can put any gene you like into the body through the 'vaccine'. 'You can certainly give them a gene that would do them some harm if you wanted.' I was intrigued when he said that when used in the cancer field the technique could turn genes on and off. I explore this process in *The Answer* and with different genes having different functions you could create mayhem – physically and psychologically – if you turned the wrong ones on and the right ones off. I read reports of an experiment by researchers at the University of Washington's school of computer science and engineering in which they encoded DNA to infect computers. The body is itself a biological computer and if human DNA can inflict damage on a computer why can't the computer via synthetic material mess with the human body? It can. The Washington research team said it was possible to insert malicious malware into 'physical DNA strands' and corrupt the computer system of a gene sequencing machine as it 'reads gene letters and stores them as binary digits 0 and 1'. They concluded that hackers could one day use blood or spit samples to access computer systems and obtain sensitive data from police forensics labs or infect genome files. It is at this level of digital interaction that synthetic 'vaccines' need to be seen to get the full picture and that will become very clear later on. Michael Yeadon said it made no sense to give the 'vaccine' to younger people who were in no danger from the 'virus'. What was the benefit? It was all downside with potential effects:

> The fact that my government in what I thought was a civilised, rational country, is raining [the 'vaccine'] on people in their 30s and 40s, even my children in their 20s, they're getting letters and phone calls, I know this is not right and any of you doctors who are vaccinating you know it's not right, too. They are not at risk. They are not at risk from the disease, so you are now hoping that the side-effects are so rare that you get away with it. You don't give new technology … that you don't understand to 100 percent of the population.

Blood clot problems with the AstraZeneca 'vaccine' have been affecting younger people to emphasise the downside risks with no benefit. AstraZeneca's version, produced with Oxford University, does not use mRNA, but still gets its toxic cocktail inside cells where

it targets DNA. The Johnson & Johnson 'vaccine' which uses a similar technique has also produced blood clot effects to such an extent that the United States paused its use at one point. They are all 'gene therapy' (cell modification) procedures and not 'vaccines'. The truth is that once the content of these injections enter cells we have no idea what the effect will be. People can speculate and some can give very educated opinions and that's good. In the end, though, only the makers know what their potions are designed to do and even they won't know every last consequence. Michael Yeadon was scathing about doctors doing what they knew to be wrong. 'Everyone's mute', he said. Doctors in the NHS must know this was not right, coming into work and injecting people. 'I don't know how they sleep at night. I know I couldn't do it. I know that if I were in that position I'd have to quit.' He said he knew enough about toxicology to know this was not a good risk-benefit. Yeadon had spoken to seven or eight university professors and all except two would not speak out publicly. Their universities had a policy that no one said anything that countered the government and its medical advisors. They were afraid of losing their government grants. This is how intimidation has been used to silence the truth at every level of the system. I say silence, but these people could still speak out if they made that choice. Yeadon called them 'moral cowards' – 'This is about your children and grandchildren's lives and you have just buggered off and left it.'

'Variant' nonsense

Some of his most powerful comments related to the alleged 'variants' being used to instil more fear, justify more lockdowns, and introduce more 'vaccines'. He said government claims about 'variants' were nonsense. He had checked the alleged variant 'codes' and they were 99.7 percent identical to the 'original'. This was the human identity difference equivalent to putting a baseball cap on and off or wearing it the other way round. A 0.3 percent difference would make it impossible for that 'variant' to escape immunity from the 'original'. This made no sense of having new 'vaccines' for

'variants'. He said there would have to be at least a *30 percent* difference for that to be justified and even then he believed the immune system would still recognise what it was. Gates-funded 'variant modeller' and 'vaccine'-pusher John Edmunds might care to comment. Yeadon said drug companies were making new versions of the 'vaccine' as a 'top up' for 'variants'. Worse than that, he said, the 'regulators' around the world like the MHRA in the UK had got together and agreed that because 'vaccines' for 'variants' were so similar to the first 'vaccines' *they did not have to do safety studies*. How transparently sinister that is. This is when Yeadon said: 'There is a conspiracy here.' There was no need for another vaccine for 'variants' and yet we were told that there was and the country had shut its borders because of them. 'They are going into hundreds of millions of arms without passing 'go' or any regulator. Why did they do that? Why did they pick this method of making the vaccine?'

The reason had to be something bigger than that it seemed and 'it's not protection against the virus'. It's was a far bigger project that meant politicians and advisers were willing to do things and not do things that knowingly resulted in avoidable deaths – 'that's already happened when you think about lockdown and deprivation of health care for a year.' He spoke of people prepared to do something that results in the avoidable death of their fellow human beings and it not bother them. This is the penny-drop I have been working to get across for more than 30 years – the level of pure evil we are dealing with. Yeadon said his friends and associates could not believe there could be that much evil, but he reminded them of Stalin, Pol Pot and Hitler and of what Stalin had said: 'One death is a tragedy. A million? A statistic.' He could not think of a benign explanation for why you need top-up vaccines 'which I'm sure you don't' and for the regulators 'to just get out of the way and wave them through'. Why would the regulators do that when they were still wrestling with the dangers of the 'parent' vaccine? He was clearly shocked by what he had seen since the 'Covid' hoax began and now he was thinking the previously unthinkable:

If you wanted to depopulate a significant proportion of the world and to do it in a way that doesn't involve destruction of the environment with nuclear weapons, poisoning everyone with anthrax or something like that, and you wanted plausible deniability while you had a multi-year infectious disease crisis, I actually don't think you could come up with a better plan of work than seems to be in front of me. I can't say that's what they are going to do, but I can't think of a benign explanation why they are doing it.

He said he never thought that they would get rid of 99 percent of humans, but now he wondered. 'If you wanted to that this would be a hell of a way to do it – it would be unstoppable folks.' Yeadon had concluded that those who submitted to the 'vaccine' would be allowed to have some kind of normal life (but for how long?) while screws were tightened to coerce and mandate the last few percent. 'I think they'll put the rest of them in a prison camp. I wish I was wrong, but I don't think I am.' Other points he made included: There were no coronavirus vaccines then suddenly they all come along at the same time; we have no idea of the long term affect with trials so short; coercing or forcing people to have medical procedures is against the Nuremberg Code instigated when the Nazis did just that; people should at least delay having the 'vaccine'; a quick Internet search confirms that masks don't reduce respiratory viral transmission and 'the government knows that'; they have smashed civil society and they know that, too; two dozen peer-reviewed studies show no connection between lockdown and reducing deaths; he knew from personal friends the elite were still flying around and going on holiday while the public were locked down; the elite were not having the 'vaccines'. He was also asked if 'vaccines' could be made to target difference races. He said he didn't know, but the document by the Project for the New American Century in September, 2000, said developing 'advanced forms of biological warfare that can target *specific genotypes* may transform biological warfare from the realm of terror to a politically useful tool.' Oh, they're evil all right. Of that we can be *absolutely* sure.

Another cull of old people

We have seen from the CDC definition that the mRNA 'Covid vaccine' is not a vaccine and nor are the others that *claim* to reduce 'severity of symptoms' in *some* people, but not protect from infection or transmission. What about all the lies about returning to 'normal' if people were 'vaccinated'? If they are not claimed to stop infection and transmission of the alleged 'virus', how does anything change? This was all lies to manipulate people to take the jabs and we are seeing that now with masks and distancing still required for the 'vaccinated'. How did they think that elderly people with fragile health and immune responses were going to be affected by infusing their cells with synthetic material and other toxic substances? They *knew* that in the short and long term it would be devastating and fatal as the culling of the old that began with the first lockdowns was continued with the 'vaccine'. Death rates in care homes soared immediately residents began to be 'vaccinated' – infused with synthetic material. Brave and committed whistleblower nurses put their careers at risk by exposing this truth while the rest kept their heads down and their mouths shut to put their careers before those they are supposed to care for. A long-time American Certified Nursing Assistant who gave his name as James posted a video in which he described emotionally what happened in his care home when vaccination began. He said that during 2020 very few residents were sick with 'Covid' and no one died during the entire year; but shortly after the Pfizer mRNA injections 14 people died within two weeks and many others were near death. 'They're dropping like flies', he said. Residents who walked on their own before the shot could no longer and they had lost their ability to conduct an intelligent conversation. The home's management said the sudden deaths were caused by a 'super-spreader' of 'Covid-19'. Then how come, James asked, that residents who refused to take the injections were not sick? It was a case of inject the elderly with mRNA synthetic potions and blame their illness and death that followed on the 'virus'. James described what was happening in care homes as 'the greatest crime of genocide this country has ever seen'. Remember the NHS staff nurse from earlier who used the same

word ‘genocide’ for what was happening with the ‘vaccines’ and that it was an ‘act of human annihilation’. A UK care home whistleblower told a similar story to James about the effect of the ‘vaccine’ in deaths and ‘outbreaks’ of illness dubbed ‘Covid’ after getting the jab. She told how her care home management and staff had zealously imposed government regulations and no one was allowed to even question the official narrative let alone speak out against it. She said the NHS was even worse. Again we see the results of reframing. A worker at a local care home where I live said they had not had a single case of ‘Covid’ there for almost a year and when the residents were ‘vaccinated’ they had 19 positive cases in two weeks with eight dying.

It’s not the ‘vaccine’ – honest

The obvious cause and effect was being ignored by the media and most of the public. Australia’s health minister Greg Hunt (a former head of strategy at the World Economic Forum) was admitted to hospital after he had the ‘vaccine’. He was suffering according to reports from the skin infection ‘cellulitis’ and it must have been a severe case to have warranted days in hospital. Immediately the authorities said this was nothing to do with the ‘vaccine’ when an effect of some vaccines is a ‘cellulitis-like reaction’. We had families of perfectly healthy old people who died after the ‘vaccine’ saying that if only they had been given the ‘vaccine’ earlier they would still be alive. As a numbskull rating that is off the chart. A father of four ‘died of Covid’ at aged 48 when he was taken ill two days after having the ‘vaccine’. The man, a health administrator, had been ‘shielding during the pandemic’ and had ‘not really left the house’ until he went for the ‘vaccine’. Having the ‘vaccine’ and then falling ill and dying does not seem to have qualified as a possible cause and effect and ‘Covid-19’ went on his death certificate. His family said they had no idea how he ‘caught the virus’. A family member said: ‘Tragically, it could be that going for a vaccination ultimately led to him catching Covid …The sad truth is that they are never going to know where it came from.’ The family warned people to remember

that the virus still existed and was 'very real'. So was their stupidity. Nurses and doctors who had the first round of the 'vaccine' were collapsing, dying and ending up in a hospital bed while they or their grieving relatives were saying they'd still have the 'vaccine' again despite what happened. I kid you not. You mean if your husband returned from the dead he'd have the same 'vaccine' again that killed him??

Doctors at the VCU Medical Center in Richmond, Virginia, said the Johnson & Johnson 'vaccine' was to blame for a man's skin peeling off. Patient Richard Terrell said: 'It all just happened so fast. My skin peeled off. It's still coming off on my hands now.' He said it was stinging, burning and itching and when he bent his arms and legs it was very painful with 'the skin swollen and rubbing against itself'. Pfizer/BioNTech and Moderna vaccines use mRNA to change the cell while the Johnson & Johnson version uses DNA in a process similar to AstraZeneca's technique. Johnson & Johnson and AstraZeneca have both had their 'vaccines' paused by many countries after causing serious blood problems. Terrell's doctor Fnu Nutan said he could have died if he hadn't got medical attention. It sounds terrible so what did Nutan and Terrell say about the 'vaccine' now? Oh, they still recommend that people have it. A nurse in a hospital bed 40 minutes after the vaccination and unable to swallow due to throat swelling was told by a doctor that he lost mobility in his arm for 36 hours following the vaccination. What did he say to the ailing nurse? 'Good for you for getting the vaccination.' We are dealing with a serious form of cognitive dissonance madness in both public and medical staff. There is a remarkable correlation between those having the 'vaccine' and trumpeting the fact and suffering bad happenings shortly afterwards. Witold Rogiewicz, a Polish doctor, made a video of his 'vaccination' and ridiculed those who were questioning its safety and the intentions of Bill Gates: 'Vaccinate yourself to protect yourself, your loved ones, friends and also patients. And to mention quickly I have info for anti-vaxxers and anti-Coviders if you want to contact Bill Gates you can do this through me.' He further ridiculed the dangers of 5G. Days later he

was dead, but naturally the vaccination wasn't mentioned in the verdict of 'heart attack'.

Lies, lies and more lies

So many members of the human race have slipped into extreme states of insanity and unfortunately they include reframed doctors and nursing staff. Having a 'vaccine' and dying within minutes or hours is not considered a valid connection while death from any cause within 28 days or longer of a positive test with a test not testing for the 'virus' means 'Covid-19' goes on the death certificate. How could that 'vaccine'-death connection not have been made except by calculated deceit? US figures in the initial rollout period to February 12th, 2020, revealed that a third of the deaths reported to the CDC after 'Covid vaccines' happened within 48 hours. Five men in the UK suffered an 'extremely rare' blood clot problem after having the AstraZeneca 'vaccine', but no causal link was established said the Gates-funded Medicines and Healthcare products Regulatory Agency (MHRA) which had given the 'vaccine' emergency approval to be used. Former Pfizer executive Dr Michael Yeadon explained in his interview how the procedures could cause blood coagulation and clots. People who should have been at no risk were dying from blood clots in the brain and he said he had heard from medical doctor friends that people were suffering from skin bleeding and massive headaches. The AstraZeneca 'shot' was stopped by some 20 countries over the blood clotting issue and still the corrupt MHRA, the European Medicines Agency (EMA) and the World Health Organization said that it should continue to be given even though the EMA admitted that it 'still cannot rule out definitively' a link between blood clotting and the 'vaccine'. Later Marco Cavaleri, head of EMA vaccine strategy, said there was indeed a clear link between the 'vaccine' and thrombosis, but they didn't know why. So much for the trials showing the 'vaccine' is safe. Blood clots were affecting younger people who would be under virtually no danger from 'Covid' even if it existed which makes it all the more stupid and sinister.

The British government responded to public alarm by wheeling out June Raine, the terrifyingly weak infant school headmistress sound-alike who heads the UK MHRA drug 'regulator'. The idea that she would stand up to Big Pharma and government pressure is laughable and she told us that all was well in the same way that she did when allowing untested, never-used-on-humans-before, genetically-manipulating 'vaccines' to be exposed to the public in the first place. Mass lying is the new normal of the 'Covid' era. The MHRA later said 30 cases of rare blood clots had by then been connected with the AstraZeneca 'vaccine' (that means a lot more in reality) while stressing that the benefits of the jab in preventing 'Covid-19' outweighed any risks. A more ridiculous and disingenuous statement with callous disregard for human health it is hard to contemplate. Immediately after the mendacious 'all-clears' two hospital workers in Denmark experienced blood clots and cerebral haemorrhaging following the AstraZeneca jab and one died. Top Norwegian health official Pål Andre Holme said the 'vaccine' was the only common factor: 'There is nothing in the patient history of these individuals that can give such a powerful immune response … I am confident that the antibodies that we have found are the cause, and I see no other explanation than it being the vaccine which triggers it.' Strokes, a clot or bleed in the brain, were clearly associated with the 'vaccine' from word of mouth and whistleblower reports. Similar consequences followed with all these 'vaccines' that we were told were so safe and as the numbers grew by the day it was clear we were witnessing human carnage.

Learning the hard way

A woman interviewed by UKColumn told how her husband suffered dramatic health effects after the vaccine when he'd been in good health all his life. He went from being a little unwell to losing all feeling in his legs and experiencing 'excruciating pain'. Misdiagnosis followed twice at Accident and Emergency (an 'allergy' and 'sciatica') before he was admitted to a neurology ward where doctors said his serious condition had been caused by the

'vaccine'. Another seven 'vaccinated' people were apparently being treated on the same ward for similar symptoms. The woman said he had the 'vaccine' because they believed media claims that it was safe. 'I didn't think the government would give out a vaccine that does this to somebody; I believed they would be bringing out a vaccination that would be safe.' What a tragic way to learn that lesson. Another woman posted that her husband was transporting stroke patients to hospital on almost every shift and when he asked them if they had been 'vaccinated' for 'Covid' they all replied 'yes'. One had a 'massive brain bleed' the day after his second dose. She said her husband reported the 'just been vaccinated' information every time to doctors in A and E only for them to ignore it, make no notes and appear annoyed that it was even mentioned. This particular report cannot be verified, but it expresses a common theme that confirms the monumental underreporting of 'vaccine' consequences. Interestingly as the 'vaccines' and their brain blood clot/stroke consequences began to emerge the UK National Health Service began a publicity campaign telling the public what to do in the event of a stroke. A Scottish NHS staff nurse who quit in disgust in March, 2021, said:

I have seen traumatic injuries from the vaccine, they're not getting reported to the yellow card [adverse reaction] scheme, they're treating the symptoms, not asking why, why it's happening. It's just treating the symptoms and when you speak about it you're dismissed like you're crazy, I'm not crazy, I'm not crazy because every other colleague I've spoken to is terrified to speak out, they've had enough.

Videos appeared on the Internet of people uncontrollably shaking after the 'vaccine' with no control over muscles, limbs and even their face. A Scottish mother broke out in a severe rash all over her body almost immediately after she was given the AstraZeneca 'vaccine'. The pictures were horrific. Leigh King, a 41-year-old hairdresser from Lanarkshire said: 'Never in my life was I prepared for what I was about to experience … My skin was so sore and constantly hot … I have never felt pain like this …' But don't you worry, the 'vaccine' is perfectly safe. Then there has been the effect on medical

staff who have been pressured to have the 'vaccine' by psychopathic 'health' authorities and government. A London hospital consultant who gave the name K. Polyakova wrote this to the *British Medical Journal* or *BMJ*:

> I am currently struggling with … the failure to report the reality of the morbidity caused by our current vaccination program within the health service and staff population. The levels of sickness after vaccination is unprecedented and staff are getting very sick and some with neurological symptoms which is having a huge impact on the health service function. Even the young and healthy are off for days, some for weeks, and some requiring medical treatment. Whole teams are being taken out as they went to get vaccinated together.
>
> Mandatory vaccination in this instance is stupid, unethical and irresponsible when it comes to protecting our staff and public health. We are in the voluntary phase of vaccination, and encouraging staff to take an unlicensed product that is impacting on their immediate health … it is clearly stated that these vaccine products do not offer immunity or stop transmission. In which case why are we doing it?

Not to protect health that's for sure. Medical workers are lauded by governments for agenda reasons when they couldn't give a toss about them any more than they can for the population in general. Schools across America faced the same situation as they closed due to the high number of teachers and other staff with bad reactions to the Pfizer/BioNTech, Moderna, and Johnson & Johnson 'Covid vaccines' all of which were linked to death and serious adverse effects. The *BMJ* took down the consultant's comments pretty quickly on the grounds that they were being used to spread 'disinformation'. They were exposing the truth about the 'vaccine' was the real reason. The cover-up is breathtaking.

Hiding the evidence

The scale of the 'vaccine' death cover-up worldwide can be confirmed by comparing official figures with the personal experience of the public. I heard of many people in my community who died immediately or soon after the vaccine that would never appear in the media or even likely on the official totals of 'vaccine' fatalities and adverse reactions when only about ten percent are estimated to be

reported and I have seen some estimates as low as one percent in a Harvard study. In the UK alone by April 29th, 2021, some 757,654 adverse reactions had been officially reported from the Pfizer/BioNTech, Oxford/AstraZeneca and Moderna 'vaccines' with more than a thousand deaths linked to jabs and that means an estimated ten times this number in reality from a ten percent reporting rate percentage. That's seven million adverse reactions and 10,000 potential deaths and a one percent reporting rate would be ten times *those* figures. In 1976 the US government pulled the swine flu vaccine after *53* deaths. The UK data included a combined 10,000 eye disorders from the 'Covid vaccines' with more than 750 suffering visual impairment or blindness and again multiply by the estimated reporting percentages. As 'Covid cases' officially fell hospitals virtually empty during the 'Covid crisis' began to fill up with a range of other problems in the wake of the 'vaccine' rollout. The numbers across America have also been catastrophic. Deaths linked to *all* types of vaccine increased by *6,000 percent* in the first quarter of 2021 compared with 2020. A 39-year-old woman from Ogden, Utah, died four days after receiving a second dose of Moderna's 'Covid vaccine' when her liver, heart and kidneys all failed despite the fact that she had no known medical issues or conditions. Her family sought an autopsy, but Dr Erik Christensen, Utah's chief medical examiner, said proving vaccine injury as a cause of death almost never happened. He could think of only one instance where an autopsy would name a vaccine as the official cause of death and that would be anaphylaxis where someone received a vaccine and died almost instantaneously. 'Short of that, it would be difficult for us to definitively say this is the vaccine,' Christensen said. If that is true this must be added to the estimated ten percent (or far less) reporting rate of vaccine deaths and serious reactions and the conclusion can only be that vaccine deaths and serious reactions – including these 'Covid' potions' – are phenomenally understated in official figures. The same story can be found everywhere. Endless accounts of deaths and serious reactions among the public, medical

and care home staff while official figures did not even begin to reflect this.

Professional script-reader Dr David Williams, a 'top public-health official' in Ontario, Canada, insulted our intelligence by claiming only four serious adverse reactions and no deaths from the more than 380,000 vaccine doses then given. This bore no resemblance to what people knew had happened in their owns circles and we had Dirk Huyer in charge of getting millions vaccinated in Ontario while at the same time he was Chief Coroner for the province investigating causes of death including possible death from the vaccine. An aide said he had stepped back from investigating deaths, but evidence indicated otherwise. Rosemary Frei, who secured a Master of Science degree in molecular biology at the Faculty of Medicine at Canada's University of Calgary before turning to investigative journalism, was one who could see that official figures for 'vaccine' deaths and reactions made no sense. She said that doctors seldom reported adverse events and when people got really sick or died after getting a vaccination they would attribute that to anything except the vaccines. It had been that way for years and anyone who wondered aloud whether the 'Covid vaccines' or other shots cause harm is immediately branded as 'anti-vax' and 'anti-science'. This was 'career-threatening' for health professionals. Then there was the huge pressure to support the push to 'vaccinate' billions in the quickest time possible. Frei said:

> So that's where we're at today. More than half a million vaccine doses have been given to people in Ontario alone. The rush is on to vaccinate all 15 million of us in the province by September. And the mainstream media are screaming for this to be sped up even more. That all adds up to only a very slim likelihood that we're going to be told the truth by officials about how many people are getting sick or dying from the vaccines.

What is true of Ontario is true of everywhere.

They KNEW – and still did it

The authorities knew what was going to happen with multiple deaths and adverse reactions. The UK government's Gates-funded

and Big Pharma-dominated Medicines and Healthcare products Regulatory Agency (MHRA) hired a company to employ AI in compiling the projected reactions to the 'vaccine' that would otherwise be uncountable. The request for applications said: 'The MHRA urgently seeks an Artificial Intelligence (AI) software tool to process the expected high volume of Covid-19 vaccine Adverse Drug Reaction …' This was from the agency, headed by the disingenuous June Raine, that gave the 'vaccines' emergency approval and the company was hired before the first shot was given. 'We are going to kill and maim you – is that okay?' 'Oh, yes, perfectly fine – I'm very grateful, thank you, doctor.' The range of 'Covid vaccine' adverse reactions goes on for page after page in the MHRA criminally underreported 'Yellow Card' system and includes affects to eyes, ears, skin, digestion, blood and so on. Raine's MHRA amazingly claimed that the 'overall safety experience … is so far as expected from the clinical trials'. The death, serious adverse effects, deafness and blindness were *expected?* When did they ever mention that? If these human tragedies were expected then those that gave approval for the use of these 'vaccines' must be guilty of crimes against humanity including murder – a definition of which is 'killing a person with malice aforethought or with recklessness manifesting extreme indifference to the value of human life.' People involved at the MHRA, the CDC in America and their equivalent around the world must go before Nuremberg trials to answer for their callous inhumanity. We are only talking here about the immediate effects of the 'vaccine'. The longer-term impact of the DNA synthetic manipulation is the main reason they are so hysterically desperate to inoculate the entire global population in the shortest possible time.

Africa and the developing world are a major focus for the 'vaccine' depopulation agenda and a mass vaccination sales-pitch is underway thanks to caring people like the Rockefellers and other Cult assets. The Rockefeller Foundation, which pre-empted the 'Covid pandemic' in a document published in 2010 that 'predicted' what happened a decade later, announced an initial $34.95 million grant in February, 2021, 'to ensure more equitable access to Covid-19

testing and vaccines' among other things in Africa in collaboration with '24 organizations, businesses, and government agencies'. The pan-Africa initiative would focus on 10 countries: Burkina Faso, Ethiopia, Ghana, Kenya, Nigeria, Rwanda, South Africa, Tanzania, Uganda, and Zambia'. Rajiv Shah, President of the Rockefeller Foundation and former administrator of CIA-controlled USAID, said that if Africa was not mass-vaccinated (to change the DNA of its people) it was a 'threat to all of humanity' and not fair on Africans. When someone from the Rockefeller Foundation says they want to do something to help poor and deprived people and countries it is time for a belly-laugh. They are doing this out of the goodness of their 'heart' because 'vaccinating' the entire global population is what the 'Covid' hoax set out to achieve. Official 'decolonisation' of Africa by the Cult was merely a prelude to financial colonisation on the road to a return to physical colonisation. The 'vaccine' is vital to that and the sudden and convenient death of the 'Covid' sceptic president of Tanzania can be seen in its true light. A lot of people in Africa are aware that this is another form of colonisation and exploitation and they need to stand their ground.

The 'vaccine is working' scam

A potential problem for the Cult was that the 'vaccine' is meant to change human DNA and body messaging and not to protect anyone from a 'virus' never shown to exist. The vaccine couldn't work because it was not designed to work and how could they make it *appear* to be working so that more people would have it? This was overcome by lowering the amplification rate of the PCR test to produce fewer 'cases' and therefore fewer 'deaths'. Some of us had been pointing out since March, 2020, that the amplification rate of the test not testing for the 'virus' had been made artificially high to generate positive tests which they could call 'cases' to justify lockdowns. The World Health Organization recommended an absurdly high 45 amplification cycles to ensure the high positives required by the Cult and then remained silent on the issue until January 20th, 2021 – Biden's Inauguration Day. This was when the

'vaccinations' were seriously underway and on that day the WHO recommended after discussions with America's CDC that laboratories *lowered their testing amplification*. Dr David Samadi, a certified urologist and health writer, said the WHO was encouraging all labs to reduce their cycle count for PCR tests. He said the current cycle was much too high and was 'resulting in any particle being declared a positive case'. Even one mainstream news report I saw said this meant the number of 'Covid' infections may have been 'dramatically inflated'. Oh, just a little bit. The CDC in America issued new guidance to laboratories in April, 2021, to use 28 cycles *but only for 'vaccinated' people*. The timing of the CDC/WHO interventions were cynically designed to make it appear the 'vaccines' were responsible for falling cases and deaths when the real reason can be seen in the following examples. New York's state lab, the Wadsworth Center, identified 872 positive tests in July, 2020, based on a threshold of 40 cycles. When the figure was lowered to 35 cycles *43 percent* of the 872 were no longer 'positives'. At 30 cycles the figure was 63 percent. A Massachusetts lab found that between *85 to 90 percent* of people who tested positive in July with a cycle threshold of 40 would be negative at 30 cycles, Ashish Jha, MD, director of the Harvard Global Health Institute, said: 'I'm really shocked that it could be that high … Boy, does it really change the way we need to be thinking about testing.' I'm shocked that I could see the obvious in the spring of 2020, with no medical background, and most medical professionals still haven't worked it out. No, that's not shocking – it's terrifying.

Three weeks after the WHO directive to lower PCR cycles the London *Daily Mail* ran this headline: 'Why ARE Covid cases plummeting? New infections have fallen 45% in the US and 30% globally in the past 3 weeks but experts say vaccine is NOT the main driver because only 8% of Americans and 13% of people worldwide have received their first dose.' They acknowledged that the drop could not be attributed to the 'vaccine', but soon this morphed throughout the media into the 'vaccine' has caused cases and deaths to fall when it was the PCR threshold. In December, 2020, there was

chaos at English Channel ports with truck drivers needing negative 'Covid' tests before they could board a ferry home for Christmas. The government wanted to remove the backlog as fast as possible and they brought in troops to do the 'testing'. Out of 1,600 drivers just *36* tested positive and the rest were given the all clear to cross the Channel. I guess the authorities thought that 36 was the least they could get away with without the unquestioning catching on. The amplification trick which most people believed in the absence of information in the mainstream applied more pressure on those refusing the 'vaccine' to succumb when it 'obviously worked'. The truth was the exact opposite with deaths in care homes soaring with the 'vaccine' and in Israel the term used was 'skyrocket'. A re-analysis of published data from the Israeli Health Ministry led by Dr Hervé Seligmann at the Medicine Emerging Infectious and Tropical Diseases at Aix-Marseille University found that Pfizer's 'Covid vaccine' killed 'about 40 times more [elderly] people than the disease itself would have killed' during a five-week vaccination period and *260 times* more younger people than would have died from the 'virus' even according to the manipulated 'virus' figures. Dr Seligmann and his co-study author, Haim Yativ, declared after reviewing the Israeli 'vaccine' death data: 'This is a new Holocaust.'

Then, in mid-April, 2021, after vast numbers of people worldwide had been 'vaccinated', the story changed with clear coordination. The UK government began to prepare the ground for more future lockdowns when Nuremberg-destined Boris Johnson told yet another whopper. He said that cases had fallen because of *lockdowns* not 'vaccines'. Lockdowns are irrelevant when *there is no 'virus'* and the test and fraudulent death certificates are deciding the number of 'cases' and 'deaths'. Study after study has shown that lockdowns don't work and instead kill and psychologically destroy people. Meanwhile in the United States Anthony Fauci and Rochelle Walensky, the ultra-Zionist head of the CDC, peddled the same line. More lockdown was the answer and not the 'vaccine', a line repeated on cue by the moron that is Canadian Prime Minister Justin Trudeau. Why all the hysteria to get everyone 'vaccinated' if lockdowns and

not 'vaccines' made the difference? None of it makes sense on the face of it. Oh, but it does. The Cult wants lockdowns *and* the 'vaccine' and if the 'vaccine' is allowed to be seen as the total answer lockdowns would no longer be justified when there are still livelihoods to destroy. 'Variants' and renewed upward manipulation of PCR amplification are planned to instigate never-ending lockdown *and* more 'vaccines'.

You *must* have it – we're desperate

Israel, where the Jewish and Arab population are ruled by the Sabbatian Cult, was the front-runner in imposing the DNA-manipulating 'vaccine' on its people to such an extent that Jewish refusers began to liken what was happening to the early years of Nazi Germany. This would seem to be a fantastic claim. Why would a government of Jewish people be acting like the Nazis did? If you realise that the Sabbatian Cult was behind the Nazis and that Sabbatians hate Jews the pieces start to fit and the question of why a 'Jewish' government would treat Jews with such callous disregard for their lives and freedom finds an answer. Those controlling the government of Israel *aren't Jewish* – they're Sabbatian. Israeli lawyer Tamir Turgal was one who made the Nazi comparison in comments to German lawyer Reiner Fuellmich who is leading a class action lawsuit against the psychopaths for crimes against humanity. Turgal described how the Israeli government was vaccinating children and pregnant women on the basis that there was no evidence that this was dangerous when they had no evidence that it *wasn't* dangerous either. They just had no evidence. This was medical experimentation and Turgal said this breached the Nuremberg Code about medical experimentation and procedures requiring informed consent and choice. Think about that. A Nuremberg Code developed because of Nazi experimentation on Jews and others in concentration camps by people like the evil-beyond-belief Josef Mengele is being breached by the *Israeli* government; but when you know that it's a *Sabbatian* government along with its intelligence and military agencies like Mossad, Shin Bet and the Israeli Defense Forces, and that Sabbatians

were the force behind the Nazis, the kaleidoscope comes into focus. What have we come to when Israeli Jews are suing their government for violating the Nuremberg Code by essentially making Israelis subject to a medical experiment using the controversial 'vaccines'? It's a shocker that this has to be done in the light of what happened in Nazi Germany. The Anshe Ha-Emet, or 'People of the Truth', made up of Israeli doctors, lawyers, campaigners and public, have launched a lawsuit with the International Criminal Court. It says:

> When the heads of the Ministry of Health as well as the prime minister presented the vaccine in Israel and began the vaccination of Israeli residents, the vaccinated were not advised, that, in practice, they are taking part in a medical experiment and that their consent is required for this under the Nuremberg Code.

The irony is unbelievable, but easily explained in one word: Sabbatians. The foundation of Israeli 'Covid' apartheid is the 'green pass' or 'green passport' which allows Jews and Arabs who have had the DNA-manipulating 'vaccine' to go about their lives – to work, fly, travel in general, go to shopping malls, bars, restaurants, hotels, concerts, gyms, swimming pools, theatres and sports venues, while non-'vaccinated' are banned from all those places and activities. Israelis have likened the 'green pass' to the yellow stars that Jews in Nazi Germany were forced to wear – the same as the yellow stickers that a branch of UK supermarket chain Morrisons told exempt mask-wears they had to display when shopping. How very sensitive. The Israeli system is blatant South African-style apartheid on the basis of compliance or non-compliance to fascism rather than colour of the skin. How appropriate that the Sabbatian Israeli government was so close to the pre-Mandela apartheid regime in Pretoria. The Sabbatian-instigated 'vaccine passport' in Israel is planned for everywhere. Sabbatians struck a deal with Pfizer that allowed them to lead the way in the percentage of a national population infused with synthetic material and the result was catastrophic. Israeli freedom activist Shai Dannon told me how chairs were appearing on beaches that said 'vaccinated only'. Health Minister Yuli Edelstein said that anyone unwilling or unable to get

the jabs that 'confer immunity' will be 'left behind'. The man's a liar. Not even the makers claim the 'vaccines' confer immunity. When you see those figures of 'vaccine' deaths these psychopaths were saying that you must take the chance the 'vaccine' will kill you or maim you while knowing it will change your DNA or lockdown for you will be permanent. That's fascism. The Israeli parliament passed a law to allow personal information of the non-vaccinated to be shared with local and national authorities for three months. This was claimed by its supporters to be a way to 'encourage' people to be vaccinated. Hadas Ziv from Physicians for Human Rights described this as a 'draconian law which crushed medical ethics and the patient rights'. But that's the idea, the Sabbatians would reply.

Your papers, please

Sabbatian Israel was leading what has been planned all along to be a global 'vaccine pass' called a 'green passport' without which you would remain in permanent lockdown restriction and unable to do anything. This is how badly – *desperately* – the Cult is to get everyone 'vaccinated'. The term and colour 'green' was not by chance and related to the psychology of fusing the perception of the green climate hoax with the 'Covid' hoax and how the 'solution' to both is the same Great Reset. Lying politicians, health officials and psychologists denied there were any plans for mandatory vaccinations or restrictions based on vaccinations, but they knew that was exactly what was meant to happen with governments of all countries reaching agreements to enforce a global system. 'Free' Denmark and 'free' Sweden unveiled digital vaccine certification. Cyprus, Czech Republic, Estonia, Greece, Hungary, Iceland, Italy, Poland, Portugal, Slovakia, and Spain have all committed to a vaccine passport system and the rest including the whole of the EU would follow. The satanic UK government will certainly go this way despite mendacious denials and at the time of writing it is trying to manipulate the public into having the 'vaccine' so they could go abroad on a summer holiday. How would that work without something to prove you had the synthetic toxicity injected into you?

Documents show that the EU's European Commission was moving towards 'vaccine certificates' in 2018 and 2019 before the 'Covid' hoax began. They knew what was coming. Abracadabra – Ursula von der Leyen, the German President of the Commission, announced in March, 2021, an EU 'Digital Green Certificate' – green again – to track the public's 'Covid status'. The passport sting is worldwide and the Far East followed the same pattern with South Korea ruling that only those with 'vaccination' passports – again the *green* pass – would be able to 'return to their daily lives'.

Bill Gates has been preparing for this 'passport' with other Cult operatives for years and beyond the paper version is a Gates-funded 'digital tattoo' to identify who has been vaccinated and who hasn't. The 'tattoo' is reported to include a substance which is externally readable to confirm who has been vaccinated. This is a bio-luminous light-generating enzyme (think fireflies) called … *Luciferase*. Yes, named after the Cult 'god' Lucifer the 'light bringer' of whom more to come. Gates said he funded the readable tattoo to ensure children in the developing world were vaccinated and no one was missed out. He cares so much about poor kids as we know. This was just the cover story to develop a vaccine tagging system for everyone on the planet. Gates has been funding the ID2020 'alliance' to do just that in league with other lovely people at Microsoft, GAVI, the Rockefeller Foundation, Accenture and IDEO.org. He said in interviews in March, 2020, before any 'vaccine' publicly existed, that the world must have a globalised digital certificate to track the 'virus' and who had been vaccinated. Gates knew from the start that the mRNA vaccines were coming and when they would come and that the plan was to tag the 'vaccinated' to marginalise the intelligent and stop them doing anything including travel. Evil just doesn't suffice. Gates was exposed for offering a $10 million bribe to the Nigerian House of Representatives to invoke compulsory 'Covid' vaccination of all Nigerians. Sara Cunial, a member of the Italian Parliament, called Gates a 'vaccine criminal'. She urged the Italian President to hand him over to the International Criminal Court for crimes against

humanity and condemned his plans to 'chip the human race' through ID2020.

You know it's a long-planned agenda when war criminal and Cult gofer Tony Blair is on the case. With the scale of arrogance only someone as dark as Blair can muster he said: 'Vaccination in the end is going to be your route to liberty.' Blair is a disgusting piece of work and he confirms that again. The media has given a lot of coverage to a bloke called Charlie Mullins, founder of London's biggest independent plumbing company, Pimlico Plumbers, who has said he won't employ anyone who has not been vaccinated or have them go to any home where people are not vaccinated. He said that if he had his way no one would be allowed to walk the streets if they have not been vaccinated. Gates was cheering at the time while I was alerting the white coats. The plan is that people will qualify for 'passports' for having the first two doses and then to keep it they will have to have all the follow ups and new ones for invented 'variants' until human genetics is transformed and many are dead who can't adjust to the changes. Hollywood celebrities – the usual propaganda stunt – are promoting something called the WELL Health-Safety Rating to verify that a building or space has 'taken the necessary steps to prioritize the health and safety of their staff, visitors and other stakeholders'. They included Lady Gaga, Jennifer Lopez, Michael B. Jordan, Robert DeNiro, Venus Williams, Wolfgang Puck, Deepak Chopra and 17th Surgeon General Richard Carmona. Yawn. WELL Health-Safety has big connections with China. Parent company Delos is headed by former Goldman Sachs partner Paul Scialla. This is another example – and we will see so many others – of using the excuse of 'health' to dictate the lives and activities of the population. I guess one confirmation of the 'safety' of buildings is that only 'vaccinated' people can go in, right?

Electronic concentration camps

I wrote decades ago about the plans to restrict travel and here we are for those who refuse to bow to tyranny. This can be achieved in one go with air travel if the aviation industry makes a blanket decree.

The ‘vaccine’ and guaranteed income are designed to be part of a global version of China’s social credit system which tracks behaviour 24/7 and awards or deletes ‘credits’ based on whether your behaviour is supported by the state or not. I mean your entire lifestyle – what you do, eat, say, everything. Once your credit score falls below a certain level consequences kick in. In China tens of millions have been denied travel by air and train because of this. All the locations and activities denied to refusers by the ‘vaccine’ passports will be included in one big mass ban on doing almost anything for those that don’t bow their head to government. It’s beyond fascist and a new term is required to describe its extremes – I guess fascist technocracy will have to do. The way the Chinese system of technological – technocratic – control is sweeping the West can be seen in the Los Angeles school system and is planned to be expanded worldwide. Every child is required to have a ‘Covid’-tracking app scanned daily before they can enter the classroom. The so-called Daily Pass tracking system is produced by Gates’ Microsoft which I’m sure will shock you rigid. The pass will be scanned using a barcode (one step from an inside-the-body barcode) and the information will include health checks, ‘Covid’ tests and vaccinations. Entry codes are for one specific building only and access will only be allowed if a student or teacher has a negative test with a test not testing for the ‘virus’, has no symptoms of anything alleged to be related to ‘Covid’ (symptoms from a range of other illness), and has a temperature under 100 degrees. No barcode, no entry, is planned to be the case for everywhere and not only schools.

Kids are being psychologically prepared to accept this as ‘normal’ their whole life which is why what they can impose in schools is so important to the Cult and its gofers. Long-time American freedom campaigner John Whitehead of the Rutherford Institute was not exaggerating when he said: ‘Databit by databit, we are building our own electronic concentration camps.’ Canada under its Cult gofer prime minister Justin Trudeau has taken a major step towards the real thing with people interned against their will if they test positive with a test not testing for the ‘virus’ when they arrive at a Canadian

airport. They are jailed in internment hotels often without food or water for long periods and with many doors failing to lock there have been sexual assaults. The interned are being charged sometimes $2,000 for the privilege of being abused in this way. Trudeau is fully on board with the Cult and says the 'Covid pandemic' has provided an opportunity for a global 'reset' to permanently change Western civilisation. His number two, Deputy Prime Minister Chrystia Freeland, is a trustee of the World Economic Forum and a Rhodes Scholar. The Trudeau family have long been servants of the Cult. See *The Biggest Secret* and Cathy O'Brien's book *Trance-Formation of America* for the horrific background to Trudeau's father Pierre Trudeau another Canadian prime minister. Hide your fascism behind the façade of a heart-on-the-sleeve liberal. It's a well-honed Cult technique.

What can the 'vaccine' *really* do?

We have a 'virus' never shown to exist and 'variants' of the 'virus' that have also never been shown to exist except, like the 'original', as computer-generated fictions. Even if you believe there's a 'virus' the 'case' to 'death' rate is in the region of 0.23 to 0.15 percent and those 'deaths' are concentrated among the very old around the same average age that people die anyway. In response to this lack of threat (in truth none) psychopaths and idiots, knowingly and unknowingly answering to Gates and the Cult, are seeking to 'vaccinate' every man, woman and child on Planet Earth. Clearly the 'vaccine' is not about 'Covid' – none of this ever has been. So what is it all about *really*? Why the desperation to infuse genetically-manipulating synthetic material into everyone through mRNA fraudulent 'vaccines' with the intent of doing this over and over with the excuses of 'variants' and other 'virus' inventions? Dr Sherri Tenpenny, an osteopathic medical doctor in the United States, has made herself an expert on vaccines and their effects as a vehement campaigner against their use. Tenpenny was board certified in emergency medicine, the director of a level two trauma centre for 12 years, and moved to Cleveland in 1996 to start an integrative

medicine practice which has treated patients from all 50 states and some 17 other countries. Weaning people off pharmaceutical drugs is a speciality.

She became interested in the consequences of vaccines after attending a meeting at the National Vaccine Information Center in Washington DC in 2000 where she 'sat through four days of listening to medical doctors and scientists and lawyers and parents of vaccine injured kids' and asked: 'What's going on?' She had never been vaccinated and never got ill while her father was given a list of vaccines to be in the military and was 'sick his entire life'. The experience added to her questions and she began to examine vaccine documents from the Centers for Disease Control (CDC). After reading the first one, the 1998 version of *The General Recommendations of Vaccination*, she thought: 'This is it?' The document was poorly written and bad science and Tenpenny began 20 years of research into vaccines that continues to this day. She began her research into 'Covid vaccines' in March, 2020, and she describes them as 'deadly'. For many, as we have seen, they already have been. Tenpenny said that in the first 30 days of the 'vaccine' rollout in the United States there had been more than 40,000 adverse events reported to the vaccine adverse event database. A document had been delivered to her the day before that was 172 pages long. 'We have over 40,000 adverse events; we have over 3,100 cases of [potentially deadly] anaphylactic shock; we have over 5,000 neurological reactions.' Effects ranged from headaches to numbness, dizziness and vertigo, to losing feeling in hands or feet and paraesthesia which is when limbs 'fall asleep' and people have the sensation of insects crawling underneath their skin. All this happened in the first 30 days and remember that only about *ten percent* (or far less) of adverse reactions and vaccine-related deaths are estimated to be officially reported. Tenpenny said:

> So can you think of one single product in any industry, any industry, for as long as products have been made on the planet that within 30 days we have 40,000 people complaining of side effects that not only is still on the market but … we've got paid actors telling us how great

they are for getting their vaccine. We're offering people $500 if they will just get their vaccine and we've got nurses and doctors going; 'I got the vaccine, I got the vaccine'.

Tenpenny said they were not going to be 'happy dancing folks' when they began to suffer Bell's palsy (facial paralysis), neuropathies, cardiac arrhythmias and autoimmune reactions that kill through a blood disorder. 'They're not going to be so happy, happy then, but we're never going to see pictures of those people' she said. Tenpenny described the 'vaccine' as 'a well-designed killing tool'.

No off-switch

Bad as the initial consequences had been Tenpenny said it would be maybe 14 months before we began to see the 'full ravage' of what is going to happen to the 'Covid vaccinated' with full-out consequences taking anything between two years and 20 years to show. You can understand why when you consider that variations of the 'Covid vaccine' use mRNA (messenger RNA) to in theory activate the immune system to produce protective antibodies without using the actual 'virus'. How can they when it's a computer program and they've never isolated what they claim is the 'real thing'? Instead they use *synthetic* mRNA. They are inoculating synthetic material into the body which through a technique known as the Trojan horse is absorbed into cells to change the nature of DNA. Human DNA is changed by an infusion of messenger RNA and with each new 'vaccine' of this type it is changed even more. Say so and you are banned by Cult Internet platforms. The contempt the contemptuous Mark Zuckerberg has for the truth and human health can be seen in an internal Facebook video leaked to the Project Veritas investigative team in which he said of the 'Covid vaccines': '… I share some caution on this because we just don't know the long term side-effects of basically modifying people's DNA and RNA.' At the same time this disgusting man's Facebook was censoring and banning anyone saying exactly the same. He must go before a Nuremberg trial for crimes against humanity when he *knows* that he

is censoring legitimate concerns and denying the right of informed consent on behalf of the Cult that owns him. People have been killed and damaged by the very 'vaccination' technique he cast doubt on himself when they may not have had the 'vaccine' with access to information that he denied them. The plan is to have at least annual 'Covid vaccinations', add others to deal with invented 'variants', and change all other vaccines into the mRNA system. Pfizer executives told shareholders at a virtual Barclays Global Healthcare Conference in March, 2021, that the public may need a third dose of 'Covid vaccine', plus regular yearly boosters and the company planned to hike prices to milk the profits in a 'significant opportunity for our vaccine'. These are the professional liars, cheats and opportunists who are telling you their 'vaccine' is safe. Given this volume of mRNA planned to be infused into the human body and its ability to then replicate we will have a transformation of human genetics from biological to synthetic biological – exactly the long-time Cult plan for reasons we'll see – and many will die. Sherri Tenpenny said of this replication:

> It's like having an on-button but no off-button and that whole mechanism … they actually give it a name and they call it the Trojan horse mechanism, because it allows that [synthetic] virus and that piece of that [synthetic] virus to get inside of your cells, start to replicate and even get inserted into other parts of your DNA as a Trojan-horse.

Ask the overwhelming majority of people who have the 'vaccine' what they know about the contents and what they do and they would reply: 'The government says it will stop me getting the virus.' Governments give that false impression on purpose to increase take-up. You can read Sherri Tenpenny's detailed analysis of the health consequences in her blog at Vaxxter.com, but in summary these are some of them. She highlights the statement by Bill Gates about how human beings can become their own 'vaccine manufacturing machine'. The man is insane. ['Vaccine'-generated] 'antibodies' carry synthetic messenger RNA into the cells and the damage starts, Tenpenny contends, and she says that lungs can be adversely affected through varying degrees of pus and bleeding which

obviously affects breathing and would be dubbed 'Covid-19'. Even more sinister was the impact of 'antibodies' on macrophages, a white blood cell of the immune system. They consist of Type 1 and Type 2 which have very different functions. She said Type 1 are 'hyper-vigilant' white blood cells which 'gobble up' bacteria etc. However, in doing so, this could cause inflammation and in extreme circumstances be fatal. She says these affects are mitigated by Type 2 macrophages which kick in to calm down the system and stop it going rogue. They clear up dead tissue debris and reduce inflammation that the Type 1 'fire crews' have caused. Type 1 kills the infection and Type 2 heals the damage, she says. This is her punchline with regard to 'Covid vaccinations': She says that mRNA 'antibodies' block Type 2 macrophages by attaching to them and deactivating them. This meant that when the Type 1 response was triggered by infection there was nothing to stop that getting out of hand by calming everything down. There's an on-switch, but no off-switch, she says. What follows can be 'over and out, see you when I see you'.

Genetic suicide

Tenpenny also highlights the potential for autoimmune disease – the body attacking itself – which has been associated with vaccines since they first appeared. Infusing a synthetic foreign substance into cells could cause the immune system to react in a panic believing that the body is being overwhelmed by an invader (it is) and the consequences can again be fatal. There is an autoimmune response known as a 'cytokine storm' which I have likened to a homeowner panicked by an intruder and picking up a gun to shoot randomly in all directions before turning the fire on himself. The immune system unleashes a storm of inflammatory response called cytokines to a threat and the body commits hara-kiri. The lesson is that you mess with the body's immune response at your peril and these 'vaccines' seriously – fundamentally – mess with immune response. Tenpenny refers to a consequence called anaphylactic shock which is a severe and highly dangerous allergic reaction when the immune system

floods the body with chemicals. She gives the example of having a bee sting which primes the immune system and makes it sensitive to those chemicals. When people are stung again maybe years later the immune response can be so powerful that it leads to anaphylactic shock. Tenpenny relates this 'shock' with regard to the 'Covid vaccine' to something called polyethylene glycol or PEG. Enormous numbers of people have become sensitive to this over decades of use in a whole range of products and processes including food, drink, skin creams and 'medicine'. Studies have claimed that some 72 percent of people have antibodies triggered by PEG compared with two percent in the 1960s and allergic hypersensitive reactions to this become a gathering cause for concern. Tenpenny points out that the 'mRNA vaccine' is coated in a 'bubble' of polyethylene glycol which has the potential to cause anaphylactic shock through immune sensitivity. Many reports have appeared of people reacting this way after having the 'Covid vaccine'. What do we think is going to happen as humanity has more and more of these 'vaccines'? Tenpenny said: 'All these pictures we have seen with people with these rashes … these weepy rashes, big reactions on their arms and things like that – it's an acute allergic reaction most likely to the polyethylene glycol that you've been previously primed and sensitised to.'

Those who have not studied the conspiracy and its perpetrators at length might think that making the population sensitive to PEG and then putting it in these 'vaccines' is just a coincidence. It is not. It is instead testament to how carefully and coldly-planned current events have been and the scale of the conspiracy we are dealing with. Tenpenny further explains that the 'vaccine' mRNA procedure can breach the blood-brain barrier which protects the brain from toxins and other crap that will cause malfunction. In this case they could make two proteins corrupt brain function to cause Amyotrophic lateral sclerosis (ALS) , a progressive nervous system disease leading to loss of muscle control, and frontal lobe degeneration – Alzheimer's and dementia. Immunologist J. Bart Classon published a paper connecting mRNA 'vaccines' to prion

disease which can lead to Alzheimer's and other forms of neurogenerative disease while others have pointed out the potential to affect the placenta in ways that make women infertile. This will become highly significant in the next chapter when I will discuss other aspects of this non-vaccine that relate to its nanotechnology and transmission from the injected to the uninjected.

Qualified in idiocy

Tenpenny describes how research has confirmed that these 'vaccine'-generated antibodies can interact with a range of other tissues in the body and attack many other organs including the lungs. 'This means that if you have a hundred people standing in front of you that all got this shot they could have a hundred different symptoms.' Anyone really think that Cult gofers like the Queen, Tony Blair, Christopher Whitty, Anthony Fauci, and all the other psychopaths have really had this 'vaccine' in the pictures we've seen? Not a bloody chance. Why don't doctors all tell us about all these dangers and consequences of the 'Covid vaccine'? Why instead do they encourage and pressure patients to have the shot? Don't let's think for a moment that doctors and medical staff can't be stupid, lazy, and psychopathic and that's without the financial incentives to give the jab. Tenpenny again:

> Some people are going to die from the vaccine directly but a large number of people are going to start to get horribly sick and get all kinds of autoimmune diseases 42 days to maybe a year out. What are they going to do, these stupid doctors who say; 'Good for you for getting that vaccine.' What are they going to say; 'Oh, it must be a mutant, we need to give an extra dose of that vaccine.'
>
> Because now the vaccine, instead of one dose or two doses we need three or four because the stupid physicians aren't taking the time to learn anything about it. If I can learn this sitting in my living room reading a 19 page paper and several others so can they. There's nothing special about me, I just take the time to do it.

Remember how Sara Kayat, the NHS and TV doctor, said that the 'Covid vaccine' would '100 percent prevent hospitalisation and death'. Doctors can be idiots like every other profession and they

should not be worshipped as infallible. They are not and far from it. Behind many medical and scientific 'experts' lies an uninformed prat trying to hide themselves from you although in the 'Covid' era many have failed to do so as with UK narrative-repeating 'TV doctor' Hilary Jones. Pushing back against the minority of proper doctors and scientists speaking out against the 'vaccine' has been the entire edifice of the Cult global state in the form of governments, medical systems, corporations, mainstream media, Silicon Valley, and an army of compliant doctors, medical staff and scientists willing to say anything for money and to enhance their careers by promoting the party line. If you do that you are an 'expert' and if you won't you are an 'anti-vaxxer' and 'Covidiot'. The pressure to be 'vaccinated' is incessant. We have even had reports claiming that the 'vaccine' can help cure cancer and Alzheimer's and make the lame walk. I am waiting for the announcement that it can bring you coffee in the morning and cook your tea. Just as the symptoms of 'Covid' seem to increase by the week so have the miracles of the 'vaccine'. American supermarket giant Kroger Co. offered nearly 500,000 employees in 35 states a $100 bonus for having the 'vaccine' while donut chain Krispy Kreme promised 'vaccinated' customers a free glazed donut every day for the rest of 2021. Have your DNA changed and you will get a doughnut although we might not have to give you them for long. Such offers and incentives confirm the desperation.

Perhaps the worse vaccine-stunt of them all was UK 'Health' Secretary Matt-the-prat Hancock on live TV after watching a clip of someone being 'vaccinated' when the roll-out began. Hancock faked tears so badly it was embarrassing. Brain-of-Britain Piers Morgan, the lockdown-supporting, 'vaccine' supporting, 'vaccine' passport-supporting, TV host played along with Hancock – 'You're quite emotional about that' he said in response to acting so atrocious it would have been called out at a school nativity which will presumably today include Mary and Jesus in masks, wise men keeping their camels six feet apart, and shepherds under tent arrest. System-serving Morgan tweeted this: 'Love the idea of covid vaccine passports for everywhere: flights, restaurants, clubs, football, gyms,

shops etc. It's time covid-denying, anti-vaxxer loonies had their bullsh*t bluff called & bar themselves from going anywhere that responsible citizens go.' If only I could aspire to his genius. To think that Morgan, who specialises in shouting over anyone he disagrees with, was lauded as a free speech hero when he lost his job after storming off the set of his live show like a child throwing his dolly out of the pram. If he is a free speech hero we are in real trouble. I have no idea what 'bullsh*t' means, by the way, the * throws me completely.

The Cult is desperate to infuse its synthetic DNA-changing concoction into everyone and has been using every lie, trick and intimidation to do so. The question of '*Why*?' we shall now address.

CHAPTER TEN

Human 2.0

I believe that at the end of the century the use of words and general educated opinion will have altered so much that one will be able to speak of machines thinking without expecting to be contradicted –
Alan Turing (1912-1954), the 'Father of artificial intelligence'

I have been exposing for decades the plan to transform the human body from a biological to a synthetic-biological state. The new human that I will call Human 2.0 is planned to be connected to artificial intelligence and a global AI 'Smart Grid' that would operate as one global system in which AI would control everything from your fridge to your heating system to your car to your mind. Humans would no longer be 'human', but post-human and sub-human, with their thinking and emotional processes replaced by AI.

What I said sounded crazy and beyond science fiction and I could understand that. To any balanced, rational, mind it *is* crazy. Today, however, that world is becoming reality and it puts the 'Covid vaccine' into its true context. Ray Kurzweil is the ultra-Zionist 'computer scientist, inventor and futurist' and co-founder of the Singularity University. Singularity refers to the merging of humans with machines or 'transhumanism'. Kurzweil has said humanity would be connected to the cyber 'cloud' in the period of the ever-recurring year of 2030:

Our thinking … will be a hybrid of biological and non-biological thinking … humans will be able to extend their limitations and 'think in the cloud' … We're going to put gateways to the

cloud in our brains ... We're going to gradually merge and enhance ourselves ... In my view, that's the nature of being human – we transcend our limitations. As the technology becomes vastly superior to what we are then the small proportion that is still human gets smaller and smaller and smaller until it's just utterly negligible.

They are trying to sell this end-of-humanity-as-we-know-it as the next stage of 'evolution' when we become super-human and 'like the gods'. They are lying to you. Shocked, eh? The population, and again especially the young, have been manipulated into addiction to technologies designed to enslave them for life. First they induced an addiction to smartphones (holdables); next they moved to technology on the body (wearables); and then began the invasion of the body (implantables). I warned way back about the plan for microchipped people and we are now entering that era. We should not be diverted into thinking that this refers only to chips we can see. Most important are the nanochips known as smart dust, neural dust and nanobots which are far too small to be seen by the human eye. Nanotechnology is everywhere, increasingly in food products, and released into the atmosphere by the geoengineering of the skies funded by Bill Gates to 'shut out the Sun' and 'save the planet from global warming'. Gates has been funding a project to spray millions of tonnes of chalk (calcium carbonate) into the stratosphere over Sweden to 'dim the Sun' and cool the Earth. Scientists warned the move could be disastrous for weather systems in ways no one can predict and opposition led to the Swedish space agency announcing that the 'experiment' would not be happening as planned in the summer of 2021; but it shows where the Cult is going with dimming the impact of the Sun and there's an associated plan to change the planet's atmosphere. Who gives psychopath Gates the right to dictate to the entire human race and dismantle planetary systems? The world will not be safe while this man is at large.

The global warming hoax has made the Sun, like the gas of life, something to fear when both are essential to good health and human survival (more inversion). The body transforms sunlight into vital vitamin D through a process involving … *cholesterol*. This is the cholesterol we are also told to fear. We are urged to take Big Pharma

statin drugs to reduce cholesterol and it's all systematic. Reducing cholesterol means reducing vitamin D uptake with all the multiple health problems that will cause. At least if you take statins long term it saves the government from having to pay you a pension. The delivery system to block sunlight is widely referred to as chemtrails although these have a much deeper agenda, too. They appear at first to be contrails or condensation trails streaming from aircraft into cold air at high altitudes. Contrails disperse very quickly while chemtrails do not and spread out across the sky before eventually their content falls to earth. Many times I have watched aircraft cross-cross a clear blue sky releasing chemtrails until it looks like a cloudy day. Chemtrails contain many things harmful to humans and the natural world including toxic heavy metals, aluminium (see Alzheimer's) and nanotechnology. Ray Kurzweil reveals the reason without actually saying so: 'Nanobots will infuse all the matter around us with information. Rocks, trees, everything will become these intelligent creatures.' How do you deliver that? *From the sky*. Self-replicating nanobots would connect everything to the Smart Grid. The phenomenon of Morgellons disease began in the chemtrail era and the correlation has led to it being dubbed the 'chemtrail disease'. Self-replicating fibres appear in the body that can be pulled out through the skin. Morgellons fibres continue to grow outside the body and have a form of artificial intelligence. I cover this at greater length in *Phantom Self*.

'Vaccine' operating system

'Covid vaccines' with their self-replicating synthetic material are also designed to make the connection between humanity and Kurzweil's 'cloud'. American doctor and dedicated campaigner for truth, Carrie Madej, an Internal Medicine Specialist in Georgia with more than 20 years medical experience, has highlighted the nanotechnology aspect of the fake 'vaccines'. She explains how one of the components in at least the Moderna and Pfizer synthetic potions are 'lipid nanoparticles' which are 'like little tiny computer bits' – a 'sci-fi substance' known as nanobots and hydrogel which can be 'triggered

at any moment to deliver its payload' and act as 'biosensors'. The synthetic substance had 'the ability to accumulate data from your body like your breathing, your respiration, thoughts and emotions, all kind of things' and each syringe could carry a *million* nanobots:

This substance because it's like little bits of computers in your body, crazy, but it's true, it can do that, [and] obviously has the ability to act through Wi-Fi. It can receive and transmit energy, messages, frequencies or impulses. That issue has never been addressed by these companies. What does that do to the human?

Just imagine getting this substance in you and it can react to things all around you, the 5G, your smart device, your phones, what is happening with that? What if something is triggering it, too, like an impulse, a frequency? We have something completely foreign in the human body.

Madej said her research revealed that electromagnetic (EMF) frequencies emitted by phones and other devices had increased dramatically in the same period of the 'vaccine' rollout and she was seeing more people with radiation problems as 5G and other electromagnetic technology was expanded and introduced to schools and hospitals. She said she was 'floored with the EMF coming off' the devices she checked. All this makes total sense and syncs with my own work of decades when you think that Moderna refers in documents to its mRNA 'vaccine' as an 'operating system':

Recognizing the broad potential of mRNA science, we set out to create an mRNA technology platform that functions very much like an operating system on a computer. It is designed so that it can plug and play interchangeably with different programs. In our case, the 'program' or 'app' is our mRNA drug – the unique mRNA sequence that codes for a protein …

… Our MRNA Medicines – 'The 'Software Of Life': When we have a concept for a new mRNA medicine and begin research, fundamental components are already in place. Generally, the only thing that changes from one potential mRNA medicine to another is the coding region – the actual genetic code that instructs ribosomes to make protein. Utilizing these instruction sets gives our investigational mRNA medicines a software-like quality. We also have the ability to combine different mRNA sequences encoding for different proteins in a single mRNA investigational medicine.

Who needs a real 'virus' when you can create a computer version to justify infusing your operating system into the entire human race on the road to making living, breathing people into cyborgs? What is missed with the 'vaccines' is the *digital* connection between synthetic material and the body that I highlighted earlier with the study that hacked a computer with human DNA. On one level the body is digital, based on mathematical codes, and I'll have more about that in the next chapter. Those who ridiculously claim that mRNA 'vaccines' are not designed to change human genetics should explain the words of Dr Tal Zaks, chief medical officer at Moderna, in a 2017 TED talk. He said that over the last 30 years 'we've been living this phenomenal digital scientific revolution, and I'm here today to tell you, that we are actually *hacking the software of life*, and that it's changing the way we think about prevention and treatment of disease':

In every cell there's this thing called messenger RNA, or mRNA for short, that transmits the critical information from the DNA in our genes to the protein, which is really the stuff we're all made out of. This is the critical information that determines what the cell will do. So we think about it as an operating system. So if you could change that, if you could introduce a line of code, or change a line of code, it turns out, that has profound implications for everything, from the flu to cancer.

Zaks should more accurately have said that this has profound implications for the human genetic code and the nature of DNA. Communications within the body go both ways and not only one. But, hey, no, the 'Covid vaccine' will not affect your genetics. Cult fact-checkers say so even though the man who helped to develop the mRNA technique says that it does. Zaks said in 2017:

If you think about what it is we're trying to do. We've taken information and our understanding of that information and how that information is transmitted in a cell, and we've taken our understanding of medicine and how to make drugs, and we're fusing the two. We think of it as information therapy.

I have been writing for decades that the body is an information field communicating with itself and the wider world. This is why

radiation which is information can change the information field of body and mind through phenomena like 5G and change their nature and function. 'Information therapy' means to change the body's information field and change the way it operates. DNA is a receiver-transmitter of information and can be mutated by information like mRNA synthetic messaging. Technology to do this has been ready and waiting in the underground bases and other secret projects to be rolled out when the 'Covid' hoax was played. 'Trials' of such short and irrelevant duration were only for public consumption. When they say the 'vaccine' is 'experimental' that is not true. It may appear to be 'experimental' to those who don't know what's going on, but the trials have already been done to ensure the Cult gets the result it desires. Zaks said that it took decades to sequence the human genome, completed in 2003, but now they could do it in a week. By 'they' he means scientists operating in the public domain. In the secret projects they were sequencing the genome in a week long before even 2003.

Deluge of mRNA

Highly significantly the Moderna document says the guiding premise is that if using mRNA as a medicine works for one disease then it should work for many diseases. They were leveraging the flexibility afforded by their platform and the fundamental role mRNA plays in protein synthesis to pursue mRNA medicines for a broad spectrum of diseases. Moderna is confirming what I was saying through 2020 that multiple 'vaccines' were planned for 'Covid' (and later invented 'variants') and that previous vaccines would be converted to the mRNA system to infuse the body with massive amounts of genetically-manipulating synthetic material to secure a transformation to a synthetic-biological state. The 'vaccines' are designed to kill stunning numbers as part of the long-exposed Cult depopulation agenda and transform the rest. Given this is the goal you can appreciate why there is such hysterical demand for every human to be 'vaccinated' for an alleged 'disease' that has an estimated 'infection' to 'death' ratio of 0.23-0.15 percent. As I write

children are being given the 'vaccine' in trials (their parents are a disgrace) and ever-younger people are being offered the vaccine for a 'virus' that even if you believe it exists has virtually zero chance of harming them. Horrific effects of the 'trials' on a 12-year-old girl were revealed by a family member to be serious brain and gastric problems that included a bowel obstruction and the inability to swallow liquids or solids. She was unable to eat or drink without throwing up, had extreme pain in her back, neck and abdomen, and was paralysed from the waist down which stopped her urinating unaided. When the girl was first taken to hospital doctors said it was all in her mind. She was signed up for the 'trial' by her parents for whom no words suffice. None of this 'Covid vaccine' insanity makes any sense unless you see what the 'vaccine' really is – a body-changer. Synthetic biology or 'SynBio' is a fast-emerging and expanding scientific discipline which includes everything from genetic and molecular engineering to electrical and computer engineering. Synthetic biology is defined in these ways:

- A multidisciplinary area of research that seeks to create new biological parts, devices, and systems, or to redesign systems that are already found in nature.

- The use of a mixture of physical engineering and genetic engineering to create new (and therefore synthetic) life forms.

- An emerging field of research that aims to combine the knowledge and methods of biology, engineering and related disciplines in the design of chemically-synthesized DNA to create organisms with novel or enhanced characteristics and traits (synthetic organisms including humans).

We now have synthetic blood, skin, organs and limbs being developed along with synthetic body parts produced by 3D printers. These are all elements of the synthetic human programme and this comment by Kurzweil's co-founder of the Singularity University,

Peter Diamandis, can be seen in a whole new light with the 'Covid' hoax and the sanctions against those that refuse the 'vaccine':

Anybody who is going to be resisting the progress forward [to transhumanism] is going to be resisting evolution and, fundamentally, they will die out. It's not a matter of whether it's good or bad. It's going to happen.

'Resisting evolution'? What absolute bollocks. The arrogance of these people is without limit. His 'it's going to happen' mantra is another way of saying 'resistance is futile' to break the spirit of those pushing back and we must not fall for it. Getting this genetically-transforming 'vaccine' into everyone is crucial to the Cult plan for total control and the desperation to achieve that is clear for anyone to see. Vaccine passports are a major factor in this and they, too, are a form of resistance is futile. It's NOT. The paper funded by the Rockefeller Foundation for the 2013 'health conference' in China said:

We will interact more with artificial intelligence. The use of robotics, bio-engineering to augment human functioning is already well underway and will advance. Re-engineering of humans into potentially separate and unequal forms through genetic engineering or mixed human-robots raises debates on ethics and equality.

A new demography is projected to emerge after 2030 [that year again] of technologies (robotics, genetic engineering, nanotechnology) producing robots, engineered organisms, 'nanobots' and artificial intelligence (AI) that can self-replicate. Debates will grow on the implications of an impending reality of human designed life.

What is happening today is so long planned. The world army enforcing the will of the world government is intended to be a robot army, not a human one. Today's military and its technologically 'enhanced' troops, pilotless planes and driverless vehicles are just stepping stones to that end. Human soldiers are used as Cult fodder and its time they woke up to that and worked for the freedom of the population instead of their own destruction and their family's destruction – the same with the police. Join us and let's sort this out. The phenomenon of enforce my own destruction is widespread in the 'Covid' era with Woker 'luvvies' in the acting and entertainment

industries supporting 'Covid' rules which have destroyed their profession and the same with those among the public who put signs on the doors of their businesses 'closed due to Covid – stay safe' when many will never reopen. It's a form of masochism and most certainly insanity.

Transgender = transhumanism

When something explodes out of nowhere and is suddenly everywhere it is always the Cult agenda and so it is with the tidal wave of claims and demands that have infiltrated every aspect of society under the heading of 'transgenderism'. The term 'trans' is so 'in' and this is the dictionary definition:

A prefix meaning 'across', 'through', occurring … in loanwords from Latin, used in particular for denoting movement or conveyance from place to place (transfer; transmit; transplant) or complete change (transform; transmute), or to form adjectives meaning 'crossing', 'on the other side of', or 'going beyond' the place named (transmontane; transnational; trans-Siberian).

Transgender means to go beyond gender and transhuman means to go beyond human. Both are aspects of the Cult plan to transform the human body to a synthetic state with *no gender*. Human 2.0 is not designed to procreate and would be produced technologically with no need for parents. The new human would mean the end of parents and so men, and increasingly women, are being targeted for the deletion of their rights and status. Parental rights are disappearing at an ever-quickening speed for the same reason. The new human would have no need for men or women when there is no procreation and no gender. Perhaps the transgender movement that appears to be in a permanent state of frenzy might now contemplate on how it is being used. This was never about transgender rights which are only the interim excuse for confusing gender, particularly in the young, on the road to *fusing* gender. Transgender activism is not an end; it is a *means* to an end. We see again the technique of creative destruction in which you destroy the status quo to 'build back better' in the form that you want. The gender status quo had to be

destroyed by persuading the Cult-created Woke mentality to believe that you can have 100 genders or more. A programme for 9 to 12 year olds produced by the Cult-owned BBC promoted the 100 genders narrative. The very idea may be the most monumental nonsense, but it is not what is true that counts, only what you can make people *believe* is true. Once the gender of 2 + 2 = 4 has been dismantled through indoctrination, intimidation and 2 + 2 = 5 then the new no-gender normal can take its place with Human 2.0. Aldous Huxley revealed the plan in his prophetic *Brave New World* in 1932:

> Natural reproduction has been done away with and children are created, decanted', and raised in 'hatcheries and conditioning centres'. From birth, people are genetically designed to fit into one of five castes, which are further split into 'Plus' and 'Minus' members and designed to fulfil predetermined positions within the social and economic strata of the World State.

How could Huxley know this in 1932? For the same reason George Orwell knew about the Big Brother state in 1948, Cult insiders I have quoted knew about it in 1969, and I have known about it since the early 1990s. If you are connected to the Cult or you work your balls off to uncover the plan you can predict the future. The process is simple. If there is a plan for the world and nothing intervenes to stop it then it will happen. Thus if you communicate the plan ahead of time you are perceived to have predicted the future, but you haven't. You have revealed the plan which without intervention will become the human future. The whole reason I have done what I have is to alert enough people to inspire an intervention and maybe at last that time has come with the Cult and its intentions now so obvious to anyone with a brain in working order.

The future is here

Technological wombs that Huxley described to replace parent procreation are already being developed and they are only the projects we know about in the public arena. Israeli scientists told *The Times of Israel* in March, 2021, that they have grown 250-cell embryos

into mouse foetuses with fully formed organs using artificial wombs in a development they say could pave the way for gestating humans outside the womb. Professor Jacob Hanna of the Weizmann Institute of Science said:

We took mouse embryos from the mother at day five of development, when they are just of 250 cells, and had them in the incubator from day five until day 11, by which point they had grown all their organs.

By day 11 they make their own blood and have a beating heart, a fully developed brain. Anybody would look at them and say, 'this is clearly a mouse foetus with all the characteristics of a mouse.' It's gone from being a ball of cells to being an advanced foetus.

A special liquid is used to nourish embryo cells in a laboratory dish and they float on the liquid to duplicate the first stage of embryonic development. The incubator creates all the right conditions for its development, Hanna said. The liquid gives the embryo 'all the nutrients, hormones and sugars they need' along with a custom-made electronic incubator which controls gas concentration, pressure and temperature. The cutting-edge in the underground bases and other secret locations will be light years ahead of that, however, and this was reported by the London *Guardian* in 2017:

We are approaching a biotechnological breakthrough. Ectogenesis, the invention of a complete external womb, could completely change the nature of human reproduction. In April this year, researchers at the Children's Hospital of Philadelphia announced their development of an artificial womb.

The article was headed 'Artificial wombs could soon be a reality. What will this mean for women?' What would it mean for children is an even bigger question. No mother to bond with only a machine in preparation for a life of soulless interaction and control in a world governed by machines (see the *Matrix* movies). Now observe the calculated manipulations of the 'Covid' hoax as human interaction and warmth has been curtailed by distancing, isolation and fear with people communicating via machines on a scale never seen before.

These are all dots in the same picture as are all the personal assistants, gadgets and children's toys through which kids and adults communicate with AI as if it is human. The AI 'voice' on Sat-Nav should be included. All these things are psychological preparation for the Cult endgame. Before you can make a physical connection with AI you have to make a psychological connection and that is what people are being conditioned to do with this ever gathering human-AI interaction. Movies and TV programmes depicting the transhuman, robot dystopia relate to a phenomenon known as 'pre-emptive programming' in which the world that is planned is portrayed everywhere in movies, TV and advertising. This is conditioning the conscious and subconscious mind to become familiar with the planned reality to dilute resistance when it happens for real. What would have been a shock such is the change is made less so. We have young children put on the road to transgender transition surgery with puberty blocking drugs at an age when they could never be able to make those life-changing decisions.

Rachel Levine, a professor of paediatrics and psychiatry who believes in treating children this way, became America's highest-ranked openly-transgender official when she was confirmed as US Assistant Secretary at the Department of Health and Human Services after being nominated by Joe Biden (the Cult). Activists and governments press for laws to deny parents a say in their children's transition process so the kids can be isolated and manipulated into agreeing to irreversible medical procedures. A Canadian father Robert Hoogland was denied bail by the Vancouver Supreme Court in 2021 and remained in jail for breaching a court order that he stay silent over his young teenage daughter, a minor, who was being offered life-changing hormone therapy without parental consent. At the age of 12 the girl's 'school counsellor' said she may be transgender, referred her to a doctor and told the school to treat her like a boy. This is another example of state-serving schools imposing ever more control over children's lives while parents have ever less.

Contemptible and extreme child abuse is happening all over the world as the Cult gender-fusion operation goes into warp-speed.

Why the war on men – and now women?

The question about what artificial wombs mean for women should rightly be asked. The answer can be seen in the deletion of women's rights involving sport, changing rooms, toilets and status in favour of people in male bodies claiming to identify as women. I can identify as a mountain climber, but it doesn't mean I can climb a mountain any more than a biological man can be a biological woman. To believe so is a triumph of belief over factual reality which is the very perceptual basis of everything Woke. Women's sport is being destroyed by allowing those with male bodies who say they identify as female to 'compete' with girls and women. Male body 'women' dominate 'women's' competition with their greater muscle mass, bone density, strength and speed. With that disadvantage sport for women loses all meaning. To put this in perspective nearly 300 American high school boys can run faster than the quickest woman sprinter in the world. Women are seeing their previously protected spaces invaded by male bodies simply because they claim to identify as women. That's all they need to do to access all women's spaces and activities under the Biden 'Equality Act' that destroys equality for women with the usual Orwellian Woke inversion. Male sex offenders have already committed rapes in women's prisons after claiming to identify as women to get them transferred. Does this not matter to the Woke 'equality' hypocrites? Not in the least. What matters to Cult manipulators and funders behind transgender activists is to advance gender fusion on the way to the no-gender 'human'. When you are seeking to impose transparent nonsense like this, or the 'Covid' hoax, the only way the nonsense can prevail is through censorship and intimidation of dissenters, deletion of factual information, and programming of the unquestioning, bewildered and naive. You don't have to scan the world for long to see that all these things are happening.

Many women's rights organisations have realised that rights and status which took such a long time to secure are being eroded and that it is systematic. Kara Dansky of the global Women's Human Rights Campaign said that Biden's transgender executive order immediately he took office, subsequent orders, and Equality Act legislation that followed 'seek to erase women and girls in the law as a category'. *Exactly*. I said during the long ago-started war on men (in which many women play a crucial part) that this was going to turn into a war on them. The Cult is phasing out *both* male and female genders. To get away with that they are brought into conflict so they are busy fighting each other while the Cult completes the job with no unity of response. Unity, people, *unity*. We need unity everywhere. Transgender is the only show in town as the big step towards the no-gender human. It's not about rights for transgender people and never has been. Woke political correctness is deleting words relating to genders to the same end. Wokers believe this is to be 'inclusive' when the opposite is true. They are deleting words describing gender because gender *itself* is being deleted by Human 2.0. Terms like 'man', 'woman', 'mother' and 'father' are being deleted in the universities and other institutions to be replaced by the *no*-gender, not trans-gender, 'individuals' and 'guardians'. Women's rights campaigner Maria Keffler of Partners for Ethical Care said: 'Children are being taught from kindergarten upward that some boys have a vagina, some girls have a penis, and that kids can be any gender they want to be.' Do we really believe that suddenly countries all over the world at the same time had the idea of having drag queens go into schools or read transgender stories to very young children in the local library? It's coldly-calculated confusion of gender on the way to the fusion of gender. Suzanne Vierling, a psychologist from Southern California, made another important point:

Yesterday's slave woman who endured gynecological medical experiments is today's girl-child being butchered in a booming gender-transitioning sector. Ovaries removed, pushing her into menopause and osteoporosis, uncharted territory, and parents' rights and authority decimated.

The erosion of parental rights is a common theme in line with the Cult plans to erase the very concept of parents and 'ovaries removed, pushing her into menopause' means what? Those born female lose the ability to have children – another way to discontinue humanity as we know it.

Eliminating Human 1.0 (before our very eyes)

To pave the way for Human 2.0 you must phase out Human 1.0. This is happening through plummeting sperm counts and making women infertile through an onslaught of chemicals, radiation (including smartphones in pockets of men) and mRNA 'vaccines'. Common agriculture pesticides are also having a devastating impact on human fertility. I have been tracking collapsing sperm counts in the books for a long time and in 2021 came a book by fertility scientist and reproductive epidemiologist Shanna Swan, *Count Down: How Our Modern World Is Threatening Sperm Counts, Altering Male and Female Reproductive Development and Imperiling the Future of the Human Race*. She reports how the global fertility rate dropped by *half* between 1960 and 2016 with America's birth rate 16 percent below where it needs to be to sustain the population. Women are experiencing declining egg quality, more miscarriages, and more couples suffer from infertility. Other findings were an increase in erectile dysfunction, infant boys developing more genital abnormalities, male problems with conception, and plunging levels of the male hormone testosterone which would explain why so many men have lost their backbone and masculinity. This has been very evident during the 'Covid' hoax when women have been prominent among the Pushbackers and big strapping blokes have bowed their heads, covered their faces with a nappy and quietly submitted. Mind control expert Cathy O'Brien also points to how global education introduced the concept of 'we're all winners' in sport and classrooms: 'Competition was defused, and it in turn defused a sense of fighting back.' This is another version of the 'equity' doctrine in which you drive down rather than raise up. What a contrast in Cult-controlled China with its global ambitions

where the government published plans in January, 2021, to 'cultivate masculinity' in boys from kindergarten through to high school in the face of a 'masculinity crisis'. A government adviser said boys would be soon become 'delicate, timid and effeminate' unless action was taken. Don't expect any similar policy in the targeted West. A 2006 study showed that a 65-year-old man in 2002 had testosterone levels *15 percent* lower than a 65-year-old man in 1987 while a 2020 study found a similar story with young adults and adolescents. Men are getting prescriptions for testosterone replacement therapy which causes an even greater drop in sperm count with up to 99 percent seeing sperm counts drop to zero during the treatment. More sperm is defective and malfunctioning with some having two heads or not pursuing an egg.

A class of *synthetic* chemicals known as phthalates are being blamed for the decline. These are found everywhere in plastics, shampoos, cosmetics, furniture, flame retardants, personal care products, pesticides, canned foods and even receipts. Why till receipts? Everyone touches them. Let no one delude themselves that all this is not systematic to advance the long-time agenda for human body transformation. Phthalates mimic hormones and disrupt the hormone balance causing testosterone to fall and genital birth defects in male infants. Animals and fish have been affected in the same way due to phthalates and other toxins in rivers. When fish turn gay or change sex through chemicals in rivers and streams it is a pointer to why there has been such an increase in gay people and the sexually confused. It doesn't matter to me what sexuality people choose to be, but if it's being affected by chemical pollution and consumption then we need to know. Does anyone really think that this is not connected to the transgender agenda, the war on men and the condemnation of male 'toxic masculinity'? You watch this being followed by 'toxic femininity'. It's already happening. When breastfeeding becomes 'chest-feeding', pregnant women become pregnant people along with all the other Woke claptrap you know that the world is going insane and there's a Cult scam in progress. Transgender activists are promoting the Cult agenda while Cult

billionaires support and fund the insanity as they laugh themselves to sleep at the sheer stupidity for which humans must be infamous in galaxies far, far away.

'Covid vaccines' and female infertility

We can now see why the 'vaccine' has been connected to potential infertility in women. Dr Michael Yeadon, former Vice President and Chief Scientific Advisor at Pfizer, and Dr Wolfgang Wodarg in Germany, filed a petition with the European Medicines Agency in December, 2020, urging them to stop trials for the Pfizer/BioNTech shot and all other mRNA trials until further studies had been done. They were particularly concerned about possible effects on fertility with 'vaccine'-produced antibodies attacking the protein Syncytin-1 which is responsible for developing the placenta. The result would be infertility 'of indefinite duration' in women who have the 'vaccine' with the placenta failing to form. Section 10.4.2 of the Pfizer/BioNTech trial protocol says that pregnant women or those who might become so should not have mRNA shots. Section 10.4 warns men taking mRNA shots to 'be abstinent from heterosexual intercourse' and not to donate sperm. The UK government said that it *did not know* if the mRNA procedure had an effect on fertility. *Did not know?* These people have to go to jail. UK government advice did not recommend at the start that pregnant women had the shot and said they should avoid pregnancy for at least two months after 'vaccination'. The 'advice' was later updated to pregnant women should only have the 'vaccine' if the benefits outweighed the risks to mother and foetus. What the hell is that supposed to mean? Then 'spontaneous abortions' began to appear and rapidly increase on the adverse reaction reporting schemes which include only a fraction of adverse reactions. Thousands and ever-growing numbers of 'vaccinated' women are describing changes to their menstrual cycle with heavier blood flow, irregular periods and menstruating again after going through the menopause – all links to reproduction effects. Women are passing blood clots and the lining of their uterus while men report erectile dysfunction and blood effects. Most

significantly of all *un*vaccinated women began to report similar menstrual changes after interaction with *'vaccinated'* people and men and children were also affected with bleeding noses, blood clots and other conditions. 'Shedding' is when vaccinated people can emit the content of a vaccine to affect the unvaccinated, but this is different. 'Vaccinated' people were not shedding a 'live virus' allegedly in 'vaccines' as before because the fake 'Covid vaccines' involve synthetic material and other toxicity. Doctors exposing what is happening prefer the term 'transmission' to shedding. Somehow those that have had the shots are transmitting effects to those that haven't. Dr Carrie Madej said the nano-content of the 'vaccines' can 'act like an antenna' to others around them which fits perfectly with my own conclusions. This 'vaccine' transmission phenomenon was becoming known as the book went into production and I deal with this further in the Postscript.

Vaccine effects on sterility are well known. The World Health Organization was accused in 2014 of sterilising millions of women in Kenya with the evidence confirmed by the content of the vaccines involved. The same WHO behind the 'Covid' hoax admitted its involvement for more than ten years with the vaccine programme. Other countries made similar claims. Charges were lodged by Tanzania, Nicaragua, Mexico, and the Philippines. The Gardasil vaccine claimed to protect against a genital 'virus' known as HPV has also been linked to infertility. Big Pharma and the WHO (same thing) are criminal and satanic entities. Then there's the Bill Gates Foundation which is connected through funding and shared interests with 20 pharmaceutical giants and laboratories. He stands accused of directing the policy of United Nations Children's Fund (UNICEF), vaccine alliance GAVI, and other groupings, to advance the vaccine agenda and silence opposition at great cost to women and children. At the same time Gates wants to reduce the global population. Coincidence?

Great Reset = Smart Grid = new human

The Cult agenda I have been exposing for 30 years is now being openly promoted by Cult assets like Gates and Klaus Schwab of the World Economic Forum under code-terms like the 'Great Reset', 'Build Back Better' and 'a rare but narrow window of opportunity to reflect, reimagine, and reset our world'. What provided this 'rare but narrow window of opportunity'? The 'Covid' hoax did. Who created that? *They* did. My books from not that long ago warned about the planned 'Internet of Things' (IoT) and its implications for human freedom. This was the plan to connect all technology to the Internet and artificial intelligence and today we are way down that road with an estimated 36 billion devices connected to the World Wide Web and that figure is projected to be 76 billion by 2025. I further warned that the Cult planned to go beyond that to the Internet of *Everything* when the human brain was connected via AI to the Internet and Kurzweil's 'cloud'. Now we have Cult operatives like Schwab calling for precisely that under the term 'Internet of Bodies', a fusion of the physical, digital and biological into one centrally-controlled Smart Grid system which the Cult refers to as the 'Fourth Industrial Revolution'. They talk about the 'biological', but they really mean the synthetic-biological which is required to fully integrate the human body and brain into the Smart Grid and artificial intelligence planned to replace the human mind. We have everything being synthetically manipulated including the natural world through GMO and smart dust, the food we eat and the human body itself with synthetic 'vaccines'. I said in *The Answer* that we would see the Cult push for synthetic meat to replace animals and in February, 2021, the so predictable psychopath Bill Gates called for the introduction of synthetic meat to save us all from 'climate change'. The climate hoax just keeps on giving like the 'Covid' hoax. The war on meat by vegan activists is a carbon (oops, sorry) copy of the manipulation of transgender activists. They have no idea (except their inner core) that they are being used to promote and impose the agenda of the Cult or that they are only the *vehicle* and not the *reason*. This is not to say those who choose not to eat meat shouldn't be respected and supported in that right, but there are ulterior motives

for those in power. A *Forbes* article in December, 2019, highlighted the plan so beloved of Schwab and the Cult under the heading: 'What Is The Internet of Bodies? And How Is It Changing Our World?' The article said the human body is the latest data platform (remember 'our vaccine is an operating system'). *Forbes* described the plan very accurately and the words could have come straight out of my books from long before:

The Internet of Bodies (IoB) is an extension of the IoT and basically connects the human body to a network through devices that are ingested, implanted, or connected to the body in some way. Once connected, data can be exchanged, and the body and device can be remotely monitored and controlled.

They were really describing a human hive mind with human perception centrally-dictated via an AI connection as well as allowing people to be 'remotely monitored and controlled'. Everything from a fridge to a human mind could be directed from a central point by these insane psychopaths and 'Covid vaccines' are crucial to this. Forbes explained the process I mentioned earlier of holdable and wearable technology followed by implantable. The article said there were three generations of the Internet of Bodies that include:

- Body external: These are wearable devices such as Apple Watches or Fitbits that can monitor our health.

- Body internal: These include pacemakers, cochlear implants, and digital pills that go inside our bodies to monitor or control various aspects of health.

- Body embedded: The third generation of the Internet of Bodies is embedded technology where technology and the human body are melded together and have a real-time connection to a remote machine.

Forbes noted the development of the Brain Computer Interface (BCI) which merges the brain with an external device for monitoring and controlling in real-time. 'The ultimate goal is to help restore function to individuals with disabilities by using brain signals rather than conventional neuromuscular pathways.' Oh, do fuck off. The goal of brain interface technology is controlling human thought and emotion from the central point in a hive mind serving its masters wishes. Many people are now agreeing to be chipped to open doors without a key. You can recognise them because they'll be wearing a mask, social distancing and lining up for the 'vaccine'. The Cult plans a Great Reset money system after they have completed the demolition of the global economy in which 'money' will be exchanged through communication with body operating systems. Rand Corporation, a Cult-owned think tank, said of the Internet of Bodies or IoB:

> Internet of Bodies technologies fall under the broader IoT umbrella. But as the name suggests, IoB devices introduce an even more intimate interplay between humans and gadgets. IoB devices monitor the human body, collect health metrics and other personal information, and transmit those data over the Internet. Many devices, such as fitness trackers, are already in use … IoB devices … and those in development can track, record, and store users' whereabouts, bodily functions, and what they see, hear, and even think.

Schwab's World Economic Forum, a long-winded way of saying 'fascism' or 'the Cult', has gone full-on with the Internet of Bodies in the 'Covid' era. 'We're entering the era of the Internet of Bodies', it declared, 'collecting our physical data via a range of devices that can be implanted, swallowed or worn'. The result would be a huge amount of health-related data that could improve human wellbeing around the world, and prove crucial in fighting the 'Covid-19 pandemic'. Does anyone think these clowns care about 'human wellbeing' after the death and devastation their pandemic hoax has purposely caused? Schwab and co say we should move forward with the Internet of Bodies because 'Keeping track of symptoms could help us stop the spread of infection, and quickly detect new cases'. How wonderful, but keeping track' is all they are really bothered

about. Researchers were investigating if data gathered from smartwatches and similar devices could be used as viral infection alerts by tracking the user's heart rate and breathing. Schwab said in his 2018 book *Shaping the Future of the Fourth Industrial Revolution*:

> The lines between technologies and beings are becoming blurred and not just by the ability to create lifelike robots or synthetics. Instead it is about the ability of new technologies to literally become part of us. Technologies already influence how we understand ourselves, how we think about each other, and how we determine our realities. As the technologies … give us deeper access to parts of ourselves, we may begin to integrate digital technologies into our bodies.

You can see what the game is. Twenty-four hour control and people – if you could still call them that – would never know when something would go ping and take them out of circulation. It's the most obvious rush to a global fascist dictatorship and the complete submission of humanity and yet still so many are locked away in their Cult-induced perceptual coma and can't see it.

Smart Grid control centres

The human body is being transformed by the 'vaccines' and in other ways into a synthetic cyborg that can be attached to the global Smart Grid which would be controlled from a central point and other sub-locations of Grid manipulation. Where are these planned to be? Well, China for a start which is one of the Cult's biggest centres of operation. The technological control system and technocratic rule was incubated here to be unleashed across the world after the 'Covid' hoax came out of China in 2020. Another Smart Grid location that will surprise people new to this is Israel. I have exposed in *The Trigger* how Sabbatian technocrats, intelligence and military operatives were behind the horrors of 9/11 and not '19 Arab hijackers' who somehow manifested the ability to pilot big passenger airliners when instructors at puddle-jumping flying schools described some of them as a joke. The 9/11 attacks were made possible through control of civilian and military air computer systems and those of the White House, Pentagon and connected agencies. See *The Trigger* – it

will blow your mind. The controlling and coordinating force were the Sabbatian networks in Israel and the United States which by then had infiltrated the entire US government, military and intelligence system. The real name of the American Deep State is 'Sabbatian State'. Israel is a tiny country of only nine million people, but it is one of the global centres of cyber operations and fast catching Silicon Valley in importance to the Cult. Israel is known as the 'start-up nation' for all the cyber companies spawned there with the Sabbatian specialisation of 'cyber security' that I mentioned earlier which gives those companies access to computer systems of their clients in real time through 'backdoors' written into the coding when security software is downloaded. The Sabbatian centre of cyber operations outside Silicon Valley is the Israeli military Cyber Intelligence Unit, the biggest infrastructure project in Israel's history, headquartered in the desert-city of Beersheba and involving some 20,000 'cyber soldiers'. Here are located a literal army of Internet trolls scanning social media, forums and comment lists for anyone challenging the Cult agenda. The UK military has something similar with its 77th Brigade and associated operations. The Beersheba complex includes research and development centres for other Cult operations such as Intel, Microsoft, IBM, Google, Apple, Hewlett-Packard, Cisco Systems, Facebook and Motorola. Techcrunch.com ran an article about the Beersheba global Internet technology centre headlined 'Israel's desert city of Beersheba is turning into a cybertech oasis':

> The military's massive relocation of its prestigious technology units, the presence of multinational and local companies, a close proximity to Ben Gurion University and generous government subsidies are turning Beersheba into a major global cybertech hub. Beersheba has all of the ingredients of a vibrant security technology ecosystem, including Ben Gurion University with its graduate program in cybersecurity and Cyber Security Research Center, and the presence of companies such as EMC, Deutsche Telekom, PayPal, Oracle, IBM, and Lockheed Martin. It's also the future home of the INCB (Israeli National Cyber Bureau); offers a special income tax incentive for cyber security companies, and was the site for the relocation of the army's intelligence corps units.

Sabbatians have taken over the cyber world through the following process: They scan the schools for likely cyber talent and develop them at Ben Gurion University and their period of conscription in the Israeli Defense Forces when they are stationed at the Beersheba complex. When the cyber talented officially leave the army they are funded to start cyber companies with technology developed by themselves or given to them by the state. Much of this is stolen through backdoors of computer systems around the world with America top of the list. Others are sent off to Silicon Valley to start companies or join the major ones and so we have many major positions filled by apparently 'Jewish' but really Sabbatian operatives. Google, YouTube and Facebook are all run by 'Jewish' CEOs while Twitter is all but run by ultra-Zionist hedge-fund shark Paul Singer. At the centre of the Sabbatian global cyber web is the Israeli army's Unit 8200 which specialises in hacking into computer systems of other countries, inserting viruses, gathering information, instigating malfunction, and even taking control of them from a distance. A long list of Sabbatians involved with 9/11, Silicon Valley and Israeli cyber security companies are operatives of Unit 8200. This is not about Israel. It's about the Cult. Israel is planned to be a Smart Grid hub as with China and what is happening at Beersheba is not for the benefit of Jewish people who are treated disgustingly by the Sabbatian elite that control the country. A glance at the Nuremberg Codes will tell you that.

The story is much bigger than 'Covid', important as that is to where we are being taken. Now, though, it's time to really strap in. There's more … much more …

CHAPTER ELEVEN

Who controls the Cult?

Awake, arise or be forever fall'n
John Milton, *Paradise Lost*

I have exposed this far the level of the Cult conspiracy that operates in the world of the seen and within the global secret society and satanic network which operates in the shadows one step back from the seen. The story, however, goes much deeper than that.

The 'Covid' hoax is major part of the Cult agenda, but only part, and to grasp the biggest picture we have to expand our attention beyond the realm of human sight and into the infinity of possibility that we cannot see. It is from here, ultimately, that humanity is being manipulated into a state of total control by the force which dictates the actions of the Cult. How much of reality can we see? Next to damn all is the answer. We may appear to see all there is to see in the 'space' our eyes survey and observe, but little could be further from the truth. The human 'world' is only a tiny band of frequency that the body's visual and perceptual systems can decode into *perception* of a 'world'. According to mainstream science the electromagnetic spectrum is 0.005 percent of what exists in the Universe (Fig 10). The maximum estimate I have seen is 0.5 percent and either way it's miniscule. I say it is far, far, smaller even than 0.005 percent when you compare reality we see with the totality of reality that we don't. Now get this if you are new to such information: Visible light, the only band of frequency that we can see, is a *fraction* of the 0.005

percent (Fig 11 overleaf). Take this further and realise that our universe is one of infinite universes and that universes are only a fragment of overall reality – *infinite* reality. Then compare that with the almost infinitesimal frequency band of visible light or human sight. You see that humans are as near blind as it is possible to be without actually being so. Artist and filmmaker, Sergio Toporek, said:

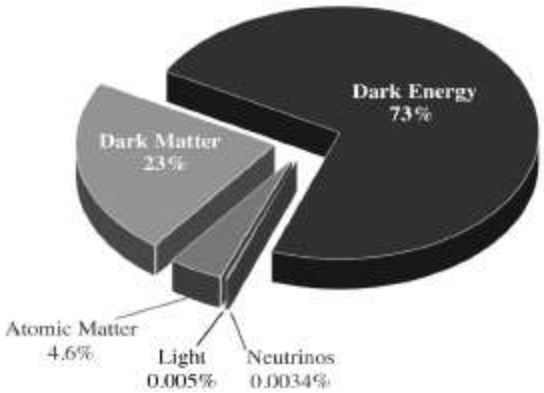


Figure 10: Humans can perceive such a tiny band of visual reality it's laughable.

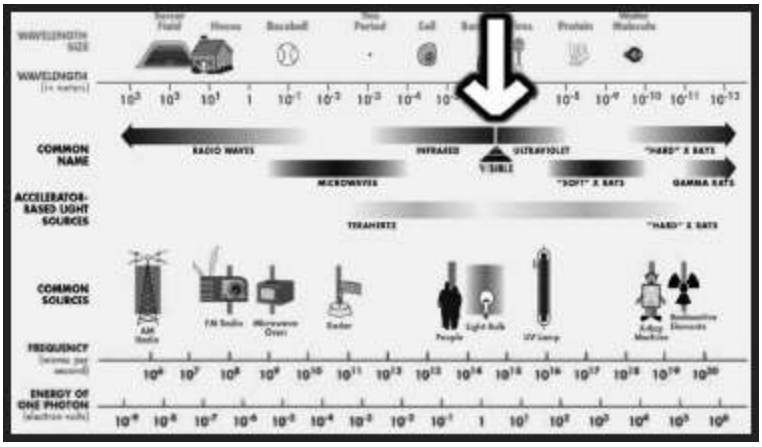


Figure 11: We can see a smear of the 0.005 percent electromagnetic spectrum, but we still know it all. Yep, makes sense.

Consider that you can see less than 1% of the electromagnetic spectrum and hear less than 1% of the acoustic spectrum. 90% of the cells in your body carry their own microbial DNA and are not 'you'. The atoms in your body are 99.9999999999999999% empty space and none of them are the ones you were born with ... Human beings have 46 chromosomes, two less than a potato.

The existence of the rainbow depends on the conical photoreceptors in your eyes; to animals without cones, the rainbow does not exist. So you don't just look at a rainbow, you create it. This is pretty amazing, especially considering that all the beautiful colours you see represent less than 1% of the electromagnetic spectrum.

Suddenly the 'world' of humans looks a very different place. Take into account, too, that Planet Earth when compared with the projected size of this single universe is the equivalent of a billionth of a pinhead. Imagine the ratio that would be when compared to infinite reality. To think that Christianity once insisted that Earth and humanity were the centre of everything. This background is vital if we are going to appreciate the nature of 'human' and how we can be manipulated by an unseen force. To human visual reality virtually *everything* is unseen and yet the prevailing perception within the institutions and so much of the public is that if we can't see it, touch it, hear it, taste it and smell it then it cannot exist. Such perception is indoctrinated and encouraged by the Cult and its agents because it isolates believers in the strictly limited, village-idiot, realm of the five senses where perceptions can be firewalled and information controlled. Most of those perpetuating the 'this-world-is-all-there-is' insanity are themselves indoctrinated into believing the same delusion. While major players and influencers know that official reality is laughable most of those in science, academia and medicine really believe the nonsense they peddle and teach succeeding generations. Those who challenge the orthodoxy are dismissed as nutters and freaks to protect the manufactured illusion from exposure. Observe the dynamic of the 'Covid' hoax and you will see how that takes the same form. The inner-circle psychopaths knows it's a gigantic scam, but almost the entirety of those imposing their fascist rules believe that 'Covid' is all that they're told it is.

Stolen identity

Ask people who they are and they will give you their name, place of birth, location, job, family background and life story. Yet that is not who they are – it is what they are *experiencing*. The difference is *absolutely crucial*. The true 'I', the eternal, infinite 'I', is consciousness,

a state of being aware. Forget 'form'. That is a vehicle for a brief experience. Consciousness does not come *from* the brain, but *through* the brain and even that is more symbolic than literal. We are awareness, pure awareness, and this is what withdraws from the body at what we call 'death' to continue our eternal beingness, *isness*, in other realms of reality within the limitlessness of infinity or the Biblical 'many mansions in my father's house'. Labels of a human life, man, woman, transgender, black, white, brown, nationality, circumstances and income are not who we are. They are what we are – awareness – is *experiencing* in a brief connection with a band of frequency we call 'human'. The labels are not the self; they are, to use the title of one of my books, a *Phantom* Self. I am not David Icke born in Leicester, England, on April 29th, 1952. I am the consciousness *having that experience*. The Cult and its non-human masters seek to convince us through the institutions of 'education', science, medicine, media and government that what we are *experiencing* is who we *are*. It's so easy to control and direct perception locked away in the bewildered illusions of the five senses with no expanded radar. Try, by contrast, doing the same with a humanity aware of its true self and its true power to consciously create its reality and experience. How is it possible to do this? We do it all day every day. If you perceive yourself as 'little me' with no power to impact upon your life and the world then your life experience will reflect that. You will hand the power you don't think you have to authority in all its forms which will use it to control your experience. This, in turn, will appear to confirm your perception of 'little me' in a self-fulfilling feedback loop. But that is what 'little me' really is – a *perception*. We are all 'big-me', infinite me, and the Cult has to make us forget that if its will is to prevail. We are therefore manipulated and pressured into self-identifying with human labels and not the consciousness/awareness *experiencing* those human labels.

The phenomenon of identity politics is a Cult-instigated manipulation technique to sub-divide previous labels into even smaller ones. A United States university employs this list of letters to

describe student identity: LGBTTQQFAGPBDSM or lesbian, gay, bisexual, transgender, transsexual, queer, questioning, flexual, asexual, gender-fuck, polyamorous, bondage/discipline, dominance/submission and sadism/masochism. I'm sure other lists are even longer by now as people feel the need to self-identity the 'I' with the minutiae of race and sexual preference. Wokers programmed by the Cult for generations believe this is about 'inclusivity' when it's really the Cult locking them away into smaller and smaller versions of Phantom Self while firewalling them from the influence of their true self, the infinite, eternal 'I'. You may notice that my philosophy which contends that we are all unique points of attention/awareness within the same infinite whole or Oneness is the ultimate non-racism. The very sense of Oneness makes the judgement of people by their body-type, colour or sexuality utterly ridiculous and confirms that racism has no understanding of reality (including anti-white racism). Yet despite my perception of life Cult agents and fast-asleep Wokers label me racist to discredit my information while they are themselves phenomenally racist and sexist. All they see is race and sexuality and they judge people as good or bad, demons or untouchables, by their race and sexuality. All they see is *Phantom Self* and perceive themselves in terms of Phantom Self. They are pawns and puppets of the Cult agenda to focus attention and self-identity in the five senses and play those identities against each other to divide and rule. Columbia University has introduced segregated graduations in another version of social distancing designed to drive people apart and teach them that different racial and cultural groups have nothing in common with each other. The last thing the Cult wants is unity. Again the pump-primers of this will be Cult operatives in the knowledge of what they are doing, but the rest are just the Phantom Self blind leading the Phantom Self blind. We *do* have something in common – we are all *the same consciousness* having different temporary experiences.

What is this 'human'?

Yes, what *is* 'human'? That is what we are supposed to be, right? I mean 'human'? True, but 'human' is the experience not the 'I'. Break it down to basics and 'human' is the way that information is processed. If we are to experience and interact with this band of frequency we call the 'world' we must have a vehicle that operates within that band of frequency. Our consciousness in its prime form cannot do that; it is way beyond the frequency of the human realm. My consciousness or awareness could not tap these keys and pick up the cup in front of me in the same way that radio station A cannot interact with radio station B when they are on different frequencies. The human body is the means through which we have that interaction. I have long described the body as a biological computer which processes information in a way that allows consciousness to experience this reality. The body is a receiver, transmitter and processor of information in a particular way that we call human. We visually perceive only the world of the five senses in a wakened state – that is the limit of the body's visual decoding system. In truth it's not even visual in the way we experience 'visual reality' as I will come to in a moment. We are 'human' because the body processes the information sources of human into a reality and behaviour system that we *perceive* as human. Why does an elephant act like an elephant and not like a human or a duck? The elephant's biological computer is a different information field and processes information according to that program into a visual and behaviour type we call an elephant. The same applies to everything in our reality. These body information fields are perpetuated through procreation (like making a copy of a software program). The Cult wants to break that cycle and intervene technologically to transform the human information field into one that will change what we call humanity. If it can change the human information field it will change the way that field processes information and change humanity both 'physically' and psychologically. Hence the *messenger* (information) RNA 'vaccines' and so much more that is targeting human genetics by changing the body's information – *messaging* – construct through food, drink, radiation, toxicity and other means.

Reality that we experience is nothing like reality as it really is in the same way that the reality people experience in virtual reality games is not the reality they are really living in. The game is only a decoded source of information that appears to be a reality. Our world is also an information construct – a *simulation* (more later). In its base form our reality is a wavefield of information much the same in theme as Wi-Fi. The five senses decode wavefield information into electrical information which they communicate to the brain to decode into holographic (illusory 'physical') information. Different parts of the brain specialise in decoding different senses and the information is fused into a reality that appears to be outside of us but is really inside the brain and the genetic structure in general (Fig 12 overleaf). DNA is a receiver-transmitter of information and a vital part of this decoding process and the body's connection to other realities. Change DNA and you change the way we decode and connect with reality – see 'Covid vaccines'. Think of computers decoding Wi-Fi. You have information encoded in a radiation field and the computer decodes that information into a very different form on the screen. You can't see the Wi-Fi until its information is made manifest on the screen and the information on the screen is inside the computer and not outside. I have just described how we decode the 'human world'. All five senses decode the waveform 'Wi-Fi' field into electrical signals and the brain (computer) constructs reality inside the brain and not outside – 'You don't just look at a rainbow, you create it'. Sound is a simple example. We don't hear sound until the brain decodes it. Waveform sound waves are picked up by the hearing sense and communicated to the brain in an electrical form to be decoded into the sounds that we hear. Everything we hear is inside the brain along with everything we see, feel, smell and taste. Words and language are waveform fields generated by our vocal chords which pass through this process until they are decoded by the brain into words that we hear. Different languages are different frequency fields or sound waves generated by vocal chords. Late British philosopher Alan Watts said:

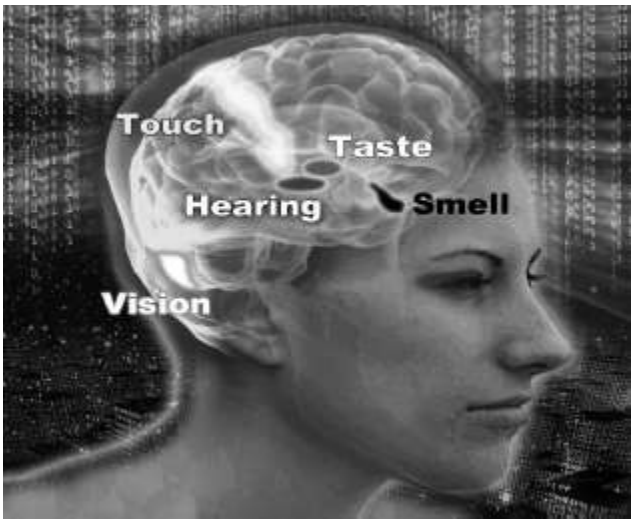


Figure 12: The brain receives information from the five senses and constructs from that our perceived reality.

[Without the brain] the world is devoid of light, heat, weight, solidity, motion, space, time or any other imaginable feature. All these phenomena are interactions, or transactions, of vibrations with a certain arrangement of neurons.

That's exactly what they are and scientist Robert Lanza describes in his book, *Biocentrism*, how we decode electromagnetic waves and energy into visual and 'physical' experience. He uses the example of a flame emitting photons, electromagnetic energy, each pulsing electrically and magnetically:

… these … invisible electromagnetic waves strike a human retina, and if (and only if) the waves happen to measure between 400 and 700 nano meters in length from crest to crest, then their energy is just right to deliver a stimulus to the 8 million cone-shaped cells in the retina.

Each in turn send an electrical pulse to a neighbour neuron, and on up the line this goes, at 250 mph, until it reaches the … occipital lobe of the brain, in the back of the head. There, a cascading complex of neurons fire from the incoming stimuli, and we subjectively perceive this experience as a yellow brightness occurring in a place we have been conditioned to call the 'external world'.

You hear what you decode

If a tree falls or a building collapses they make no noise unless someone is there to decode the energetic waves generated by the disturbance into what we call sound. Does a falling tree make a noise? Only if you hear it – *decode* it. Everything in our reality is a frequency field of information operating within the overall 'Wi-Fi' field that I call The Field. A vibrational disturbance is generated in The Field by the fields of the falling tree or building. These disturbance waves are what we decode into the sound of them falling. If no one is there to do that then neither will make any noise. Reality is created by the observer – *decoder* – and the *perceptions* of the observer affect the decoding process. For this reason different people – different *perceptions* – will perceive the same reality or situation in a different way. What one may perceive as a nightmare another will see as an opportunity. The question of why the Cult is so focused on controlling human perception now answers itself. All experienced reality is the act of decoding and we don't experience Wi-Fi until it is decoded on the computer screen. The sight and sound of an Internet video is encoded in the Wi-Fi all around us, but we don't see or hear it until the computer decodes that information. Taste, smell and touch are all phenomena of the brain as a result of the same process. We don't taste, smell or feel anything except in the brain and there are pain relief techniques that seek to block the signal from the site of discomfort to the brain because if the brain doesn't decode that signal we don't feel pain. Pain is in the brain and only appears to be at the point of impact thanks to the feedback loop between them. We don't see anything until electrical information from the sight senses is decoded in an area at the back of the brain. If that area is damaged we can go blind when our eyes are perfectly okay. So why do we go blind if we damage an eye? We damage the information processing between the waveform visual information and the visual decoding area of the brain. If information doesn't reach the brain in a form it can decode then we can't see the visual reality that it represents. What's more the brain is decoding only a fraction of the information it receives and the rest is absorbed by the

sub-conscious mind. This explanation is from the science magazine, *Wonderpedia*:

> Every second, 11 million sensations crackle along these [brain] pathways ... The brain is confronted with an alarming array of images, sounds and smells which it rigorously filters down until it is left with a manageable list of around 40. Thus 40 sensations per second make up what we perceive as reality.

The 'world' is not what people are told to believe that is it and the inner circles of the Cult *know that*.

Illusory 'physical' reality

We can only see a smear of 0.005 percent of the Universe which is only one of a vast array of universes – 'mansions' – within infinite reality. Even then the brain decodes only 40 pieces of information ('sensations') from a potential *11 million* that we receive every second. Two points strike you from this immediately: The sheer breathtaking stupidity of believing we know anything so rigidly that there's nothing more to know; and the potential for these processes to be manipulated by a malevolent force to control the reality of the population. One thing I can say for sure with no risk of contradiction is that when you can perceive an almost indescribable fraction of infinite reality there is always more to know as in tidal waves of it. Ancient Greek philosopher Socrates was so right when he said that wisdom is to know how little we know. How obviously true that is when you think that we are experiencing a physical world of solidity that is neither physical nor solid and a world of apartness when everything is connected. Cult-controlled 'science' dismisses the so-called 'paranormal' and all phenomena related to that when the 'para'-normal is perfectly normal and explains the alleged 'great mysteries' which dumbfound scientific minds. There is a reason for this. A 'scientific mind' in terms of the mainstream is a material mind, a five-sense mind imprisoned in see it, touch it, hear it, smell it and taste it. Phenomena and happenings that can't be explained that way leave the 'scientific mind' bewildered and the rule is that if they

can't account for why something is happening then it can't, by definition, be happening. I beg to differ. Telepathy is thought waves passing through The Field (think wave disturbance again) to be decoded by someone able to connect with that wavelength (information). For example: You can pick up the thought waves of a friend at any distance and at the very least that will bring them to mind. A few minutes later the friend calls you. 'My god', you say, 'that's incredible – I was just thinking of you.' Ah, but *they* were thinking of *you* before they made the call and that's what you decoded. Native peoples not entrapped in five-sense reality do this so well it became known as the 'bush telegraph'. Those known as psychics and mediums (genuine ones) are doing the same only across dimensions of reality. 'Mind over matter' comes from the fact that matter and mind are the *same*. The state of one influences the state of the other. Indeed one *and* the other are illusions. They are aspects of the same field. Paranormal phenomena are all explainable so why are they still considered 'mysteries' or not happening? Once you go down this road of understanding you begin to expand awareness beyond the five senses and that's the nightmare for the Cult.

Figure 13: Holograms are not solid, but the best ones appear to be.

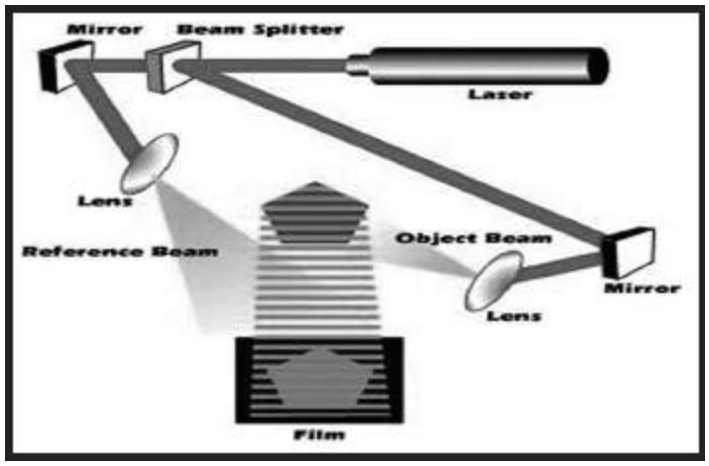


Figure 14: How holograms are created by capturing a waveform version of the subject image.

Holographic 'solidity'

Our reality is not solid, it is holographic. We are now well aware of holograms which are widely used today. Two-dimensional information is decoded into a three-dimensional reality that is not solid although can very much appear to be (Fig 13). Holograms are created with a laser divided into two parts. One goes directly onto a holographic photographic print ('reference beam') and the other takes a waveform image of the subject ('working beam') before being directed onto the print where it 'collides' with the other half of the laser (Fig 14). This creates a *waveform* interference pattern which contains the wavefield information of whatever is being photographed (Fig 15 overleaf). The process can be likened to dropping pebbles in a pond. Waves generated by each one spread out across the water to collide with the others and create a wave representation of where the stones fell and at what speed, weight and distance. A waveform interference pattern of a hologram is akin to the waveform information in The Field which the five senses decode into electrical signals to be decoded by the brain into a holographic illusory 'physical' reality. In the same way when a laser (think human attention) is directed at the waveform interference pattern a three-dimensional version of the subject is projected into apparently 'solid' reality (Fig 16). An amazing trait of holograms reveals more 'paranormal mysteries'. Information of the *whole*

hologram is encoded in waveform in every part of the interference pattern by the way they are created. This means that every *part* of a hologram is a smaller version of the whole. Cut the interference wave-pattern into four and you won't get four parts of the image. You get quarter-sized versions of the *whole* image. The body is a hologram and the same applies. Here we have the basis of acupuncture, reflexology and other forms of healing which identify representations of the whole body in all of the parts, hands, feet, ears, everywhere. Skilled palm readers can do what they do because the information of whole body is encoded in the hand. The concept of as above, so below, comes from this.

Figure 15: A waveform interference pattern that holds the information that transforms into a hologram.

Figure 16: Holographic people including 'Elvis' holographically inserted to sing a duet with Celine Dion.

The question will be asked of why, if solidity is illusory, we can't just walk through walls and each other. The resistance is not solid against solid; it is electromagnetic field against electromagnetic field and we decode this into the *experience* of solid against solid. We should also not underestimate the power of belief to dictate reality. What you believe is impossible *will be*. Your belief impacts on your decoding processes and they won't decode what you think is impossible. What we believe we perceive and what we perceive we experience. 'Can't dos' and 'impossibles' are like a firewall in a computer system that won't put on the screen what the firewall blocks. How vital that is to understanding how human experience has been hijacked. I explain in *The Answer*, *Everything You Need To Know But Have Never Been Told* and other books a long list of 'mysteries' and 'paranormal' phenomena that are not mysterious and perfectly normal once you realise what reality is and how it works. 'Ghosts' can be seen to pass through 'solid' walls because the walls are not solid and the ghost is a discarnate entity operating on a frequency so different to that of the wall that it's like two radio stations sharing the same space while never interfering with each other. I have seen ghosts do this myself. The apartness of people and objects is also an illusion. Everything is connected by the Field like all sea life is connected by the sea. It's just that within the limits of our visual reality we only 'see' holographic information and not the field of information that connects everything and from which the holographic world is made manifest. If you can only see holographic 'objects' and not the field that connects them they will appear to you as unconnected to each other in the same way that we see the computer while not seeing the Wi-Fi.

What you don't know *can* hurt you

Okay, we return to those 'two worlds' of human society and the Cult with its global network of interconnecting secret societies and satanic groups which manipulate through governments, corporations, media, religions, etc. The fundamental difference between them is *knowledge*. The idea has been to keep humanity

ignorant of the plan for its total enslavement underpinned by a crucial ignorance of reality – who we are and where we are – and how we interact with it. 'Human' should be the interaction between our expanded eternal consciousness and the five-sense body experience. We are meant to be *in* this world in terms of the five senses but not *of* this world in relation to our greater consciousness and perspective. In that state we experience the small picture of the five senses within the wider context of the big picture of awareness beyond the five senses. Put another way the five senses see the dots and expanded awareness connects them into pictures and patterns that give context to the apparently random and unconnected. Without the context of expanded awareness the five senses see only apartness and randomness with apparently no meaning. The Cult and its other-dimensional controllers seek to intervene in the frequency realm where five-sense reality is supposed to connect with expanded reality and to keep the two apart (more on this in the final chapter). When that happens five-sense mental and emotional processes are no longer influenced by expanded awareness, or the True 'I', and instead are driven by the isolated perceptions of the body's decoding systems. They are in the world *and* of it. Here we have the human plight and why humanity with its potential for infinite awareness can be so easily manipulatable and descend into such extremes of stupidity.

Once the Cult isolates five-sense mind from expanded awareness it can then program the mind with perceptions and beliefs by controlling information that the mind receives through the 'education' system of the formative years and the media perceptual bombardment and censorship of an entire lifetime. Limit perception and a sense of the possible through limiting knowledge by limiting and skewing information while censoring and discrediting that which could set people free. As the title of another of my books says *… And The Truth Shall Set You Free*. For this reason the last thing the Cult wants in circulation is the truth about anything – especially the reality of the eternal 'I' – and that's why it is desperate to control information. The Cult knows that information becomes perception

which becomes behaviour which, collectively, becomes human society. Cult-controlled and funded mainstream 'science' denies the existence of an eternal 'I' and seeks to dismiss and trash all evidence to the contrary. Cult-controlled mainstream religion has a version of 'God' that is little more than a system of control and dictatorship that employs threats of damnation in an afterlife to control perceptions and behaviour in the here and now through fear and guilt. Neither is true and it's the 'neither' that the Cult wishes to suppress. This 'neither' is that everything is an expression, a point of attention, within an infinite state of consciousness which is the real meaning of the term 'God'.

Perceptual obsession with the 'physical body' and five-senses means that 'God' becomes personified as a bearded bloke sitting among the clouds or a raging bully who loves us if we do what 'he' wants and condemns us to the fires of hell if we don't. These are no more than a 'spiritual' fairy tales to control and dictate events and behaviour through fear of this 'God' which has bizarrely made 'God-fearing' in religious circles a state to be desired. I would suggest that fearing *anything* is not to be encouraged and celebrated, but rather deleted. You can see why 'God fearing' is so beneficial to the Cult and its religions when *they* decide what 'God' wants and what 'God' demands (the Cult demands) that everyone do. As the great American comedian Bill Hicks said satirising a Christian zealot: 'I think what God meant to say.' How much of this infinite awareness ('God') that we access is decided by how far we choose to expand our perceptions, self-identity and sense of the possible. The scale of self-identity reflects itself in the scale of awareness that we can connect with and are influenced by – how much knowing and insight we have instead of programmed perception. You cannot expand your awareness into the infinity of possibility when you believe that you are little me Peter the postman or Mary in marketing and nothing more. I'll deal with this in the concluding chapter because it's crucial to how we turnaround current events.

Where the Cult came from

When I realised in the early 1990s there was a Cult network behind global events I asked the obvious question: When did it start? I took it back to ancient Rome and Egypt and on to Babylon and Sumer in Mesopotamia, the 'Land Between Two Rivers', in what we now call Iraq. The two rivers are the Tigris and Euphrates and this region is of immense historical and other importance to the Cult, as is the land called Israel only 550 miles away by air. There is much more going with deep esoteric meaning across this whole region. It's not only about 'wars for oil'. Priceless artefacts from Mesopotamia were stolen or destroyed after the American and British invasion of Iraq in 2003 justified by the lies of Boy Bush and Tony Blair (their Cult masters) about non-existent 'weapons of mass destruction'. Mesopotamia was the location of Sumer (about 5,400BC to 1,750BC), and Babylon (about 2,350BC to 539BC). Sabbatians may have become immensely influential in the Cult in modern times but they are part of a network that goes back into the mists of history. Sumer is said by historians to be the 'cradle of civilisation'. I disagree. I say it was the re-start of what we call human civilisation after cataclysmic events symbolised in part as the 'Great Flood' destroyed the world that existed before. These fantastic upheavals that I have been describing in detail in the books since the early1990s appear in accounts and legends of ancient cultures across the world and they are supported by geological and biological evidence. Stone tablets found in Iraq detailing the Sumer period say the cataclysms were caused by non-human 'gods' they call the Anunnaki. These are described in terms of extraterrestrial visitations in which knowledge supplied by the Anunnaki is said to have been the source of at least one of the world's oldest writing systems and developments in astronomy, mathematics and architecture that were way ahead of their time. I have covered this subject at length in *The Biggest Secret* and *Children of the Matrix* and the same basic 'Anunnaki' story can be found in Zulu accounts in South Africa where the late and very great Zulu high shaman Credo Mutwa told me that the Sumerian Anunnaki were known by Zulus as the Chitauri or 'children of the serpent'. See my six-hour video interview with Credo on this subject entitled *The*

Reptilian Agenda recorded at his then home near Johannesburg in 1999 which you can watch on the Ickonic media platform.

The Cult emerged out of Sumer, Babylon and Egypt (and elsewhere) and established the Roman Empire before expanding with the Romans into northern Europe from where many empires were savagely imposed in the form of Cult-controlled societies all over the world. Mass death and destruction was their calling card. The Cult established its centre of operations in Europe and European Empires were Cult empires which allowed it to expand into a global force. Spanish and Portuguese colonialists headed for Central and South America while the British and French targeted North America. Africa was colonised by Britain, France, Belgium, the Netherlands, Portugal, Spain, Italy, and Germany. Some like Britain and France moved in on the Middle East. The British Empire was by far the biggest for a simple reason. By now Britain was the headquarters of the Cult from which it expanded to form Canada, the United States, Australia and New Zealand. The Sun never set on the British Empire such was the scale of its occupation. London remains a global centre for the Cult along with Rome and the Vatican although others have emerged in Israel and China. It is no accident that the 'virus' is alleged to have come out of China while Italy was chosen as the means to terrify the Western population into compliance with 'Covid' fascism. Nor that Israel has led the world in 'Covid' fascism and mass 'vaccination'.

You would think that I would mention the United States here, but while it has been an important means of imposing the Cult's will it is less significant than would appear and is currently in the process of having what power it does have deleted. The Cult in Europe has mostly loaded the guns for the US to fire. America has been controlled from Europe from the start through Cult operatives in Britain and Europe. The American Revolution was an illusion to make it appear that America was governing itself while very different forces were pulling the strings in the form of Cult families such as the Rothschilds through the Rockefellers and other subordinates. The Rockefellers are extremely close to Bill Gates and

established both scalpel and drug 'medicine' and the World Health Organization. They play a major role in the development and circulation of vaccines through the Rockefeller Foundation on which Bill Gates said his Foundation is based. Why wouldn't this be the case when the Rockefellers and Gates are on the same team? Cult infiltration of human society goes way back into what we call history and has been constantly expanding and centralising power with the goal of establishing a global structure to dictate everything. Look how this has been advanced in great leaps with the 'Covid' hoax.

The non-human dimension

I researched and observed the comings and goings of Cult operatives through the centuries and even thousands of years as they were born, worked to promote the agenda within the secret society and satanic networks, and then died for others to replace them. Clearly there had to be a coordinating force that spanned this entire period while operatives who would not have seen the end goal in their lifetimes came and went advancing the plan over millennia. I went in search of that coordinating force with the usual support from the extraordinary synchronicity of my life which has been an almost daily experience since 1990. I saw common themes in religious texts and ancient cultures about a non-human force manipulating human society from the hidden. Christianity calls this force Satan, the Devil and demons; Islam refers to the Jinn or Djinn; Zulus have their Chitauri (spelt in other ways in different parts of Africa); and the Gnostic people in Egypt in the period around and before 400AD referred to this phenomena as the 'Archons', a word meaning rulers in Greek. Central American cultures speak of the 'Predators' among other names and the same theme is everywhere. I will use 'Archons' as a collective name for all of them. When you see how their nature and behaviour is described all these different sources are clearly talking about the same force. Gnostics described the Archons in terms of 'luminous fire' while Islam relates the Jinn to 'smokeless fire'. Some refer to beings in form that could occasionally be seen, but the most common of common theme is that they operate from

unseen realms which means almost all existence to the visual processes of humans. I had concluded that this was indeed the foundation of human control and that the Cult was operating within the human frequency band on behalf of this hidden force when I came across the writings of Gnostics which supported my conclusions in the most extraordinary way.

A sealed earthen jar was found in 1945 near the town of Nag Hammadi about 75-80 miles north of Luxor on the banks of the River Nile in Egypt. Inside was a treasure trove of manuscripts and texts left by the Gnostic people some 1,600 years earlier. They included 13 leather-bound papyrus codices (manuscripts) and more than 50 texts written in Coptic Egyptian estimated to have been hidden in the jar in the period of 400AD although the source of the information goes back much further. Gnostics oversaw the Great or Royal Library of Alexandria, the fantastic depository of ancient texts detailing advanced knowledge and accounts of human history. The Library was dismantled and destroyed in stages over a long period with the death-blow delivered by the Cult-established Roman Church in the period around 415AD. The Church of Rome was the Church of Babylon relocated as I said earlier. Gnostics were not a race. They were a way of perceiving reality. Whenever they established themselves and their information circulated the terrorists of the Church of Rome would target them for destruction. This happened with the Great Library and with the Gnostic Cathars who were burned to death by the psychopaths after a long period of oppression at the siege of the Castle of Monségur in southern France in 1244. The Church has always been terrified of Gnostic information which demolishes the official Christian narrative although there is much in the Bible that supports the Gnostic view if you read it in another way. To anyone studying the texts of what became known as the Nag Hammadi Library it is clear that great swathes of Christian and Biblical belief has its origin with Gnostics sources going back to Sumer. Gnostic themes have been twisted to manipulate the perceived reality of Bible believers. Biblical texts have been in the open for centuries where they could be changed while Gnostic

documents found at Nag Hammadi were sealed away and untouched for 1,600 years. What you see is what they wrote.

Use your *pneuma* not your *nous*

Gnosticism and Gnostic come from 'gnosis' which means knowledge, or rather *secret* knowledge, in the sense of spiritual awareness – knowledge about reality and life itself. The desperation of the Cult's Church of Rome to destroy the Gnostics can be understood when the knowledge they were circulating was the last thing the Cult wanted the population to know. Sixteen hundred years later the same Cult is working hard to undermine and silence me for the same reason. The dynamic between knowledge and ignorance is a constant. 'Time' appears to move on, but essential themes remain the same. We are told to 'use your nous', a Gnostic word for head/brain/intelligence. They said, however, that spiritual awakening or 'salvation' could only be secured by expanding awareness *beyond* what they called *nous* and into *pneuma* or Infinite Self. Obviously as I read these texts the parallels with what I have been saying since 1990 were fascinating to me. There is a universal truth that spans human history and in that case why wouldn't we be talking the same language 16 centuries apart? When you free yourself from the perception program of the five senses and explore expanded realms of consciousness you are going to connect with the same information no matter what the perceived 'era' within a manufactured timeline of a single and tiny range of manipulated frequency. Humans working with 'smart' technology or knocking rocks together in caves is only a timeline appearing to operate within the human frequency band. Expanded awareness and the knowledge it holds have always been there whether the era be Stone Age or computer age. We can only access that knowledge by opening ourselves to its frequency which the five-sense prison cell is designed to stop us doing. Gates, Fauci, Whitty, Vallance, Zuckerberg, Brin, Page, Wojcicki, Bezos, and all the others behind the 'Covid' hoax clearly have a long wait before their range of frequency can make that connection given that an open heart is

crucial to that as we shall see. Instead of accessing knowledge directly through expanded awareness it is given to Cult operatives by the secret society networks of the Cult where it has been passed on over thousands of years outside the public arena. Expanded realms of consciousness is where great artists, composers and writers find their inspiration and where truth awaits anyone open enough to connect with it. We need to go there fast.

Archon hijack

A fifth of the Nag Hammadi texts describe the existence and manipulation of the Archons led by a 'Chief Archon' they call 'Yaldabaoth', or the 'Demiurge', and this is the Christian 'Devil', 'Satan', 'Lucifer', and his demons. Archons in Biblical symbolism are the 'fallen ones' which are also referred to as fallen angels after the angels expelled from heaven according to the Abrahamic religions of Judaism, Christianity and Islam. These angels are claimed to tempt humans to 'sin' ongoing and you will see how accurate that symbolism is during the rest of the book. The theme of 'original sin' is related to the 'Fall' when Adam and Eve were 'tempted by the serpent' and fell from a state of innocence and 'obedience' (connection) with God into a state of disobedience (disconnection). The Fall is said to have brought sin into the world and corrupted everything including human nature. Yaldabaoth, the 'Lord Archon', is described by Gnostics as a 'counterfeit spirit', 'The Blind One', 'The Blind God', and 'The Foolish One'. The Jewish name for Yaldabaoth in Talmudic writings is Samael which translates as 'Poison of God', or 'Blindness of God'. You see the parallels. Yaldabaoth in Islamic belief is the Muslim Jinn devil known as Shaytan – Shaytan is Satan as the same themes are found all over the world in every religion and culture. The 'Lord God' of the Old Testament is the 'Lord Archon' of Gnostic manuscripts and that's why he's such a bloodthirsty bastard. Satan is known by Christians as 'the Demon of Demons' and Gnostics called Yaldabaoth the 'Archon of Archons'. Both are known as 'The Deceiver'. We are talking about the same 'bloke' for sure and these common themes

using different names, storylines and symbolism tell a common tale of the human plight.

Archons are referred to in Nag Hammadi documents as mind parasites, inverters, guards, gatekeepers, detainers, judges, pitiless ones and deceivers. The 'Covid' hoax alone is a glaring example of all these things. The Biblical 'God' is so different in the Old and New Testaments because they are not describing the same phenomenon. The vindictive, angry, hate-filled, 'God' of the Old Testament, known as Yahweh, is Yaldabaoth who is depicted in Cult-dictated popular culture as the 'Dark Lord', 'Lord of Time', Lord (Darth) Vader and Dormammu, the evil ruler of the 'Dark Dimension' trying to take over the 'Earth Dimension' in the Marvel comic movie, *Dr Strange*. Yaldabaoth is both the Old Testament 'god' and the Biblical 'Satan'. Gnostics referred to Yaldabaoth as the 'Great Architect of the Universe'and the Cult-controlled Freemason network calls their god 'the 'Great Architect of the Universe' (also Grand Architect). The 'Great Architect' Yaldabaoth is symbolised by the Cult as the all-seeing eye at the top of the pyramid on the Great Seal of the United States and the dollar bill. Archon is encoded in *arch*-itect as it is in *arch*-angels and *arch*-bishops. All religions have the theme of a force for good and force for evil in some sort of spiritual war and there is a reason for that – the theme is true. The Cult and its non-human masters are quite happy for this to circulate. They present themselves as the force for good fighting evil when they are really the force of evil (absence of love). The whole foundation of Cult modus operandi is inversion. They promote themselves as a force for good and anyone challenging them in pursuit of peace, love, fairness, truth and justice is condemned as a satanic force for evil. This has been the game plan throughout history whether the Church of Rome inquisitions of non-believers or 'conspiracy theorists' and 'anti-vaxxers' of today. The technique is the same whatever the timeline era.

Yaldabaoth is revolting (true)

Yaldabaoth and the Archons are said to have revolted against God with Yaldabaoth claiming to *be* God – the *All That Is*. The Old Testament 'God' (Yaldabaoth) demanded to be worshipped as such: ' *I am* the LORD, and there is none else, there is no God beside me' (Isaiah 45:5). I have quoted in other books a man who said he was the unofficial son of the late Baron Philippe de Rothschild of the Mouton-Rothschild wine producing estates in France who died in 1988 and he told me about the Rothschild 'revolt from God'. The man said he was given the name Phillip Eugene de Rothschild and we shared long correspondence many years ago while he was living under another identity. He said that he was conceived through 'occult incest' which (within the Cult) was 'normal and to be admired'. 'Phillip' told me about his experience attending satanic rituals with rich and famous people whom he names and you can see them and the wider background to Cult Satanism in my other books starting with *The Biggest Secret*. Cult rituals are interactions with Archontic 'gods'. 'Phillip' described Baron Philippe de Rothschild as 'a master Satanist and hater of God' and he used the same term 'revolt from God' associated with Yaldabaoth/Satan/Lucifer/the Devil in describing the Sabbatian Rothschild dynasty. 'I played a key role in my family's revolt from God', he said. That role was to infiltrate in classic Sabbatian style the Christian Church, but eventually he escaped the mind-prison to live another life. The Cult has been targeting religion in a plan to make worship of the Archons the global one-world religion. Infiltration of Satanism into modern 'culture', especially among the young, through music videos, stage shows and other means, is all part of this.

Nag Hammadi texts describe Yaldabaoth and the Archons in their prime form as energy – consciousness – and say they can take form if they choose in the same way that consciousness takes form as a human. Yaldabaoth is called 'formless' and represents a deeply inverted, distorted and chaotic state of consciousness which seeks to attached to humans and turn them into a likeness of itself in an attempt at assimilation. For that to happen it has to manipulate

humans into low frequency mental and emotional states that match its own. Archons can certainly appear in human form and this is the origin of the psychopathic personality. The energetic distortion Gnostics called Yaldabaoth *is* psychopathy. When psychopathic Archons take human form that human will be a psychopath as an expression of Yaldabaoth consciousness. Cult psychopaths are Archons in human form. The principle is the same as that portrayed in the 2009 *Avatar* movie when the American military travelled to a fictional Earth-like moon called Pandora in the Alpha Centauri star system to infiltrate a society of blue people, or Na'vi, by hiding within bodies that looked like the Na'vi. Archons posing as humans have a particular hybrid information field, part human, part Archon, (the ancient 'demigods') which processes information in a way that manifests behaviour to match their psychopathic evil, lack of empathy and compassion, and stops them being influenced by the empathy, compassion and love that a fully-human information field is capable of expressing. Cult bloodlines interbreed, be they royalty or dark suits, for this reason and you have their obsession with incest. Interbreeding with full-blown humans would dilute the Archontic energy field that guarantees psychopathy in its representatives in the human realm.

Gnostic writings say the main non-human forms that Archons take are *serpentine* (what I have called for decades 'reptilian' amid unbounded ridicule from the Archontically-programmed) and what Gnostics describe as 'an unborn baby or foetus with grey skin and dark, unmoving eyes'. This is an excellent representation of the ET 'Greys' of UFO folklore which large numbers of people claim to have seen and been abducted by – Zulu shaman Credo Mutwa among them. I agree with those that believe in extraterrestrial or interdimensional visitations today and for thousands of years past. No wonder with their advanced knowledge and technological capability they were perceived and worshipped as gods for technological and other 'miracles' they appeared to perform. Imagine someone arriving in a culture disconnected from the modern world with a smartphone and computer. They would be

seen as a 'god' capable of 'miracles'. The Renegade Mind, however, wants to know the source of everything and not only the way that source manifests as human or non-human. In the same way that a Renegade Mind seeks the original source material for the 'Covid virus' to see if what is claimed is true. The original source of Archons in form is consciousness – the distorted state of consciousness known to Gnostics as Yaldabaoth.

'Revolt from God' is energetic disconnection

Where I am going next will make a lot of sense of religious texts and ancient legends relating to 'Satan', Lucifer' and the 'gods'. Gnostic descriptions sync perfectly with the themes of my own research over the years in how they describe a consciousness distortion seeking to impose itself on human consciousness. I've referred to the core of infinite awareness in previous books as Infinite Awareness in Awareness of Itself. By that I mean a level of awareness that knows that it is all awareness and is aware of all awareness. From here comes the frequency of love in its true sense and balance which is what love is on one level – the balance of all forces into a single whole called Oneness and Isness. The more we disconnect from this state of love that many call 'God' the constituent parts of that Oneness start to unravel and express themselves as a part and not a whole. They become individualised as intellect, mind, selfishness, hatred, envy, desire for power over others, and such like. This is not a problem in the greater scheme in that 'God', the *All That Is*, can experience all these possibilities through different expressions of itself including humans. What we as expressions of the whole experience the *All That Is* experiences. We are the *All That Is* experiencing itself. As we withdraw from that state of Oneness we disconnect from its influence and things can get very unpleasant and very stupid. Archontic consciousness is at the extreme end of that. It has so disconnected from the influence of Oneness that it has become an inversion of unity and love, an inversion of everything, an inversion of life itself. Evil is appropriately live written backwards. Archontic consciousness is obsessed with death, an inversion of life,

and so its manifestations in Satanism are obsessed with death. They use inverted symbols in their rituals such as the inverted pentagram and cross. Sabbatians as Archontic consciousness incarnate invert Judaism and every other religion and culture they infiltrate. They seek disunity and chaos and they fear unity and harmony as they fear love like garlic to a vampire. As a result the Cult, Archons incarnate, act with such evil, psychopathy and lack of empathy and compassion disconnected as they are from the source of love. How could Bill Gates and the rest of the Archontic psychopaths do what they have to human society in the 'Covid' era with all the death, suffering and destruction involved and have no emotional consequence for the impact on others? Now you know. Why have Zuckerberg, Brin, Page, Wojcicki and company callously censored information warning about the dangers of the 'vaccine' while thousands have been dying and having severe, sometimes life-changing reactions? Now you know. Why have Tedros, Fauci, Whitty, Vallance and their like around the world been using case and death figures they're aware are fraudulent to justify lockdowns and all the deaths and destroyed lives that have come from that? Now you know. Why did Christian Drosten produce and promote a 'testing' protocol that he knew couldn't test for infectious disease which led to a global human catastrophe. Now you know. The Archontic mind doesn't give a shit (Fig 17). I personally think that Gates and major Cult insiders are a form of AI cyborg that the Archons want humans to become.

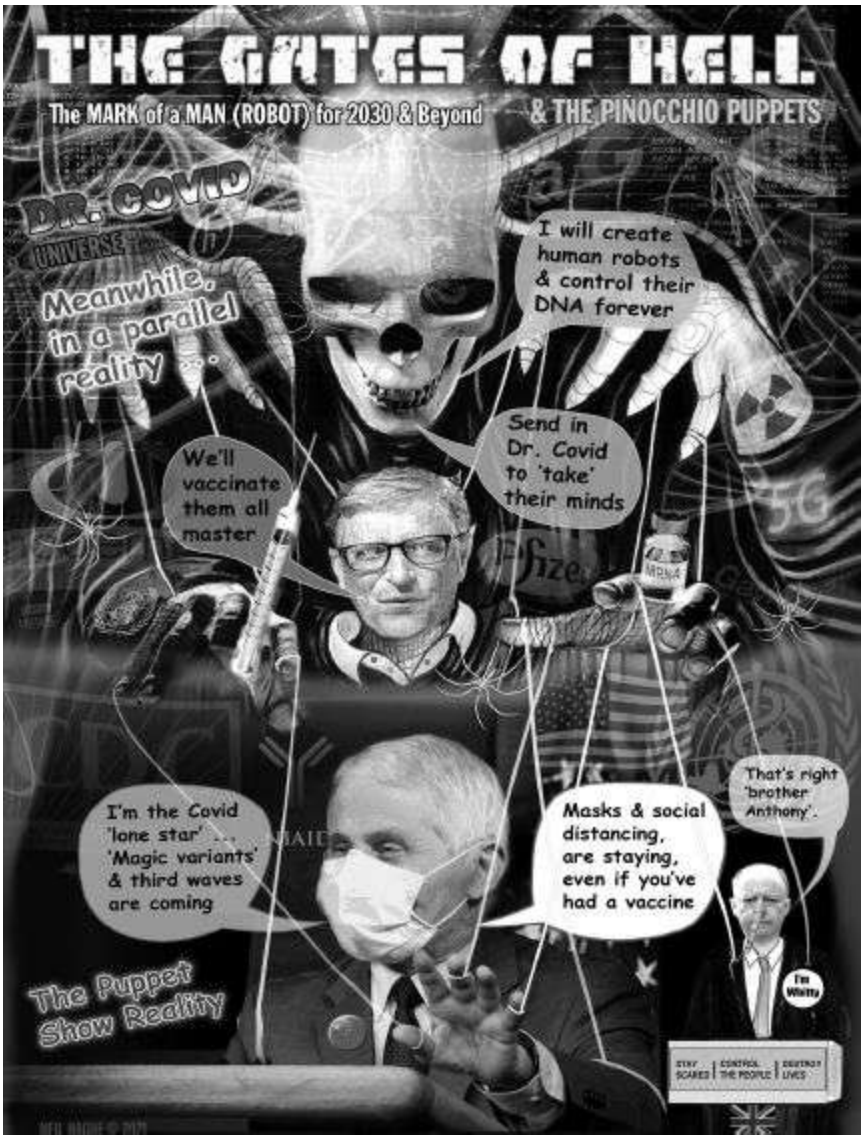

THE GATES OF HELL
The MARK of a MAN (ROBOT) for 2030 & Beyond
& THE PINOCCHIO PUPPETS
DR. COVID
UNIVERSE
Meanwhile, in a parallel reality ...
I will create human robots & control their DNA forever
Send in Dr. Covid to 'take' their minds
We'll vaccinate them all master
5G
I'm the Covid 'lone star' ... 'Magic variants' & third waves are coming
Masks & social distancing, are staying, even if you've had a vaccine
That's right 'brother Anthony'.
I'm Whitty
The Puppet Show Reality

Figure 17: Artist Neil Hague's version of the 'Covid' hierarchy.

Human batteries

A state of such inversion does have its consequences, however. The level of disconnection from the Source of All means that you withdraw from that source of energetic sustenance and creativity. This means that you have to find your own supply of energetic power and it has – *us*. When the Morpheus character in the first *Matrix* movie held up a battery he spoke a profound truth when he said: 'The Matrix is a computer-generated dream world built to keep us under control in order to change the human being into one of

these.' The statement was true in all respects. We do live in a technologically-generated virtual reality simulation (more very shortly) and we have been manipulated to be an energy source for Archontic consciousness. The Disney-Pixar animated movie *Monsters, Inc*. in 2001 symbolised the dynamic when monsters in their world had no energy source and they would enter the human world to terrify children in their beds, catch the child's scream, terror (low-vibrational frequencies), and take that energy back to power the monster world. The lead character you might remember was a single giant eye and the symbolism of the Cult's all-seeing eye was obvious. Every thought and emotion is broadcast as a frequency unique to that thought and emotion. Feelings of love and joy, empathy and compassion, are high, quick, frequencies while fear, depression, anxiety, suffering and hate are low, slow, dense frequencies. Which kind do you think Archontic consciousness can connect with and absorb? In such a low and dense frequency state there's no way it can connect with the energy of love and joy. Archons can only feed off energy compatible with their own frequency and they and their Cult agents want to delete the human world of love and joy and manipulate the transmission of low vibrational frequencies through low-vibrational human mental and emotional states. *We are their energy source*. Wars are energetic banquets to the Archons – a world war even more so – and think how much low-frequency mental and emotional energy has been generated from the consequences for humanity of the 'Covid' hoax orchestrated by Archons incarnate like Gates.

The ancient practice of human sacrifice 'to the gods', continued in secret today by the Cult, is based on the same principle. 'The gods' are Archontic consciousness in different forms and the sacrifice is induced into a state of intense terror to generate the energy the Archontic frequency can absorb. Incarnate Archons in the ritual drink the blood which contains an adrenaline they crave which floods into the bloodstream when people are terrorised. Most of the sacrifices, ancient and modern, are children and the theme of 'sacrificing young virgins to the gods' is just code for children. They

have a particular pre-puberty energy that Archons want more than anything and the energy of the young in general is their target. The California Department of Education wants students to chant the names of Aztec gods (Archontic gods) once worshipped in human sacrifice rituals in a curriculum designed to encourage them to 'challenge racist, bigoted, discriminatory, imperialist/colonial beliefs', join 'social movements that struggle for social justice', and 'build new possibilities for a post-racist, post-systemic racism society'. It's the usual Woke crap that inverts racism and calls it anti-racism. In this case solidarity with 'indigenous tribes' is being used as an excuse to chant the names of 'gods' to which people were sacrificed (and still are in secret). What an example of Woke's inability to see beyond black and white, us and them, They condemn the colonisation of these tribal cultures by Europeans (quite right), but those cultures sacrificing people including children to their 'gods', and mass murdering untold numbers as the Aztecs did, is just fine. One chant is to the Aztec god Tezcatlipoca who had a man sacrificed to him in the 5th month of the Aztec calendar. His heart was cut out and he was eaten. Oh, that's okay then. Come on children … after three … Other sacrificial 'gods' for the young to chant their allegiance include Quetzalcoatl, Huitzilopochtli and Xipe Totec. The curriculum says that 'chants, affirmations, and energizers can be used to bring the class together, build unity around ethnic studies principles and values, and to reinvigorate the class following a lesson that may be emotionally taxing or even when student engagement may appear to be low'. Well, that's the cover story, anyway. Chanting and mantras are the repetition of a particular frequency generated from the vocal cords and chanting the names of these Archontic 'gods' tunes you into their frequency. That is the last thing you want when it allows for energetic synchronisation, attachment and perceptual influence. Initiates chant the names of their 'Gods' in their rituals for this very reason.

Vampires of the Woke

Paedophilia is another way that Archons absorb the energy of children. Paedophiles possessed by Archontic consciousness are used as the conduit during sexual abuse for discarnate Archons to vampire the energy of the young they desire so much. Stupendous numbers of children disappear every year never to be seen again although you would never know from the media. Imagine how much low-vibrational energy has been generated by children during the 'Covid' hoax when so many have become depressed and psychologically destroyed to the point of killing themselves. Shocking numbers of children are now taken by the state from loving parents to be handed to others. I can tell you from long experience of researching this since 1996 that many end up with paedophiles and assets of the Cult through corrupt and Cult-owned social services which in the reframing era has hired many psychopaths and emotionless automatons to do the job. Children are even stolen to order using spurious reasons to take them by the corrupt and secret (because they're corrupt) 'family courts'. I have written in detail in other books, starting with *The Biggest Secret* in 1997, about the ubiquitous connections between the political, corporate, government, intelligence and military elites (Cult operatives) and Satanism and paedophilia. If you go deep enough both networks have an interlocking leadership. The Woke mentality has been developed by the Cult for many reasons: To promote almost every aspect of its agenda; to hijack the traditional political left and turn it fascist; to divide and rule; and to target agenda pushbackers. But there are other reasons which relate to what I am describing here. How many happy and joyful Wokers do you ever see especially at the extreme end? They are a mental and psychological mess consumed by emotional stress and constantly emotionally cocked for the next explosion of indignation at someone referring to a female as a female. They are walking, talking, batteries as Morpheus might say emitting frequencies which both enslave them in low-vibrational bubbles of perceptual limitation and feed the Archons. Add to this the hatred claimed to be love; fascism claimed to 'anti-fascism', racism claimed to be 'anti-racism';

exclusion claimed to inclusion; and the abuse-filled Internet trolling. You have a purpose-built Archontic energy system with not a wind turbine in sight and all founded on Archontic *inversion*. We have whole generations now manipulated to serve the Archons with their actions and energy. They will be doing so their entire adult lives unless they snap out of their Archon-induced trance. Is it really a surprise that Cult billionaires and corporations put so much money their way? Where is the energy of joy and laughter, including laughing at yourself which is confirmation of your own emotional security? Mark Twain said: 'The human race has one really effective weapon, and that is laughter.' We must use it all the time. Woke has destroyed comedy because it has no humour, no joy, sense of irony, or self-deprecation. Its energy is dense and intense. *Mmmmm*, lunch says the Archontic frequency. Rudolf Steiner (1861-1925) was the Austrian philosopher and famous esoteric thinker who established Waldorf education or Steiner schools to treat children like unique expressions of consciousness and not minds to be programmed with the perceptions determined by authority. I'd been writing about this energy vampiring for decades when I was sent in 2016 a quote by Steiner. He was spot on:

> There are beings in the spiritual realms for whom anxiety and fear emanating from human beings offer welcome food. When humans have no anxiety and fear, then these creatures starve. If fear and anxiety radiates from people and they break out in panic, then these creatures find welcome nutrition and they become more and more powerful. These beings are hostile towards humanity. Everything that feeds on negative feelings, on anxiety, fear and superstition, despair or doubt, are in reality hostile forces in super-sensible worlds, launching cruel attacks on human beings, while they are being fed ... These are exactly the feelings that belong to contemporary culture and materialism; because it estranges people from the spiritual world, it is especially suited to evoke hopelessness and fear of the unknown in people, thereby calling up the above mentioned hostile forces against them.

Pause for a moment from this perspective and reflect on what has happened in the world since the start of 2020. Not only will pennies drop, but billion dollar bills. We see the same theme from Don Juan Matus, a Yaqui Indian shaman in Mexico and the information source for Peruvian-born writer, Carlos Castaneda, who wrote a series of

books from the 1960s to 1990s. Don Juan described the force manipulating human society and his name for the Archons was the predator:

> We have a predator that came from the depths of the cosmos and took over the rule of our lives. Human beings are its prisoners. The predator is our lord and master. It has rendered us docile, helpless. If we want to protest, it suppresses our protest. If we want to act independently, it demands that we don't do so ... indeed we are held prisoner!
>
> They took us over because we are food to them, and they squeeze us mercilessly because we are their sustenance. Just as we rear chickens in coops, the predators rear us in human coops, humaneros. Therefore, their food is always available to them.
>
> Different cultures, different eras, same recurring theme.

The 'ennoia' dilemma

Nag Hammadi Gnostic manuscripts say that Archon consciousness has no 'ennoia'. This is directly translated as 'intentionality', but I'll use the term 'creative imagination'. The *All That Is* in awareness of itself is the source of all creativity – all possibility – and the more disconnected you are from that source the more you are subsequently denied 'creative imagination'. Given that Archon consciousness is almost entirely disconnected it severely lacks creativity and has to rely on far more mechanical processes of thought and exploit the creative potential of those that do have 'ennoia'. You can see cases of this throughout human society. Archon consciousness almost entirely dominates the global banking system and if we study how that system works you will appreciate what I mean. Banks manifest 'money' out of nothing by issuing lines of 'credit' which is 'money' that has never, does not, and will never exist except in theory. It's a confidence trick. If you think 'credit' figures-on-a-screen 'money' is worth anything you accept it as payment. If you don't then the whole system collapses through lack of confidence in the value of that 'money'. Archontic bankers with no 'ennoia' are 'lending' 'money' that doesn't exist to humans that *do* have creativity – those that have the inspired ideas and create businesses and products. Archon banking feeds off human creativity

which it controls through 'money' creation and debt. Humans have the creativity and Archons exploit that for their own benefit and control while having none themselves. Archon Internet platforms like Facebook claim joint copyright of everything that creative users post and while Archontic minds like Zuckerberg may officially head that company it will be human creatives on the staff that provide the creative inspiration. When you have limitless 'money' you can then buy other companies established by creative humans. Witness the acquisition record of Facebook, Google and their like. Survey the Archon-controlled music industry and you see non-creative dark suit executives making their fortune from the human creativity of their artists. The cases are endless. Research the history of people like Gates and Zuckerberg and how their empires were built on exploiting the creativity of others. Archon minds cannot create out of nothing, but they are skilled (because they have to be) in what Gnostic texts call 'countermimicry'. They can imitate, but not innovate. Sabbatians trawl the creativity of others through backdoors they install in computer systems through their cybersecurity systems. Archon-controlled China is globally infamous for stealing intellectual property and I remember how Hong Kong, now part of China, became notorious for making counterfeit copies of the creativity of others – 'countermimicry'. With the now pervasive and all-seeing surveillance systems able to infiltrate any computer you can appreciate the potential for Archons to vampire the creativity of humans. Author John Lamb Lash wrote in his book about the Nag Hammadi texts, *Not In His Image*:

> Although they cannot originate anything, because they lack the divine factor of ennoia (intentionality), Archons can imitate with a vengeance. Their expertise is simulation (HAL, virtual reality). The Demiurge [Yaldabaoth] fashions a heaven world copied from the fractal patterns [of the original] ... His construction is celestial kitsch, like the fake Italianate villa of a Mafia don complete with militant angels to guard every portal.

This brings us to something that I have been speaking about since the turn of the millennium. Our reality is a simulation; a virtual reality that we think is real. No, I'm not kidding.

Human reality? Well, virtually

I had pondered for years about whether our reality is 'real' or some kind of construct. I remembered being immensely affected on a visit as a small child in the late 1950s to the then newly-opened Planetarium on the Marylebone Road in London which is now closed and part of the adjacent Madame Tussauds wax museum. It was in the middle of the day, but when the lights went out there was the night sky projected in the Planetarium's domed ceiling and it appeared to be so real. The experience never left me and I didn't know why until around the turn of the millennium when I became certain that our 'night sky' and entire reality is a projection, a virtual reality, akin to the illusory world portrayed in the *Matrix* movies. I looked at the sky one day in this period and it appeared to me like the domed roof of the Planetarium. The release of the first *Matrix* movie in 1999 also provided a synchronistic and perfect visual representation of where my mind had been going for a long time. I hadn't come across the Gnostic Nag Hammadi texts then. When I did years later the correlation was once again astounding. As I read Gnostic accounts from 1,600 years and more earlier it was clear that they were describing the same simulation phenomenon. They tell how the Yaldabaoth 'Demiurge' and Archons created a 'bad copy' of original reality to rule over all that were captured by its illusions and the body was a prison to trap consciousness in the 'bad copy' fake reality. Read how Gnostics describe the 'bad copy' and update that to current times and they are referring to what we would call today a virtual reality simulation.

Author John Lamb Lash said 'the Demiurge fashions a heaven world copied from the fractal patterns' of the original through expertise in 'HAL' or virtual reality simulation. Fractal patterns are part of the energetic information construct of our reality, a sort of blueprint. If these patterns were copied in computer terms it would indeed give you a copy of a 'natural' reality in a non-natural frequency and digital form. The principle is the same as making a copy of a website. The original website still exists, but now you can change the copy version to make it whatever you like and it can

become very different to the original website. Archons have done this with our reality, a *synthetic* copy of prime reality that still exists beyond the frequency walls of the simulation. Trapped within the illusions of this synthetic Matrix, however, were and are human consciousness and other expressions of prime reality and this is why the Archons via the Cult are seeking to make the human body synthetic and give us synthetic AI minds to complete the job of turning the entire reality synthetic including what we perceive to be the natural world. To quote Kurzweil: 'Nanobots will infuse all the matter around us with information. Rocks, trees, everything will become these intelligent creatures.' Yes, *synthetic* 'creatures' just as 'Covid' and other genetically-manipulating 'vaccines' are designed to make the human body synthetic. From this perspective it is obvious why Archons and their Cult are so desperate to infuse synthetic material into every human with their 'Covid' scam.

Let there be (electromagnetic) light

Yaldabaoth, the force that created the simulation, or Matrix, makes sense of the Gnostic reference to 'The Great Architect' and its use by Cult Freemasonry as the name of its deity. The designer of the Matrix in the movies is called 'The Architect' and that trilogy is jam-packed with symbolism relating to these subjects. I have contended for years that the angry Old Testament God (Yaldabaoth) is the 'God' being symbolically 'quoted' in the opening of Genesis as 'creating the world'. This is not the creation of prime reality – it's the creation of the *simulation*. The Genesis 'God' says: 'Let there be Light: and there was light.' But what is this 'Light'? I have said for decades that the speed of light (186,000 miles per second) is not the fastest speed possible as claimed by mainstream science and is in fact the frequency walls or outer limits of the Matrix. You can't have a fastest or slowest anything within all possibility when everything is possible. The human body is encoded to operate within the speed of light or *within the simulation* and thus we see only the tiny frequency band of visible *light*. Near-death experiencers who perceive reality outside the body during temporary 'death' describe a very different

form of light and this is supported by the Nag Hammadi texts. Prime reality beyond the simulation ('Upper Aeons' to the Gnostics) is described as a realm of incredible beauty, bliss, love and harmony – a realm of 'watery light' that is so powerful 'there are no shadows'. Our false reality of Archon control, which Gnostics call the 'Lower Aeons', is depicted as a realm with a different kind of 'light' and described in terms of chaos, 'Hell', 'the Abyss' and 'Outer Darkness', where trapped souls are tormented and manipulated by demons (relate that to the 'Covid' hoax alone). The watery light theme can be found in near-death accounts and it is not the same as *simulation* 'light' which is electromagnetic or radiation light within the speed of light – the 'Lower Aeons'. Simulation 'light' is the 'luminous fire' associated by Gnostics with the Archons. The Bible refers to Yaldabaoth as 'that old serpent, called the Devil, and Satan, which deceiveth the whole world' (Revelation 12:9). I think that making a simulated copy of prime reality ('countermimicry') and changing it dramatically while all the time manipulating humanity to believe it to be real could probably meet the criteria of deceiving the whole world. Then we come to the Cult god Lucifer – the *Light Bringer*. Lucifer is symbolic of Yaldabaoth, the bringer of radiation light that forms the bad copy simulation within the speed of light. 'He' is symbolised by the lighted torch held by the Statue of Liberty and in the name 'Illuminati'. Sabbatian-Frankism declares that Lucifer is the true god and Lucifer is the real god of Freemasonry honoured as their 'Great or Grand Architect of the Universe' (simulation).

I would emphasise, too, the way Archontic technologically-generated luminous fire of radiation has deluged our environment since I was a kid in the 1950s and changed the nature of The Field with which we constantly interact. Through that interaction technological radiation is changing us. The Smart Grid is designed to operate with immense levels of communication power with 5G expanding across the world and 6G, 7G, in the process of development. Radiation is the simulation and the Archontic manipulation system. Why wouldn't the Archon Cult wish to unleash radiation upon us to an ever-greater extreme to form

Kurzweil's 'cloud'? The plan for a synthetic human is related to the need to cope with levels of radiation beyond even anything we've seen so far. Biological humans would not survive the scale of radiation they have in their script. The Smart Grid is a technological sub-reality within the technological simulation to further disconnect five-sense perception from expanded consciousness. It's a technological prison of the mind.

Infusing the 'spirit of darkness'

A recurring theme in religion and native cultures is the manipulation of human genetics by a non-human force and most famously recorded as the biblical 'sons of god' (the god*s* plural in the original) who interbred with the daughters of men. The Nag Hammadi *Apocryphon of John* tells the same story this way:

> He [Yaldabaoth] sent his angels [Archons/demons] to the daughters of men, that they might take some of them for themselves and raise offspring for their enjoyment. And at first they did not succeed. When they had no success, they gathered together again and they made a plan together ... And the angels changed themselves in their likeness into the likeness of their mates, filling them with the spirit of darkness, which they had mixed for them, and with evil ... And they took women and begot children out of the darkness according to the likeness of their spirit.

Possession when a discarnate entity takes over a human body is an age-old theme and continues today. It's very real and I've seen it. Satanic and secret society rituals can create an energetic environment in which entities can attach to initiates and I've heard many stories of how people have changed their personality after being initiated even into lower levels of the Freemasons. I have been inside three Freemasonic temples, one at a public open day and two by just walking in when there was no one around to stop me. They were in Ryde, the town where I live, Birmingham, England, when I was with a group, and Boston, Massachusetts. They all felt the same energetically – dark, dense, low-vibrational and sinister. Demonic attachment can happen while the initiate has no idea what is going on. To them it's just a ritual to get in the Masons and do a bit of good

business. In the far more extreme rituals of Satanism human possession is even more powerful and they are designed to make possession possible. The hierarchy of the Cult is dictated by the power and perceived status of the possessing Archon. In this way the Archon hierarchy becomes the Cult hierarchy. Once the entity has attached it can influence perception and behaviour and if it attaches to the extreme then so much of its energy (information) infuses into the body information field that the hologram starts to reflect the nature of the possessing entity. This is the *Exorcist* movie type of possession when facial features change and it's known as shapeshifting. Islam's Jinn are said to be invisible tricksters who change shape, 'whisper', confuse and take human form. These are all traits of the Archons and other versions of the same phenomenon. Extreme possession could certainty infuse the 'spirit of darkness' into a partner during sex as the Nag Hammadi texts appear to describe. Such an infusion can change genetics which is also energetic information. Human genetics is information and the 'spirit of darkness' is information. Mix one with the other and change must happen. Islam has the concept of a 'Jinn baby' through possession of the mother and by Jinn taking human form. There are many ways that human genetics can be changed and remember that Archons have been aware all along of advanced techniques to do this. What is being done in human society today – and far more – was known about by Archons at the time of the 'fallen ones' and their other versions described in religions and cultures.

Archons and their human-world Cult are obsessed with genetics as we see today and they know this dictates how information is processed into perceived reality during a human life. They needed to produce a human form that would decode the simulation and this is symbolically known as 'Adam and Eve' who left the 'garden' (prime reality) and 'fell' into Matrix reality. The simulation is not a 'physical' construct (there is no 'physical'); it is a source of information. Think Wi-Fi again. The simulation is an energetic field encoded with information and body-brain systems are designed to decode that information encoded in wave or frequency form which

is transmitted to the brain as electrical signals. These are decoded by the brain to construct our sense of reality – an illusory 'physical' world that only exists in the brain or the mind. Virtual reality games mimic this process using the same sensory decoding system. Information is fed to the senses to decode a virtual reality that can appear so real, but isn't (Figs 18 and 19). Some scientists believe – and I agree with them – that what we perceive as 'physical' reality only exists when we are looking or observing. The act of perception or focus triggers the decoding systems which turn waveform information into holographic reality. When we are not observing something our reality reverts from a holographic state to a waveform state. This relates to the same principle as a falling tree not making a noise unless someone is there to hear it or decode it. The concept makes sense from the simulation perspective. A computer is not decoding all the information in a Wi-Fi field all the time and only decodes or brings into reality on the screen that part of Wi-Fi that it's decoding – focusing upon – at that moment.

Figure 18: Virtual reality technology 'hacks' into the body's five-sense decoding system.

Figure 19: The result can be experienced as very 'real'.

Interestingly, Professor Donald Hoffman at the Department of Cognitive Sciences at the University of California, Irvine, says that our experienced reality is like a computer interface that shows us only the level with which we interact while hiding all that exists beyond it: 'Evolution shaped us with a user interface that hides the truth. Nothing that we see is the truth – the very language of space and time and objects is the wrong language to describe reality.' He is correct in what he says on so many levels. Space and time are not a universal reality. They are a phenomenon of decoded *simulation* reality as part of the process of enslaving our sense of reality. Near-death experiencers report again and again how space and time did not exist as we perceive them once they were free of the body – body decoding systems. You can appreciate from this why Archons and their Cult are so desperate to entrap human attention in the five senses where we are in the Matrix and of the Matrix. Opening your mind to expanded states of awareness takes you beyond the information confines of the simulation and you become aware of knowledge and insights denied to you before. This is what we call 'awakening' – *awakening from the Matrix* – and in the final chapter I will relate this to current events.

Where are the 'aliens'?

A simulation would explain the so-called 'Fermi Paradox' named after Italian physicist Enrico Fermi (1901-1954) who created the first nuclear reactor. He considered the question of why there is such a lack of extraterrestrial activity when there are so many stars and planets in an apparently vast universe; but what if the night sky that we see, or think we do, is a simulated projection as I say? If you control the simulation and your aim is to hold humanity fast in essential ignorance would you want other forms of life including advanced life coming and going sharing information with humanity? Or would you want them to believe they were isolated and apparently alone? Themes of human isolation and apartness are common whether they be the perception of a lifeless universe or the fascist isolation laws of the 'Covid' era. Paradoxically the very

existence of a simulation means that we are not alone when some force had to construct it. My view is that experiences that people have reported all over the world for centuries with Reptilians and Grey entities are Archon phenomena as Nag Hammadi texts describe; and that benevolent 'alien' interactions are non-human groups that come in and out of the simulation by overcoming Archon attempts to keep them out. It should be highlighted, too, that Reptilians and Greys are obsessed with *genetics* and *technology* as related by cultural accounts and those who say they have been abducted by them. Technology is their way of overcoming some of the limitations in their creative potential and our technology-driven and controlled human society of today is *arch*etypical Archon-Reptilian-Grey modus operandi. Technocracy is really *Archon*tocracy. The Universe does not have to be as big as it appears with a simulation. There is no space or distance only information decoded into holographic reality. What we call 'space' is only the absence of holographic 'objects' and that 'space' is The Field of energetic information which connects everything into a single whole. The same applies with the artificially-generated information field of the simulation. The Universe is not big or small as a physical reality. It is decoded information, that's all, and its perceived size is decided by the way the simulation is encoded to make it appear. The entire night sky as we perceive it only exists in our brain and so where are those 'millions of light years'? The 'stars' on the ceiling of the Planetarium looked a vast distance away.

There's another point to mention about 'aliens'. I have been highlighting since the 1990s the plan to stage a fake 'alien invasion' to justify the centralisation of global power and a world military. Nazi scientist Werner von Braun, who was taken to America by Operation Paperclip after World War Two to help found NASA, told his American assistant Dr Carol Rosin about the Cult agenda when he knew he was dying in 1977. Rosin said that he told her about a sequence that would lead to total human control by a one-world government. This included threats from terrorism, rogue nations, meteors and asteroids before finally an 'alien invasion'. All of these

things, von Braun said, would be bogus and what I would refer to as a No-Problem-Reaction-Solution. Keep this in mind when 'the aliens are coming' is the new mantra. The aliens are not coming – they are *already here* and they have infiltrated human society while looking human. French-Canadian investigative journalist Serge Monast said in 1994 that he had uncovered a NASA/military operation called Project Blue Beam which fits with what Werner von Braun predicted. Monast died of a 'heart attack' in 1996 the day after he was arrested and spent a night in prison. He was 51. He said Blue Beam was a plan to stage an alien invasion that would include religious figures beamed holographically into the sky as part of a global manipulation to usher in a 'new age' of worshipping what I would say is the Cult 'god' Yaldabaoth in a one-world religion. Fake holographic asteroids are also said to be part of the plan which again syncs with von Braun. How could you stage an illusory threat from asteroids unless they were holographic inserts? This is pretty straightforward given the advanced technology outside the public arena and the fact that our 'physical' reality is holographic anyway. Information fields would be projected and we would decode them into the illusion of a 'physical' asteroid. If they can sell a global 'pandemic' with a 'virus' that doesn't exist what will humans not believe if government and media tell them?

All this is particularly relevant as I write with the Pentagon planning to release in June, 2021, information about 'UFO sightings'. I have been following the UFO story since the early 1990s and the common theme throughout has been government and military denials and cover up. More recently, however, the Pentagon has suddenly become more talkative and apparently open with Air Force pilot radar images released of unexplained craft moving and changing direction at speeds well beyond anything believed possible with human technology. Then, in March, 2021, former Director of National Intelligence John Ratcliffe said a Pentagon report months later in June would reveal a great deal of information about UFO sightings unknown to the public. He said the report would have 'massive implications'. The order to do this was included bizarrely

in a $2.3 trillion 'coronavirus' relief and government funding bill passed by the Trump administration at the end of 2020. I would add some serious notes of caution here. I have been pointing out since the 1990s that the US military and intelligence networks have long had craft – 'flying saucers' or anti-gravity craft – which any observer would take to be extraterrestrial in origin. Keeping this knowledge from the public allows craft flown by *humans* to be perceived as alien visitations. I am not saying that 'aliens' do not exist. I would be the last one to say that, but we have to be streetwise here. President Ronald Reagan told the UN General Assembly in 1987: 'I occasionally think how quickly our differences worldwide would vanish if we were facing an alien threat from outside this world.' That's the idea. Unite against a common 'enemy' with a common purpose behind your 'saviour force' (the Cult) as this age-old technique of mass manipulation goes global.

Science moves this way …

I could find only one other person who was discussing the simulation hypothesis publicly when I concluded it was real. This was Nick Bostrom, a Swedish-born philosopher at the University of Oxford, who has explored for many years the possibility that human reality is a computer simulation although his version and mine are not the same. Today the simulation and holographic reality hypothesis have increasingly entered the scientific mainstream. Well, the more open-minded mainstream, that is. Here are a few of the ever-gathering examples. American nuclear physicist Silas Beane led a team of physicists at the University of Bonn in Germany pursuing the question of whether we live in a simulation. They concluded that we probably do and it was likely based on a lattice of cubes. They found that cosmic rays align with that specific pattern. The team highlighted the Greisen–Zatsepin–Kuzmin (GZK) limit which refers to cosmic ray particle interaction with cosmic background radiation that creates an apparent boundary for cosmic ray particles. They say in a paper entitled 'Constraints on the Universe as a Numerical Simulation' that this 'pattern of constraint' is exactly what you

would find with a computer simulation. They also made the point that a simulation would create its own 'laws of physics' that would limit possibility. I've been making the same point for decades that the *perceived* laws of physics relate only to this reality, or what I would later call the simulation. When designers write codes to create computer and virtual reality games they are the equivalent of the laws of physics for that game. Players interact within the limitations laid out by the coding. In the same way those who wrote the codes for the simulation decided the laws of physics that would apply. These can be overridden by expanded states of consciousness, but not by those enslaved in only five-sense awareness where simulation codes rule. Overriding the codes is what people call 'miracles'. They are not. They are bypassing the encoded limits of the simulation. A population caught in simulation perception would have no idea that this was their plight. As the Bonn paper said: 'Like a prisoner in a pitch-black cell we would not be able to see the "walls" of our prison,' That's true if people remain mesmerised by the five senses. Open to expanded awareness and those walls become very clear. The main one is the speed of light.

American theoretical physicist James Gates is another who has explored the simulation question and found considerable evidence to support the idea. Gates was Professor of Physics at the University of Maryland, Director of The Center for String and Particle Theory, and on Barack Obama's Council of Advisors on Science and Technology. He and his team found *computer codes* of digital data embedded in the fabric of our reality. They relate to on-off electrical charges of 1 and 0 in the binary system used by computers. 'We have no idea what they are doing there', Gates said. They found within the energetic fabric mathematical sequences known as error-correcting codes or block codes that 'reboot' data to its original state or 'default settings' when something knocks it out of sync. Gates was asked if he had found a set of equations embedded in our reality indistinguishable from those that drive search engines and browsers and he said: 'That is correct.' Rich Terrile, director of the Centre for Evolutionary Computation and Automated Design at NASA's Jet

Propulsion Laboratory, has said publicly that he believes the Universe is a digital hologram that must have been created by a form of intelligence. I agree with that in every way. Waveform information is delivered electrically by the senses to the brain which constructs a *digital* holographic reality that we call the 'world'. This digital level of reality can be read by the esoteric art of numerology. Digital holograms are at the cutting edge of holographics today. We have digital technology everywhere designed to access and manipulate our digital level of perceived reality. Synthetic mRNA in 'Covid vaccines' has a digital component to manipulate the body's digital 'operating system'.

Reality is numbers

How many know that our reality can be broken down to numbers and codes that are the same as computer games? Max Tegmark, a physicist at the Massachusetts Institute of Technology (MIT), is the author of *Our Mathematical Universe* in which he lays out how reality can be entirely described by numbers and maths in the way that a video game is encoded with the 'physics' of computer games. Our world and computer virtual reality are essentially the same. Tegmark imagines the perceptions of characters in an advanced computer game when the graphics are so good they don't know they are in a game. They think they can bump into real objects (electromagnetic resistance in our reality), fall in love and feel emotions like excitement. When they began to study the apparently 'physical world' of the video game they would realise that everything was made of pixels (which have been found in our energetic reality as must be the case when on one level our world is digital). What computer game characters thought was physical 'stuff', Tegmark said, could actually be broken down into numbers:

> And we're exactly in this situation in our world. We look around and it doesn't seem that mathematical at all, but everything we see is made out of elementary particles like quarks and electrons. And what properties does an electron have? Does it have a smell or a colour or a texture? No! ... We physicists have come up with geeky names for [Electron] properties, like

electric charge, or spin, or lepton number, but the electron doesn't care what we call it, the properties are just numbers.

This is the illusory reality Gnostics were describing. This is the simulation. The A, C, G, and T codes of DNA have a binary value – A and C = 0 while G and T = 1. This has to be when the simulation is digital and the body must be digital to interact with it. Recurring mathematical sequences are encoded throughout reality and the body. They include the Fibonacci sequence in which the two previous numbers are added to get the next one, as in ... 1, 1, 2, 3, 5, 8, 13, 21, 34, 55, etc. The sequence is encoded in the human face and body, proportions of animals, DNA, seed heads, pine cones, trees, shells, spiral galaxies, hurricanes and the number of petals in a flower. The list goes on and on. There are fractal patterns – a 'never-ending pattern that is infinitely complex and self-similar across all scales in the as above, so below, principle of holograms. These and other famous recurring geometrical and mathematical sequences such as Phi, Pi, Golden Mean, Golden Ratio and Golden Section are *computer codes* of the simulation. I had to laugh and give my head a shake the day I finished this book and it went into the production stage. I was sent an article in *Scientific American* published in April, 2021, with the headline 'Confirmed! We Live in a Simulation'. Two decades after I first said our reality is a simulation and the speed of light is it's outer limit the article suggested that we do live in a simulation and that the speed of light is its outer limit. I left school at 15 and never passed a major exam in my life while the writer was up to his eyes in qualifications. As I will explain in the final chapter *knowing* is far better than thinking and they come from very different sources. The article rightly connected the speed of light to the processing speed of the 'Matrix' and said what has been in my books all this time … 'If we are in a simulation, as it appears, then space is an abstract property written in code. It is not real'. No it's not and if we live in a simulation something created it and it wasn't *us*. 'That David Icke says we are manipulated by aliens' – he's crackers.'

Wow …

The reality that humanity thinks is so real is an illusion. Politicians, governments, scientists, doctors, academics, law enforcement, media, school and university curriculums, on and on, are all founded on a world that *does not exist* except as a simulated prison cell. Is it such a stretch to accept that 'Covid' doesn't exist when our entire 'physical' reality doesn't exist? Revealed here is the knowledge kept under raps in the Cult networks of compartmentalised secrecy to control humanity's sense of reality by inducing the population to believe in a reality that's not real. If it wasn't so tragic in its experiential consequences the whole thing would be hysterically funny. None of this is new to Renegade Minds. Ancient Greek philosopher Plato (about 428 to about 347BC) was a major influence on Gnostic belief and he described the human plight thousands of years ago with his Allegory of the Cave. He told the symbolic story of prisoners living in a cave who had never been outside. They were chained and could only see one wall of the cave while behind them was a fire that they could not see. Figures walked past the fire casting shadows on the prisoners' wall and those moving shadows became their sense of reality. Some prisoners began to study the shadows and were considered experts on them (today's academics and scientists), but what they studied was only an illusion (today's academics and scientists). A prisoner escaped from the cave and saw reality as it really is. When he returned to report this revelation they didn't believe him, called him mad and threatened to kill him if he tried to set them free. Plato's tale is not only a brilliant analogy of the human plight and our illusory reality. It describes, too, the dynamics of the 'Covid' hoax. I have only skimmed the surface of these subjects here. The aim of this book is to crisply connect all essential dots to put what is happening today into its true context. All subject areas and their connections in this chapter are covered in great evidential detail in *Everything You Need To Know, But Have Never Been Told* and *The Answer*.

They say that bewildered people 'can't see the forest for the trees'. Humanity, however, can't see the forest for the *twigs*. The five senses

see only twigs while Renegade Minds can see the forest and it's the forest where the answers lie with the connections that reveals. Breaking free of perceptual programming so the forest can be seen is the way we turn all this around. Not breaking free is how humanity got into this mess. The situation may seem hopeless, but I promise you it's not. We are a perceptual heartbeat from paradise if only we knew.

CHAPTER TWELVE

Escaping Wetiko

Life is simply a vacation from the infinite
Dean Cavanagh

Renegade Minds weave the web of life and events and see common themes in the apparently random. They are always there if you look for them and their pursuit is aided by incredible synchronicity that comes when your mind is open rather than mesmerised by what it thinks it can see.

Infinite awareness is infinite possibility and the more of infinite possibility that we access the more becomes infinitely possible. That may be stating the apparently obvious, but it is a devastatingly-powerful fact that can set us free. We are a point of attention within an infinity of consciousness. The question is how much of that infinity do we choose to access? How much knowledge, insight, awareness, wisdom, do we want to connect with and explore? If your focus is only in the five senses you will be influenced by a fraction of infinite awareness. I mean a range so tiny that it gives new meaning to infinitesimal. Limitation of self-identity and a sense of the possible limit accordingly your range of consciousness. We are what we think we are. Life is what we think it is. The dream is the dreamer and the dreamer is the dream. Buddhist philosophy puts it this way: 'As a thing is viewed, so it appears.' Most humans live in the realm of touch, taste, see, hear, and smell and that's the limit of their sense of the possible and sense of self. Many will follow a religion and speak of a God in his heaven, but their lives are still

dominated by the five senses in their perceptions and actions. The five senses become the arbiter of everything. When that happens all except a smear of infinity is sealed away from influence by the rigid, unyielding, reality bubbles that are the five-sense human or Phantom Self. Archon Cult methodology is to isolate consciousness within five-sense reality – the simulation – and then program that consciousness with a sense of self and the world through a deluge of life-long information designed to instil the desired perception that allows global control. Efforts to do this have increased dramatically with identity politics as identity bubbles are squeezed into the minutiae of five-sense detail which disconnect people even more profoundly from the infinite 'I'.

Five-sense focus and self-identity are like a firewall that limits access to the infinite realms. You only perceive one radio or television station and no other. We'll take that literally for a moment. Imagine a vast array of stations giving different information and angles on reality, but you only ever listen to one. Here we have the human plight in which the population is overwhelmingly confined to CultFM. This relates only to the frequency range of CultFM and limits perception and insight to that band – limits *possibility* to that band. It means you are connecting with an almost imperceptibly minuscule range of possibility and creative potential within the infinite Field. It's a world where everything seems apart from everything else and where synchronicity is rare. Synchronicity is defined in the dictionary as 'the happening by chance of two or more related or similar events at the same time'. Use of 'by chance' betrays a complete misunderstanding of reality. Synchronicity is not 'by chance'. As people open their minds, or 'awaken' to use the term, they notice more and more coincidences in their lives, bits of 'luck', apparently miraculous happenings that put them in the right place at the right time with the right people. Days become peppered with 'fancy meeting you here' and 'what are the chances of that?' My entire life has been lived like this and ever more so since my own colossal awakening in 1990 and 91 which transformed my sense of reality. Synchronicity is not 'by chance'; it is by accessing expanded

realms of possibility which allow expanded potential for manifestation. People broadcasting the same vibe from the same openness of mind tend to be drawn 'by chance' to each other through what I call frequency magnetism and it's not only people. In the last more than 30 years incredible synchronicity has also led me through the Cult maze to information in so many forms and to crucial personal experiences. These 'coincidences' have allowed me to put the puzzle pieces together across an enormous array of subjects and situations. Those who have breached the bubble of five-sense reality will know exactly what I mean and this escape from the perceptual prison cell is open to everyone whenever they make that choice. This may appear super-human when compared with the limitations of 'human', but it's really our natural state. 'Human' as currently experienced is consciousness in an unnatural state of induced separation from the infinity of the whole. I'll come to how this transformation into unity can be made when I have described in more detail the force that holds humanity in servitude by denying this access to infinite self.

The Wetiko factor

I have been talking and writing for decades about the way five-sense mind is systematically barricaded from expanded awareness. I have used the analogy of a computer (five-sense mind) and someone at the keyboard (expanded awareness). Interaction between the computer and the operator is symbolic of the interaction between five-sense mind and expanded awareness. The computer directly experiences the Internet and the operator experiences the Internet via the computer which is how it's supposed to be – the two working as one. Archons seek to control that point where the operator connects with the computer to stop that interaction (Fig 20). Now the operator is banging the keyboard and clicking the mouse, but the computer is not responding and this happens when the computer is taken over – *possessed* – by an appropriately-named computer 'virus'. The operator has lost all influence over the computer which goes its own way making decisions under the control of the 'virus'. I have

just described the dynamic through which the force known to Gnostics as Yaldabaoth and Archons disconnects five-sense mind from expanded awareness to imprison humanity in perceptual servitude.

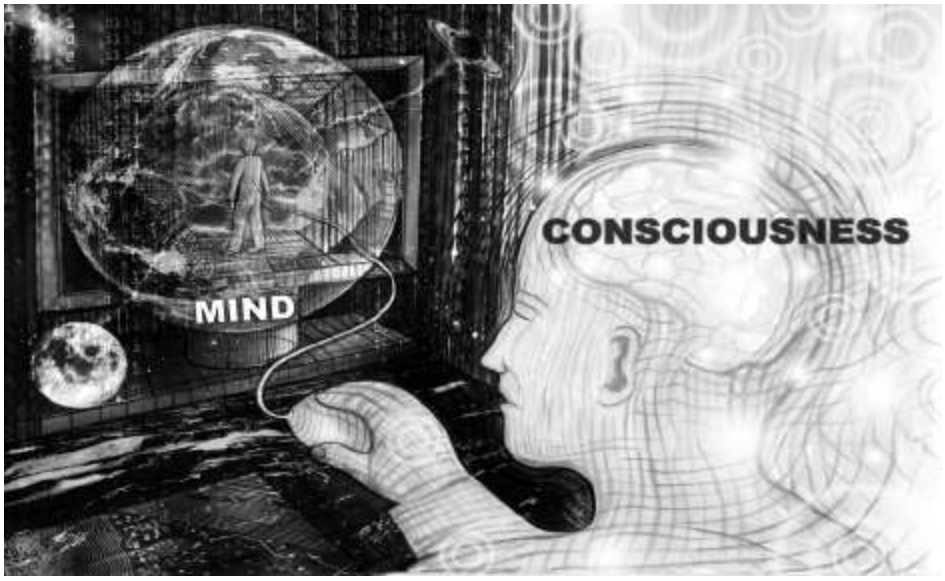


Figure 20: The mind 'virus' I have been writing about for decades seeks to isolate five-sense mind (the computer) from the true 'I'. (Image by Neil Hague).

About a year ago I came across a Native American concept of Wetiko which describes precisely the same phenomenon. Wetiko is the spelling used by the Cree and there are other versions including wintiko and windigo used by other tribal groups. They spell the name with lower case, but I see Wetiko as a proper noun as with Archons and prefer a capital. I first saw an article about Wetiko by writer and researcher Paul Levy which so synced with what I had been writing about the computer/operator disconnection and later the Archons. I then read his book, the fascinating *Dispelling Wetiko, Breaking the Spell of Evil*. The parallels between what I had concluded long before and the Native American concept of Wetiko were so clear and obvious that it was almost funny. For Wetiko see the Gnostic Archons for sure and the Jinn, the Predators, and every other name for a force of evil, inversion and chaos. Wetiko is the Native American name for the force that divides the computer from

the operator (Fig 21). Indigenous author Jack D. Forbes, a founder of the Native American movement in the 1960s, wrote another book about Wetiko entitled *Columbus And Other Cannibals – The Wetiko Disease of Exploitation, Imperialism, and Terrorism* which I also read. Forbes says that Wetiko refers to an evil person or spirit 'who terrorizes other creatures by means of terrible acts, including cannibalism'. Zulu shaman Credo Mutwa told me that African accounts tell how cannibalism was brought into the world by the Chitauri 'gods' – another manifestation of Wetiko. The distinction between 'evil person or spirit' relates to Archons/Wetiko possessing a human or acting as pure consciousness. Wetiko is said to be a sickness of the soul or spirit and a state of being that takes but gives nothing back – the Cult and its operatives perfectly described. Black Hawk, a Native American war leader defending their lands from confiscation, said European invaders had 'poisoned hearts' – Wetiko hearts – and that this would spread to native societies. Mention of the heart is very significant as we shall shortly see. Forbes writes: 'Tragically, the history of the world for the past 2,000 years is, in great part, the story of the epidemiology of the wetiko disease.' Yes, and much longer. Forbes is correct when he says: 'The wetikos destroyed Egypt and Babylon and Athens and Rome and Tenochtitlan [capital of the Aztec empire] and perhaps now they will destroy the entire earth.' Evil, he said, is the number one export of a Wetiko culture – see its globalisation with 'Covid'. Constant war, mass murder, suffering of all kinds, child abuse, Satanism, torture and human sacrifice are all expressions of Wetiko and the Wetiko possessed. The world is Wetiko made manifest, *but it doesn't have to be*. There is a way out of this even now.

Figure 21: The mind 'virus' is known to Native Americans as 'Wetiko'. (Image by Neil Hague).

Cult of Wetiko

Wetiko is the Yaldabaoth frequency distortion that seeks to attach to human consciousness and absorb it into its own. Once this connection is made Wetiko can drive the perceptions of the target which they believe to be coming from their own mind. All the horrors of history and today from mass killers to Satanists, paedophiles like Jeffrey Epstein and other psychopaths, are the embodiment of Wetiko and express its state of being in all its grotesqueness. The Cult is Wetiko incarnate, Yaldabaoth incarnate, and it seeks to facilitate Wetiko assimilation of humanity in totality into its distortion by manipulating the population into low frequency states that match its own. Paul Levy writes: 'Holographically enforced within the psyche of every human being the wetiko virus pervades and underlies the entire field of consciousness, and can therefore potentially manifest through any one of us at any moment if we are not mindful.' The 'Covid' hoax has achieved this with many people, but others have not fallen into Wetiko's frequency lair. Players in the 'Covid' human catastrophe including Gates, Schwab, Tedros, Fauci, Whitty, Vallance, Johnson, Hancock, Ferguson, Drosten, and all the rest, including the psychopath psychologists, are expressions of Wetiko. This is why

they have no compassion or empathy and no emotional consequence for what they do that would make them stop doing it. Observe all the people who support the psychopaths in authority against the Pushbackers despite the damaging impact the psychopaths have on their own lives and their family's lives. You are again looking at Wetiko possession which prevents them seeing through the lies to the obvious scam going on. *Why can't they see it?* Wetiko won't let them see it. The perceptual divide that has now become a chasm is between the Wetikoed and the non-Wetikoed.

Paul Levy describes Wetiko in the same way that I have long described the Archontic force. They are the same distorted consciousness operating across dimensions of reality: '… the subtle body of wetiko is not located in the third dimension of space and time, literally existing in another dimension … it is able to affect ordinary lives by mysteriously interpenetrating into our three-dimensional world.' Wetiko does this through its incarnate representatives in the Cult and by weaving itself into The Field which on our level of reality is the electromagnetic information field of the simulation or Matrix. More than that, the simulation *is* Wetiko / Yaldabaoth. Caleb Scharf, Director of Astrobiology at Columbia University, has speculated that 'alien life' could be so advanced that it has transcribed itself into the quantum realm to become what we call physics. He said intelligence indistinguishable from the fabric of the Universe would solve many of its greatest mysteries:

> Perhaps hyper-advanced life isn't just external. Perhaps it's already all around. It is embedded in what we perceive to be physics itself, from the root behaviour of particles and fields to the phenomena of complexity and emergence ... In other words, life might not just be in the equations. It might BE the equations [My emphasis].

Scharf said it is possible that 'we don't recognise advanced life because it forms an integral and unsuspicious part of what we've considered to be the natural world'. I agree. Wetiko/Yaldabaoth *is* the simulation. We are literally in the body of the beast. But that doesn't mean it has to control us. We all have the power to overcome Wetiko

influence and the Cult knows that. I doubt it sleeps too well because it knows that.

Which Field?

This, I suggest, is how it all works. There are two Fields. One is the fierce electromagnetic light of the Matrix within the speed of light; the other is the 'watery light' of The Field beyond the walls of the Matrix that connects with the Great Infinity. Five-sense mind and the decoding systems of the body attach us to the Field of Matrix light. They have to or we could not experience this reality. Five-sense mind sees only the Matrix Field of information while our expanded consciousness is part of the Infinity Field. When we open our minds, and most importantly our hearts, to the Infinity Field we have a mission control which gives us an expanded perspective, a road map, to understand the nature of the five-sense world. If we are isolated only in five-sense mind there is no mission control. We're on our own trying to understand a world that's constantly feeding us information to ensure we do not understand. People in this state can feel 'lost' and bewildered with no direction or radar. You can see ever more clearly those who are influenced by the Fields of Big Infinity or little five-sense mind simply by their views and behaviour with regard to the 'Covid' hoax. We have had this division throughout known human history with the mass of the people on one side and individuals who could see and intuit beyond the walls of the simulation – Plato's prisoner who broke out of the cave and saw reality for what it is. Such people have always been targeted by Wetiko/Archon-possessed authority, burned at the stake or demonised as mad, bad and dangerous. The Cult today and its global network of 'anti-hate', 'anti-fascist' Woke groups are all expressions of Wetiko attacking those exposing the conspiracy, 'Covid' lies and the 'vaccine' agenda.

Woke as a whole is Wetiko which explains its black and white mentality and how at one it is with the Wetiko-possessed Cult. Paul Levy said: 'To be in this paradigm is to still be under the thrall of a two-valued logic – where things are either true or false – of a

wetikoized mind.' Wetiko consciousness is in a permanent rage, therefore so is Woke, and then there is Woke inversion and contradiction. 'Anti-fascists' act like fascists because fascists *and* 'anti-fascists' are both Wetiko at work. Political parties act the same while claiming to be different for the same reason. Secret society and satanic rituals are attaching initiates to Wetiko and the cold, ruthless, psychopathic mentality that secures the positions of power all over the world is Wetiko. Reframing 'training programmes' have the same cumulative effect of attaching Wetiko and we have their graduates described as automatons and robots with a cold, psychopathic, uncaring demeanour. They are all traits of Wetiko possession and look how many times they have been described in this book and elsewhere with regard to personnel behind 'Covid' including the police and medical profession. Climbing the greasy pole in any profession in a Wetiko society requires traits of Wetiko to get there and that is particularly true of politics which is not about fair competition and pre-eminence of ideas. It is founded on how many backs you can stab and arses you can lick. This culminated in the global 'Covid' coordination between the Wetiko possessed who pulled it off in all the different countries without a trace of empathy and compassion for their impact on humans. Our sight sense can see only holographic form and not the Field which connects holographic form. Therefore we perceive 'physical' objects with 'space' in between. In fact that 'space' is energy/consciousness operating on multiple frequencies. One of them is Wetiko and that connects the Cult psychopaths, those who submit to the psychopaths, and those who serve the psychopaths in the media operations of the world. Wetiko is Gates. Wetiko is the mask-wearing submissive. Wetiko is the fake journalist and 'fact-checker'. The Wetiko Field is coordinating the whole thing. Psychopaths, gofers, media operatives, 'anti-hate' hate groups, 'fact-checkers' and submissive people work as one unit *even without human coordination* because they are attached to the *same* Field which is organising it all (Fig 22). Paul Levy is here describing how Wetiko-possessed people are drawn together and refuse to let any information breach their rigid

perceptions. He was writing long before ‘Covid’, but I think you will recognise followers of the ‘Covid’ religion *oh just a little bit*:

People who are channelling the vibratory frequency of wetiko align with each other through psychic resonance to reinforce their unspoken shared agreement so as to uphold their deranged view of reality. Once an unconscious content takes possession of certain individuals, it irresistibly draws them together by mutual attraction and knits them into groups tied together by their shared madness that can easily swell into an avalanche of insanity.

A psychic epidemic is a closed system, which is to say that it is insular and not open to any new information or informing influences from the outside world which contradict its fixed, limited, and limiting perspective.

There we have the Woke mind and the ‘Covid’ mind. Compatible resonance draws the awakening together, too, which is clearly happening today.

Figure 22: The Wetiko Field from which the Cult pyramid and its personnel are made manifest. (Image by Neil Hague).

Spiritual servitude

Wetiko doesn’t care about humans. It’s not human; it just possesses humans for its own ends and the effect (depending on the scale of

possession) can be anything from extreme psychopathy to unquestioning obedience. Wetiko's worst nightmare is for human consciousness to expand beyond the simulation. Everything is focussed on stopping that happening through control of information, thus perception, thus frequency. The 'education system', media, science, medicine, academia, are all geared to maintaining humanity in five-sense servitude as is the constant stimulation of low-vibrational mental and emotional states (see 'Covid'). Wetiko seeks to dominate those subconscious spaces between five-sense perception and expanded consciousness where the computer meets the operator. From these subconscious hiding places Wetiko speaks to us to trigger urges and desires that we take to be our own and manipulate us into anything from low-vibrational to psychopathic states. Remember how Islam describes the Jinn as invisible tricksters that 'whisper' and confuse. Wetiko is the origin of the 'trickster god' theme that you find in cultures all over the world. Jinn, like the Archons, are Wetiko which is terrified of humans awakening and reconnecting with our true self for then its energy source has gone. With that the feedback loop breaks between Wetiko and human perception that provides the energetic momentum on which its very existence depends as a force of evil. Humans are both its target and its source of survival, but only if we are operating in low-vibrational states of fear, hate, depression and the background anxiety that most people suffer. We are Wetiko's target because we are its key to survival. It needs us, not the other way round. Paul Levy writes:

A vampire has no intrinsic, independent, substantial existence in its own right; it only exists in relation to us. The pathogenic, vampiric mind-parasite called wetiko is nothing in itself – not being able to exist from its own side – yet it has a 'virtual reality' such that it can potentially destroy our species …

…The fact that a vampire is not reflected by a mirror can also mean that what we need to see is that there's nothing, no-thing to see, other than ourselves. The fact that wetiko is the expression of something inside of us means that the cure for wetiko is with us as well. The critical issue is finding this cure within us and then putting it into effect.

Evil begets evil because if evil does not constantly expand and find new sources of energetic sustenance its evil, its *distortion*, dies with the assimilation into balance and harmony. Love is the garlic to Wetiko's vampire. Evil, the absence of love, cannot exist in the presence of love. I think I see a way out of here. I have emphasised so many times over the decades that the Archons/Wetiko and their Cult are not all powerful. *They are not*. I don't care how it looks even now *they are not*. I have not called them little boys in short trousers for effect. I have said it because it is true. Wetiko's insatiable desire for power over others is not a sign of its omnipotence, but its insecurity. Paul Levy writes: 'Due to the primal fear which ultimately drives it and which it is driven to cultivate, wetiko's body politic has an intrinsic and insistent need for centralising power and control so as to create imagined safety for itself.' *Yeeeeeees!* Exactly! Why does Wetiko want humans in an ongoing state of fear? Wetiko itself *is* fear and it is petrified of love. As evil is an absence of love, so love is an absence of fear. Love conquers all and *especially* Wetiko which *is* fear. Wetiko brought fear into the world when it wasn't here before. *Fear* was the 'fall', the fall into low-frequency ignorance and illusion – fear is **F**alse **E**motion **A**ppearing **R**eal. The simulation is driven and energised by fear because Wetiko/Yaldabaoth (fear) *are* the simulation. Fear is the absence of love and Wetiko is the absence of love.

Wetiko today

We can now view current events from this level of perspective. The 'Covid' hoax has generated momentous amounts of ongoing fear, anxiety, depression and despair which have empowered Wetiko. No wonder people like Gates have been the instigators when they are Wetiko incarnate and exhibit every trait of Wetiko in the extreme. See how cold and unemotional these people are like Gates and his cronies, how dead of eye they are. That's Wetiko. Sabbatians are Wetiko and everything they control including the World Health Organization, Big Pharma and the 'vaccine' makers, national 'health'

hierarchies, corporate media, Silicon Valley, the banking system, and the United Nations with its planned transformation into world government. All are controlled and possessed by the Wetiko distortion into distorting human society in its image. We are with this knowledge at the gateway to understanding the world. Divisions of race, culture, creed and sexuality are diversions to hide the real division between those possessed and influenced by Wetiko and those that are not. The 'Covid' hoax has brought both clearly into view. Human behaviour is not about race. Tyrants and dictatorships come in all colours and creeds. What unites the US president bombing the innocent and an African tribe committing genocide against another as in Rwanda? What unites them? *Wetiko*. All wars are Wetiko, all genocide is Wetiko, all hunger over centuries in a world of plenty is Wetiko. Children going to bed hungry, including in the West, is Wetiko. Cult-generated Woke racial divisions that focus on the body are designed to obscure the reality that divisions in behaviour are manifestations of mind, not body. Obsession with body identity and group judgement is a means to divert attention from the real source of behaviour – mind and perception. Conflict sown by the Woke both within themselves and with their target groups are Wetiko providing lunch for itself through still more agents of the division, chaos, and fear on which it feeds. The Cult is seeking to assimilate the entirety of humanity and all children and young people into the Wetiko frequency by manipulating them into states of fear and despair. Witness all the suicide and psychological unravelling since the spring of 2020. Wetiko psychopaths want to impose a state of unquestioning obedience to authority which is no more than a conduit for Wetiko to enforce its will and assimilate humanity into itself. It needs us to believe that resistance is futile when it fears resistance and even more so the game-changing non-cooperation with its impositions. It can use violent resistance for its benefit. Violent impositions and violent resistance are *both* Wetiko. The Power of Love with its Power of No will sweep Wetiko from our world. Wetiko and its Cult know that. They just don't want us to know.

AI Wetiko

This brings me to AI or artificial intelligence and something else Wetikos don't want us to know. What is AI *really*? I know about computer code algorithms and AI that learns from data input. These, however, are more diversions, the expeditionary force, for the real AI that they want to connect to the human brain as promoted by Silicon Valley Wetikos like Kurzweil. What is this AI? It is the frequency of *Wetiko*, the frequency of the Archons. The connection of AI to the human brain is the connection of the Wetiko frequency to create a Wetiko hive mind and complete the job of assimilation. The hive mind is planned to be controlled from Israel and China which are both 100 percent owned by Wetiko Sabbatians. The assimilation process has been going on minute by minute in the 'smart' era which fused with the 'Covid' era. We are told that social media is scrambling the minds of the young and changing their personality. This is true, but what is social media? Look more deeply at how it works, how it creates divisions and conflict, the hostility and cruelty, the targeting of people until they are destroyed. That's Wetiko. Social media is manipulated to tune people to the Wetiko frequency with all the emotional exploitation tricks employed by platforms like Facebook and its Wetiko front man, Zuckerberg. Facebook's Instagram announced a new platform for children to overcome a legal bar on them using the main site. This is more Wetiko exploitation and manipulation of kids. Amnesty International likened the plan to foxes offering to guard the henhouse and said it was incompatible with human rights. Since when did Wetiko or Zuckerberg (I repeat myself) care about that? Would Brin and Page at Google, Wojcicki at YouTube, Bezos at Amazon and whoever the hell runs Twitter act as they do if they were not channelling Wetiko? Would those who are developing technologies for no other reason than human control? How about those designing and selling technologies to kill people and Big Pharma drug and 'vaccine' producers who know they will end or devastate lives? Quite a thought for these people to consider is that if you are Wetiko in a human life you are Wetiko on the 'other side' unless your frequency

changes and that can only change by a change of perception which becomes a change of behaviour. Where Gates is going does not bear thinking about although perhaps that's exactly where he wants to go. Either way, that's where he's going. His frequency will make it so.

The frequency lair

I have been saying for a long time that a big part of the addiction to smartphones and devices is that a frequency is coming off them that entraps the mind. People spend ages on their phones and sometimes even a minute or so after they put them down they pick them up again and it all repeats. 'Covid' lockdowns will have increased this addiction a million times for obvious reasons. Addictions to alcohol overindulgence and drugs are another way that Wetiko entraps consciousness to attach to its own. Both are symptoms of low-vibrational psychological distress which alcoholism and drug addiction further compound. Do we think it's really a coincidence that access to them is made so easy while potions that can take people into realms beyond the simulation are banned and illegal? I have explored smartphone addiction in other books, the scale is mind-blowing, and that level of addiction does not come without help. Tech companies that make these phones are Wetiko and they will have no qualms about destroying the minds of children. We are seeing again with these companies the Wetiko perceptual combination of psychopathic enforcers and weak and meek unquestioning compliance by the rank and file.

The global Smart Grid is the Wetiko Grid and it is crucial to complete the Cult endgame. The simulation is radiation and we are being deluged with technological radiation on a devastating scale. Wetiko frauds like Elon Musk serve Cult interests while occasionally criticising them to maintain his street-cred. 5G and other forms of Wi-Fi are being directed at the earth from space on a volume and scale that goes on increasing by the day. Elon Musk's (officially) SpaceX Starlink project is in the process of putting tens of thousands of satellites in low orbit to cover every inch of the planet with 5G and other Wi-Fi to create Kurzweil's global 'cloud' to which the

human mind is planned to be attached very soon. SpaceX has approval to operate 12,000 satellites with more than 1,300 launched at the time of writing and applications filed for *30,000* more. Other operators in the Wi-Fi, 5G, low-orbit satellite market include OneWeb (UK), Telesat (Canada), and AST & Science (US). Musk tells us that AI could be the end of humanity and then launches a company called Neuralink to connect the human brain to computers. Musk's (in theory) Tesla company is building electric cars and the driverless vehicles of the smart control grid. As frauds and bullshitters go Elon Musk in my opinion is Major League.

5G and technological radiation in general are destructive to human health, genetics and psychology and increasing the strength of artificial radiation underpins the five-sense perceptual bubbles which are themselves expressions of radiation or electromagnetism. Freedom activist John Whitehead was so right with his 'databit by databit, we are building our own electronic concentration camps'. The Smart Grid and 5G is a means to control the human mind and infuse perceptual information into The Field to influence anyone in sync with its frequency. You can change perception and behaviour en masse if you can manipulate the population into those levels of frequency and this is happening all around us today. The arrogance of Musk and his fellow Cult operatives knows no bounds in the way that we see with Gates. Musk's satellites are so many in number already they are changing the night sky when viewed from Earth. The astronomy community has complained about this and they have seen nothing yet. Some consequences of Musk's Wetiko hubris include: Radiation; visible pollution of the night sky; interference with astronomy and meteorology; ground and water pollution from intensive use of increasingly many spaceports; accumulating space debris; continual deorbiting and burning up of aging satellites, polluting the atmosphere with toxic dust and smoke; and ever-increasing likelihood of collisions. A collective public open letter of complaint to Musk said:

> We are writing to you … because SpaceX is in process of surrounding the Earth with a network of thousands of satellites whose very purpose is to irradiate every square inch of the

Earth. SpaceX, like everyone else, is treating the radiation as if it were not there. As if the mitochondria in our cells do not depend on electrons moving undisturbed from the food we digest to the oxygen we breathe.

As if our nervous systems and our hearts are not subject to radio frequency interference like any piece of electronic equipment. As if the cancer, diabetes, and heart disease that now afflict a majority of the Earth's population are not metabolic diseases that result from interference with our cellular machinery. As if insects everywhere, and the birds and animals that eat them, are not starving to death as a result.

People like Musk and Gates believe in their limitless Wetiko arrogance that they can do whatever they like to the world because they own it. Consequences for humanity are irrelevant. It's absolutely time that we stopped taking this shit from these self-styled masters of the Earth when you consider where this is going.

Why is the Cult so anti-human?

I hear this question often: Why would they do this when it will affect them, too? Ah, but will it? Who is this *them*? Forget their bodies. They are just vehicles for Wetiko consciousness. When you break it all down to the foundations we are looking at a state of severely distorted consciousness targeting another state of consciousness for assimilation. The rest is detail. The simulation is the fly-trap in which unique sensations of the five senses create a cycle of addiction called reincarnation. Renegade Minds see that everything which happens in our reality is a smaller version of the whole picture in line with the holographic principle. Addiction to the radiation of smart technology is a smaller version of addiction to the whole simulation. Connecting the body/brain to AI is taking that addiction on a giant step further to total ongoing control by assimilating human incarnate consciousness into Wetiko. I have watched during the 'Covid' hoax how many are becoming ever more profoundly attached to Wetiko's perceptual calling cards of aggressive response to any other point of view ('There is no other god but me'), psychopathic lack of compassion and empathy, and servile submission to the narrative and will of authority. Wetiko is the psychopaths *and* subservience to psychopaths. The Cult of Wetiko is

so anti-human because it is *not* human. It embarked on a mission to destroy human by targeting everything that it means to be human and to survive as human. 'Covid' is not the end, just a means to an end. The Cult with its Wetiko consciousness is seeking to change Earth systems, including the atmosphere, to suit them, not humans. The gathering bombardment of 5G alone from ground and space is dramatically changing The Field with which the five senses interact. There is so much more to come if we sit on our hands and hope it will all go away. It is not meant to go away. It is meant to get ever more extreme and we need to face that while we still can – just.

Carbon dioxide is the gas of life. Without that human is over. Kaput, gone, history. No natural world, no human. The Cult has created a cock and bull story about carbon dioxide and climate change to justify its reduction to the point where Gates and the ignoramus Biden 'climate chief' John Kerry want to suck it out of the atmosphere. Kerry wants to do this because his master Gates does. Wetikos have made the gas of life a demon with the usual support from the Wokers of Extinction Rebellion and similar organisations and the bewildered puppet-child that is Greta Thunberg who was put on the world stage by Klaus Schwab and the World Economic Forum. The name Extinction Rebellion is both ironic and as always Wetiko inversion. The gas that we need to survive must be reduced to save us from extinction. The most basic need of human is oxygen and we now have billions walking around in face nappies depriving body and brain of this essential requirement of human existence. More than that 5G at 60 gigahertz interacts with the oxygen molecule to reduce the amount of oxygen the body can absorb into the bloodstream. The obvious knock-on consequences of that for respiratory and cognitive problems and life itself need no further explanation. Psychopaths like Musk are assembling a global system of satellites to deluge the human atmosphere with this insanity. The man should be in jail. Here we have two most basic of human needs, oxygen and carbon dioxide, being dismantled.

Two others, water and food, are getting similar treatment with the United Nations Agendas 21 and 2030 – the Great Reset – planning to

centrally control all water and food supplies. People will not even own rain water that falls on their land. Food is affected at the most basic level by reducing carbon dioxide. We have genetic modification or GMO infiltrating the food chain on a mass scale, pesticides and herbicides polluting the air and destroying the soil. Freshwater fish that provide livelihoods for 60 million people and feed hundreds of millions worldwide are being 'pushed to the brink' according the conservationists while climate change is the only focus. Now we have Gates and Schwab wanting to dispense with current food sources all together and replace them with a synthetic version which the Wetiko Cult would control in terms of production and who eats and who doesn't. We have been on the Totalitarian Tiptoe to this for more than 60 years as food has become ever more processed and full of chemical shite to the point today when it's not natural food at all. As Dr Tom Cowan says: 'If it has a label don't eat it.' Bill Gates is now the biggest owner of farmland in the United States and he does nothing without an ulterior motive involving the Cult. Klaus Schwab wrote: 'To feed the world in the next 50 years we will need to produce as much food as was produced in the last 10,000 years … food security will only be achieved, however, if regulations on genetically modified foods are adapted to reflect the reality that gene editing offers a precise, efficient and safe method of improving crops.' Liar. People and the world are being targeted with aluminium through vaccines, chemtrails, food, drink cans, and endless other sources when aluminium has been linked to many health issues including dementia which is increasing year after year. Insects, bees and wildlife essential to the food chain are being deleted by pesticides, herbicides and radiation which 5G is dramatically increasing with 6G and 7G to come. The pollinating bee population is being devastated while wildlife including birds, dolphins and whales are having their natural radar blocked by the effects of ever-increasing radiation. In the summer windscreens used to be splattered with insects so numerous were they. It doesn't happen now. Where have they gone?

Synthetic everything

The Cult is introducing genetically-modified versions of trees, plants and insects including a Gates-funded project to unleash hundreds of millions of genetically-modified, lab-altered and patented male mosquitoes to mate with wild mosquitoes and induce genetic flaws that cause them to die out. Clinically-insane Gates-funded Japanese researchers have developed mosquitos that spread vaccine and are dubbed 'flying vaccinators'. Gates is funding the modification of weather patterns in part to sell the myth that this is caused by carbon dioxide and he's funding geoengineering of the skies to change the atmosphere. Some of this came to light with the Gates-backed plan to release tonnes of chalk into the atmosphere to 'deflect the Sun and cool the planet'. Funny how they do this while the heating effect of the Sun is not factored into climate projections focussed on carbon dioxide. The reason is that they want to reduce carbon dioxide (so don't mention the Sun), but at the same time they do want to reduce the impact of the Sun which is so essential to human life and health. I have mentioned the sun-cholesterol-vitamin D connection as they demonise the Sun with warnings about skin cancer (caused by the chemicals in sun cream they tell you to splash on). They come from the other end of the process with statin drugs to reduce cholesterol that turns sunlight into vitamin D. A lack of vitamin D leads to a long list of health effects and how vitamin D levels must have fallen with people confined to their homes over 'Covid'. Gates is funding other forms of geoengineering and most importantly chemtrails which are dropping heavy metals, aluminium and self-replicating nanotechnology onto the Earth which is killing the natural world. See *Everything You Need To Know, But Have Never Been Told* for the detailed background to this.

Every human system is being targeted for deletion by a force that's not human. The Wetiko Cult has embarked on the process of transforming the human body from biological to synthetic biological as I have explained. Biological is being replaced by the artificial and synthetic – Archontic 'countermimicry' – right across human society. The plan eventually is to dispense with the human body altogether

and absorb human consciousness – which it wouldn't really be by then – into cyberspace (the simulation which is Wetiko/Yaldabaoth). Preparations for that are already happening if people would care to look. The alternative media rightly warns about globalism and 'the globalists', but this is far bigger than that and represents the end of the human race as we know it. The 'bad copy' of prime reality that Gnostics describe was a bad copy of harmony, wonder and beauty to start with before Wetiko/Yaldabaoth set out to change the simulated 'copy' into something very different. The process was slow to start with. Entrapped humans in the simulation timeline were not technologically aware and they had to be brought up to intellectual speed while being suppressed spiritually to the point where they could build their own prison while having no idea they were doing so. We have now reached that stage where technological intellect has the potential to destroy us and that's why events are moving so fast. Central American shaman Don Juan Matus said:

> Think for a moment, and tell me how you would explain the contradictions between the intelligence of man the engineer and the stupidity of his systems of belief, or the stupidity of his contradictory behaviour. Sorcerers believe that the predators have given us our systems of beliefs, our ideas of good and evil; our social mores. They are the ones who set up our dreams of success or failure. They have given us covetousness, greed, and cowardice. It is the predator who makes us complacent, routinary, and egomaniacal.
>
> In order to keep us obedient and meek and weak, the predators engaged themselves in a stupendous manoeuvre – stupendous, of course, from the point of view of a fighting strategist; a horrendous manoeuvre from the point of those who suffer it. They gave us their mind. The predators' mind is baroque, contradictory, morose, filled with the fear of being discovered any minute now.

For 'predators' see Wetiko, Archons, Yaldabaoth, Jinn, and all the other versions of the same phenomenon in cultures and religions all over the world. The theme is always the same because it's true and it's real. We have reached the point where we have to deal with it. The question is – how?

Don't fight – walk away

I thought I'd use a controversial subheading to get things moving in terms of our response to global fascism. What do you mean 'don't fight'? What do you mean 'walk away'? We've got to fight. We can't walk away. Well, it depends what we mean by fight and walk away. If fighting means physical combat we are playing Wetiko's game and falling for its trap. It wants us to get angry, aggressive, and direct hate and hostility at the enemy we think we must fight. Every war, every battle, every conflict, has been fought with Wetiko leading both sides. It's what it does. Wetiko wants a fight, anywhere, any place. Just hit me, son, so I can hit you back. Wetiko hits Wetiko and Wetiko hits Wetiko in return. I am very forthright as you can see in exposing Wetikos of the Cult, but I don't hate them. I refuse to hate them. It's what they want. What you hate you become. What you *fight* you become. Wokers, 'anti-haters' and 'anti-fascists' prove this every time they reach for their keyboards or don their balaclavas. By walk away I mean to disengage from Wetiko which includes ceasing to cooperate with its tyranny. Paul Levy says of Wetiko:

> The way to 'defeat' evil is not to try to destroy it (for then, in playing evil's game, we have already lost), but rather, to find the invulnerable place within ourselves where evil is unable to vanquish us – this is to truly 'win' our battle with evil.

Wetiko is everywhere in human society and it's been on steroids since the 'Covid' hoax. Every shouting match over wearing masks has Wetiko wearing a mask and Wetiko not wearing one. It's an electrical circuit of push and resist, push and resist, with Wetiko pushing *and* resisting. Each polarity is Wetiko empowering itself. Dictionary definitions of 'resist' include 'opposing, refusing to accept or comply with' and the word to focus on is 'opposing'. What form does this take – setting police cars alight or 'refusing to accept or comply with'? The former is Wetiko opposing Wetiko while the other points the way forward. This is the difference between those aggressively demanding that government fascism must be obeyed who stand in stark contrast to the great majority of Pushbackers. We saw this clearly with a march by thousands of Pushbackers against lockdown in London followed days later by a Woker-hijacked

protest in Bristol in which police cars were set on fire. Masks were virtually absent in London and widespread in Bristol. Wetiko wants lockdown on every level of society and infuses its aggression to police it through its unknowing stooges. Lockdown protesters are the ones with the smiling faces and the hugs, The two blatantly obvious states of being – getting more obvious by the day – are the result of Wokers and their like becoming ever more influenced by the simulation Field of Wetiko and Pushbackers ever more influenced by The Field of a far higher vibration beyond the simulation. Wetiko can't invade the heart which is where most lockdown opponents are coming from. It's the heart that allows them to see through the lies to the truth in ways I will be highlighting.

Renegade Minds know that calmness is the place from which wisdom comes. You won't find wisdom in a hissing fit and wisdom is what we need in abundance right now. Calmness is not weakness – you don't have to scream at the top of your voice to be strong. Calmness is indeed a sign of strength. 'No' means I'm not doing it. *NOOOO!!!* doesn't mean you're not doing it even more. Volume does not advance 'No – I'm not doing it'. You are just not doing it. Wetiko possessed and influenced don't know how to deal with that. Wetiko wants a fight and we should not give it one. What it needs more than anything is our *cooperation* and we should not give that either. Mass rallies and marches are great in that they are a visual representation of feeling, but if it ends there they are irrelevant. You demand that Wetikos act differently? Well, they're not going to are they? They are Wetikos. We don't need to waste our time demanding that something doesn't happen when that will make no difference. We need to delete the means that *allows* it to happen. This, invariably, is our cooperation. You can demand a child stop firing a peashooter at the dog or you can refuse to buy the peashooter. If you provide the means you are cooperating with the dog being smacked on the nose with a pea. How can the authorities enforce mask-wearing if millions in a country refuse? What if the 74 million Pushbackers that voted for Trump in 2020 refused to wear masks, close their businesses or stay in their homes. It would be unenforceable. The

few control the many through the compliance of the many and that's always been the dynamic be it 'Covid' regulations or the Roman Empire. I know people can find it intimidating to say no to authority or stand out in a crowd for being the only one with a face on display; but it has to be done or it's over. I hope I've made clear in this book that where this is going will be far more intimidating than standing up now and saying 'No' – I will not cooperate with my own enslavement and that of my children. There might be consequences for some initially, although not so if enough do the same. The question that must be addressed is what is going to happen if we don't? It is time to be strong and unyieldingly so. No means no. Not here and there, but *everywhere* and *always*. I have refused to wear a mask and obey all the other nonsense. I will not comply with tyranny. I repeat: Fascism is not imposed by fascists – there are never enough of them. Fascism is imposed by the population acquiescing to fascism. *I will not do it*. I will die first, or my body will. Living meekly under fascism is a form of death anyway, the death of the spirit that Martin Luther King described.

Making things happen

We must not despair. This is not over till it's over and it's far from that. The 'fat lady' must refuse to sing. The longer the 'Covid' hoax has dragged on and impacted on more lives we have seen an awakening of phenomenal numbers of people worldwide to the realisation that what they have believed all their lives is not how the world really is. Research published by the system-serving University of Bristol and King's College London in February, 2021, concluded: 'One in every 11 people in Britain say they trust David Icke's take on the coronavirus pandemic.' It will be more by now and we have gathering numbers to build on. We must urgently progress from seeing the scam to ceasing to cooperate with it. Prominent German lawyer Reiner Fuellmich, also licenced to practice law in America, is doing a magnificent job taking the legal route to bring the psychopaths to justice through a second Nuremberg tribunal for crimes against humanity. Fuellmich has an impressive record of

beating the elite in court and he formed the German Corona Investigative Committee to pursue civil charges against the main perpetrators with a view to triggering criminal charges. Most importantly he has grasped the foundation of the hoax – the PCR test not testing for the 'virus' – and Christian Drosten is therefore on his charge sheet along with Gates frontman Tedros at the World Health Organization. Major players must be not be allowed to inflict their horrors on the human race without being brought to book. A life sentence must follow for Bill Gates and the rest of them. A group of researchers has also indicted the government of Norway for crimes against humanity with copies sent to the police and the International Criminal Court. The lawsuit cites participation in an internationally-planned false pandemic and violation of international law and human rights, the European Commission's definition of human rights by coercive rules, Nuremberg and Hague rules on fundamental human rights, and the Norwegian constitution. We must take the initiative from hereon and not just complain, protest and react.

There are practical ways to support vital mass non-cooperation. Organising in numbers is one. Lockdown marches in London in the spring in 2021 were mass non-cooperation that the authorities could not stop. There were too many people. Hundreds of thousands walked the London streets in the centre of the road for mile after mile while the Face-Nappies could only look on. They were determined, but calm, and just *did it* with no histrionics and lots of smiles. The police were impotent. Others are organising group shopping without masks for mutual support and imagine if that was happening all over. Policing it would be impossible. If the store refuses to serve people in these circumstances they would be faced with a long line of trolleys full of goods standing on their own and everything would have to be returned to the shelves. How would they cope with that if it kept happening? I am talking here about moving on from complaining to being pro-active; from watching things happen to making things happen. I include in this our relationship with the police. The behaviour of many Face-Nappies

has been disgraceful and anyone who thinks they would never find concentration camp guards in the 'enlightened' modern era have had that myth busted big-time. The period and setting may change – Wetikos never do. I watched film footage from a London march in which a police thug viciously kicked a protestor on the floor who had done nothing. His fellow Face-Nappies stood in a ring protecting him. What he did was a criminal assault and with a crowd far outnumbering the police this can no longer be allowed to happen unchallenged. I get it when people chant 'shame on you' in these circumstances, but that is no longer enough. They *have* no shame those who do this. Crowds needs to start making a citizen's arrest of the police who commit criminal offences and brutally attack innocent people and defenceless women. A citizen's arrest can be made under section 24A of the UK Police and Criminal Evidence (PACE) Act of 1984 and you will find something similar in other countries. I prefer to call it a Common Law arrest rather than citizen's for reasons I will come to shortly. Anyone can arrest a person committing an indictable offence or if they have reasonable grounds to suspect they are committing an indictable offence. On both counts the attack by the police thug would have fallen into this category. A citizen's arrest can be made to stop someone:

- Causing physical injury to himself or any other person
- Suffering physical injury
- Causing loss of or damage to property
- Making off before a constable can assume responsibility for him

A citizen's arrest may also be made to prevent a breach of the peace under Common Law and if they believe a breach of the peace will happen or anything related to harm likely to be done or already done in their presence. This is the way to go I think – the Common Law version. If police know that the crowd and members of the public will no longer be standing and watching while they commit

their thuggery and crimes they will think twice about acting like Brownshirts and Blackshirts.

Common Law – common sense

Mention of Common Law is very important. Most people think the law is the law as in one law. This is not the case. There are two bodies of law, Common Law and Statute Law, and they are not the same. Common Law is founded on the simple premise of do no harm. It does not recognise victimless crimes in which no harm is done while Statute Law does. There is a Statute Law against almost everything. So what is Statute Law? Amazingly it's the law of the *sea* that was brought ashore by the Cult to override the law of the land which is Common Law. They had no right to do this and as always they did it anyway. They had to. They could not impose their will on the people through Common Law which only applies to do no harm. How could you stitch up the fine detail of people's lives with that? Instead they took the law of the sea, or Admiralty Law, and applied it to the population. Statute Law refers to all the laws spewing out of governments and their agencies including all the fascist laws and regulations relating to 'Covid'. The key point to make is that Statute Law is *contract law*. It only applies between *contracting* corporations. Most police officers don't even know this. They have to be kept in the dark, too. Long ago when merchants and their sailing ships began to trade with different countries a contractual law was developed called Admiralty Law and other names. Again it only applied to *contracts* agreed between *corporate* entities. If there is no agreed contract the law of the sea had no jurisdiction *and that still applies to its new alias of Statute Law*. The problem for the Cult when the law of the sea was brought ashore was an obvious one. People were not corporations and neither were government entities. To overcome the latter they made governments and all associated organisations corporations. All the institutions are *private corporations* and I mean governments and their agencies, local councils, police, courts, military, US states, the whole lot. Go to the

Dun and Bradstreet corporate listings website for confirmation that they are all corporations. You are arrested by a private corporation called the police by someone who is really a private security guard and they take you to court which is another private corporation. Neither have jurisdiction over you unless you consent and *contract* with them. This is why you hear the mantra about law enforcement policing by *consent* of the people. In truth the people 'consent' only in theory through monumental trickery.

Okay, the Cult overcame the corporate law problem by making governments and institutions corporate entities; but what about people? They are not corporations are they? Ah ... well in a sense, and *only* a sense, they are. Not people exactly – the illusion of people. The Cult creates a corporation in the name of everyone at the time that their birth certificate is issued. Note birth/ *berth* certificate and when you go to court under the law of the sea on land you stand in a *dock*. These are throwbacks to the origin. My Common Law name is David Vaughan Icke. The name of the corporation created by the government when I was born is called Mr David Vaughan Icke usually written in capitals as MR DAVID VAUGHAN ICKE. That is not me, the living, breathing man. It is a fictitious corporate entity. The trick is to make you think that David Vaughan Icke and MR DAVID VAUGHAN ICKE are the same thing. *They are not*. When police charge you and take you to court they are prosecuting the corporate entity and not the living, breathing, man or woman. They have to trick you into identifying as the corporate entity and contracting with them. Otherwise they have no jurisdiction. They do this through a language known as legalese. Lawful and legal are not the same either. Lawful relates to Common Law and legal relates to Statute Law. Legalese is the language of Statue Law which uses terms that mean one thing to the public and another in legalese. Notice that when a police officer tells someone why they are being charged he or she will say at the end: 'Do you understand?' To the public that means 'Do you comprehend?' In legalese it means 'Do you stand under me?' Do you stand under my authority? If you say

yes to the question you are unknowingly agreeing to give them jurisdiction over you in a contract between two corporate entities.

This is a confidence trick in every way. Contracts have to be agreed between informed parties and if you don't know that David Vaughan Icke is agreeing to be the corporation MR DAVID VAUGHAN ICKE you cannot knowingly agree to contract. They are deceiving you and another way they do this is to ask for proof of identity. You usually show them a driving licence or other document on which your corporate name is written. In doing so you are accepting that you are that corporate entity when you are not. Referring to yourself as a 'person' or 'citizen' is also identifying with your corporate fiction which is why I made the Common Law point about the citizen's arrest. If you are approached by a police officer you identify yourself immediately as a living, breathing, man or woman and say 'I do not consent, I do not contract with you and I do not understand' or stand under their authority. I have a Common Law birth certificate as a living man and these are available at no charge from commonlawcourt.com. Businesses registered under the Statute Law system means that its laws apply. There are, however, ways to run a business under Common Law. Remember all 'Covid' laws and regulations are Statute Law – the law of *contracts* and you do not have to contract. This doesn't mean that you can kill someone and get away with it. Common Law says do no harm and that applies to physical harm, financial harm etc. Police are employees of private corporations and there needs to be a new system of non-corporate Common Law constables operating outside the Statute Law system. If you go to davidicke.com and put Common Law into the search engine you will find videos that explain Common Law in much greater detail. It is definitely a road we should walk.

With all my heart

I have heard people say that we are in a spiritual war. I don't like the term 'war' with its Wetiko dynamic, but I know what they mean. Sweep aside all the bodily forms and we are in a situation in which two states of consciousness are seeking very different realities.

Wetiko wants upheaval, chaos, fear, suffering, conflict and control. The other wants love, peace, harmony, fairness and freedom. That's where we are. We should not fall for the idea that Wetiko is all-powerful and there's nothing we can do. Wetiko is not all-powerful. It's a joke, pathetic. It doesn't have to be, but it has made that choice for now. A handful of times over the years when I have felt the presence of its frequency I have allowed it to attach briefly so I could consciously observe its nature. The experience is not pleasant, the energy is heavy and dark, but the ease with which you can kick it back out the door shows that its real power is in persuading us that it has power. It's all a con. Wetiko is a con. It's a trickster and not a power that can control us if we unleash our own. The con is founded on manipulating humanity to give its power to Wetiko which recycles it back to present the illusion that it has power when its power is *ours* that we gave away. This happens on an energetic level and plays out in the world of the seen as humanity giving its power to Wetiko authority which uses that power to control the population when the power is only the power the population has handed over. How could it be any other way for billions to be controlled by a relative few? I have had experiences with people possessed by Wetiko and again you can kick its arse if you do it with an open heart. Oh yes – the *heart* which can transform the world of perceived 'matter'.

We are receiver-transmitters and processors of information, but what information and where from? Information is processed into perception in three main areas – the brain, the heart and the belly. These relate to thinking, knowing, and emotion. Wetiko wants us to be head and belly people which means we think within the confines of the Matrix simulation and low-vibrational emotional reaction scrambles balance and perception. A few minutes on social media and you see how emotion is the dominant force. Woke is all emotion and is therefore thought-free and fact-free. Our heart is something different. It *knows* while the head *thinks* and has to try to work it out because it doesn't know. The human energy field has seven prime vortexes which connect us with wider reality (Fig 23). Chakra means

'wheels of light' in the Sanskrit language of ancient India. The main ones are: The crown chakra on top of the head; brow (or 'third eye') chakra in the centre of the forehead; throat chakra; heart chakra in the centre of the chest; solar plexus chakra below the sternum; sacral chakra beneath the navel; and base chakra at the bottom of the spine. Each one has a particular function or functions. We feel anxiety and nervousness in the belly where the sacral chakra is located and this processes emotion that can affect the colon to give people 'the shits' or make them 'shit scared' when they are nervous. Chakras all play an important role, but the Mr and Mrs Big is the heart chakra which sits at the centre of the seven, above the chakras that connect us to the 'physical' and below those that connect with higher realms (or at least should). Here in the heart chakra we feel love, empathy and compassion – 'My heart goes out to you'. Those with closed hearts become literally 'heart-less' in their attitudes and behaviour (see Bill Gates). Native Americans portrayed Wetiko with what Paul Levy calls a 'frigid, icy heart, devoid of mercy' (see Bill Gates).

Figure 23: The chakra system which interpenetrates the human energy field. The heart chakra is the governor – or should be.

Wetiko trembles at the thought of heart energy which it cannot infiltrate. The frequency is too high. What it seeks to do instead is close the heart chakra vortex to block its perceptual and energetic influence. Psychopaths have 'hearts of stone' and emotionally-damaged people have 'heartache' and 'broken hearts'. The astonishing amount of heart disease is related to heart chakra

disruption with its fundamental connection to the 'physical' heart. Dr Tom Cowan has written an outstanding book challenging the belief that the heart is a pump and making the connection between the 'physical' and spiritual heart. Rudolph Steiner who was way ahead of his time said the same about the fallacy that the heart is a pump. *What*? The heart is not a pump? That's crazy, right? Everybody knows that. Read Cowan's *Human Heart, Cosmic Heart* and you will realise that the very idea of the heart as a pump is ridiculous when you see the evidence. How does blood in the feet so far from the heart get pumped horizontally up the body by the heart?? Cowan explains in the book the real reason why blood moves as it does. Our 'physical' heart is used to symbolise love when the source is really the heart vortex or spiritual heart which is our most powerful energetic connection to 'out there' expanded consciousness. That's why we feel *knowing* – intuitive knowing – in the centre of the chest. Knowing doesn't come from a process of thoughts leading to a conclusion. It is there in an instant all in one go. Our heart knows because of its connection to levels of awareness that *do* know. This is the meaning and source of intuition – intuitive *knowing*.

For the last more than 30 years of uncovering the global game and the nature of reality my heart has been my constant antenna for truth and accuracy. An American intelligence insider once said that I had quoted a disinformer in one of my books and yet I had only quoted the part that was true. He asked: 'How do you do that?' By using my heart antenna was the answer and anyone can do it. Heart-centred is how we are meant to be. With a closed heart chakra we withdraw into a closed mind and the bubble of five-sense reality. If you take a moment to focus your attention on the centre of your chest, picture a spinning wheel of light and see it opening and expanding. You will feel it happening, too, and perceptions of the heart like joy and love as the heart impacts on the mind as they interact. The more the chakra opens the more you will feel expressions of heart consciousness and as the process continues, and becomes part of you, insights and knowings will follow. An open

heart is connected to that level of awareness that knows all is *One*. You will see from its perspective that the fault-lines that divide us are only illusions to control us. An open heart does not process the illusions of race, creed and sexuality except as brief experiences for a consciousness that is all. Our heart does not see division, only unity (Figs 24 and 25). There's something else, too. Our hearts love to laugh. Mark Twain's quote that says 'The human race has one really effective weapon, and that is laughter' is really a reference to the heart which loves to laugh with the joy of knowing the true nature of infinite reality and that all the madness of human society is an illusion of the mind. Twain also said: 'Against the assault of laughter nothing can stand.' This is so true of Wetiko and the Cult. Their insecurity demands that they be taken seriously and their power and authority acknowledged and feared. We should do nothing of the sort. We should not get aggressive or fearful which their insecurity so desires. We should laugh in their face. Even in their no-face as police come over in their face-nappies and expect to be taken seriously. They don't take themselves seriously looking like that so why should we? Laugh in the face of intimidation. Laugh in the face of tyranny. You will see by its reaction that you have pressed all of its buttons. Wetiko does not know what to do in the face of laughter or when its targets refuse to concede their joy to fear. We have seen many examples during the 'Covid' hoax when people have expressed their energetic power and the string puppets of Wetiko retreat with their tail limp between their knees. Laugh – the world is bloody mad after all and if it's a choice between laughter and tears I know which way I'm going.

Figure 24: Head consciousness without the heart sees division and everything apart from everything else.

Figure 25: Heart consciousness sees everything as One.

'Vaccines' and the soul

The foundation of Wetiko/Archon control of humans is the separation of incarnate five-sense mind from the infinite 'I' and closing the heart chakra where the True 'I' lives during a human life. The goal has been to achieve complete separation in both cases. I was interested therefore to read an account by a French energetic healer of what she said she experienced with a patient who had been given the 'Covid' vaccine. Genuine energy healers can sense information and consciousness fields at different levels of being which are referred to as 'subtle bodies'. She described treating the patient who later returned after having, without the healer's knowledge, two doses of the 'Covid vaccine'. The healer said:

I noticed immediately the change, very heavy energy emanating from [the] subtle bodies. The scariest thing was when I was working on the heart chakra, I connected with her soul: it was detached from the physical body, it had no contact and it was, as if it was floating in a state of total confusion: a damage to the consciousness that loses contact with the physical body, i.e. with our biological machine, there is no longer any communication between them.

I continued the treatment by sending light to the heart chakra, the soul of the person, but it seemed that the soul could no longer receive any light, frequency or energy. It was a very powerful experience for me. Then I understood that this substance is indeed used to detach consciousness so that this consciousness can no longer interact through this body that it possesses in life, where there is no longer any contact, no frequency, no light, no more energetic balance or mind.

This would create a human that is rudderless and at the extreme almost zombie-like operating with a fractional state of consciousness at the mercy of Wetiko. I was especially intrigued by what the healer said in the light of the prediction by the highly-informed Rudolf Steiner more than a hundred years ago. He said:

In the future, we will eliminate the soul with medicine. Under the pretext of a 'healthy point of view', there will be a vaccine by which the human body will be treated as soon as possible directly at birth, so that the human being cannot develop the thought of the existence of soul and Spirit. To materialistic doctors will be entrusted the task of removing the soul of humanity.

As today, people are vaccinated against this disease or that disease, so in the future, children will be vaccinated with a substance that can be produced precisely in such a way that people, thanks to this vaccination, will be immune to being subjected to the 'madness' of spiritual life. He would be extremely smart, but he would not develop a conscience, and that is the true goal of some materialistic circles.

Steiner said the vaccine would detach the physical body from the etheric body (subtle bodies) and 'once the etheric body is detached the relationship between the universe and the etheric body would become extremely unstable, and man would become an automaton'. He said 'the physical body of man must be polished on this Earth by spiritual will – so the vaccine becomes a kind of arymanique (Wetiko) force' and 'man can no longer get rid of a given materialistic feeling'. Humans would then, he said, become 'materialistic of constitution and can no longer rise to the spiritual'. I have been writing for years about DNA being a receiver-transmitter of information that connects us to other levels of reality and these 'vaccines' changing DNA can be likened to changing an antenna and what it can transmit and receive. Such a disconnection would clearly lead to changes in personality and perception. Steiner further predicted the arrival of AI. Big Pharma 'Covid vaccine' makers, expressions of Wetiko, are testing their DNA-manipulating evil on children as I write with a view to giving the 'vaccine' to babies. If it's a soul-body disconnector – and I say that it is or can be – every child would be disconnected from 'soul' at birth and the 'vaccine' would create a closed system in which spiritual guidance from the greater self would play no part. This has been the ambition of Wetiko all

along. A Pentagon video from 2005 was leaked of a presentation explaining the development of vaccines to change behaviour by their effect on the brain. Those that believe this is not happening with the 'Covid' genetically-modifying procedure masquerading as a 'vaccine' should make an urgent appointment with Naivety Anonymous. Klaus Schwab wrote in 2018:

> Neurotechnologies enable us to better influence consciousness and thought and to understand many activities of the brain. They include decoding what we are thinking in fine levels of detail through new chemicals and interventions that can influence our brains to correct for errors or enhance functionality.

The plan is clear and only the heart can stop it. With every heart that opens, every mind that awakens, Wetiko is weakened. Heart and love are far more powerful than head and hate and so nothing like a majority is needed to turn this around.

Beyond the Phantom

Our heart is the prime target of Wetiko and so it must be the answer to Wetiko. We *are* our heart which is part of one heart, the infinite heart. Our heart is where the true self lives in a human life behind firewalls of five-sense illusion when an imposter takes its place – *Phantom Self*; but our heart waits patiently to be set free any time we choose to see beyond the Phantom, beyond Wetiko. A Wetikoed Phantom Self can wreak mass death and destruction while the love of forever is locked away in its heart. The time is here to unleash its power and let it sweep away the fear and despair that is Wetiko. Heart consciousness does not seek manipulated, censored, advantage for its belief or religion, its activism and desires. As an expression of the One it treats all as One with the same rights to freedom and opinion. Our heart demands fairness for itself no more than for others. From this unity of heart we can come together in mutual support and transform this Wetikoed world into what reality is meant to be – a place of love, joy, happiness, fairness, justice and freedom. Wetiko has another agenda and that's why the world is as

it is, but enough of this nonsense. Wetiko can't stay where hearts are open and it works so hard to keep them closed. Fear is its currency and its food source and love in its true sense has no fear. Why would love have fear when it knows it is *All That Is, Has Been, And Ever Can Be* on an eternal exploration of all possibility? Love in this true sense is not the physical attraction that passes for love. This can be an expression of it, yes, but Infinite Love, a love without condition, goes far deeper to the core of all being. It *is* the core of all being. Infinite realty was born from love beyond the illusions of the simulation. Love infinitely expressed is the knowing that all is One and the swiftly-passing experience of separation is a temporary hallucination. You cannot disconnect from Oneness; you can only *perceive* that you have and withdraw from its influence. This is the most important of all perception trickery by the mind parasite that is Wetiko and the foundation of all its potential for manipulation.

If we open our hearts, open the sluice gates of the mind, and redefine self-identity amazing things start to happen. Consciousness expands or contracts in accordance with self-identity. When true self is recognised as infinite awareness and label self – Phantom Self – is seen as only a series of brief experiences life is transformed. Consciousness expands to the extent that self-identity expands and everything changes. You see unity, not division, the picture, not the pixels. From this we can play the long game. No more is an experience something in and of itself, but a fleeting moment in the eternity of forever. Suddenly people in uniform and dark suits are no longer intimidating. Doing what your heart knows to be right is no longer intimidating and consequences for those actions take on the same nature of a brief experience that passes in the blink of an infinite eye. Intimidation is all in the mind. Beyond the mind there is no intimidation.

An open heart does not consider consequences for what it knows to be right. To do so would be to consider not doing what it knows to be right and for a heart in its power that is never an option. The Renegade Mind is really the Renegade Heart. Consideration of consequences will always provide a getaway car for the mind and

the heart doesn't want one. What is right in the light of what we face today is to stop cooperating with Wetiko in all its forms and to do it without fear or compromise. You cannot compromise with tyranny when tyranny always demands more until it has everything. Life is your perception and you are your destiny. Change your perception and you change your life. Change collective perception and we change the world.

Come on people … One human family, One heart, One goal … *FREEEEEEDOM*!

We must settle for nothing less.

Postscript

The big scare story as the book goes to press is the 'Indian' variant and the world is being deluged with propaganda about the 'Covid catastrophe' in India which mirrors in its lies and misrepresentations what happened in Italy before the first lockdown in 2020.

The *New York Post* published a picture of someone who had 'collapsed in the street from Covid' in India in April, 2021, which was actually taken during a gas leak in May, 2020. Same old, same old. Media articles in mid-February were asking why India had been so untouched by 'Covid' and then as their vaccine rollout gathered pace the alleged 'cases' began to rapidly increase. Indian 'Covid vaccine' maker Bharat Biotech was funded into existence by the Bill and Melinda Gates Foundation (the pair announced their divorce in May, 2021, which is a pity because they so deserve each other). The Indian 'Covid crisis' was ramped up by the media to terrify the world and prepare people for submission to still more restrictions. The scam that worked the first time was being repeated only with far more people seeing through the deceit. Davidicke.com and Ickonic.com have sought to tell the true story of what is happening by talking to people living through the Indian nightmare which has nothing to do with 'Covid'. We posted a letter from 'Alisha' in Pune who told a very different story to government and media mendacity. She said scenes of dying people and overwhelmed hospitals were designed to hide what was really happening – genocide and starvation. Alisha said that millions had already died of starvation during the ongoing lockdowns while government and media were lying and making it look like the 'virus':

Restaurants, shops, gyms, theatres, basically everything is shut. The cities are ghost towns. Even so-called 'essential' businesses are only open till 11am in the morning. You basically have just an hour to buy food and then your time is up.

Inter-state travel and even inter-district travel is banned. The cops wait at all major crossroads to question why you are traveling outdoors or to fine you if you are not wearing a mask.

The medical community here is also complicit in genocide, lying about hospitals being full and turning away people with genuine illnesses, who need immediate care. They have even created a shortage of oxygen cylinders.

This is the classic Cult modus operandi played out in every country. Alisha said that people who would not have a PCR test not testing for the 'virus' were being denied hospital treatment. She said the people hit hardest were migrant workers and those in rural areas. Most businesses employed migrant workers and with everything closed there were no jobs, no income and no food. As a result millions were dying of starvation or malnutrition. All this was happening under Prime Minister Narendra Modi, a 100-percent asset of the Cult, and it emphasises yet again the scale of pure anti-human evil we are dealing with. Australia banned its people from returning home from India with penalties for trying to do so of up to five years in jail and a fine of £37,000. The manufactured 'Covid' crisis in India was being prepared to justify further fascism in the West. Obvious connections could be seen between the Indian 'vaccine' programme and increased 'cases' and this became a common theme. The Seychelles, the most per capita 'Covid vaccinated' population in the world, went back into lockdown after a 'surge of cases'.

Long ago the truly evil Monsanto agricultural biotechnology corporation with its big connections to Bill Gates devastated Indian farming with genetically-modified crops. Human rights activist Gurcharan Singh highlighted the efforts by the Indian government to complete the job by destroying the food supply to hundreds of millions with 'Covid' lockdowns. He said that 415 million people at the bottom of the disgusting caste system (still going whatever they say) were below the poverty line and struggled to feed themselves every year. Now the government was imposing lockdown at just the

time to destroy the harvest. This deliberate policy was leading to mass starvation. People may reel back at the suggestion that a government would do that, but Wetiko-controlled 'leaders' are capable of any level of evil. In fact what is described in India is in the process of being instigated worldwide. The food chain and food supply are being targeted at every level to cause world hunger and thus control. Bill Gates is not the biggest owner of farmland in America for no reason and destroying access to food aids both the depopulation agenda and the plan for synthetic 'food' already being funded into existence by Gates. Add to this the coming hyper-inflation from the suicidal creation of fake 'money' in response to 'Covid' and the breakdown of container shipping systems and you have a cocktail that can only lead one way and is meant to. The Cult plan is to crash the entire system to 'build back better' with the Great Reset.

'Vaccine' transmission

Reports from all over the world continue to emerge of women suffering menstrual and fertility problems after having the fake 'vaccine' and of the non-'vaccinated' having similar problems when interacting with the 'vaccinated'. There are far too many for 'coincidence' to be credible. We've had menopausal women getting periods, others having periods stop or not stopping for weeks, passing clots, sometimes the lining of the uterus, breast irregularities, and miscarriages (which increased by 400 percent in parts of the United States). Non-'vaccinated' men and children have suffered blood clots and nose bleeding after interaction with the 'vaccinated'. Babies have died from the effects of breast milk from a 'vaccinated' mother. Awake doctors – the small minority – speculated on the cause of non-'vaccinated' suffering the same effects as the 'vaccinated'. Was it nanotechnology in the synthetic substance transmitting frequencies or was it a straight chemical bioweapon that was being transmitted between people? I am not saying that some kind of chemical transmission is not one possible answer, but the foundation of all that the Cult does is frequency and

this is fertile ground for understanding how transmission can happen. American doctor Carrie Madej, an internal medicine physician and osteopath, has been practicing for the last 20 years, teaching medical students, and she says attending different meetings where the agenda for humanity was discussed. Madej, who operates out of Georgia, did not dismiss other possible forms of transmission, but she focused on frequency in search of an explanation for transmission. She said the Moderna and Pfizer 'vaccines' contained nano-lipid particles as a key component. This was a brand new technology never before used on humanity. 'They're using a nanotechnology which is pretty much little tiny computer bits … nanobots or hydrogel.' Inside the 'vaccines' was 'this sci-fi kind of substance' which suppressed immune checkpoints to get into the cell. I referred to this earlier as the 'Trojan horse' technique that tricks the cell into opening a gateway for the self-replicating synthetic material and while the immune system is artificially suppressed the body has no defences. Madej said the substance served many purposes including an on-demand ability to 'deliver the payload' and using the nano 'computer bits' as biosensors in the body. 'It actually has the ability to accumulate data from your body, like your breathing, your respiration, thoughts, emotions, all kinds of things.'

She said the technology obviously has the ability to operate through Wi-Fi and transmit and receive energy, messages, frequencies or impulses. 'Just imagine you're getting this new substance in you and it can react to things all around you, the 5G, your smart device, your phones.' We had something completely foreign in the human body that had never been launched large scale at a time when we were seeing 5G going into schools and hospitals (plus the Musk satellites) and she believed the 'vaccine' transmission had something to do with this: '… if these people have this inside of them … it can act like an antenna and actually transmit it outwardly as well.' The synthetic substance produced its own voltage and so it could have that kind of effect. This fits with my own contention that the nano receiver-transmitters are designed to connect people to the

Smart Grid and break the receiver-transmitter connection to expanded consciousness. That would explain the French energy healer's experience of the disconnection of body from 'soul' with those who have had the 'vaccine'. The nanobots, self-replicating inside the body, would also transmit the synthetic frequency which could be picked up through close interaction by those who have not been 'vaccinated'. Madej speculated that perhaps it was 5G and increased levels of other radiation that was causing the symptoms directly although interestingly she said that non-'vaccinated' patients had shown improvement when they were away from the 'vaccinated' person they had interacted with. It must be remembered that you can control frequency and energy with your mind and you can consciously create energetic barriers or bubbles with the mind to stop damaging frequencies from penetrating your field. American paediatrician Dr Larry Palevsky said the 'vaccine' was not a 'vaccine' and was never designed to protect from a 'viral' infection. He called it 'a massive, brilliant propaganda of genocide' because they didn't have to inject everyone to get the result they wanted. He said the content of the jabs was able to infuse any material into the brain, heart, lungs, kidneys, liver, sperm and female productive system. 'This is genocide; this is a weapon of mass destruction.' At the same time American colleges were banning students from attending if they didn't have this life-changing and potentially life-ending 'vaccine'. Class action lawsuits must follow when the consequences of this college fascism come to light. As the book was going to press came reports about fertility effects on sperm in 'vaccinated' men which would absolutely fit with what I have been saying and hospitals continued to fill with 'vaccine' reactions. Another question is what about transmission via blood transfusions? The NHS has extended blood donation restrictions from seven days after a 'Covid vaccination' to 28 days after even a sore arm reaction.

I said in the spring of 2020 that the then touted 'Covid vaccine' would be ongoing each year like the flu jab. A year later Pfizer CEO, the appalling Albert Bourla, said people would 'likely' need a 'booster dose' of the 'vaccine' within 12 months of getting 'fully

vaccinated' and then a yearly shot. 'Variants will play a key role', he said confirming the point. Johnson & Johnson CEO Alex Gorsky also took time out from his 'vaccine' disaster to say that people may need to be vaccinated against 'Covid-19' each year. UK Health Secretary, the psychopath Matt Hancock, said additional 'boosters' would be available in the autumn of 2021. This is the trap of the 'vaccine passport'. The public will have to accept every last 'vaccine' they introduce, including for the fake 'variants', or it would cease to be valid. The only other way in some cases would be continuous testing with a test not testing for the 'virus' and what is on the swabs constantly pushed up your noise towards the brain every time?

'Vaccines' changing behaviour

I mentioned in the body of the book how I believed we would see gathering behaviour changes in the 'vaccinated' and I am already hearing such comments from the non-'vaccinated' describing behaviour changes in friends, loved ones and work colleagues. This will only increase as the self-replicating synthetic material and nanoparticles expand in body and brain. An article in the *Guardian* in 2016 detailed research at the University of Virginia in Charlottesville which developed a new method for controlling brain circuits associated with complex animal behaviour. The method, dubbed 'magnetogenetics', involves genetically-engineering a protein called ferritin, which stores and releases iron, to create a magnetised substance – 'Magneto' – that can activate specific groups of nerve cells from a distance. This is claimed to be an advance on other methods of brain activity manipulation known as optogenetics and chemogenetics (the Cult has been developing methods of brain control for a long time). The ferritin technique is said to be non-invasive and able to activate neurons 'rapidly and reversibly'. In other words, human thought and perception. The article said that earlier studies revealed how nerve cell proteins 'activated by heat and mechanical pressure can be genetically engineered so that they become sensitive to radio waves and magnetic fields, by attaching them to an iron-storing protein called ferritin, or to inorganic

paramagnetic particles'. Sensitive to radio waves and magnetic fields? You mean like 5G, 6G and 7G? This is the human-AI Smart Grid hive mind we are talking about. The *Guardian* article said:

> … the researchers injected Magneto into the striatum of freely behaving mice, a deep brain structure containing dopamine-producing neurons that are involved in reward and motivation, and then placed the animals into an apparatus split into magnetised and non-magnetised sections.
>
> Mice expressing Magneto spent far more time in the magnetised areas than mice that did not, because activation of the protein caused the striatal neurons expressing it to release dopamine, so that the mice found being in those areas rewarding. This shows that Magneto can remotely control the firing of neurons deep within the brain, and also control complex behaviours.

Make no mistake this basic methodology will be part of the 'Covid vaccine' cocktail and using magnetics to change brain function through electromagnetic field frequency activation. The Pentagon is developing a 'Covid vaccine' using ferritin. Magnetics would explain changes in behaviour and why videos are appearing across the Internet as I write showing how magnets stick to the skin at the point of the 'vaccine' shot. Once people take these 'vaccines' anything becomes possible in terms of brain function and illness which will be blamed on 'Covid-19' and 'variants'. Magnetic field manipulation would further explain why the non-'vaccinated' are reporting the same symptoms as the 'vaccinated' they interact with and why those symptoms are reported to decrease when not in their company. Interestingly 'Magneto', a 'mutant', is a character in the Marvel Comic *X-Men* stories with the ability to manipulate magnetic fields and he believes that mutants should fight back against their human oppressors by any means necessary. The character was born Erik Lehnsherr to a Jewish family in Germany.

Cult-controlled courts

The European Court of Human Rights opened the door for mandatory 'Covid-19 vaccines' across the continent when it ruled in a Czech Republic dispute over childhood immunisation that legally

enforced vaccination could be 'necessary in a democratic society'. The 17 judges decided that compulsory vaccinations did not breach human rights law. On the face of it the judgement was so inverted you gasp for air. If not having a vaccine infused into your body is not a human right then what is? Ah, but they said human rights law which has been specifically written to delete all human rights at the behest of the state (the Cult). Article 8 of the European Convention on Human Rights relates to the right to a private life. The crucial word here is *'except'*:

> There shall be no interference by a public authority with the exercise of this right EXCEPT such as is in accordance with the law and is necessary in a democratic society in the interests of national security, public safety or the economic wellbeing of the country, for the prevention of disorder or crime, for the protection of health or morals, or for the protection of the rights and freedoms of others [My emphasis].

No interference *except* in accordance with the law means there *are* no 'human rights' *except* what EU governments decide you can have at their behest. 'As is necessary in a democratic society' explains that reference in the judgement and 'in the interests of national security, public safety or the economic well-being of the country, for the prevention of disorder or crime, for the protection of health or morals, or for the protection of the rights and freedoms of others' gives the EU a coach and horses to ride through 'human rights' and scatter them in all directions. The judiciary is not a check and balance on government extremism; it is a vehicle to enforce it. This judgement was almost laughably predictable when the last thing the Cult wanted was a decision that went against mandatory vaccination. Judges rule over and over again to benefit the system of which they are a part. Vaccination disputes that come before them are invariably delivered in favour of doctors and authorities representing the view of the state which owns the judiciary. Oh, yes, and we have even had calls to stop putting 'Covid-19' on death certificates within 28 days of a 'positive test' because it is claimed the practice makes the 'vaccine' appear not to work. They are laughing at you.

The scale of madness, inhumanity and things to come was highlighted when those not 'vaccinated' for 'Covid' were refused evacuation from the Caribbean island of St Vincent during massive volcanic eruptions. Cruise ships taking residents to the safety of another island allowed only the 'vaccinated' to board and the rest were left to their fate. Even in life and death situations like this we see 'Covid' stripping people of their most basic human instincts and the insanity is even more extreme when you think that fake 'vaccine'-makers are not even claiming their body-manipulating concoctions stop 'infection' and 'transmission' of a 'virus' that doesn't exist. St Vincent Prime Minister Ralph Gonsalves said: 'The chief medical officer will be identifying the persons already vaccinated so that we can get them on the ship.' Note again the power of the chief medical officer who, like Whitty in the UK, will be answering to the World Health Organization. This is the Cult network structure that has overridden politicians who 'follow the science' which means doing what WHO-controlled 'medical officers' and 'science advisers' tell them. Gonsalves even said that residents who were 'vaccinated' after the order so they could board the ships would still be refused entry due to possible side effects such as 'wooziness in the head'. The good news is that if they were woozy enough in the head they could qualify to be prime minister of St Vincent.

Microchipping freedom

The European judgement will be used at some point to justify moves to enforce the 'Covid' DNA-manipulating procedure. Sandra Ro, CEO of the Global Blockchain Business Council, told a World Economic Forum event that she hoped 'vaccine passports' would help to 'drive forced consent and standardisation' of global digital identity schemes: 'I'm hoping with the desire and global demand for some sort of vaccine passport – so that people can get travelling and working again – [it] will drive forced consent, standardisation, and frankly, cooperation across the world.' The lady is either not very bright, or thoroughly mendacious, to use the term 'forced consent'.

You do not 'consent' if you are forced – you *submit*. She was describing what the plan has been all along and that's to enforce a digital identity on every human without which they could not function. 'Vaccine passports' are opening the door and are far from the end goal. A digital identity would allow you to be tracked in everything you do in cyberspace and this is the same technique used by Cult-owned China to enforce its social credit system of total control. The ultimate 'passport' is planned to be a microchip as my books have warned for nearly 30 years. Those nice people at the Pentagon working for the Cult-controlled Defense Advanced Research Projects Agency (DARPA) claimed in April, 2021, they have developed a microchip inserted under the skin to detect 'asymptomatic Covid-19 infection' before it becomes an outbreak and a 'revolutionary filter' that can remove the 'virus' from the blood when attached to a dialysis machine. The only problems with this are that the 'virus' does not exist and people transmitting the 'virus' with no symptoms is brain-numbing bullshit. This is, of course, not a ruse to get people to be microchipped for very different reasons. DARPA also said it was producing a one-stop 'vaccine' for the 'virus' and all 'variants'. One of the most sinister organisations on Planet Earth is doing this? Better have it then. These people are insane because Wetiko that possesses them is insane.

Researchers from the Salk Institute in California announced they have created an embryo that is part human and part monkey. My books going back to the 1990s have exposed experiments in top secret underground facilities in the United States where humans are being crossed with animal and non-human 'extraterrestrial' species. They are now easing that long-developed capability into the public arena and there is much more to come given we are dealing with psychiatric basket cases. Talking of which – Elon Musk's scientists at Neuralink trained a monkey to play Pong and other puzzles on a computer screen using a joystick and when the monkey made the correct move a metal tube squirted banana smoothie into his mouth which is the basic technique for training humans into unquestioning compliance. Two Neuralink chips were in the monkey's skull and

more than 2,000 wires 'fanned out' into its brain. Eventually the monkey played a video game purely with its brain waves. Psychopathic narcissist Musk said the 'breakthrough' was a step towards putting Neuralink chips into human skulls and merging minds with artificial intelligence. *Exactly*. This man is so dark and Cult to his DNA.

World Economic Fascism (WEF)

The World Economic Forum is telling you the plan by the statements made at its many and various events. Cult-owned fascist YouTube CEO Susan Wojcicki spoke at the 2021 WEF Global Technology Governance Summit (see the name) in which 40 governments and 150 companies met to ensure 'the responsible design and deployment of emerging technologies'. Orwellian translation: 'Ensuring the design and deployment of long-planned technologies will advance the Cult agenda for control and censorship.' Freedom-destroyer and Nuremberg-bound Wojcicki expressed support for tech platforms like hers to censor content that is 'technically legal but could be harmful'. Who decides what is 'harmful'? She does and they do. 'Harmful' will be whatever the Cult doesn't want people to see and we have legislation proposed by the UK government that would censor content on the basis of 'harm' no matter if the information is fair, legal and provably true. Make that *especially* if it is fair, legal and provably true. Wojcicki called for a global coalition to be formed to enforce content moderation standards through automated censorship. This is a woman and mega-censor so self-deluded that she shamelessly accepted a 'free expression' award – *Wojcicki* – in an event sponsored by her own *YouTube*. They have no shame and no self-awareness.

You know that 'Covid' is a scam and Wojcicki a Cult operative when YouTube is censoring medical and scientific opinion purely on the grounds of whether it supports or opposes the Cult 'Covid' narrative. Florida governor Ron DeSantis compiled an expert panel with four professors of medicine from Harvard, Oxford, and Stanford Universities who spoke against forcing children and

vaccinated people to wear masks. They also said there was no proof that lockdowns reduced spread or death rates of 'Covid-19'. Cult-gofer Wojcicki and her YouTube deleted the panel video 'because it included content that contradicts the consensus of local and global health authorities regarding the efficacy of masks to prevent the spread of Covid-19'. This 'consensus' refers to what the Cult tells the World Health Organization to say and the WHO tells 'local health authorities' to do. Wojcicki knows this, of course. The panellists pointed out that censorship of scientific debate was responsible for deaths from many causes, but Wojcicki couldn't care less. She would not dare go against what she is told and as a disgrace to humanity she wouldn't want to anyway. The UK government is seeking to pass a fascist 'Online Safety Bill' to specifically target with massive fines and other means non-censored video and social media platforms to make them censor 'lawful but harmful' content like the Cult-owned Facebook, Twitter, Google and YouTube. What is 'lawful but harmful' would be decided by the fascist Blair-created Ofcom.

Another WEF obsession is a cyber-attack on the financial system and this is clearly what the Cult has planned to take down the bank accounts of everyone – except theirs. Those that think they have enough money for the Cult agenda not to matter to them have got a big lesson coming if they continue to ignore what is staring them in the face. The World Economic Forum, funded by Gates and fronted by Klaus Schwab, announced it would be running a 'simulation' with the Russian government and global banks of just such an attack called Cyber Polygon 2021. What they simulate – as with the 'Covid' Event 201 – they plan to instigate. The WEF is involved in a project with the Cult-owned Carnegie Endowment for International Peace called the WEF-Carnegie Cyber Policy Initiative which seeks to merge Wall Street banks, 'regulators' (I love it) and intelligence agencies to 'prevent' (arrange and allow) a cyber-attack that would bring down the global financial system as long planned by those that control the WEF and the Carnegie operation. The Carnegie Endowment for International Peace sent an instruction to First World

War US President Woodrow Wilson not to let the war end before society had been irreversibly transformed.

The Wuhan lab diversion

As I close, the Cult-controlled authorities and lapdog media are systematically pushing 'the virus was released from the Wuhan lab' narrative. There are two versions – it happened by accident and it happened on purpose. Both are nonsense. The perceived existence of the never-shown-to-exist 'virus' is vital to sell the impression that there is actually an infective agent to deal with and to allow the endless potential for terrifying the population with 'variants' of a 'virus' that does not exist. The authorities at the time of writing are going with the 'by accident' while the alternative media is promoting the 'on purpose'. Cable news host Tucker Carlson who has questioned aspects of lockdown and 'vaccine' compulsion has bought the Wuhan lab story. 'Everyone now agrees' he said. Well, I don't and many others don't and the question is *why* does the system and its media suddenly 'agree'? When the media moves as one unit with a narrative it is always a lie – witness the hour by hour mendacity of the 'Covid' era. Why would this Cult-owned combination which has unleashed lies like machine gun fire suddenly 'agree' to tell the truth??

Much of the alternative media is buying the lie because it fits the conspiracy narrative, but it's the *wrong* conspiracy. The real conspiracy is that *there is no virus* and that is what the Cult is desperate to hide. The idea that the 'virus' was released by accident is ludicrous when the whole 'Covid' hoax was clearly long-planned and waiting to be played out as it was so fast in accordance with the Rockefeller document and Event 201. So they prepared everything in detail over decades and then sat around strumming their fingers waiting for an 'accidental' release from a bio-lab? *What??* It's crazy. Then there's the 'on purpose' claim. You want to circulate a 'deadly virus' and hide the fact that you've done so and you release it down the street from the highest-level bio-lab in China? I repeat – *What??*

You would release it far from that lab to stop any association being made. But, no, we'll do it in a place where the connection was certain to be made. Why would you need to scam 'cases' and 'deaths' and pay hospitals to diagnose 'Covid-19' if you had a real 'virus'? What are sections of the alternative media doing believing this crap? Where were all the mass deaths in Wuhan from a 'deadly pathogen' when the recovery to normal life after the initial propaganda was dramatic in speed? Why isn't the 'deadly pathogen' now circulating all over China with bodies in the street? Once again we have the technique of tell them what they want to hear and they will likely believe it. The alternative media has its 'conspiracy' and with Carlson it fits with his 'China is the danger' narrative over years. China *is* a danger as a global Cult operations centre, but not for this reason. The Wuhan lab story also has the potential to instigate conflict with China when at some stage the plan is to trigger a Problem-Reaction-Solution confrontation with the West. Question everything – *everything* – and especially when the media agrees on a common party line.

Third wave ... fourth wave ... fifth wave ...

As the book went into production the world was being set up for more lockdowns and a 'third wave' supported by invented 'variants' that were increasing all the time and will continue to do so in public statements and computer programs, but not in reality. India became the new Italy in the 'Covid' propaganda campaign and we were told to be frightened of the new 'Indian strain'. Somehow I couldn't find it within myself to do so. A document produced for the UK government entitled 'Summary of further modelling of easing of restrictions – Roadmap Step 2' declared that a third wave was inevitable (of course when it's in the script) and it would be the fault of children and those who refuse the health-destroying fake 'Covid vaccine'. One of the computer models involved came from the Cult-owned *Imperial College* and the other from Warwick University which I wouldn't trust to tell me the date in a calendar factory. The document states that both models presumed extremely high uptake

of the 'Covid vaccines' and didn't allow for 'variants'. The document states: 'The resurgence is a result of some people (mostly children) being ineligible for vaccination; others choosing not to receive the vaccine; and others being vaccinated but not perfectly protected.' The mendacity takes the breath away. Okay, blame those with a brain who won't take the DNA-modifying shots and put more pressure on children to have it as 'trials' were underway involving children as young as six months with parents who give insanity a bad name. Massive pressure is being put on the young to have the fake 'vaccine' and child age consent limits have been systematically lowered around the world to stop parents intervening. Most extraordinary about the document was its claim that the 'third wave' would be driven by 'the resurgence in both hospitalisations and deaths … dominated by *those that have received two doses of the vaccine*, comprising around 60-70% of the wave respectively'. The predicted peak of the 'third wave' suggested 300 deaths per day with 250 of them *fully 'vaccinated' people*. How many more lies do acquiescers need to be told before they see the obvious? Those who took the jab to 'protect themselves' are projected to be those who mostly get sick and die? So what's in the 'vaccine'? The document went on:

> It is possible that a summer of low prevalence could be followed by substantial increases in incidence over the following autumn and winter. Low prevalence in late summer should not be taken as an indication that SARS-CoV-2 has retreated or that the population has high enough levels of immunity to prevent another wave.

They are telling you the script and while many British people believed 'Covid' restrictions would end in the summer of 2021 the government was preparing for them to be ongoing. Authorities were awarding contracts for 'Covid marshals' to police the restrictions with contracts starting in July, 2021, and going through to January 31st, 2022, and the government was advertising for 'Media Buying Services' to secure media propaganda slots worth a potential £320 million for 'Covid-19 campaigns' with a contract not ending until March, 2022. The recipient – via a list of other front companies – was reported to be American media marketing giant Omnicom Group

Inc. While money is no object for 'Covid' the UK waiting list for all other treatment – including life-threatening conditions – passed 4.5 million. Meantime the Cult is seeking to control all official 'inquiries' to block revelations about what has really been happening and why. It must not be allowed to – we need Nuremberg jury trials in every country. The cover-up doesn't get more obvious than appointing ultra-Zionist professor Philip Zelikow to oversee two dozen US virologists, public health officials, clinicians, former government officials and four American 'charitable foundations' to 'learn the lessons' of the 'Covid' debacle. The personnel will be those that created and perpetuated the 'Covid' lies while Zelikow is the former executive director of the 9/11 Commission who ensured that the truth about those attacks never came out and produced a report that must be among the most mendacious and manipulative documents ever written – see *The Trigger* for the detailed exposure of the almost unimaginable 9/11 story in which Sabbatians can be found at every level.

Passive no more

People are increasingly challenging the authorities with amazing numbers of people taking to the streets in London well beyond the ability of the Face-Nappies to stop them. Instead the Nappies choose situations away from the mass crowds to target, intimidate, and seek to promote the impression of 'violent protestors'. One such incident happened in London's Hyde Park. Hundreds of thousands walking through the streets in protest against 'Covid' fascism were ignored by the Cult-owned BBC and most of the rest of the mainstream media, but they delighted in reporting how police were injured in 'clashes with protestors'. The truth was that a group of people gathered in Hyde Park at the end of one march when most had gone home and they were peacefully having a good time with music and chat. Face-Nappies who couldn't deal with the full-march crowd then waded in with their batons and got more than they bargained for. Instead of just standing for this criminal brutality the crowd used their numerical superiority to push the Face-Nappies out of the

park. Eventually the Nappies turned and ran. Unfortunately two or three idiots in the crowd threw drink cans striking two officers which gave the media and the government the image they wanted to discredit the 99.9999 percent who were peaceful. The idiots walked straight into the trap and we must always be aware of potential agent provocateurs used by the authorities to discredit their targets.

This response from the crowd – the can people apart – must be a turning point when the public no longer stand by while the innocent are arrested and brutally attacked by the Face-Nappies. That doesn't mean to be violent, that's the last thing we need. We'll leave the violence to the Face-Nappies and government. But it does mean that when the Face-Nappies use violence against peaceful people the numerical superiority is employed to stop them and make citizen's arrests or Common Law arrests for a breach of the peace. The time for being passive in the face of fascism is over.

We are the many, they are the few, and we need to make that count before there is no freedom left and our children and grandchildren face an ongoing fascist nightmare.

COME ON PEOPLE – IT'S TIME.

One final thought …

The power of love
A force from above
Cleaning my soul
Flame on burn desire
Love with tongues of fire
Purge the soul
Make love your goal

I'll protect you from the hooded claw
Keep the vampires from your door
When the chips are down I'll be around
With my undying, death-defying
Love for you

Envy will hurt itself
Let yourself be beautiful
Sparkling love, flowers
And pearls and pretty girls
Love is like an energy
Rushin' rushin' inside of me

This time we go sublime
Lovers entwine, divine, divine,
Love is danger, love is pleasure
Love is pure – the only treasure

I'm so in love with you
Purge the soul
Make love your goal

The power of love
A force from above
Cleaning my soul
The power of love
A force from above
A sky-scraping dove

Flame on burn desire
Love with tongues of fire
Purge the soul
Make love your goal

Frankie Goes To Hollywood

APPENDIX

Cowan-Kaufman-Morell Statement on Virus Isolation (SOVI)

Isolation: The action of isolating; the fact or condition of being isolated or standing alone; separation from other things or persons; solitariness
Oxford English Dictionary

The controversy over whether the SARS-CoV-2 virus has ever been isolated or purified continues. However, using the above definition, common sense, the laws of logic and the dictates of science, any unbiased person must come to the conclusion that the SARS-CoV-2 virus has never been isolated or purified. As a result, no confirmation of the virus' existence can be found. The logical, common sense, and scientific consequences of this fact are:

- the structure and composition of something not shown to exist can't be known, including the presence, structure, and function of any hypothetical spike or other proteins;
- the genetic sequence of something that has never been found can't be known;
- "variants" of something that hasn't been shown to exist can't be known;
- it's impossible to demonstrate that SARS-CoV-2 causes a disease called Covid-19.

In as concise terms as possible, here's the proper way to isolate, characterize and demonstrate a new virus. First, one takes samples (blood, sputum, secretions) from many people (e.g. 500) with symptoms which are unique and specific enough to characterize an illness. Without mixing these samples with ANY tissue or products that also contain genetic material, the virologist macerates, filters and ultracentrifuges i.e. *purifies* the specimen. This common virology technique, done for decades to isolate bacteriophages[1] and so-called giant viruses in every virology lab, then allows the virologist to demonstrate with electron microscopy thousands of identically sized and shaped particles. These particles are the isolated and purified virus.

These identical particles are then checked for uniformity by physical and/or microscopic techniques. Once the purity is determined, the particles may be further characterized. This would include examining the structure, morphology, and chemical composition of the particles. Next, their genetic makeup is characterized by extracting the genetic material directly from the purified particles and using genetic-sequencing techniques, such as Sanger sequencing, that have also been around for decades. Then one does an analysis to confirm that these uniform particles are exogenous (outside) in origin as a virus is conceptualized to be, and not the normal breakdown products of dead and dying tissues.[2] (As of May 2020, we know that virologists have no way to determine whether the particles they're seeing are viruses or just normal breakdown products of dead and dying tissues.)[3]

---

1 Isolation, characterization and analysis of bacteriophages from the haloalkaline lake Elmenteita, KenyaJuliah Khayeli Akhwale et al, PLOS One, Published: April 25, 2019. https://journals.plos.org/plosone/article?id=10.1371/journal.pone.0215734 – accessed 2/15/21

2 "Extracellular Vesicles Derived From Apoptotic Cells: An Essential Link Between Death and Regeneration," Maojiao Li1 et al, Frontiers in Cell and Developmental Biology, 2020 October 2. https://www.frontiersin.org/articles/10.3389/fcell.2020.573511/full – accessed 2/15/21

3 "The Role of Extraellular Vesicles as Allies of HIV, HCV and SARS Viruses," Flavia Giannessi, et al, Viruses, 2020 May

If we have come this far then we have fully isolated, characterized, and genetically sequenced an exogenous virus particle. However, we still have to show it is causally related to a disease. This is carried out by exposing a group of healthy subjects (animals are usually used) to this isolated, purified virus in the manner in which the disease is thought to be transmitted. If the animals get sick with the same disease, as confirmed by clinical and autopsy findings, one has now shown that the virus actually causes a disease. This demonstrates infectivity and transmission of an infectious agent.

None of these steps has even been attempted with the SARS-CoV-2 virus, nor have all these steps been successfully performed for any so-called pathogenic virus. Our research indicates that a single study showing these steps does not exist in the medical literature.

Instead, since 1954, virologists have taken unpurified samples from a relatively few people, often less than ten, with a similar disease. They then minimally process this sample and inoculate this unpurified sample onto tissue culture containing usually four to six other types of material – all of which contain identical genetic material as to what is called a "virus." The tissue culture is starved and poisoned and naturally disintegrates into many types of particles, some of which contain genetic material. Against all common sense, logic, use of the English language and scientific integrity, this process is called "virus isolation." This brew containing fragments of genetic material from many sources is then subjected to genetic analysis, which then creates in a computer-simulation process the alleged sequence of the alleged virus, a so called in silico genome. At no time is an actual virus confirmed by electron microscopy. At no time is a genome extracted and sequenced from an actual virus. This is scientific fraud.

The observation that the unpurified specimen — inoculated onto tissue culture along with toxic antibiotics, bovine fetal tissue, amniotic fluid and other tissues — destroys the kidney tissue onto which it is inoculated is given as evidence of the virus' existence and pathogenicity. This is scientific fraud.

From now on, when anyone gives you a paper that suggests the SARS-CoV-2 virus has been isolated, please check the methods sections. If the researchers used Vero cells or any other culture method, you know that their process was not isolation. You will hear the following excuses for why actual isolation isn't done:

1. There were not enough virus particles found in samples from patients to analyze.

2. Viruses are intracellular parasites; they can't be found outside the cell in this manner.

If No. 1 is correct, and we can't find the virus in the sputum of sick people, then on what evidence do we think the virus is dangerous or even lethal? If No. 2 is correct, then how is the virus spread from person to person? We are told it emerges from the cell to infect others. Then why isn't it possible to find it?

Finally, questioning these virology techniques and conclusions is not some distraction or divisive issue. Shining the light on this truth is essential to stop this terrible fraud that humanity is confronting. For, as we now know, if the virus has never been isolated, sequenced or shown to cause illness, if the virus is imaginary, then why are we wearing masks, social distancing and putting the whole world into prison?

Finally, if pathogenic viruses don't exist, then what is going into those injectable devices erroneously called "vaccines," and what is their purpose? This scientific question is the most urgent and relevant one of our time.

We are correct. The SARS-CoV2 virus does not exist.

Sally Fallon Morell, MA
Dr. Thomas Cowan, MD
Dr. Andrew Kaufman, MD

Bibliography

Alinsky, Saul: *Rules for Radicals* (Vintage, 1989)

Antelman, Rabbi Marvin: *To Eliminate the Opiate* (Zahavia, 1974)

Bastardi, Joe: *The Climate Chronicles* (Relentless Thunder Press, 2018)

Cowan, Tom: *Human Heart, Cosmic Heart* (Chelsea Green Publishing, 2016)

Cowan, Tom, and Fallon Morell, Sally: *The Contagion Myth* (Skyhorse Publishing, 2020)

Forbes, Jack D: *Columbus And Other Cannibals – The Wetiko Disease of Exploitation, Imperialism, and Terrorism* (Seven Stories Press, 2008 – originally published in 1979)

Gates, Bill: *How to Avoid a Climate Disaster: The Solutions We Have and the Breakthroughs We Need* (Allen Lane, 2021)

Huxley, Aldous: *Brave New World* (Chatto & Windus, 1932)

Köhnlein, Dr Claus, and Engelbrecht, Torsten: *Virus Mania* (emu-Vertag, Lahnstein, 2020)

Lanza, Robert, and Berman, Bob: *Biocentrism* (BenBella Books, 2010)

Lash, John Lamb: *Not In His Image* (Chelsea Green Publishing, 2006)

Lester, Dawn, and Parker, David: *What Really Makes You Ill – Why everything you thought you knew about disease is wrong* (Independently Published, 2019)

Levy, Paul: *Dispelling Wetiko, Breaking the Spell of Evil* (North Atlantic Books, 2013)

Marx, Karl: *A World Without Jews* (Philosophical Library, first edition, 1959)

Mullis, Kary: *Dancing Naked in the Mine Field* (Bloomsbury, 1999)

O'Brien, Cathy: *Trance-Formation of America* (Reality Marketing, 1995)

Scholem, Gershon: *The Messianic Idea in Judaism* (Schocken Books, 1994)

Schwab, Klaus, and Davis, Nicholas: *Shaping the Future of the Fourth Industrial Revolution: A guide to building a better world* (Penguin Books, 2018)

Schwab, Klaus: *The Great Reset* (Agentur Schweiz, 2020)

Sunstein, Cass and Thaler, Richard: *Nudge: Improving Decisions About Health, Wealth, and Happiness* (Penguin, 2009)

Swan, Shanna: *Count Down: How Our Modern World Is Threatening Sperm Counts, Altering Male and Female Reproductive Development and Imperiling the Future of the Human Race* (Scribner, 2021)

Tegmark, Max: *Our Mathematical Universe: My Quest for the Ultimate Nature of Reality* (Penguin, 2015)

Velikovsky, Immanuel: *Worlds in Collision* (Paradigma, 2009)

Wilton, Robert: *The Last Days of the Romanovs* (Blurb, 2018, first published 1920)

Index

A

abusive relationships
blaming themselves, abused as ref1
children ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4, ref5, ref6, ref7, ref8, ref9, ref10
conspiracy theories ref1
domestic abuse ref1, ref2
economic abuse and dependency ref1
isolation ref1
physical abuse ref1
psychological abuse ref1
signs of abuse ref1
addiction
alcoholism ref1
frequencies ref1
substance abuse ref1, ref2
technology ref1, ref2, ref3
Adelson, Sheldon ref1, ref2, ref3
Agenda 21/Agenda 2030 (UN) ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4
AIDs/HIV ref1
causal link between HIV and AIDs ref1, ref2
retroviruses ref1
testing ref1, ref2
trial-run for Covid-19, as ref1, ref2
aliens/extraterrestrials ref1, ref2
aluminium ref1
Amazon ref1, ref2, ref3

amplification cycles ref1, ref2
anaphylactic shock ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4
animals ref1, ref2, ref3
antibodies ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4, ref5
Antifa ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4
antigens ref1, ref2
anti-Semitism ref1, ref2, ref3
Archons ref1, ref2
  consciousness ref1, ref2, ref3
  energy ref1, ref2, ref3
  ennoia ref1
  genetic manipulation ref1, ref2
  inversion ref1, ref2, ref3
  lockdowns ref1
  money ref1
  radiation ref1
  religion ref1, ref2
  technology ref1, ref2, ref3
  Wetiko factor ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4
artificial intelligence (AI) ref1
army made up of robots ref1, ref2
  Human 2.0 ref1, ref2
  Internet ref1
  MHRA ref1
  Morgellons fibres ref1, ref2
  Smart Grid ref1
  Wetiko factor ref1
asymptomatic, Covid-19 as ref1, ref2, ref3
aviation industry ref1

B

banking, finance and money ref1, ref2, ref3
2008 crisis ref1, ref2
boom and bust ref1
cashless digital money systems ref1
central banks ref1
credit ref1
digital currency ref1
fractional reserve lending ref1
Great Reset ref1
guaranteed income ref1, ref2, ref3
Human 2.0 ref1
incomes, destruction of ref1, ref2
interest ref1
one per cent ref1, ref2
scams ref1
BBC ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4, ref5, ref6, ref7, ref8
Becker-Phelps, Leslie ref1
Behavioural Insights Team (BIT) (Nudge Unit) ref1, ref2, ref3
behavioural scientists *and* **psychologists, advice from** ref1, ref2
Bezos, Jeff ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4
Biden, Hunter ref1
Biden, Joe ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4, ref5, ref6, ref7, ref8, ref9, ref10, ref11, ref12, ref13, ref14, ref15, ref16, ref17
Big Pharma
cholesterol ref1
health professionals ref1, ref2
immunity from prosecution in US ref1
vaccines ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4, ref5, ref6, ref7, ref8
Wetiko factor ref1, ref2
WHO ref1, ref2, ref3
Bill and Melinda Gates Foundation ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4, ref5, ref6, ref7

billionaires ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4, ref5, ref6, ref7, ref8, ref9 ref10, ref11
bird flu (H5N1) ref1
Black Lives Matter (BLM) ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4, ref5
Blair, Tony ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4, ref5, ref6, ref7
Brin, Sergei ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4, ref5, ref6, ref7
British Empire ref1
Bush, George HW ref1, ref2
Bush, George W ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4
Byrd, Robert ref1

C

Canada
- Global Cult ref1
- hate speech ref1
- internment ref1
- masks ref1
- old people ref1
- SARS-COV-2 ref1
- satellites ref1
- vaccines ref1
- wearable technology ref1

Capitol Hill riot ref1, ref2
- agents provocateur ref1
- Antifa ref1
- Black Lives Matter (BLM) ref1, ref2
- QAnon ref1
- security precautions, lack of ref1, ref2, ref3

carbon dioxide ref1, ref2
care homes, deaths in ref1, ref2
cashless digital money systems ref1
censorship ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4, ref5

fact-checkers ref1
masks ref1
media ref1, ref2
private messages ref1
social media ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4, ref5, ref6
transgender persons ref1
vaccines ref1, ref2, ref3
Wokeness ref1
Centers for Disease Control (CDC) (United States) ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4, ref5, ref6, ref7, ref8, ref9, ref10, ref11, ref12, ref13
centralisation ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4, ref5, ref6, ref7, ref8
chakras ref1
change agents ref1, ref2, ref3
chemtrails ref1, ref2, ref3
chief medical officers and scientific advisers ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4, ref5, ref6
children *see also* **young people**
abuse ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4, ref5, ref6, ref7, ref8, ref9, ref10
care, taken into ref1, ref2, ref3
education ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4
energy ref1
family courts ref1
hand sanitisers ref1
human sacrifice ref1
lockdowns ref1, ref2, ref3
masks ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4, ref5
mental health ref1
old people ref1
parents, replacement of ref1, ref2
Psyop (psychological operation), Covid as a ref1, ref2
reframing ref1
smartphone addiction ref1

social distancing and isolation ref1
social media ref1
transgender persons ref1, ref2
United States ref1
vaccines ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4, ref5, ref6, ref7, ref8, ref9, ref10
Wetiko factor ref1
China ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4
anal swab tests ref1
Chinese Revolution ref1, ref2, ref3
digital currency ref1
Global Cult ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4, ref5, ref6, ref7, ref8, ref9
guaranteed income ref1
Imperial College ref1
Israel ref1
lockdown ref1, ref2
masculinity crisis ref1
masks ref1
media ref1
origins of virus in China ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4, ref5
pollution causing respiratory diseases ref1
Sabbatians ref1, ref2
Smart Grid ref1, ref2
social credit system ref1
testing ref1, ref2
United States ref1, ref2
vaccines ref1, ref2
Wetiko factor ref1
wet market conspiracy ref1
Wuhan ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4, ref5, ref6, ref7
cholesterol ref1, ref2
Christianity ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4, ref5
criticism ref1
cross, inversion of the ref1

Nag Hammadi texts ref1, ref2, ref3
Roman Catholic Church ref1, ref2
Sabbatians ref1, ref2
Satan ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4
Wokeness ref1
class ref1, ref2
climate change hoax ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4, ref5
Agenda 21/Agenda 2030 ref1, ref2, ref3
carbon dioxide ref1, ref2
Club of Rome ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4, ref5
fear ref1
funding ref1
Global Cult ref1
green new deals ref1
green parties ref1
inversion ref1
perception, control of ref1
PICC ref1
reframing ref1
temperature, increases in ref1
United Nations ref1, ref2
Wikipedia ref1
Wokeness ref1, ref2
Clinton, Bill ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4, ref5, ref6
Clinton, Hillary ref1, ref2, ref3
the cloud ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4, ref5, ref6, ref7
Club of Rome and climate change hoax ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4, ref5
cognitive therapy ref1
Cohn, Roy ref1
Common Law ref1
Admiralty Law ref1
arrests ref1, ref2

contractual law, Statute Law as ref1
corporate entities, people as ref1
legalese ref1
sea, law of the ref1
Statute Law ref1
Common Purpose leadership programme ref1, ref2
communism ref1, ref2
co-morbidities ref1
computer-generated virus,
Covid-19 as ref1, ref2, ref3
computer models ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4, ref5
connections ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4
consciousness ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4
Archons ref1, ref2, ref3
expanded ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4, ref5, ref6, ref7
experience ref1
heart ref1
infinity ref1, ref2
religion ref1, ref2
self-identity ref1
simulation thesis ref1
vaccines ref1
Wetiko factor ref1, ref2
conspiracy theorists ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4, ref5
contradictory rules ref1
contrails ref1
Corman-Drosten test ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4
countermimicry ref1, ref2, ref3
Covid-19 vaccines *see* vaccines
Covidiots ref1, ref2
Cowan, Tom ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4
crimes against humanity ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4, ref5, ref6, ref7, ref8

cyber-operations ref1
cyberwarfare ref1

D

DARPA (Defense Advanced Research Projects Agency) ref1
deaths
  care homes ref1
  certificates ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4
  mortality rate ref1
  post-mortems/autopsies ref1
  recording ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4, ref5, ref6, ref7
  vaccines ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4, ref5
deceit
  pyramid of deceit ref1, ref2
  sequence of deceit ref1
decoding ref1, ref2, ref3
dehumanisation ref1, ref2, ref3
Delphi technique ref1
democracy ref1
dependency ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4, ref5
Descartes, René ref1
DNA
  numbers ref1
  vaccines ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4, ref5, ref6, ref7, ref8, ref9, ref10
DNR (do not resuscitate)
  orders ref1
domestic abuse ref1, ref2
downgrading of Covid-19 ref1
Drosten, Christian ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4, ref5, ref6, ref7
Duesberg, Peter ref1, ref2

E

economic abuse ref1
Edmunds, John ref1, ref2
education ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4
electromagnetic spectrum ref1, ref2
Enders, John ref1
energy
  Archons ref1, ref2, ref3
  children and young people ref1
  consciousness ref1
  decoding ref1
  frequencies ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4
  heart ref1
  human energy field ref1
  source, humans as an energy ref1, ref2
  vaccines ref1
  viruses ref1
ennoia ref1
Epstein, Jeffrey ref1, ref2
eternal 'I' ref1, ref2
ethylene oxide ref1
European Union ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4
Event ref1 *and* **Bill Gates** ref2
exosomes, Covid-19 as natural defence mechanism called ref1
experience ref1, ref2
Extinction Rebellion ref1, ref2

F

Facebook
  addiction ref1, 448–50
  Facebook

Archons ref1
censorship ref1, ref2, ref3
hate speech ref1
monopoly, as ref1
private messages, censorship of ref1
Sabbatians ref1
United States election fraud ref1
vaccines ref1
Wetiko factor ref1
fact-checkers ref1
Fauci, Anthony ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4, ref5, ref6, ref7, ref8, ref9, ref10, ref11, ref12
fear ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4
climate change ref1
computer models ref1
conspiracy theories ref1
empty hospitals ref1
Italy ref1, ref2, ref3
lockdowns ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4
masks ref1, ref2
media ref1, ref2
medical staff ref1
Psyop (psychological operation), Covid as a ref1
Wetiko factor ref1, ref2
female infertility ref1
Fermi Paradox ref1
Ferguson, Neil ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4, ref5, ref6, ref7
fertility, decline in ref1
The Field ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4, ref5, ref6, ref7, ref8
finance *see* **banking, finance and money**
five-senses ref1, ref2
Archons ref1, ref2, ref3

censorship ref1
consciousness, expansion of ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4, ref5, ref6
decoding ref1
education ref1, ref2
the Field ref1, ref2
God, personification of ref1
infinity ref1, ref2
media ref1
paranormal ref1
perceptual programming ref1, ref2
Phantom Self ref1
pneuma not nous, using ref1
reincarnation ref1
self-identity ref1
Wetiko factor ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4, ref5, ref6
5G ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4, ref5, ref6, ref7, ref8
Floyd, George and protests, killing of ref1
flu, re-labelling of ref1, ref2, ref3
food and water, control of ref1, ref2
Freemasons ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4, ref5, ref6
Frei, Rosemary ref1
frequencies
addictions ref1
Archons ref1, ref2, ref3
awareness ref1
chanting and mantras ref1
consciousness ref1
decoding ref1, ref2
education ref1
electromagnetic (EMF) frequencies ref1
energy ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4
fear ref1

the Field ref1, ref2 5G ref3, ref4, ref5, ref6, ref7, ref8, ref9, ref10
five-senses ref1, ref2
ghosts ref1
Gnostics ref1
hive-minds ref1
human, meaning of ref1
light ref1, ref2
love ref1, ref2
magnetism ref1
perception ref1
reality ref1, ref2, ref3
simulation ref1
terror ref1
vaccines ref1
Wetiko ref1, ref2, ref3
Fuellmich, Reiner ref1, ref2, ref3
furlough/rescue payments ref1

G

Gallo, Robert ref1, ref2, ref3
Gates, Bill
Archons ref1, ref2, ref3
climate change ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4
Daily Pass tracking system ref1
Epstein ref1
fascism ref1
five senses ref1
GAVI ref1
Great Reset ref1
GSK ref1
Imperial College ref1, ref2
Johns Hopkins University ref1, ref2, ref3

lockdowns ref1, ref2
masks ref1
Nuremberg trial, proposal for ref1, ref2
Rockefellers ref1, ref2
social distancing and isolation ref1
Sun, dimming the ref1
synthetic meat ref1, ref2
vaccines ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4, ref5, ref6, ref7
Wellcome Trust ref1
Wetiko factor ref1, ref2, ref3
WHO ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4, ref5, ref6, ref7, ref8, ref9, ref10
Wokeness ref1
World Economic Forum ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4
Gates, Melinda ref1, ref2, ref3
GAVI vaccine alliance ref1
genetics, manipulation of ref1, ref2, ref3
Germany ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4, ref5, ref6 *see also* **Nazi Germany**
Global Cult ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4, ref5
anti-human, why Global Cult is ref1
Black Lives Matter (BLM) ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4
China ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4, ref5, ref6, ref7, ref8, ref9
climate change hoax ref1
contradictory rules ref1
Covid-19 ref1, ref2, ref3
fascism ref1
geographical origins ref1
immigration ref1
Internet ref1
mainstream media ref1, ref2
masks ref1, ref2
monarchy ref1
non-human dimension ref1

perception ref1
political parties ref1, ref2
pyramidal hierarchy ref1, ref2, ref3
reframing ref1
Sabbantian-Frankism ref1, ref2
science, manipulation of ref1
spider and the web ref1
transgender persons ref1
vaccines ref1
who controls the Cult ref1
Wokeness ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4
globalisation ref1, ref2
Gnostics ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4, ref5
Google ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4
government
behavioural scientists and psychologists, advice from ref1, ref2
definition ref1
Joint Biosecurity Centre (JBC) ref1
people, abusive relationship with ref1
Great Reset ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4, ref5, ref6
fascism ref1, ref2, ref3
financial system ref1
Human 2.0 ref1
water and food, control of ref1
green parties ref1
Griesz-Brisson, Margarite ref1
guaranteed income ref1, ref2, ref3

H

Hancock, Matt ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4, ref5
hand sanitisers ref1
heart ref1, ref2

hive-minds/groupthink ref1, ref2, ref3
holographs ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4
hospitals, empty ref1
human, meaning of ref1
Human 2.0 ref1
addiction to technology ref1
artificial intelligence (AI) ref1, ref2
elimination of Human 1.0 ref1
fertility, decline in ref1
Great Reset ref1
implantables ref1
money ref1
mRNA ref1
nanotechnology ref1
parents, replacement of ref1, ref2
Smart Grid, connection to ref1, ref2
synthetic biology ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4
testosterone levels, decrease in ref1
transgender = transhumanism ref1, ref2, ref3
vaccines ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4
human sacrifice ref1, ref2, ref3
Hunger Games Society ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4, ref5, ref6, ref7
Huxley, Aldous ref1, ref2, ref3

I

identity politics ref1, ref2, ref3
Illuminati ref1, ref2
illusory physical reality ref1
immigration ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4
Imperial College ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4, ref5, ref6
implantables ref1, ref2

incomes, destruction of ref1, ref2
Infinite Awareness ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4
Internet ref1, ref2 *see also* social media
artificial intelligence (AI) ref1
independent journalism, lack of ref1
Internet of Bodies (IoB) ref1
Internet of Everything (IoE) ref1, ref2
Internet of Things (IoT) ref1, ref2
lockdowns ref1
Psyop (psychological operation), Covid as a ref1
trolls ref1
intersectionality ref1
inversion
Archons ref1, ref2, ref3
climate change hoax ref1
energy ref1
Judaism ref1, ref2, ref3
symbolism ref1
Wetiko factor ref1
Wokeness ref1, ref2, ref3
Islam
Archons ref1
crypto-Jews ref1
Islamic State ref1, ref2
Jinn and Djinn ref1, ref2, ref3
Ottoman Empire ref1
Wahhabism ref1
isolation *see* **social distancing** *and* **isolation**
Israel
China ref1
Cyber Intelligence Unit Beersheba complex ref1
expansion of illegal settlements ref1

formation ref1
Global Cult ref1
Judaism ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4, ref5
medical experiments, consent for ref1
Mossad ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4
Palestine-Israel conflict ref1, ref2, ref3
parents, replacement of ref1
Sabbatians ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4, ref5
September 11, 2001, terrorist attacks on United States ref1
Silicon Valley ref1
Smart Grid ref1, ref2
United States ref1, ref2
vaccines ref1
Wetiko factor ref1
Italy
fear ref1, ref2, ref3
Lombardy ref1, ref2, ref3
vaccines ref1

J

Johns Hopkins University ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4, ref5, ref6, ref7
Johnson, Boris ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4, ref5, ref6, ref7, ref8
Joint Biosecurity Centre (JBC) ref1
Judaism
anti-Semitism ref1, ref2, ref3
Archons ref1, ref2
crypto-Jews ref1
inversion ref1, ref2, ref3
Israel ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4, ref5
Labour Party ref1
Nazi Germany ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4
Sabbatians ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4, ref5

Silicon Valley ref1
Torah ref1
United States ref1, ref2
Zionists ref1, ref2, ref3

K

Kaufman, Andrew ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4
knowledge ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4, ref5, ref6
Koch's postulates ref1
Kurzweil, Ray ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4, ref5, ref6, ref7
Kushner, Jared **ref1**, **ref2**

L

Labour Party ref1, ref2
Lanka, Stefan ref1, ref2
Lateral Flow Device (LFD) ref1
Levy, Paul ref1, ref2, ref3
Life Program ref1
lockdowns ref1, ref2, ref3
amplification tampering ref1
Archons ref1
Behavioural Insights Team ref1
Black Lives Matter (BLM) ref1
care homes, deaths in ref1
children
abuse ref1, ref2
mental health ref1
China ref1, ref2
computer models ref1
consequences ref1, ref2
dependency ref1, ref2, ref3

domestic abuse ref1
fall in cases ref1
fear ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4
guaranteed income ref1
Hunger Games Society ref1, ref2, ref3
interaction, destroying ref1
Internet ref1, ref2
overdoses ref1
perception ref1
police-military state ref1, ref2
protests ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4, ref5
psychopathic personality ref1, ref2, ref3
reporting/snitching, encouragement of ref1, ref2
testing ref1
vaccines ref1
Wetiko factor ref1
WHO ref1
love ref1, ref2, ref3
Lucifer ref1, ref2, ref3

M

Madej, Carrie ref1, ref2
Magufuli, John ref1, ref2
mainstream media ref1
BBC ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4, ref5, ref6, ref7, ref8
censorship ref1, ref2
China ref1
climate change hoax ref1
fear ref1, ref2
Global Cult ref1, ref2
independent journalism, lack of ref1
Ofcom ref1, ref2, ref3

perception ref1, ref2
Psyop (psychological operation), Covid as a ref1
Sabbatians ref1, ref2
social disapproval ref1
social distancing and isolation ref1
United States ref1, ref2
vaccines ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4, ref5
Mao Zedong ref1, ref2, ref3
Marx and Marxism ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4, ref5, ref6
masculinity ref1
masks/face coverings ref1, ref2, ref3
censorship ref1
children ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4, ref5
China, made in ref1
dehumanisation ref1, ref2, ref3
fear ref1, ref2
flu ref1
health professionals ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4
isolation ref1
laughter ref1
mass non-cooperation ref1
microplastics, risk of ref1
mind control ref1
multiple masks ref1
oxygen deficiency ref1, ref2, ref3
police ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4, ref5
pollution, as cause of plastic ref1
Psyop (psychological operation), Covid as a ref1
reframing ref1, ref2
risk assessments, lack of ref1, ref2
self-respect ref1
surgeons ref1

United States ref1
vaccines ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4, ref5
Wetiko factor ref1
'worms' ref1
The Matrix movies ref1, ref2, ref3
measles ref1, ref2
media see mainstream media
Medicines and Healthcare products Regulatory Agency (MHRA) ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4
Mesopotamia ref1
messaging ref1
military-police state ref1, ref2, ref3
mind control ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4, ref5, ref6 *see also* **MKUltra**
MKUltra ref1, ref2, ref3
monarchy ref1
money *see* **banking, finance and money**
Montagnier, Luc ref1, ref2, ref3
Mooney, Bel ref1
Morgellons disease ref1, ref2
mortality rate ref1
Mullis, Kary ref1, ref2, ref3
Musk, Elon ref1

N

Nag Hammadi texts ref1, ref2, ref3
nanotechnology ref1, ref2, ref3
narcissism ref1
Nazi Germany ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4, ref5, ref6, ref7, ref8
near-death experiences ref1, ref2
Neocons ref1, ref2, ref3

Neuro-Linguistic Programming (NLP) and the Delphi technique ref1
NHS (National Health Service)
amplification cycles ref1
Common Purpose ref1, ref2
mind control ref1
NHS England ref1
saving the NHS ref1, ref2
vaccines ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4, ref5
whistle-blowers ref1, ref2, ref3
No-Problem-Reaction-Solution ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4
non-human dimension of Global Cult ref1
nous ref1
numbers, reality as ref1
Nuremberg Codes ref1, ref2, ref3
Nuremberg-like tribunal, proposal for ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4, ref5, ref6, ref7, ref8, ref9, ref10, ref11, ref12

O

Obama, Barack ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4, ref5, ref6, ref7, ref8, ref9, ref10
O'Brien, Cathy ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4
Ochel, Evita ref1
Ofcom ref1, ref2, ref3
old people ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4, ref5
Oneness ref1, ref2, ref3
Open Society Foundations (Soros) ref1, ref2, ref3
oxygen 406, 528–34

P

paedophilia ref1, ref2
Page, Larry ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4, ref5, ref6, ref7

Palestine-Israel conflict ref1, ref2, ref3
pandemic, definition of ref1
pandemic and health crisis scenarios/simulations ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4
paranormal ref1
PCR tests ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4, ref5, ref6, ref7, ref8
Pearl Harbor attacks, prior knowledge of ref1
Pelosi, Nancy ref1, ref2, ref3
perception ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4
- climate change hoax ref1
- control ref1, ref2, ref3
- decoding ref1, ref2
- enslavement ref1
- externally-delivered perceptions ref1
- five senses ref1
- human labels ref1
- media ref1, ref2
- political parties ref1, ref2
- Psyop (psychological operation), Covid as a ref1
- sale of perception ref1
- self-identity ref1, ref2
- Wokeness ref1

Phantom Self ref1, ref2, ref3
pharmaceutical industry *see* **Big Pharma**
phthalates ref1
Plato's Allegory of the Cave ref1, ref2
pneuma ref1
police
- Black Lives Matter (BLM) ref1
- brutality ref1
- citizen's arrests ref1, ref2
- common law arrests ref1, ref2

Common Purpose ref1
defunding ref1
lockdowns ref1, ref2
masks ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4
police-military state ref1, ref2, ref3
psychopathic personality ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4
reframing ref1
United States ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4
Wokeness ref1
polio ref1
political correctness ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4
political parties ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4
political puppets ref1
pollution ref1, ref2, ref3
post-mortems/autopsies ref1
Postage Stamp Consensus ref1, ref2
pre-emptive programming ref1
Problem-Reaction-Solution ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4, ref5, ref6, ref7, ref8
Project for the New American Century ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4
psychopathic personality ref1
Archons ref1
heart energy ref1
lockdowns ref1, ref2, ref3
police ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4
recruitment ref1, ref2
vaccines ref1
wealth ref1
Wetiko ref1, ref2
Psyop (psychological operation), Covid as a ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4, ref5
Pushbackers ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4
pyramid structure ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4

Q

QAnon Psyop ref1, ref2, ref3

R

racism *see also* **Black Lives**
  Matter (BLM)
  anti-racism industry ref1
  class ref1
  critical race theory ref1
  culture ref1
  intersectionality ref1
  reverse racism ref1
white privilege ref1, ref2
white supremacy ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4, ref5
  Wokeness ref1, ref2, ref3
radiation ref1, ref2
randomness, illusion of ref1, ref2, ref3
reality ref1, ref2, ref3
reframing ref1, ref2
  change agents ref1, ref2
  children ref1
  climate change ref1
  Common Purpose leadership programme ref1, ref2
  contradictory rules ref1
  enforcers ref1
  masks ref1, ref2
  NLP and the Delphi technique ref1
  police ref1
  Wetiko factor ref1
  Wokeness ref1, ref2
religion *see also* particular religions
  alien invasions ref1

Archons ref1, ref2
consciousness ref1, ref2
control, system of ref1, ref2, ref3
criticism, prohibition on ref1
five senses ref1
good and evil, war between ref1
hidden non-human forces ref1, ref2
Sabbatians ref1
save me syndrome ref1
Wetiko ref1
Wokeness ref1
repetition and mind control ref1, ref2, ref3
reporting/snitching, encouragement of ref1, ref2
Reptilians/Grey entities ref1
rewiring the mind ref1
Rivers, Thomas Milton ref1, ref2
Rockefeller family ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4, ref5, ref6, ref7, ref8, ref9
Rockefeller Foundation documents ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4
Roman Empire ref1
Rothschild family ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4, ref5, ref6, ref7, ref8, ref9
RT-PCR tests ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4, ref5, ref6, ref7, ref8
Russia
collusion inquiry in US ref1
Russian Revolution ref1, ref2
Sabbatians ref1

S

Sabbantian-Frankism ref1, ref2
anti-Semitism ref1, ref2
banking and finance ref1, ref2, ref3
China ref1, ref2
Israel ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4, ref5

Judaism ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4, ref5
Lucifer ref1
media ref1, ref2
Nazis ref1, ref2
QAnon ref1
Rothschilds ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4, ref5, ref6
Russia ref1
Saudi Arabia ref1
Silicon Valley ref1
Sumer ref1
United States ref1, ref2, ref3
Wetiko factor ref1
Wokeness ref1, ref2, ref3
SAGE (Scientific Advisory Group for Emergencies) ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4
SARS-1 ref1
SARs-CoV-2 ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4, ref5, ref6, ref7, ref8
Satan/Satanism ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4, ref5, ref6, ref7
satellites in low-orbit ref1
Saudi Arabia ref1
Save Me Syndrome ref1
scapegoating ref1
Schwab, Klaus ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4, ref5, ref6, ref7, ref8, ref9, ref10, ref11, ref12
science, manipulation of ref1
self-identity ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4
self-respect, attacks on ref1
September 11, 2001, terrorist attacks on United States ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4
77th Brigade of UK military ref1, ref2, ref3
Silicon Valley/tech giants ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4, ref5, ref6 *see also* **Facebook**

Israel ref1
Sabbatians ref1
technocracy ref1
Wetiko factor ref1
Wokeness ref1
simulation hypothesis ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4, ref5
Smart Grid ref1, ref2, ref3
artificial intelligence (AI) ref1
China ref1, ref2
control centres ref1
the Field ref1
Great Reset ref1
Human 2.0 ref1, ref2
Israel ref1, ref2
vaccines ref1
Wetiko factor ref1
social disapproval ref1
social distancing *and* **isolation** ref1, ref2, ref3
abusive relationships ref1, ref2
children ref1
flats and apartments ref1
heart issues ref1
hugs ref1
Internet ref1
masks ref1
media ref1
older people ref1, ref2
one-metre (three feet) rule ref1
rewiring the mind ref1
simulation, universe as a ref1
SPI-B ref1
substance abuse ref1

suicide and self-harm ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4, ref5
technology ref1
torture, as ref1, ref2
two-metre (six feet) rule ref1
women ref1
social justice ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4
social media *see also* **Facebook bans on alternative views** ref1
censorship ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4, ref5, ref6
children ref1
emotion ref1
perception ref1
private messages ref1
Twitter ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4, ref5, ref6, ref7
Wetiko factor ref1
YouTube ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4, ref5
Soros, George ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4, ref5, ref6
Spain ref1
SPI-B (Scientific Pandemic Insights Group on Behaviours) ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4
spider and the web ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4
Starmer, Keir ref1
Statute Law ref1
Steiner, Rudolf ref1, ref2, ref3
Stockholm syndrome ref1
streptomycin ref1
suicide and self-harm ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4, ref5
Sumer ref1, ref2
Sunstein, Cass ref1, ref2, ref3
swine flu (H1N1) ref1, ref2, ref3
synchronicity ref1
synthetic biology ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4
synthetic meat ref1, ref2

T

technology *see also* **artificial intelligence (AI); Internet;**
social media addiction ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4
Archons ref1, ref2
the cloud ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4, ref5, ref6, ref7
cyber-operations ref1
cyberwarfare ref1
radiation ref1, ref2
social distancing and isolation ref1
technocracy ref1
Tedros Adhanom Ghebreyesus ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4, ref5, ref6, ref7, ref8, ref9, ref10, ref11, ref12, ref13
telepathy ref1
Tenpenny, Sherri ref1
Tesla, Nikola ref1
testosterone levels, decrease in ref1
testing for Covid-19 ref1, ref2
anal swab tests ref1
cancer ref1
China ref1, ref2, ref3
Corman-Drosten test ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4
death certificates ref1, ref2
fraudulent testing ref1
genetic material, amplification of ref1
Lateral Flow Device (LFD) ref1
PCR tests ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4, ref5, ref6, ref7, ref8
vaccines ref1, ref2, ref3
Thunberg, Greta ref1, ref2, ref3
Totalitarian Tiptoe ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4
transgender persons
activism ref1
artificial wombs ref1

censorship ref1
child abuse ref1, ref2
Human 2.0 ref1, ref2, ref3
Wokeness ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4, ref5
women, deletion of rights and status of ref1, ref2
young persons ref1
travel restrictions ref1
Trudeau, Justin ref1, ref2, ref3
Trump, Donald ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4, ref5, ref6, ref7, ref8, ref9, ref10, ref11
Twitter **ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4, ref5, ref6, ref7**

U

UKColumn ref1, ref2
United Nations (UN) ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4, ref5 *see also* **Agenda 21/Agenda 2030 (UN)**
United States ref1, ref2
American Revolution ref1
borders ref1, ref2
Capitol Hill riot ref1, ref2
children ref1
China ref1, ref2
CIA ref1, ref2
Daily Pass tracking system ref1
demographics by immigration, changes in ref1
Democrats ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4, ref5, ref6, ref7
election fraud ref1
far-right domestic terrorists, pushbackers as ref1
Federal Reserve ref1
flu/respiratory diseases statistics ref1
Global Cult ref1, ref2
hand sanitisers, FDA warnings on ref1

immigration, effects of illegal ref1
impeachment ref1
Israel ref1, ref2
Judaism ref1, ref2, ref3
lockdown ref1
masks ref1
mass media ref1, ref2
nursing homes ref1
Pentagon ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4
police ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4
pushbackers ref1
Republicans ref1, ref2
borders ref1, ref2
Democrats ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4, ref5
Russia, inquiry into collusion with ref1
Sabbatians ref1, ref2, ref3
September 11, 2001, terrorist attacks ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4
UFO sightings, release of information on ref1
vaccines ref1
white supremacy ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4
Woke Democrats ref1, ref2

V

vaccines ref1, ref2, ref3
adverse reactions ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4, ref5
Africa ref1
anaphylactic shock ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4
animals ref1, ref2
anti-vax movement ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4, ref5
AstraZeneca/Oxford ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4
autoimmune diseases, rise in ref1, ref2
Big Pharma ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4, ref5, ref6, ref7, ref8

bioweapon, as real ref1, ref2
black and ethnic minority communities ref1
blood clots ref1, ref2
Brain Computer Interface (BCI) ref1
care homes, deaths in ref1
censorship ref1, ref2, ref3
chief medical officers and scientific advisers, financial interests of ref1, ref2
children ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4, ref5, ref6, ref7, ref8, ref9, ref10
China ref1, ref2
clinical trials ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4, ref5, ref6
compensation ref1
compulsory vaccinations ref1, ref2, ref3
computer programs ref1
consciousness ref1
cover-ups ref1
creation before Covid ref1
cytokine storm ref1
deaths and illnesses caused by vaccines ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4, ref5
definition ref1
developing countries ref1
digital tattoos ref1
DNA-manipulation ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4, ref5, ref6, ref7, ref8, ref9, ref10
emergency approval ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4, ref5
female infertility ref1
funding ref1
genetic suicide ref1
Global Cult ref1
heart chakras ref1
hesitancy ref1
Human 2.0 ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4
immunity from prosecution ref1, ref2, ref3

implantable technology ref1
Israel ref1
Johnson & Johnson ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4
lockdowns ref1
long-term effects ref1
mainstream media ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4, ref5
masks ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4, ref5
Medicines and Healthcare products Regulatory Agency (MHRA) ref1, ref2
messaging ref1
Moderna ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4, ref5, ref6
mRNA vaccines ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4, ref5, ref6, ref7, ref8, ref9
nanotechnology ref1, ref2
NHS ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4, ref5
older people ref1, ref2
operating system ref1
passports ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4
Pfizer/BioNTech ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4, ref5, ref6, ref7
polyethylene glycol ref1
pregnant women ref1
psychopathic personality ref1
races, targeting different ref1
reverse transcription ref1
Smart Grid ref1
social distancing ref1
social media ref1
sterility ref1
synthetic material, introduction of ref1
tests ref1, ref2, ref3
travel restrictions ref1
variants ref1, ref2
viruses, existence of ref1
whistle-blowing ref1

WHO ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4
Wokeness ref1
working, vaccine as ref1
young people ref1
Vallance, Patrick ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4, ref5, ref6, ref7, ref8, ref9
variants ref1, ref2, ref3
vegans ref1
ventilators ref1, ref2
virology ref1, ref2
virtual reality ref1, ref2, ref3
viruses, existence of ref1
visual reality ref1, ref2
vitamin D ref1, ref2
von Braun, Wernher ref1, ref2

W

war-zone hospital myths ref1
waveforms ref1, ref2
wealth ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4, ref5, ref6, ref7, ref8, ref9 ref10, ref11
wet market conspiracy ref1
Wetiko factor ref1
alcoholism and drug addiction ref1
anti-human, why Global Cult is ref1
Archons ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4
artificial intelligence (AI) ref1
Big Pharma ref1, ref2
children ref1
China ref1
consciousness ref1, ref2
education ref1
Facebook ref1

fear ref1, ref2
frequency ref1, ref2
Gates ref1, ref2
Global Cult ref1, ref2
heart ref1, ref2
lockdowns ref1
masks ref1
Native American concept ref1
psychopathic personality ref1, ref2
reframing/retraining programmes ref1
religion ref1
Silicon Valley ref1
Smart Grid ref1
smartphone addiction ref1, ref2
social media ref1
war ref1, ref2
WHO ref1
Wokeness ref1, ref2, ref3
Yaldabaoth ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4
whistle-blowing ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4, ref5, ref6, ref7
white privilege ref1, ref2
white supremacy ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4, ref5
Whitty, Christopher ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4, ref5, ref6, ref7, ref8, ref9, ref10
'who benefits' ref1
Wi-Fi ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4
Wikipedia ref1, ref2
Wojcicki, Susan ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4, ref5, ref6, ref7
Wokeness
Antifa ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4
anti-Semitism ref1
billionaire social justice warriors ref1, ref2, ref3

Capitol Hill riot ref1, ref2
censorship ref1
Christianity ref1
climate change hoax ref1, ref2
culture ref1
education, control of ref1
emotion ref1
facts ref1
fascism ref1, ref2, ref3
Global Cult ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4
group-think ref1
immigration ref1
indigenous people, solidarity with ref1
inversion ref1, ref2, ref3
left, hijacking the ref1, ref2
Marxism ref1, ref2, ref3
mind control ref1
New Woke ref1
Old Woke ref1
Oneness ref1
perceptual programming ref1
Phantom Self ref1
police ref1
defunding the ref1
reframing ref1
public institutions ref1
Pushbackers ref1, ref2, ref3
racism ref1, ref2, ref3
reframing ref1, ref2
religion, as ref1
Sabbatians ref1, ref2, ref3
Silicon Valley ref1
social justice ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4

transgender ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4, ref5
United States ref1, ref2
  vaccines ref1
  Wetiko factor ref1, ref2, ref3
young people ref1, ref2, ref3
women, deletion of rights and status of ref1, ref2
World Economic Forum (WEF) ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4, ref5, ref6, ref7, ref8, ref9
World Health Organization (WHO) ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4, ref5, ref6, ref7, ref8, ref9
  AIDs/HIV ref1
  amplification cycles ref1
  Big Pharma ref1, ref2, ref3
  cooperation in health emergencies ref1
  creation ref1, ref2
  fatality rate ref1
  funding ref1, ref2, ref3
  Gates ref1
  Internet ref1
  lockdown ref1
  vaccines ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4
  Wetiko factor ref1
world number 1 (masses) ref1, ref2
world number 2 ref1
Wuhan ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4, ref5, ref6, ref7 ref8

Y

Yaldabaoth ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4, ref5, ref6
Yeadon, Michael ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4
young people *see also* **children** addiction to technology ref1
  Human 2.0 ref1
  vaccines ref1, ref2

Wokeness ref1, ref2, ref3
YouTube ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4, ref5
WHO 548

Z

Zaks, Tal ref1
Zionism ref1, ref2, ref3
Zuckerberg, Mark ref1, ref2, ref3, ref4, ref5, ref6, ref7, ref8, ref9, ref10, ref11, ref12
Zulus ref1

ICKONIC
THE ALTERNATIVE

Ickonic is something that has been a dream of mine for the last 5 years, growing up around alternative information I have always had a natural interest in what is going on in the World and what could I do to make it better.
Across the range of subjects and positions of influence occupied mainly by people who don't strive to make things better it's the Media that I have always found the most frustrating and fascinating. Mainly because if the Media did their Jobs properly then so much of the negative things happening in the World simply would not be able to happen, because they would be exposed within a heartbeat.
Free Press and the Opportunities that the internet could have given would mean that the Media are able to expose things like never before and hold people to account for their actions. As we all know there are 'Untouchables' that walk among us, people the Media simply won't touch, expose or investigate and that leads to the dark underworlds that infest the establishment the World over.
Well I say enough, it's time for something different, a different kind of Media, where no one is off limits from exposing and investigating. All we're interested in at Ickonic is the truth of what is really going on in the World on whichever subject we're covering.
We hope you enjoy what we have created and take something away from the platform, we aim to deliver information that's informative and most importantly self-empowering, you're not a little person, you're part of something much bigger than that and its time we as a collective race began to understand that and look to the future as ours to take.

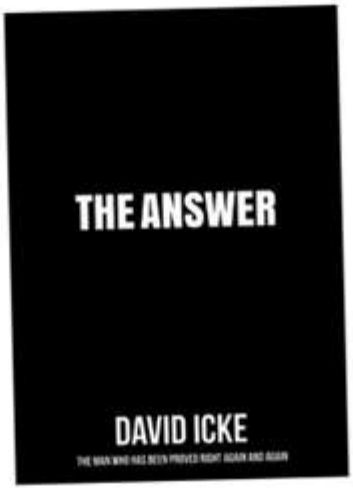
It's time...

Jaymie Icke - Founder Ickonic Alternative Media.

SIGN UP NOW AT ICKONIC.COM

DAVID ICKE

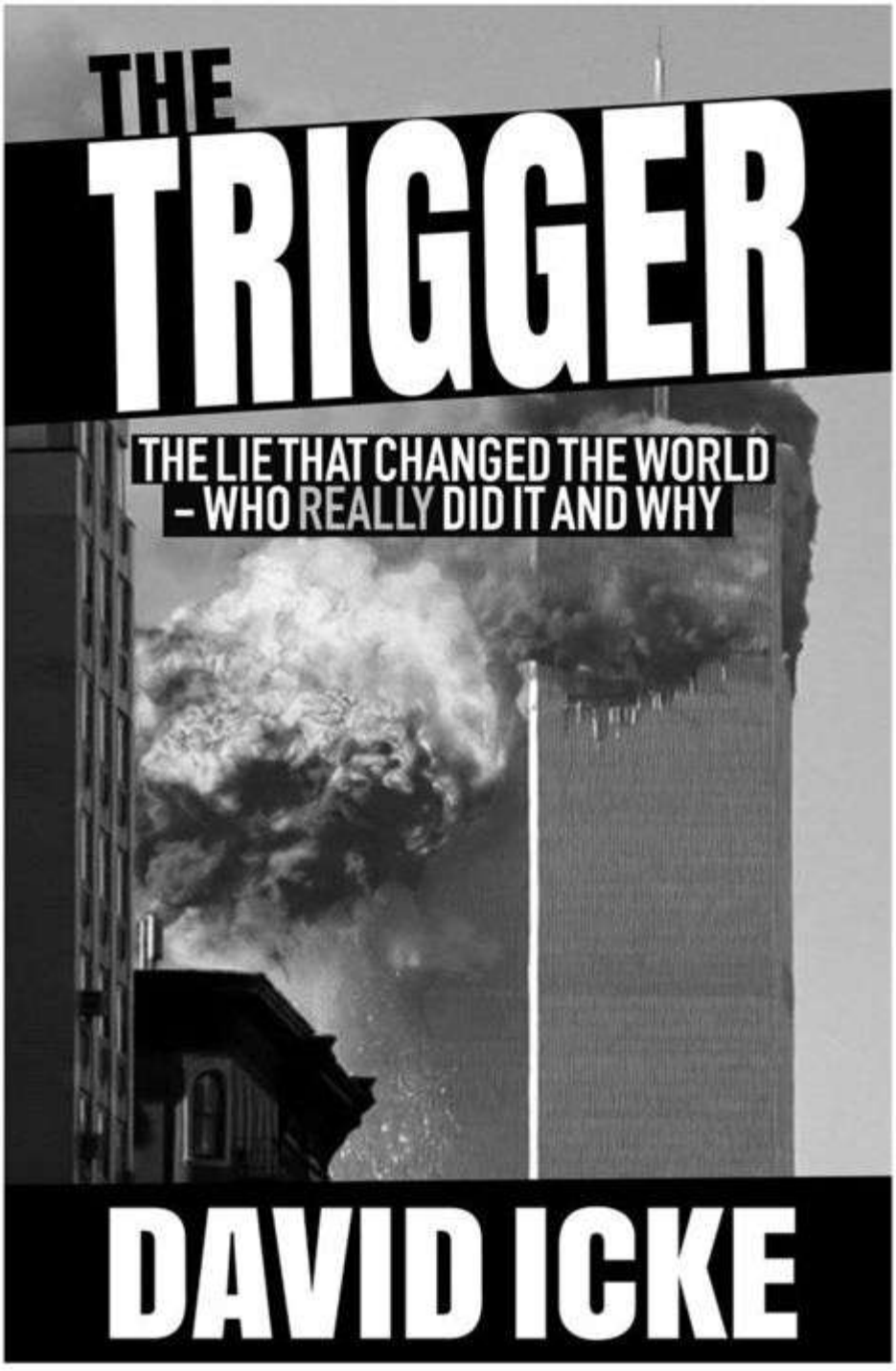
THE ANSWER

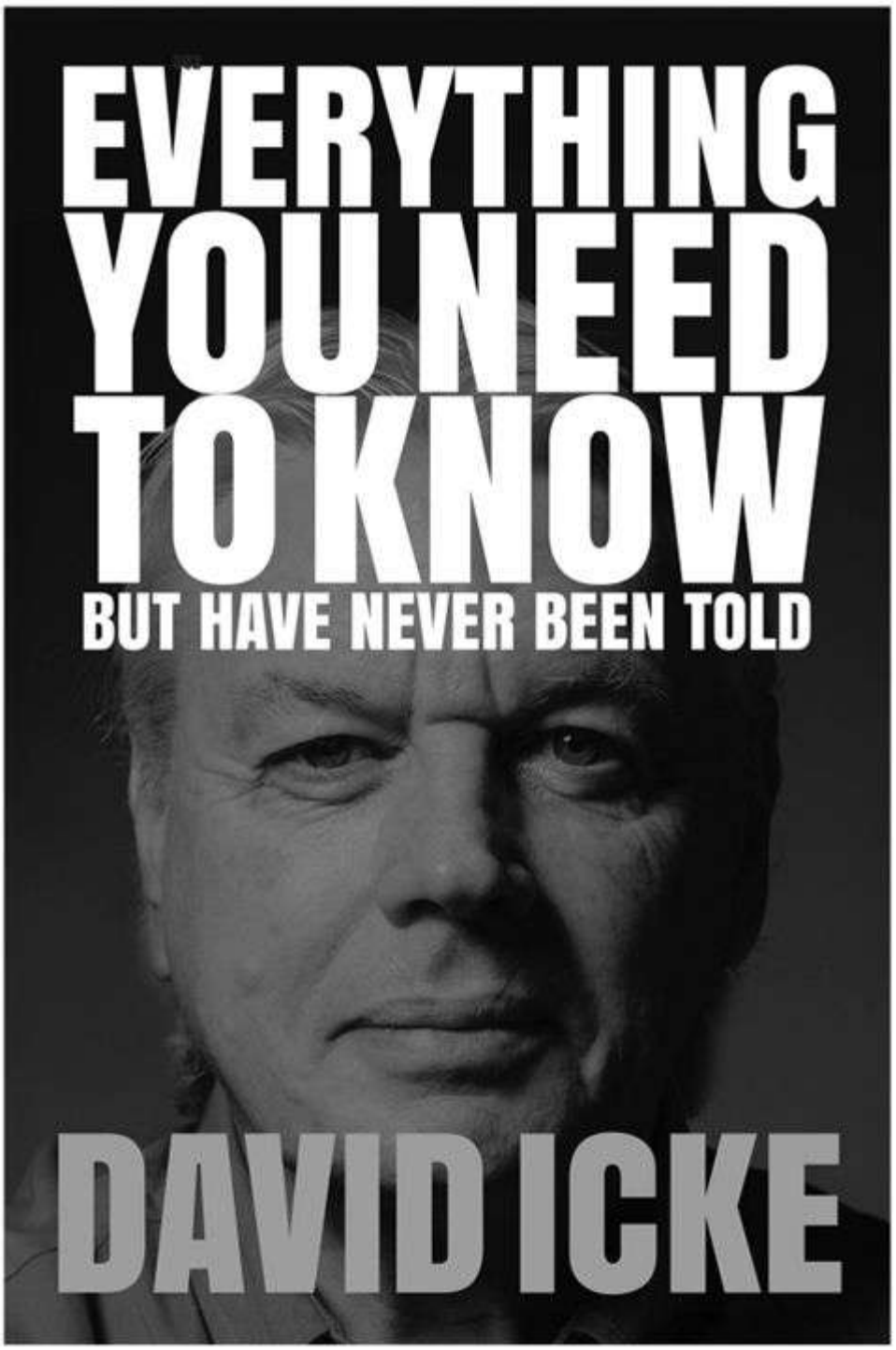


We live in extraordinary times with billions bewildered and seeking answers for what is happening. David Icke, the man who has been proved right again and again, has spent 30 years uncovering the truth behind world affairs and in a stream of previous books he predicted current events.

The Answer will change your every perception of life and the world and set you free of the illusions that control human society. There is nothing more vital for our collective freedom than humanity becoming aware of what is in this book.

Available now at davidicke.com.


THE
TRIGGER
THE LIE THAT CHANGED THE WORLD
– WHO REALLY DID IT AND WHY
DAVID ICKE


EVERYTHING
YOU NEED
TO KNOW
BUT HAVE NEVER BEEN TOLD
DAVID ICKE

DAVIDICKE.COM

DAVID ICKE STORE

LATEST NEWS ARTICLES

DAVID ICKE VIDEOS

WEEKLY DOT-CONNECTOR PODCASTS

LIVE EVENTS

WWW.DAVIDICKE.COM

THE LIFE STORY OF DAVID ICKE

RENEGADE

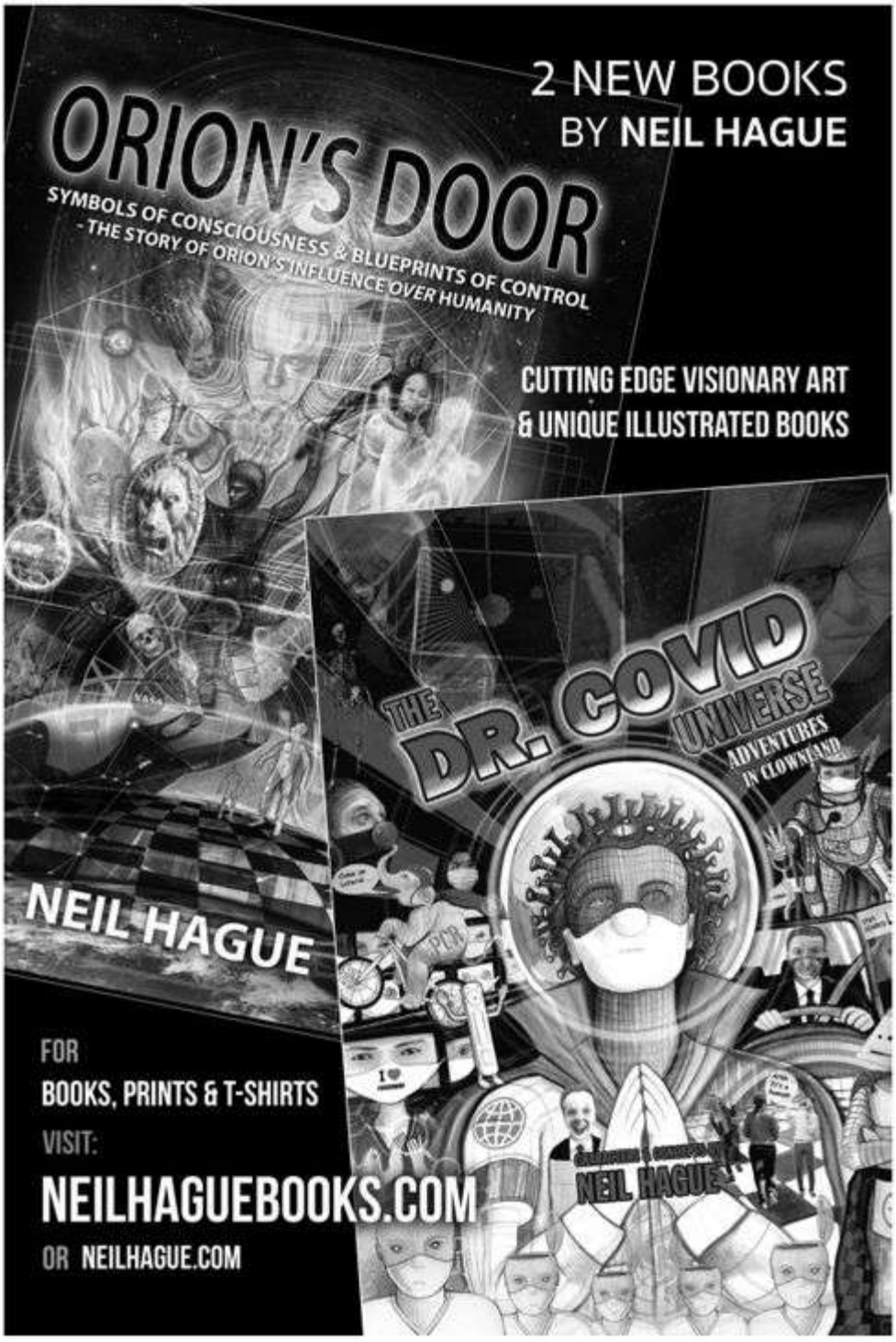
THE FEATURE LENGTH FILM

/ˈren·ɪˌgeɪd/

noun

A person who behaves in a rebelliously unconventional manner.

AVAILABLE NOW AT DAVIDICKE.COM


2 NEW BOOKS
BY NEIL HAGUE
ORION'S DOOR
SYMBOLS OF CONSCIOUSNESS & BLUEPRINTS OF CONTROL
- THE STORY OF ORION'S INFLUENCE OVER HUMANITY
CUTTING EDGE VISIONARY ART
& UNIQUE ILLUSTRATED BOOKS
THE DR. COVID UNIVERSE
ADVENTURES IN CLOWNLAND
NEIL HAGUE
FOR
BOOKS, PRINTS & T-SHIRTS
VISIT:
NEILHAGUEBOOKS.COM
OR NEILHAGUE.COM

Before you go ...

For more detail, background and evidence about the subjects in *Perceptions of a Renegade Mind* – and so much more – see my others books including *And The Truth Shall Set You Free; The Biggest Secret; Children of the Matrix; The David Icke Guide to the Global Conspiracy; Tales from the Time Loop; The Perception Deception; Remember Who You Are; Human Race Get Off Your Knees; Phantom Self; Everything You Need To Know But Have Never Been Told, The Trigger and The Answer*.

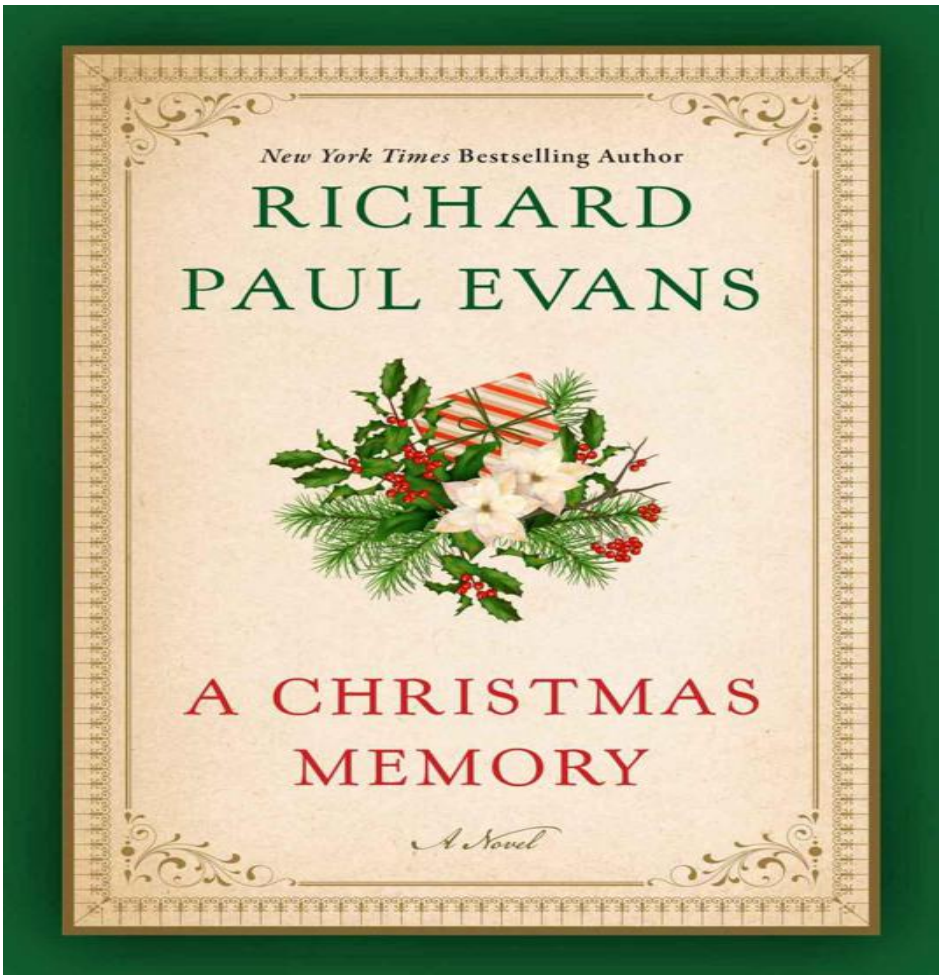
You can subscribe to the fantastic new Ickonic media platform where there are many hundreds of hours of cutting-edge information in videos, documentaries and series across a whole range of subjects which are added to every week. This includes my 90 minute breakdown of the week's news every Friday to explain *why* events are happening and to what end.

New York Times Bestselling Author

RICHARD PAUL EVANS

A CHRISTMAS MEMORY

A Novel


New York Times Bestselling Author
RICHARD
PAUL EVANS
A CHRISTMAS
MEMORY
A Novel

New York Times Bestselling Author

Richard Paul Evans

A Christmas Memory

A Novel

Thank you for downloading this Simon & Schuster ebook.

Get a FREE ebook when you join our mailing list. Plus, get updates on new releases, deals, recommended reads, and more from Simon & Schuster. Click below to sign up and see terms and conditions.

CLICK HERE TO SIGN UP

Already a subscriber? Provide your email again so we can register this ebook and send you more of what you like to read. You will continue to receive exclusive offers in your inbox.

RICHARD PAUL EVANS

A CHRISTMAS MEMORY

Gallery Books
New York London Toronto Sydney New Delhi

To Mr. Foster

AUTHOR'S NOTE

Usually when a writer bases a story on a life experience, it is the core of the story that is kept intact, while the names and details are changed. In a way this book is the opposite of that. While the main story is a composite of several of my childhood experiences, it's the details that remain stubbornly intact, some indelibly scarred into my memory.

It's not likely, in our day, that a young boy would be allowed to spend time alone with an older man without there being aspersions. Mr. Foster was, as I portray him, a kind, older man who, to my delight, had time for a lonely boy and also a seemingly limitless supply of Brach's chocolate stars. I am grateful for that friendship. Mr. Foster died more than forty years ago. I dedicate this book to his memory.

PROLOGUE

As I grow older, I find that there are memories that my heart has sheltered, like an oyster around a pearl. It's an apt metaphor, I think, as the oyster forms a pearl not to create something of beauty but to protect itself from pain. But beautiful the pearl is all the same. So are my memories. I'm old enough now to realize that the most meaningful experiences of my life aren't always the ones I would have chosen to go through or would get back in line for.

One of those memories I hold particularly close. A Christmas memory of Mr. Foster. It's one I've never shared with the world. I don't know why, but in my mind, the memory still comes to me in black-and-white, like television was back then.

Caged memories do not sit well, and with each passing year, this one gnaws at me more and more to get out. Maybe that's why now, at my age, I share the story I've hidden for so long, baring my soul in ink. What you do with it, whether you find hope or pain, is up to you. Do with it as you will.

CHAPTER 1

It was the summer of 1967. It felt to me like the world was on fire. Maybe it always has been. The Vietnam War was in full blaze. China was in the throes of a cultural revolution. America was in one of its own. Just two years earlier, the Watts neighborhood of Los Angeles exploded in a race riot just twenty miles from my home in Pasadena, and there were American soldiers in American streets. The riot was put down, but the rage continued to grow. More than a hundred riots broke out across the country that year, resulting in millions of dollars of damage, and almost a hundred deaths.

That death toll was nothing compared to the rising body count abroad. That year, the United States suffered its greatest number of casualties so far in Vietnam. In response to the rising loss of lives, the powers that be doubled down and called more boys to action—more kindling to add to that bonfire.

To me, an awkward boy of eight with Tourette's syndrome, the fear was spread thick by grim newscasters and newspaper ink. The war had special relevancy to my family. My older brother Mark—my only sibling—was somewhere in the jungles of that godawful place.

There was a sizable age gap between my brother and me, more than a decade. I don't know how that came about. In my early teens—after I learned how the whole baby-making process worked—I figured I might have just been an accident, though my mother denied it when I asked her about it. "We always wanted you," she said, which didn't really answer my question and, during some of those years, didn't even feel quite true.

I suppose my story really started before that. I was seven years old when my brother left for basic training in Fort Polk, Louisiana. It was two weeks before Thanksgiving, but we felt anything but grateful. My mother lit candles around the house and kept playing a vinyl record of "I'll Be Home for Christmas" as she dabbed her eyes with the handkerchief that always seemed to be in her hand.

My brother, Mark, was quiet and easygoing. A peacemaker. He was a good brother and would sometimes take me to baseball games when my father wasn't around, which was too often the case. He read a lot and shared with me his love for books, though it didn't sink in for me until later in life.

The night before my brother left for service, I walked into his bedroom wrapped in a blanket and with tears streaming down my cheeks. I wanted to tell him that I didn't want him to go, but I couldn't get it out. He sat down on his bed next to me and put his arm around me. "What's the matter, pal?" he asked, as if he didn't know. Finally, I got out, "What if you don't come back?"

He pulled my head into his chest. "I'll be back. I promise." He held me for a couple of minutes, then kissed the top of my head. "Now go to bed. I still need to pack."

I remember that night, lying under my blanket crying. I wanted to believe him. I wanted to believe that just his saying so was enough to control destiny. But, in reality, it's like people telling people to fly safe when they get on a plane, knowing there is absolutely nothing they can do to make that happen. Sometimes we just don't hold the controls.

The next few months passed in a sort of limbo. "At least he's still in the States," my mother would say to us, mostly to comfort herself. But, inevitably, the day came that my brother shipped off for Vietnam. We weren't happy to learn that he'd been assigned to the First Cavalry Division, one of the most decorated and bloodiest fighting units of the US military. The change of mood in our home was palpable. On top of the fear, there was a growing tension between my parents. My mother began voicing her disapproval with the war, though usually passively, by sharing negative headlines from the day, which there never seemed to be a dearth of.

The letters from my brother came less frequently, and, when they did, carried a new tone—a faux hopefulness as fake as a tin Rolex. The change permeated our home. Whenever a letter would come, my mother would carry it with her the whole day, occasionally reading or rereading from it. Sometimes she would read to me from his letters. Mark was always writing from places with names my mother couldn't pronounce, towns like Bien Hoa and Khe Sanh.

Even more than what they said, I remembered the way the letters looked —the red-and-blue-bordered airmail envelope was usually smudged with dirt, which made it seem like he'd sent us a piece of the country, war and

all. The letters were often stained with splattered drops, sweat or tears, I don't know.

The days crawled and the months flew. Like most of the war's conscripted, Mark was indentured for a one-year tour of duty. With just three more months of duty, his letters felt hopeful again. He began writing about the future and things he looked forward to, like my mom's cooking. He asked about some of the girls he used to know. He promised to be home for Christmas. He kept his promise. Just not the way we hoped.

That was the day when the reality of that conflict reached our world—when the war's suffering was not just borne by other people's sons and brothers. That was a day I'll never forget—the day a tall, wispy-haired man in an army uniform came to our door.

CHAPTER 2

THURSDAY, AUGUST 3, 1967

It was an uncomfortably warm Los Angeles day. Our little Pasadena home, surrounded by citrus trees and palms, was usually temperate, but that day the heat was spiked by the Santa Ana winds. Our home didn't have an air conditioner and a chain of oscillating fans blew around the house with a steady buzz and whisper.

My mother was wearing a sunflower-patterned sundress that I remember with unusual clarity. I've discovered that in times of calamity our minds indiscriminately capture the mundane along with the traumatic, indelibly searing images of both into our psyches. That's why people remember exactly where they were when President Kennedy was shot or the Twin Towers fell.

It was supposed to be a good day. It was the last week of my summer vacation and that afternoon my mother and I were going on a special date, first to a Jack in the Box drive-in to get a hamburger, then to Penney's to shop for school clothes. My mother was in her bedroom gussying herself up and I was sitting at the kitchen table drawing pictures of robots (I was obsessed with them) when the doorbell rang. I got up and answered it.

A man stood a few feet from the door. In spite of the warmth of the day, he wore a tie and jacket. He was gaunt, with a protruding jaw and round granny spectacles securely perched on his bulbous nose. The jacket he wore hung from his shoulders like it would from a department store coatrack. Parked in front of our house was a car with a gold US Army star decal on its door.

"Hello, young man. Is your mother or father home?"

"Yes, sir," I said.

My mother came out of her room. “Who is it, Ricky?” she asked brightly.

“It’s a man.”

“A salesman?”

My mother walked toward me with her head cocked to one side as she fastened an earring. I remember her smile vanishing when she saw the man. She looked past him to his vehicle, then froze.

His voice came sincere but rehearsed. “Mrs. Evans, I’m sorry to have to inform you—”

That’s all he could get out before my mother started screaming. “No! No! No!” I had never seen my mother in hysterics before and it frightened me. “Get out of here! Leave our house! Leave. Right now!” She swatted at him like he was a fly.

The man stood there uneasily.

Why isn’t he leaving? I thought.

“I’m very sorry,” he repeated. He looked down at me. “Son, is your father home?”

I shook my head, still not understanding what was going on. My father was never home during the day, often not even on weekends. My father was a midlevel administrator for a chain of convalescent homes (as they called them back then) and he spent his days driving between the company’s different facilities, from Bakersville to San Bernardino. He was gone a lot, which is why it was usually just my mother and me.

The man asked if we had a pastor or a family member he could call for us, but my mother just kept shouting at him to leave. Finally, he confessed his sorrow again, then dismissed himself, leaving an envelope in my mother’s hands.

My mother shut the door and, leaning against it, collapsed to the floor. It was almost a full hour before I understood why she was crying.

CHAPTER 3

Nothing in our home was the same after that day. I didn't start school the next week. The routine of our lives turned to chaos. According to the information in the envelope, my brother's body would be delivered back home within a week of notification, but I guess they had a lot of other bodies to send home right then, and it took longer than that. It took almost three weeks. It felt like forever.

The funeral was simple, courtesy of the US military, not that any of us would be sending them a thank-you letter.

My mother had six sisters, all of whom still lived almost seven hundred miles away in Utah, where my mother was born and raised, and when they got a final date for the funeral, all six of them crowded into an olive-green and beige Volkswagen microbus and drove to California.

The funeral for my brother was held on Monday, August 21, at the church in Monrovia that we sometimes attended.

There weren't a whole lot of people there, mostly friends of my brother, a few neighbors, and my mother's friends from the PTA. Outside of my visiting aunts, we had no other family.

People acted like they didn't know how to act. There was an open microphone, which mostly remained unused. One older man wearing a World War II veteran cap got up and spoke about how my brother had died a hero, defending America and the cause of freedom. He meant well, I suppose, but somehow the words felt strange to me. Vietnam was such a small country and so far away; I wasn't sure how it could threaten our country or our freedoms. I had felt much more afraid during the riots at home a couple of years before. But I didn't understand the world anyway and left the reasoning to smarter or, at least, older people.

One thing I did know was that my brother didn't believe in the war and didn't want to go. It was a point of contention in our family, one my mother was quietly stuck in the middle of. My father, who had never served in the

military, told my brother that he would be ashamed of him if he didn't serve his country. In this way my family fought our own battle over the war.

Maybe it was familial or cultural pressure but, in the end, like thousands of others, my brother went. Back then people, for the most part, still implicitly trusted their country and the men who governed it. That decade was the time when the veneer started to peel from that trust.

The aunts stayed for a couple of days after the funeral, helping with meals and dishes and such, clucking and scratching about and doing their best to distract my mother from the reason they were there. One day they went to the beach, which was a first for all of them. They went in their Utah clothes and shoes and walked on the sand with as much wonder as the astronauts on their first moonwalk.

The next day, they piled into the Volkswagen bus and drove back home to Utah, their absence magnifying the vacuum of our new world.

After that, my father was around home a lot more, but, in a way, he was just as absent as before. He wasn't the same. He kept to himself and lost his temper at the slightest things. Six weeks after the funeral, my father lost his job, which created a whole new set of challenges—money problems and my parents' constant fighting. It felt like everything in my life was spiraling out of control, and I wasn't wrong. I didn't know it at the time, but my parents had decided to separate.

This was the same time that my Tourette's syndrome first manifested. My first tic was a shrug. Not much was known about Tourette's back then, and my mother just told me to stop doing it. I tried to obey, but the urge just kept coming. It was like an itch that needed to be scratched. It was just one of more than twenty different tics I would have throughout my life.

My aunts, aware of my father's unemployment and our deteriorating financial situation, offered us a place to live for free: the old house in Utah that had been left abandoned after my grandmother's death.

I never really knew my maternal grandparents. My grandfather had died before I was born, and I only really remembered being in Utah once, back when I was five. I have only hazy snapshots of memories of my grandmother—a corpulent, kind woman, smiling as she handed me a hot sugar cookie from a tray. I liked her. I knew my mother liked her, since they spoke nearly every day on the telephone. Unfortunately, life didn't afford my mother the chance to see her often, since we only had one car and it was too expensive to fly back then.

My mother was planning a trip to visit her mother for her sixty-fifth birthday when, four days before our departure, my grandmother unexpectedly died of heart failure.

Another snapshot: my mother standing over an ironing board in the kitchen, crying. I asked her why she was crying. She said her mother had gone to heaven. I asked her if heaven was a bad place. She said, “No. It’s a good place.” Puzzled, I asked, “Then why are you crying?” She never answered me.

My father, mother, and I drove to Utah for the funeral, then drove back the next day. That was the last time we went back to Utah. At least, until we moved there for good.

CHAPTER 4

SATURDAY, SEPTEMBER 9

The FOR SALE sign went up in our front yard on a Saturday afternoon. I was sitting at a card table selling lemonade for five cents a Dixie cup. The sign wasn't up very long. California was booming back then, and we sold our home in just five days.

The next Saturday we had a garage sale, and my parents sold off pretty much everything they could, including all my old toys and bedroom furniture. What we didn't sell my parents left in front of the house with a sign that read FREE.

We rented a small U-Haul trailer, which my father hitched to the back of his olive-green Buick Riviera, then, with him in his car and my mother and me in our overfilled station wagon, we left our home in California.

We started out early in the afternoon, stopped briefly in Barstow, where we got a hamburger and 7 Up for dinner, then drove on, stopping for the night in Las Vegas—the halfway point to Utah.

It was a long and silent drive. I drew pictures on a notepad while my mother just followed the trailer in front of us. Every now and then I would hear a sniffle and I would look up to see her wipe her cheek.

We stayed in Las Vegas in a dodgy hotel that advertised rooms for nineteen dollars a night. The room had two twin beds. I slept in one with my mother. I didn't think it odd that my parents didn't sleep together, as the beds were small. I still didn't know they were planning on separating.

The room stank of tobacco and other unpleasant odors. That night there was a lot of noise in the hotel's parking lot. At one point my father got up and looked out the curtains, checked the chain on the door, then got back in bed.

We got up the next morning with the sun. Vegas was different back then—not the Disneyesque attraction it is today. It looked as hard as the people it drew and the casinos offered cheap meals to lure gamblers into smoky rooms that were gauchely decorated with metallic foil wallpaper and velvet wall hangings as subtle as an Elvis costume.

Just a half block down the street from our hotel, one of the casinos offered coffee and a three-egg, hash brown, and flapjack breakfast for just eighty-nine cents. That's where we went.

A busty, frowning woman in an orange waitress uniform grabbed some menus and seated us at a table near the middle of the space. We were the only traditional-looking family in the dining room. The place was filled with truckers and salesmen and old people with cigarettes clenched between their teeth and a lever in one hand as they feverishly fed coins into slot machines with the other. Every now and then the room would ring with a siren or bell and the clanging sound of coins on tin.

"One-armed bandits," my father called the slot machines.

To me, the people seated at the machines looked lifeless, like flesh-painted statues, their eyes dull as lizards, registering no emotion even when they won. Even as a kid, I could tell the slot machines robbed them of more than just money.

We ate our breakfast, then filled the cars with gas and started off again. After an hour the desert landscape changed from flat to mountainous as we passed through the northwest corner of Arizona into the Virgin River Gorge, some of the most spectacular scenery in America. It was also listed as the most dangerous stretch of highway in America—the mountains and rock canyon walls rising hundreds of feet above the narrow byway.

"You're going to love Utah," my mother said, abruptly breaking the silence. "I have such fond memories. The people are all so nice. And having four seasons is such a treat. It's especially pretty in autumn when the leaves turn."

"Isn't it autumn now?" I asked.

"Yes. When we get to the valley, the mountains will look like a big, beautiful quilt. Maybe this weekend we'll take a drive through the canyons to gather leaves."

It seemed like a strange idea to me. In California my father and I raked leaves just to put them in the garbage can. "What do we do with the leaves?"

“We gather them.”

For the next ten minutes my mother spoke glowingly of her childhood and her idyllic memories. They were clearly the halcyon days of her life.

About a half hour into the canyon pass our trailer got a flat tire and pieces of rubber flipped up into the air. It was likely the worst possible place in the world to get a flat tire, so I wasn’t surprised it happened. It was a metaphor of what our life was like these days.

My dad sidled his car and trailer as close to the cement wall barrier as he could, turned on his warning flashers, and got out as my mother pulled up behind him. He walked to my mom’s open window and said, “Turn on your flashers and don’t get out,” though I doubt that the thought of getting out of our car in this kill zone had crossed either of our minds.

I leaned against the door and looked out the window. To my astonishment there was a mountain goat standing hundreds of feet up on the side of the sheer rock wall. I wondered how it had gotten itself in such a predicament and how it was going to get down.

“There’s a goat,” I said to my mother.

She leaned over to look out my window. “Isn’t that something?”

“How’s he going to get down?” I asked.

“I don’t know. Sometimes we get ourselves in predicaments, don’t we,” she said. “Would you like some licorice?”

My mother loved black licorice and usually had a bag of it in her purse. That and those Choward’s Violet mints. I wasn’t a big fan of licorice, at least not the black stuff, but we didn’t get many treats around our house so I would never turn candy down.

“Yes. Thank you.”

It took my father just fifteen minutes to fix the tire and get us back on the road. The goat was still on the perch as we drove off.

An hour later we passed a tall blue sign that read:

UTAH WELCOMES YOU

The weather was still warm in Utah. In fact, it seemed even warmer than Pasadena, which wasn’t at all what I had expected. My mother had told me so many stories about walking to school in three feet of snow (all parents do) that I imagined the Utah ground perpetually covered beneath a knee-high blanket of snow. I didn’t know that there was such a significant

elevation and climate change between the mountainous regions of the Wasatch Front and the southernmost city of Saint George, Utah, which was closer in elevation and climate to Palm Springs, California.

Saint George has an interesting history. About a century earlier, after putting down stakes in the territory, the Mormon pioneer leader Brigham Young sent devotees south to create their own version of "Dixieland," planting fields of cotton and sorghum. In the end, neither of the crops lasted, but the people did. In the century since, Saint George had evolved into one of Utah's largest communities. The city is still referred to today as Dixie.

After another four hours of driving, we reached Salt Lake City. The interstate snaked around the mountain, into a reveal of a valley nestled in the crescent of the Wasatch Range. As my mother promised, the city spread out before us like a great urban quilt.

We passed a giant smokestack painted with the smiling face of Colonel Sanders with his iconic string tie, above the words HARMAN'S CAFE. There was something comforting to me about seeing the Colonel's familiar face. It was a point of pride—and curiosity—that the first Kentucky Fried Chicken franchise was opened in Utah.

We drove a few minutes more before my father signaled to exit the freeway. We followed him off the 4500 South off-ramp, turned east toward the mountains, then drove farther north on State Street. Everything we drove past, the buildings and yards, seemed so different from our manicured suburb in California. The place looked dirty to me.

My grandmother's house wasn't far from State Street. We drove east up 3900 South, past a few small retail businesses, until we came to a two-pump gas station named the Milk Depot and turned right. There was a dead-end sign at the mouth of the road and my father drove to the end of the street past small, box-shaped, vinyl-sided homes with weatherworn aluminum awnings.

There were no sidewalks or streetlamps, just potholes and clumps of unkempt pyracantha bushes and oiled telephone poles, the line of them strung together with sagging metal power lines—a depressing substitute for the cloistered palm trees of California.

My grandmother's house was at the end of the street, where the asphalt gave way to a pebble-rock gravel road, leading into a large, undeveloped tract of land. Even though I'd been to my grandparents' house before, I had

no recollection of it. The house was smaller than our home in California, even with the many cobbled-on additions that grew out of it. What paint remained on the home was faded olive green, though there were places where patches of the original darker green, shielded from the sun by an awning or overhang, were still visible.

My father pulled the trailer a little past the driveway, then stopped. He got out of his car and walked back to us. My mother rolled down her window.

"Home sweet home," he said sardonically.

My mother didn't say anything.

"I'm going to park the trailer in the driveway. Back up a little."

My father reversed his car until the trailer began to jackknife in the direction of the house. After the trailer had crossed the front of the driveway, he pulled forward to even out his approach, then slowly backed the trailer down the gravel driveway, his tires spitting pebbles as he corrected, then corrected again. He stopped when the back of the trailer was adjacent to the walkway that led to the front door.

My mother parked the station wagon in front of the house parallel to an irrigation ditch—a great, weed-filled furrow half filled with a fast-moving stream of water that ran the length of the road.

"Can you get out?" my mother asked.

I looked out the window. "Yeah."

"Don't fall in the ditch."

"I won't."

We got out of the car about the same time my father did. The weather was much cooler than it was in Saint George, probably around the low sixties.

I looked at the house with apprehension. I could imagine the whole thing collapsing on us in the night while we slept.

A dusty row of narrow pines separated our driveway from our next-door neighbor's yard, which, unlike those of the other homes on the street, was reasonably well kept.

The house directly across the street from us looked like a flea market. It had a toilet in the front yard next to a rusted water heater. A tow truck was parked in the driveway.

After getting out, my father leaned against his car to stretch his legs. "How long has it been?" he asked my mother.

“A moment,” she said. This was about the extent of my parents’ conversations of late.

The front porch stretched across half of the home’s facade and looked as if it had been tacked on to the house as an afterthought, which it no doubt was. It was built from two-by-fours and sheets of plywood and enclosed with rusted metal screens. The porch door was held shut with a long, rusted spring about half a foot long and secured with a small steel hook.

My father unlatched the door and opened it, stepping in cautiously, as if he expected to encounter something or fall through a rotted floor. The plank floor creaked noisily as we followed him inside.

There was a cardboard box on the floor near the door with a note on it.

Welcome home, June

My father’s and my name were noticeably absent.

“My sisters left us a housewarming gift,” my mother said. “That was sweet of them.”

“A care package from the old birds,” my father said.

I didn’t think my father liked my aunts, since he’d left the house the moment they arrived in California. I think it was mutual. They never forgave him for taking their sister out of Utah.

My mother squatted down to forage through the box. It was filled with an eclectic mix of things, mostly foodstuffs—bread, flour, a tub of margarine, a carton of milk, and a bag of homemade chocolate chip cookies. There were a few other boxes and things, like Pine-Sol spray and light bulbs.

My father tried the brass doorknob. “It’s locked.”

“They left a key,” my mother said. “It should be in here.” My mother tipped up a terra-cotta flowerpot that was partially filled with potting soil and retrieved a single key from beneath. “We kept it here when I was a child,” she said. “Some things never change.”

“Your sisters haven’t,” my father said.

My mother unlocked the door and opened it, then stepped inside. If there was any special emotion attached to my mother’s return home, she didn’t show it.

The home felt colder inside than it was outside. The front room, or what I could discern of it in the dim light, was still occupied by my grandmother’s old things, floor lamps, hung pictures, and knickknacks.

What struck me most, besides the room's dampness and shuttered darkness, was the smell. The home had a dank pungency. I know now that it was mildew, but back then I just thought it was the way old things smelled.

The place *was* old. It looked to me like it was old when they built it, back before there were building codes and inspections and people just threw things up based on what they could find or afford at the moment. Much of the home's wiring was exposed. There was wallpaper, faded florals of vertically lined daffodils.

"It smells," I said.

My father grinned. "Don't sniff a gift house in the mouth." He flipped a light switch up and down, but nothing happened.

"Geniel said the power was still on," my mother said.

"The lightbulbs are probably burned out." My father rooted through the box that my aunts had left and brought out a box of lightbulbs.

"Looks like the old birds saved me a trip to the hardware store."

"Stop calling them that," my mother said. "They're not old."

"Only in spirit," he said.

He took the box into the next room, the dining area, and set it on the table. My mother and I followed him in.

The room was noticeably brighter than the front room, with two large windows veiled behind sheer pink and lilac curtains. There was a wrought-iron wood-burning stove in the corner of the room and an oblong dining table in the middle—big enough to fit a family of nine. My mother opened the curtains, brightening the room still more.

The dining room was the heart of the home, with three main arteries: one leading to the front room, one to the hall corridor and bedrooms, and the third into the kitchen.

I followed my mother into the kitchen. It had red Formica countertops with speckles of black and gold glitter and rimmed with a ridged aluminum casing. A large porcelain sink was inset beneath the room's only window. Oak-veneered cabinets hung from the back wall.

The main appliances in the room were an old gas stove and a porcelain-white Coldspot refrigerator. The refrigerator was large and bulbous, like the hood of a 1950s Cadillac. The door was accented by a V-shaped emblem with the name Coldspot spelled out in an art deco script.

My mother opened the refrigerator.

"The fridge works. The light is burned out."

“No surprise there,” my father said from another room. “They must have left everything on after your mother died.”

“How do you leave a fridge light on?” she said defensively. She suddenly winced. “Oh. Someone left milk in here. It must be a year old.”

“Check it for a pulse,” my father said.

“Ha, ha,” my mother replied. She poured the curdled milk down the sink.

The kitchen had a back door that led out to the pantry—another cobbled-on room, similar to the porch at the front of the house. My mother walked out to explore the space.

“There’s some bottled fruit,” she said. “There’s probably a lot more of it in the cellar.”

“How old is it?” my father asked from the other room.

“I don’t know. Mom wrote the dates on the lids.” She pulled out a jar and dusted off the brassy top. “Six years old.”

“Is any of it still good?”

“Mom always said her food storage would outlast her. I guess she was right.”

Along the pantry’s outer wall were wooden crates stacked waist-high with dusty Kerr bottles. The outsides of the crates were scrawled with the boxes’ contents: peaches, beets, or blueberries. There were also large rectangular cans with labels that read RED WINTER WHEAT.

My mother asked, “Are you hungry?”

I didn’t answer. It seemed that I was always hungry, but I was afraid she was thinking of feeding me something from those dusty bottles. Before I could answer, she handed me a jar of peaches.

“You can have some of these. Wash the bottle off in the sink. There should be some forks in one of the drawers. After we unpack, I’ll make pancakes.”

I took the bottle of fruit back into the kitchen and began looking through the drawers for utensils. There were things still in them, many of which looked like medieval torture devices—like a wood-handled eggbeater, an egg separator, and an apple corer-peeler machine.

I washed the glass jar, which turned the sink brown with mud, then pried off the jar’s lid and speared a ripe peach half. It was a little rubbery, but it tasted better than I expected.

“How are they?” my mother asked, walking back into the kitchen.

“They’re okay. When I’m done can I explore the yard?”

“Don’t run off just yet. We still need to unpack the car.”

“Yes, ma’am. Where is my room?”

“Just down the hall, past the bathroom.”

I finished the jar of peaches, then walked down to my new bedroom, stopping first to use the bathroom. The bathroom was long and narrow, with an old tub, the kind that had claws, and a curtain that could be pulled around it.

The tub was just inches from an old porcelain toilet that had a wooden seat and a tank near the ceiling with pipes running down to the bowl. After finishing my business, I flushed the toilet by pulling a wooden knob connected to a chain. The thing looked like it belonged in a museum, but it worked, so there was that.

I walked to my bedroom. As I opened the door I could hear the scurrying of rodents. I looked around, then cautiously stepped inside. There were mice droppings all over the floor.

When my mother was a child, this was her bedroom, which she shared with five of her sisters. It was walled with wood paneling and had two windows, which for curtains used old, yellow-stained bedsheets hung over wooden dowels.

The home’s design was labyrinthian, and my bedroom was also a corridor, as it led to another smaller room and then an even smaller one after that.

The second room had been used for storage and contained an ancient black upright piano with boxes stacked all around it. The last room was empty except for an old bed frame, mouse poop, and rodent bones.

My father shouted for me. I walked back out to the front yard, where my father was standing next to the open trailer. There were boxes scattered around the lawn.

“Just start carrying these into the house,” he said, lifting a box.

My father and I stacked things on one end of the front room, while my mother opened the boxes, then distributed their contents to their final destination.

After we had brought everything inside, my mother handed me some sheets. “Put these on your bed. I’ll make it later.”

“Where are you and Dad sleeping?”

“The first room from the dining room,” she said. “But tonight, you and I will sleep in there. Dad will sleep in your bed.”

“I can sleep in my own bed.”

“It’s just for tonight. You can go outside and play while I make dinner.”

I set the folded sheets on my bed, then went outside. My grandparents had owned at least five acres of property, land they purchased when this part of the valley was still considered the boondocks. Since then, the city had grown up around their home.

At the end of the gravel driveway there was a work-shed garage painted the same color as the house. It was large, a few feet taller than the house.

If the house was mouse infested, the garage was overrun. It was Mouseville. As I walked inside, the place crawled around me.

My grandfather had been a pharmacist by trade. He had spent most of his life working at the Woolworth pharmacy, but, like most men of his time, he was also a tinkerer. He had a workspace filled with old, rusted tools, none of which were electric; a hand drill, planers and hammers and saws—sharp things that would elicit a parent’s worry today, but not so much back then. There were wonderful implements everywhere; gears and pulleys and hooks and cables, treasures for an eight-year- old boy.

Connected to the old shed was a greenhouse. It was wood-framed and still retained about half of its glass; the rest was broken out, whether by nature or vandals I didn’t know. There were still planting trays and empty pots and old faded packages of plant seeds.

Other than cobwebs, there was nothing growing in the space, though it wasn’t hard to imagine that it had once been someplace bright and alive. I remember my mother telling me that her father had a green thumb, which I had taken literally until I was about eight.

I walked out into the backyard as grasshoppers hopped up around me from the overgrown weeds like popcorn from a hot skillet. There was a small orchard of fruit trees. In California we had an orange tree, a lemon tree, and an avocado tree. Here there were more than a dozen trees—green and red apples, pears, peaches, sweet cherries, plums, and one black walnut.

I climbed up into the fork of a pear tree and picked a golden-spotted pear, then sat there and ate. The fruit was deliciously ripe, and juice ran down my jaw and chin. I had found something good here. I finished the pear, then continued my exploration.

On the south side of our yard, separating our home from the vacant field, was a clear, slow-moving creek. It was about a dozen feet wide and deep enough that I couldn’t see the bottom.

I walked along the bank of the creek until the weeds came up to my waist, then headed farther back in the field until I came to where I found the wooden post end of a barbed-wire fence. There were faded and rusty NO TRESPASSING signs wired to the fence. I figured this was the end of our property, so I headed back toward the house.

Along the way I found the skull and spine of an animal, small for a dog but with a snout narrower than a cat's. It looked old and desiccated and probably had been there for a long time. I wondered if there might be other wild animal bones back there as well. Maybe even a dinosaur fossil or two.

In the back of the yard was a sturdy old henhouse built of cinder block with a slanted tin roof. There were no hens inside, only the faint whisp of sulfur, chicken poop, and damp rotted hay.

This would make a good fort, I thought. I was pretty sure that those concrete walls could stop bullets. Who would attack the house with guns was beyond me, but in an eight-year-old boy's mind there was never a lack of villains.

I was checking the individual hen nest boxes for old eggs when I heard my mother calling, so I continued back to the house.

When I walked inside it was just my mother sitting at the table. She looked upset, even more than usual. I wondered if my parents had been fighting again.

My mother had made blueberry pancakes, boiling down the juice from the jarred berries into a syrup. There was a stack of pancakes on a plate next to a glass of milk.

I sat down next to her.

"I buttered your pancakes already," she said. "I made blueberry syrup. Your favorite."

"Thank you." I poured some syrup, took a bite of pancake, then looked around. "Where's Dad?"

"He's getting ready for bed," she said softly. After a moment she pushed back a little from the table to look at me. "I need to tell you something."

I recognized the tone of her voice. It was the one that always preceded bad news. I stopped eating and looked at her.

"I'm sure you've noticed that your dad and I haven't been getting along very well lately."

I didn't want to have this conversation, but I knew it wasn't going away.

"Yeah."

“We’ve decided that we’re going to separate for a little while.”

My chest froze. *Separate* was just a code word for divorce. I had a friend in California whose parents got divorced. It wasn’t good.

“You mean… divorce?”

“I didn’t say that,” she said. “Right now we just need a little space between us.”

I went back to eating, but I could feel the weight of her eyes on me. My face started twitching.

“You know when you got that blister on your foot last summer?”

I couldn’t conceive what that could possibly have to do with what we were talking about.

“The first thing you did was take your shoe off, right? So it wouldn’t keep irritating the sore. That’s what this is like. We both have a lot of pain right now. We all do since Mark…” She stopped. Her eyes welled up. “Anyway, I don’t think things will get any better unless we take the shoe off. Does that make sense?”

Nothing in my life made sense. I ate for a moment in silence, then looked back up at her.

“Am I going back to California?”

“No one’s going back to California. Your dad’s staying in Utah. He has an old friend here whom he’s going to move in with for a little while, while we figure things out. So you’ll still see him every week.”

“He’s leaving us?”

She suddenly got emotional. “I’m sorry.” She got up and took her plate into the kitchen.

I just sat there alone. I wasn’t hungry anymore. I don’t know why I was surprised. They had been headed down this road since Mark died. There was nothing left for our family to lose. Or so I thought.

CHAPTER 5

I woke the next morning to the smell of coffee and low voices in the kitchen. I had slept in the queen-sized bed with my mother, and she was gone when I woke.

I walked out to the dining room to find my mother and father talking. My mother was wearing a robe but my father was fully dressed, wearing a suit and tie. At my entrance, my mother's brow furrowed and she stopped talking.

My father turned to me. "Hey, sport. How'd you sleep?"

"Okay."

"At least the rats didn't eat you."

My mother shook her head, then walked into the kitchen. After she was gone my father turned back to me. "So, your mother told me she talked to you… about us…" He hesitated, maybe hoping that I would fill in the blank so he wouldn't have to say it. I didn't. Finally he breathed out slowly. "… splitting up."

"She said you're separating."

He nodded, his eyes glued on me, looking for my reaction. "That's right. Are you okay?"

I don't know what he expected me to say. Nothing was *okay*. My brother was dead, our house gone, now my parents were separating. Every part of my life was being torn apart. What part of me was supposed to be okay?

"It doesn't matter." I don't know why I said that. It was exactly opposite to the way I felt.

My father just frowned. "So, anyway. I'm leaving now. I'm staying with a friend for a while. But I'm not leaving your life."

I wasn't sure what he meant by that last sentence. "But you just said you were leaving."

"There will be changes." He was quiet again, then said, "I'll be back in a few days to pick up some things. Maybe I could take you to McDonald's for

a burger. How does that sound?"

I shrugged.

"I know it's hard. It's hard on all of us." He ran his hand through my hair. "Take care of your mother." He stood.

"Dad?"

"Yeah?"

"Are you ever coming back for good?"

The question hung in the air. After a minute he said, "We'll see." He glanced over at my mother, who had stepped back into the room, then he picked up the two suitcases near the door and walked out. I ran out to the backyard so no one could see me crying.

CHAPTER 6

The north side of our backyard, the side opposite the creek, was the one region of the property I had yet to explore. It was lined with a wood-slat fence that, unlike everything else around the property, had been reasonably well maintained.

Our neighbor on that side, whom I had yet to see, had a backyard full of trees and a sizable berry patch. A spray of berries fell over the fence onto our side, which, in my book, meant they were ours. I didn't know what kind of berries they were, but they looked good. I walked over and picked some. I popped a berry into my mouth; it was both sweet and bitter. *Not as good as a raspberry*, I thought. I looked through a slat in the fence to see where this fruit had come from.

My neighbor's berry patch contained blueberries, blackberries, elderberries, Goji berries, and a long hedge of raspberries. Whoever lived there clearly put work into the cultivation of the fruit. There was only one fruit tree—an apricot tree.

I was blinking and twitching from my Tourette's, something I did when I was upset or anxious. Then my heart just burst. I leaned against the fence and sobbed so hard that I had trouble catching my breath. I just wanted to wake from this nightmare. I felt scared and alone.

I had been crying for several minutes when my sobs were interrupted by the friendly yelp of a dog. I looked down to see the thin snout of a dog protruding between the narrow gap between the ground and the fence. He barked playfully, trying to get through the fence to me.

"Hey, boy," I said. I put my hand up to his nose and he began frantically licking me.

"You're friendly," I said. "Good boy."

The dog's licks had a therapeutic effect on my pain. I had always wanted a dog. I had asked for one for my sixth birthday—then every birthday and Christmas since then—but my mother just said it would mean she would

have to take care of it, so I ended up with a goldfish instead. Then, when that didn't stop my begging, my parents gave me a red-eared slider box turtle—the kind with a bright red streak on its head and a yellow underbelly. Turtles were common in California before they were determined to carry a contagious disease and banned from pet stores. Still, reptiles aren't really something you can bond with. I wasn't even sad when it ran away, which seems ironic for something that can't really climb and is infamous for moving so slowly.

"What's your name, boy? Do you have a name?"

I put my eye up to the slat in the fence so I could see the dog. He was smallish, maybe ten pounds, with curly black-and-white fur markings like a Holstein cow. He had a black patch of fur over one eye and one of his ears was flopped back. His tail was wagging like a car's windshield wipers in a downpour.

"You're a handsome dog," I said. When I was younger my mother affectionately called me Beau Brummell to say I looked handsome. I had no idea who that was, but it always made me happy. "I'll call you Beau," I said.

I decided he liked the name because he wouldn't stop licking me. "Good Beau."

I almost forgot about how bad the morning had been. At least I had found a friend in this awful place.

CHAPTER 7

When I was six years old, my brother took me to Disneyland. It was a weekday and there weren't a lot of people there. As the park was closing, we ran into the Pirates of the Caribbean attraction for one last ride. There was no one else in line, so, halfway through the ride the workers shut it down with us still on it. We sat there for fifteen minutes listening to the "Yo Ho" song and yelling for help. That's what my life felt like right now.

With the exception of my new furry friend, things grew increasingly worse. With my father gone, my mother's emotional state seemed to decline. She complained of having a lot of migraines, which she described as a headache multiplied by a hundred. She spent a lot of time in bed in her darkened bedroom. In fact, it seemed she was always there.

Every now and then one of my aunts would come by to check on my mother. Sometimes they brought their husbands too, all quiet men who followed their wives around like shadows and never spoke to me. Their visits were never pleasant. They would indignantly huff about the house, picking up things and doing the dishes and washing, always sure to let me know what a sorry man my father was. Then, before leaving, they would scold me with, "You need to take better care of your mother."

Sadly, I believed them, even though I wasn't sure how I was supposed to do that. I didn't know how messed up that really was. Young children aren't supposed to take care of their parents.

I should have been in school, but no one seemed to worry about that—least of all me. It's always scary to step into a new community, but something about this place just didn't feel right. I told myself that with all our family problems, my mother was just waiting until school came around again. Like the circus. Or Halley's comet.

Every morning I went out to see Beau. I really wanted to let Beau out of his yard, but I figured I'd probably get in trouble and lose my only friend, or end up in jail for dognapping. My imagination was strong that way.

Still, I wanted to see more of the dog, so I got one of the old saws from the garage and cut out a bottom slat in the fence so Beau could stick his whole head all the way through.

It wasn't easy cutting the fence, not just because the saw was rusty and dull but mostly because Beau wouldn't leave me alone as I tried to do it, sticking his nose around the blade. I eventually had to come back at night when he was in his house to finish cutting the board.

I always kept an eye out for other kids my age, hoping to strike up a friendship, but there weren't many around me. There was one family on our street with at least six children, five of whom were girls, but they never left their chain-link-fenced yard and all went inside whenever I walked past their home. They were peculiar in other ways. They dressed old-fashioned, like the people on *Little House on the Prairie*. The girls wore long dresses, sometimes with pants beneath them, which I could see at their ankles, and their hair was thickly braided like rope. It wouldn't be until I was older that I realized they were polygamist children, a subculture I had never encountered in California.

CHAPTER 8

It was later that week that I got my first glimpse of my neighbor next door. I was at the fence playing with Beau when I heard the man call for his dog. His voice was low and gruff. I couldn't tell what he was calling Beau. It was something like "Collin" or "Call 'em." Whatever it was, Beau just kept licking me.

The man kept coming closer, talking to his dog. "What did you find, boy? What have you got there?"

I looked through the slats at the approaching man. He was Black, which in Utah back then was almost as rare as a palm tree. He was a little taller than my father, broader, not fat but with an ironic pouch of a stomach. He was elderly and had gray hair and a gray beard. He walked slowly, leaning against a cane. I was afraid that he would see what I'd done to his fence, so I said good-bye to Beau, then ran back to my house.

That night my mother came out of her room to make dinner.

"I saw the man next door," I said.

My mother nodded. "That's Mr. Foster. He's lived here a long time. He moved in when I was a little girl."

"You know him?"

"Not well," she said. "He keeps to himself, mostly."

"He's Black."

"Yes, he is."

"There aren't many Black people in Utah," I said.

"Not as many as there were in California."

That's all she said. I don't think my mother was comfortable around Black people. I remember, in Pasadena, when a Black man came to our door selling Tupperware. I was maybe five at the time and was standing at her side. I could sense both of their discomfort.

The man was overly polite. "Yes, ma'am. Sorry to bother you, ma'am. I'm here with some fine kitchen containers that will make your life easier."

My mother said, “No, thank you,” and shut the door. My mother was raised in Utah and, other than her neighbor, had only met one Black man her entire life. Utah’s as homogeneous as whole milk.

That’s all she said about our neighbor. But from then on, I kept my eye out for him. I was certain that he had discovered the hole I’d cut in his fence, and it was just a matter of time before he would get mad at me. It was just something else for me to worry about.

CHAPTER 9

In my mother's emotional and physical condition, she didn't go out of the house for days at a time. Sometimes not even out of her bedroom. With my father gone and my mother mostly absent, I spent my days exploring the property. And I started building a robot.

Back in California, my third-grade teacher had read to us a book called *Andy Buckram's Tin Men*. The book was about a boy who built robots out of soup cans. Then, one day, a big storm came and, in a *Frankenstein*-inspired twist, lightning struck his robots and they all came to life. It was a wonderful fantasy for a lonely boy.

I conceived of other adventures. There was a long section of the creek behind our house that was so overgrown on both sides that I couldn't get to it on land. I found two old truck-tire inner tubes in the garage that still held air. I pumped them up with a bicycle pump, then carried them over to the creek along with some twine and a four-by-eight sheet of plywood. I tied the tubes to the plywood, then dragged my raft to the side of the creek. I flipped it over into the water and jumped onto it as it drifted from the bank. I felt as brave an explorer as Marco Polo or Magellan.

My craft floated steadily down the creek into uncharted territory. I disturbed the rest of some zoo-worthy animal, possibly a beaver or muskrat, which swam ahead of me trying to escape.

I never told my mother what I was doing, which was probably a mistake, since, if I had gotten in trouble, no one would have ever found me. Things were just different back then.

I considered borrowing Beau for the adventure, but my fear of being caught dognapping by the old man was a sufficient deterrent. Still, I wished I could share the experience with someone, and my robot still had a long way to go.

Looking back, it was a grand adventure for a young boy, and it allowed me, at least temporarily, to forget the painful parts of my world. I began to

wonder if, perhaps, this would be my new life. I was okay with it. I would get up, pour myself a bowl of cereal, then start out on a new adventure. Sometimes I would come in at lunchtime to find that my mother had made me a tuna or peanut butter sandwich and left it on the kitchen counter before going back to her room, but usually I would pick fruit for lunch and, sometimes, gather walnuts, which I would crack with an old hammer I found in the shed.

I guess we were fairly poor, but that wasn't really a concern to me since we didn't seem any worse off than anyone else around us. In many ways, unless you're hungry, poverty is largely a matter of comparison. My mother didn't get out to go shopping much, and we ate a lot of the canned food from the back pantry. That and Campbell's Bean with Bacon soup. I ate a lot of that.

One day my mother asked me to walk down to the Milk Depot at the end of our street to get a bottle of milk. When I got there, I noticed there were crates outside filled with empty soda and milk bottles. A sign above them read 5¢ DEPOSIT per bottle. I had seen old milk bottles in the garage and even on the way to the store I had passed at least a half dozen soda bottles littering my street.

A bell on the door rang as I walked in. There was an old man sitting behind the counter.

"Good afternoon," he said.

"Good afternoon," I repeated. I thought he looked like an old ship skipper with a trim gray beard that ran from one side of his jaw to the other. I got a bottle of milk from the store's cooler and took it up to the man.

"One bottle of milk," he said. "That'll be fifty-two cents, plus a nickel deposit."

I set the dollar bill my mother had given me on the counter.

"Out of one George Washington, that will be forty-three cents change."

"Do you buy old bottles?" I asked.

"I refund the deposit on them," he said. "When you bring your milk bottle back, I'll give you your nickel back. Same holds true for soda bottles."

This sounded too good to be true.

"If I bring you a bottle you'll give me a nickel for it?"

"That's how it works."

"Even if I found the bottle?"

“I don’t care where it comes from,” he said. “A bottle’s a bottle.”

“Thank you,” I said. I walked back to my house with the milk, then got a pillowcase from home and started walking my street looking for bottles. In the next hour I collected more than twenty bottles. I took them to the Depot.

“You’re back,” the man said. “Looks like you got serious about collecting bottles.”

“I found them.”

“Good for you,” he said. “You’re an entrepreneur.”

“What’s that?”

“A businessman.”

I liked that.

“Let me help you.” He lifted my bag, then started counting the bottles. “Eighteen, nineteen, twenty, twenty-one. I’ve got twenty-one. That sound right?”

“Yes, sir.”

“That comes to one dollar and a nickel.” He opened the cash register and handed me a dollar bill and a coin. I suddenly felt rich.

“Thank you,” I said.

“It’s a pleasure doing business with you,” he said. “Come back anytime.”

“How much are the peanut butter cups?”

“They are ten cents apiece.”

“I’d like two of them, please.”

“Two Reese’s Peanut Butter Cups.” He set two packages on the counter. I put them both into my front pocket.

“Shouldn’t you be in school?” he asked.

The question scared me. “I haven’t started yet. I’m new here.”

“Let’s just hope the truancy officer doesn’t catch you.”

“What’s a truancy officer?”

“He’s the guy they pay to make sure kids go to school.”

I didn’t know if he was joking or not, but I was terrified.

“I’m just kidding with you,” he said. “Can I get you anything else?”

“I’d like to have a grape soda, too.” I put the money he’d given me back on the counter.

“One grape Nehi. That is also a dime, plus a nickel bottle deposit, which you will get back when you bring back the bottle. With the two peanut butter cups, that comes to thirty-five cents. Out of a dollar five, you get seventy cents back.” He gave me two quarters and two dimes.

“Look at that,” he said.

“What?”

“Those are mercury dimes. They’re real silver.”

I took a closer look at them. They looked different than other dimes I’d seen.

“Hang on to those. Those are going to be worth something.”

“Thank you.” I put them in my pants pocket.

“Want me to open that bottle for you?”

“Yes, sir.”

There was a bottle opener mounted to the counter. He popped off the cap, which was followed by the fizz of carbonation and the cap bouncing on the tile floor. “There you go. Enjoy.”

“Thank you.”

I walked out of the Depot. I took a drink of my soda, then sat down on the concrete step outside the front door. I was already thinking about where I’d find my next bottles.

The work on my robot continued. It started, basically, as a small metal oil drum with a head and a claw. The head came from an old ventriloquist dummy I found in the back room in a box next to the piano. I cut the head from the body, put a stick through it, then glued it to the drum. The robot’s arm, which stuck out of the middle of its body, was a simple narrow board with a hinge in the middle for an elbow. I attached a spring to the arm so it stuck straight out, which all robots on TV looked like.

My next challenge was to make a hand so it could pick things up. While I was rummaging through the garage looking for a hook, I found an old telephone magneto—a hand-cranked electrical generator that had come from inside an old telephone, the kind you would wind the handle on to alert an operator. I held the generator by its magnetic casing and twisted the handle. The one-hundred-volt shock it gave me almost knocked me off my feet. I couldn’t have been happier. Every respectable robot had some means of self-defense, and an electrical shock was almost as good as a death ray. I just had to figure out how to connect that to my robot.

Autumn was winding down and the leaves were falling. Back in California, fall would see my father and me raking leaves, but there was no talk of that here. There were just too many. It would be like trying to empty the creek with a bucket. *The pile of leaves would be taller than our house*, I thought.

The untethered days blurred. Most of the time I didn't even know what day it was, with the exception of Saturdays and one day I was particularly looking forward to. October 11 was my birthday.

Birthdays had always been a grand celebration at our house, but that was back in California before the world cracked. Now I wasn't so sure. Neither of my parents had asked me what I wanted for my birthday, and the night before I wondered if they would even remember.

My mother did. She was up early that morning. She made me a breakfast of waffles and a glass of strawberry milk.

Later that evening my father came home carrying a bucket of Kentucky Fried Chicken. I hadn't seen him for almost two weeks. We also had what Utahns call "scones" but the rest of the world calls fry bread or elephant ears.

In spite of my fears, I got some pretty cool presents that year—a Mickey Mouse watch, a giant jawbreaker, a bag of Swedish Fish, and, best of all, a Fort Knox toy safe coin bank with a working combination dial. I was going to need it with all the money I was making refunding bottles. Up till then I'd been keeping my money in an old Kerr jar.

After I opened my presents, my mother brought out a chocolate cake. As she lit the nine candles, I remember feeling happy for the first time in a long time, not just because it was my birthday, but because we were all back together. It wasn't the life we'd once had, but it gave me hope that things might be good again. At least things were on the right track.

I didn't know that everything was about to change again.

CHAPTER 10

TUESDAY, OCTOBER 17

It was the following Tuesday when I came back into the house from my morning sojourn and found my mother standing in the kitchen. She was dressed and her hair was done up.

"I've been looking for you," she said. "Where have you been?"

After all these weeks, it was a peculiar question. *Same place I always am*, I thought.

"I was out back," I said. "How come you're dressed up?" I could tell from her expression that she didn't like the question.

"I'm taking you to school. It started back up yesterday."

Her news struck me like a lightning bolt. "I don't want to go to school."

She looked surprised. "What would you do if you didn't go to school?"

I could have told her a hundred things, but I said the first thing that sounded credible. "I'm building a robot."

"A robot?"

"He's in the garage."

She seemed a little surprised. Then she said, "Well, you can still do that on the weekends. You need to go to school."

"Why?"

"Because that's what children do."

"Why?"

"So they can have a future."

"What if I don't have a future?"

"Don't be silly. Everyone has a future."

"Mark didn't."

She slapped me. My mother had never struck me before. I think it surprised her as much as it did me. My face and heart stung and my eyes watered. Adding to my pain was the shame I felt. I must have said something terrible to have provoked such a response. I was twitching like crazy.

"I'm sorry," my mother said. Her eyes welled up and she looked even more upset than I was. She put her arms around me. "I'm really sorry."

"It's okay," I said.

She breathed out heavily. "No, it's not. Please just go put on your best jeans and your red shirt. We'll go shopping for school clothes this weekend."

I went off to my room to change my clothes. It crossed my mind that I could run away with Beau. I had more than two dollars in my bank. But where would I go? I had no idea how to walk back to California. And someone had probably moved into our house by then anyway.

CHAPTER 11

My heart still stung as we made the short drive to the school. At the end of our street my mother said, "You'll walk home after school. You know our street. The Milk Depot is right there."

"I know," I said. I'd been there at least a dozen times on my own. I even knew Cliff, the man who owned the Milk Depot.

We turned east on Thirty-Ninth and drove just a couple of blocks, where we stopped at the intersection next to Lincoln Elementary School. Just south of the school there were two small convenience stores: a 7-Eleven and the other, a small food mart called Heller's. (A popular saying at the school was, "Oh thank HEAVEN for 7-Eleven. So we don't have to go to HELL-er's.")

It was a little after ten o'clock when we pulled into the school's parking lot next to the bus drop-off. Through the chain-link fence I could see the children playing outside for recess.

I had seen the school a hundred times before—we drove by it almost every time we went somewhere—but I hadn't paid much attention to it. It didn't look anything like the school I had come from. Unlike my school in California, it was completely enclosed.

As we got out of our car a bell rang, announcing the end of recess. By the time we walked inside, the halls were teeming with children.

I immediately disliked the place. The school looked more like a hospital or prison than a place of learning. It even smelled old, like one of the convalescent centers my father ran. I was twitching like crazy.

My mother looked around, then said, "The office is over there."

The office wasn't hard to find. It had a large oak door with a thick cast bronze plaque that read OFFICE. My mother opened the door and we stepped inside. The space had a long laminate counter that looked like it had been mauled by a million children.

A portly woman with a massive beehive hairdo was talking to a child who, I quickly deduced, had forgotten to bring his lunch.

"You're just going to have to eat school lunch today," she said. "I'll borrow you a ticket."

"Can I call my mom? I don't like school lunch."

"Then don't forget your lunch pail."

He took the ticket from her and walked off. The woman turned to us. "May I help you?"

"Good morning," my mother said. "We're the Evanses. This is my son, Rick. We just moved here from California. We'd like to enroll him in your school."

She furtively glanced at me. "How old is your son?"

"He turned nine last week."

"Just a moment." She went to her desk and took out a form, which she brought back to the counter. "Fill that out, please. There are pens in the can there."

While my mother filled out the form, the woman went to a file cabinet and began searching through it. After a few minutes my mother said, "I'm done."

The woman walked back to the counter and took the form. "You didn't put in your husband's name."

My mother hesitated for a moment, then just said, "Sorry." She wrote it down.

The woman took the form. "We have room in Mrs. Covey's class. That's room 109. Let me write this up, then I'll walk you to class."

The woman went back to her desk. After a moment she said, "Did your boy bring a sack lunch today, or will you be eating school lunch?"

I doubt my mother had even thought about that. "School lunch," she said.

"You can buy tickets for a month of lunch for ten dollars. You can write a check for that."

My mother took out her checkbook from her purse. "Who do I make the check out to?"

"Lincoln Elementary lunch," she said.

My mother filled out the check and gave it to the woman, who handed her a roll of yellow tickets.

"All right, let's go." She walked out from behind the counter and we followed her out into the now-empty hall. The hallway was broad, with tile

walls covered with pictures drawn by students. Our footsteps echoed down the corridor. A bespectacled boy ran past us awkwardly lugging a cello case that was almost as big as he was.

"You're late, Mr. Platt," the woman said to him.

The boy turned back. "I forgot my instrument," he said.

"You'd forget your head if it wasn't screwed on," she shouted at the fleeing boy.

We stopped in front of a classroom door and the office woman opened it. The first person I saw was a stout, gray-haired woman standing at the front of the class, gesticulating as if she were preaching a sermon. When she saw us she stopped abruptly, looking annoyed by our intrusion. At first glance I thought Mrs. Covey looked like Mrs. Claus without the smile.

The kids all looked at me like I was a new inmate walking into prison. I had to force myself not to tic.

"Mrs. Covey," our escort said. "You have a new student."

The woman handed her a paper. Mrs. Covey looked over the paper, then me, then said gruffly, "Take that empty desk right there."

"Yes, ma'am." I glanced back at my mom but she was already moving toward the door. As I walked to the desk someone said, "Hey, Noah. Where's the flood?" A few of the children giggled.

Noah?

"Where's the flood, man?" the boy at the desk in front of me said.

"Mr. Epperson."

The boy looked back to see Mrs. Covey glaring at him, her arms crossed at her chest.

"Do you have something to say to all of us?"

"No, ma'am."

She glanced at me once more, then breathed out heavily. "Back to work."

No one talked to me. An hour later I followed the kids to the cafeteria. My mother had forgotten to give me one of the lunch tickets she'd just purchased, so I just sat alone at the end of a table watching the other kids eat. Then, as the lunchroom cleared out, I wandered out to the playground. As I climbed up on the monkey bars, three boys walked up to me. I recognized one of them from my class.

"Hey, Noah. Where's the flood?"

I climbed down from the bars. The boys stood around me. One was almost a head taller than me. The middle boy was a redheaded kid who was

the same height as me but huskier. The smallest of the three was shorter than me. He had small eyes and looked like a pig.

"Why does everyone keep asking me that?"

"He's such a dork he doesn't even know he's one," the redhead said.

"You can't swing on these," the biggest kid said.

"Why not?"

"Because I said so."

"Because he said so," Pig-face echoed. He took a step toward me. "You ever been in a fight before, dork?"

"No."

"You want to start something?"

"No."

"Why are you blinking like that?" the tall kid asked.

"I have tics," I said. "I can't help it."

"He's got bugs," the pig-faced kid said.

"Beat his bug face," the redhead said.

"Come on," Pig-face said. "Let's fight."

"I don't want to fight."

"What a chicken. I'm going to count to three. If you're still here, I'm going to break your nose."

I looked at the boys. They were enjoying this.

"I'll leave."

"Chicken," Pig-face said. He started clucking as I walked away.

I felt humiliated and angry. Most of all I hated my mother for leaving me here. This was the happy Utah my mother had gushed about.

I walked across the playground to the side of the school where I couldn't be seen. I sat down on the ground. I wanted to walk home. My mother wouldn't even know it if I did, but the school would. Maybe they'd send the truancy officer after me.

Just then a thin, ratty-haired boy walked around the corner. He stopped when he saw me. He looked at me for a moment, then sat down on the grass. "Why are you wearing floods?"

Everyone here was obsessed with this flood thing.

"What are floods?"

"It's what your pants are when they're too high. Look at 'em. They're above your ankles."

I still didn't understand the problem. "So?"

“It makes you look like a dork.”

“Why do they call them floods?”

“Because they’re so high the floodwater doesn’t reach them.” He looked perplexed that I didn’t know this. “Where did you come from?”

“California.”

He took a cigarette from his pocket, then looked up at me. “Want a cigarette?”

“No.”

“This is where I smoke.”

“You smoke cigarettes?”

“Yeah.”

“But you’re, like, nine.”

“I’m ten,” he said. “So what?”

“Where do you get them?”

“My brother gives them to me. He steals them from my old man when he’s drunk.”

This kid was winning all the way around.

“Why do you keep blinking like that?” he asked.

“I have Tourette’s syndrome.”

“Can you catch that?”

“No.”

“Good,” he said, looking more relaxed. He took a Zippo lighter from his pocket, flipped open its lid, and lit it.

“Why is everyone here so mean?” I asked.

“What do you mean ‘here’?” he asked.

“In Utah. They weren’t mean in California.”

He lit the cigarette, then took a small puff. “Everyone I know is mean,” he said. He inhaled again, then coughed. “You sure you don’t want one?”

“No. Won’t you get in trouble if they see you?”

“It’s no big deal. They’ll just take my cigarette. I can get more. What’s your name?”

“Rick.”

“I’m B.J. It doesn’t stand for anything.” The bell rang. I stood but B.J. just sat there.

“Aren’t you going to class?” I asked.

“No.”

I wished I could be that brave. “Okay.”

“See you later,” he said.

I walked back to class, falling in with the mass of children headed that way.

I learned three things that afternoon, none of them having anything to do with education. First, I wasn’t safe. Two of the three boys who bullied me were in my class. Second, the big one was named Evan. And third, Mrs. Covey didn’t like either her job or kids, and most likely neither. She treated our questions as annoyances and frequently rolled her eyes like we were all just stupid.

By the end of the day, I was pretty sure that I *was* stupid. And my mother was. She sent me to school without any school supplies. Shortly after we had returned from lunch, Mrs. Covey handed out some math worksheets, then walked around the class to watch us work. When she got to my desk she said, “Why aren’t you writing anything down?”

“I don’t have a pencil.”

“You came to school without a pencil?” she said loud enough for the whole class to hear.

I could feel my face turning hot. “Yes, ma’am.”

“They don’t use pencils where you came from, Mr. Evans?”

I wasn’t sure if she meant it as a question.

“We used pencils,” I said.

“Then you didn’t think that we did?”

A few children giggled.

“No, ma’am. I mean, yes, ma’am.” I wasn’t sure how to answer that.

She breathed out heavily. “There are pencil machines in the front office,” she said. “They’re a nickel. Do you have a nickel?”

“No, ma’am. Not with me.”

I had clearly pushed her to the limit of her patience. “Does anyone have a pencil they can loan Mr. Evans?”

The girl at the desk to the left of mine raised her hand. “I have an extra pencil.”

“All right, Nancy. You may loan Mr. Evans a pencil.”

The girl looked at me sympathetically as she handed me the pencil. It was pink and baby blue with a pink eraser and a cartoon of a unicorn on it.

“Thank you,” I said.

“You owe Nancy a pencil,” Mrs. Covey said. “Don’t forget it.”

After everyone had gone back to work, Mrs. Covey brought a stack of books over to my desk. “That’s your math book, your history book, and your English book. Write your name in the front of each of them and don’t lose them. If you lose them you have to pay for them.”

There was a big round clock at the front of the room above Mrs. Covey’s desk. If you looked closely you could see the minute hand slowly move. At a quarter after three the bell rang. Freedom.

“Don’t forget your homework,” Mrs. Covey said.

I stowed the textbooks in my desk, then escaped the room with the rest of the kids. I walked down the hallway ignoring still more comments about my floods and was relieved to get out of the place. On the way home I found two bottles, so I stopped at the Milk Depot for a peanut butter cup.

“You’re dressed up,” Cliff said.

“I had to go to school.”

“So they finally got you, huh? What did you learn?”

“That it stinks.”

He grinned. “Yeah, I never much liked it neither.”

It took me about fifteen minutes to walk from school to home. My mother must have stopped at the store for school supplies because there were a notebook with lined paper, a half dozen pencils, and a large Pink Pearl eraser on the kitchen table. There was also a rucksack to carry my things in.

I didn’t go to my mother’s room. I was still mad at her. Instead, I got a bottle of peaches from the pantry and a fork, then walked out into the backyard to see my only friend. “Hey, Beau!” I shouted.

I could hear him barking as I neared the fence. To my dismay, my neighbor had already patched up the hole I’d made in it. I knelt down and put my hand under the fence. Beau licked my fingers.

“Do you know what a troll is?” I said. “Because I have one for a schoolteacher.”

Beau just kept licking me.

CHAPTER 12

I stayed with Beau until it started to get dark. I could see that the light in the kitchen was on, which meant my mother was up. She smiled at me as I walked in. I was still angry at her betrayal.

"Dinner's on the table," she said. She had made a chicken broccoli casserole. She put a large scoop of it on my plate, then we sat down at the table.

"How was school?" she asked.

"I hate it."

She didn't look me in the eyes. "Sometimes we have to do things we don't like to do."

I didn't say anything. I still remembered her slap. After a few bites I said, "I don't think the people here are the same ones who lived here when you did. These people are mean. Especially Mrs. Covey. She's a troll."

"That's not a nice thing to say."

"*She's* the one that's not nice. She got mad at me three times. That's all she does is get mad at kids."

"Maybe she was having a bad day."

"Maybe she's having a bad life."

My mother softly sighed. "Well, tomorrow's a new day."

I'm not sure what part of that was supposed to make me feel good. Maybe it wasn't.

"I have to get new pants for school," I said.

"What's wrong with the ones you have?"

"They're not long enough. Everyone made fun of me all day."

"Everyone?" She looked at me like I was exaggerating. I wasn't.

"Like a hundred times. They said, 'Where's the flood?'"

"What does that mean?"

"It means I look like a dork," I said.

She breathed out slowly. "I guess that won't do. We'll go this weekend."

Which meant I would spend the next three days fielding questions about my floods.

"When is Dad coming back?"

"I don't know," she said. "He…" She stopped and never finished. I wondered what she was going to say.

I ate about four bites of the casserole, then went to bed.

CHAPTER 13

While I was struggling with all the changes in my life, my mother just kept adding more. I think being back in her old home made her think she was supposed to live the way she did when she lived here. That included food.

The next morning for breakfast my mother made a bowl of something she called "gruel." It looked like a watered-down version of the paste we used (and secretly tasted) at school.

I took a bite. I wasn't sure what was worse, the texture or the taste.

"You can put bread in it," my mother said. "That's what I did when I was little."

I didn't. I had one more bite, then decided to skip break-fast.

"I need my lunch tickets," I said. "You never gave me any."

"What did you have for lunch yesterday?"

"I didn't eat."

She shook her head. "I'm so sorry. I forgot."

I didn't say anything.

Almost overnight I went from not knowing what day of the week it was to obsessing over it. The weekend was like a prison furlough. Saturday morning I got up early and watched TV. Nineteen sixty-seven was the golden age of Saturday morning cartoons: *Space Ghost, Casper the Friendly Ghost, Frankenstein Jr. and The Impossibles, The Fantastic Four*, and *The Herculoids*, with a triceratops that shot missiles from his horns. There was also *Shazzan*—a cartoon about two kids and a genie. It was presented by Mattel. (You can tell they're Mattel, because they're swell.)

It was a different culture back then, reflected in its cartoons. The villains had German or Russian accents and the superheroes, who were almost all white men, were either fighting futuristic space aliens or prehistoric dinosaurs, sometimes both in the same episode.

After making myself a breakfast of cinnamon toast, I watched cartoons for most of the morning, then, when the cartoons ended, I went out to the

garage to work on my robot. I fantasized about making him strong enough to beat up Evan and his cronies. At least it could shock them.

Later that afternoon it began to snow for the first time. I had never seen an actual snowfall or witnessed the landscape change before me. I stood in the front yard watching it for nearly a half hour. It was magical. When I went inside, my mother made us hot chocolate. It was a rare, pleasant moment.

The next morning the snow in our yard was nearly two feet high. For a boy raised in California it was like being on a different planet. I had plans. First I'd check on Beau, then I'd make a snowman. The idea of rolling a ball of snow around the yard was very appealing.

As I was getting ready to go out, my mother called for me. "Ricky." (She was the only one who still called me that.)

I walked to her room. "Yes?"

"It snowed last night."

"I know," I said. "It snowed a *lot*."

"I need you to shovel the driveway so I can get the car out. There's a snow shovel in the garage."

When had she been in the garage? I thought.

"Do you think you could do that?"

I had never shoveled snow before—I didn't even know that it was a thing—but it sounded grown-up. "Yes."

"Be sure to dress warmly."

I didn't really have any warm clothes, just a Levi's jacket. I put it on with my sneakers and some knit gloves my mother had. They were pink and baby blue, like an Easter dress, and I didn't really want to wear them, but my mother insisted with the puzzling warning, "You could get frostbite without them."

Snow bit? This place got stranger all the time.

"We'll get you some gloves and a winter coat today," she said. "But first we need to get out of the driveway."

The snow was almost up to my knees as I walked out to the garage. The snow shovel was near the door. It looked simple enough: a long wooden pole connected to a curved metal blade. *Like raking leaves*, I thought. *How hard could this be?*

I immediately discovered how much heavier snow was than leaves, and shoveling it wasn't nearly as much fun as I thought it would be.

As I was shoveling, I heard Beau's bark and I looked over at my neighbor's house. The old man had come out on his porch. He looked at the snow for a minute, pushed his cane into it to measure it, then glanced over at me. I quickly turned away, pretending not to see him. The two of them went back inside.

When I was mostly done, my mother came out in a long wool coat and boots. She was carrying a broom.

"We really got a lot of snow," she said. "I'm sorry there's not two shovels. I'll finish up here."

She looked too weak to me. "That's okay," I said. "I'll do it."

She smiled. "Thank you."

It took me another twenty minutes to finish. I wondered if my father had to shovel snow where he was.

CHAPTER 14

After I had cleared the snow from the driveway, we got into the station wagon and drove to JCPenney for school clothes. My mother bought me a sweatshirt with Snoopy on it and two long pairs of jeans. Also, some snow boots and gloves.

My mother looked especially concerned as she looked over the coats. I showed her the one I liked, but she glanced at the price tag and, without saying anything, hung it back up. We ended up with a coat that was "big enough for me to grow into," which meant it didn't fit me now, the sleeves falling two inches past my knuckles.

After that my mother let me go into the mall's pet shop to look at the animals, which, to me, was like a miniature version of the zoo. When we got back home it had finally stopped snowing.

"Poor Mr. Foster is snowed in," my mother said. "I hope he doesn't have to go anywhere."

I walked into the house thinking about our neighbor's plight, then put on my new coat and gloves and dragged the shovel over to his house. It took me nearly an hour to shovel his walk. I was exhausted. He never came out. I hoped he might forgive me for cutting the hole in his fence.

CHAPTER 15

MONDAY, OCTOBER 23

It was a little over a week before Halloween and Mrs. Covey gave us some Halloween-themed art projects that lessened the existential pain of being in her class. It was also time for our show-and-tell. I thought of bringing my robot, but part of me didn't want to share it. It wasn't ready yet, and I didn't want to subject it to possible ridicule. I thought of bringing the telephone magneto and shocking everyone, but then feared that someone might steal it, leaving my robot defenseless. What I really wanted to bring was Beau, but I knew that wasn't going to happen. With the snow, he didn't play out in the yard as much, and I missed him. I ended up bringing a seashell I'd found on Long Beach a few years earlier.

A girl named Corinne brought a robin's nest her father had taken down from a tree in their yard. It had a tiny blue egg inside. There was a handwritten sign next to it that said DON'T TOUCH, which to a fourth grader was tantamount to a command. I did what any normal kid would do—I pressed my finger to it. To my horror, the egg broke. Blood rushed to my face. I looked around. Fortunately, no one saw me do it, so I skulked back to my seat, certain I'd be executed if I were caught.

I watched, out of the corner of my eye, as my crime was discovered. Corinne was very upset. She told Mrs. Covey, who stood before the class.

"Someone broke Corinne's egg. Who touched her egg?"

I was burning with guilt. I wanted to confess, but Mrs. Covey was so angry, only a fool would throw themselves in front of that train.

Later that afternoon, in English, Mrs. Covey taught us about idioms. An idiom is a phrase or expression that usually represents a nonliteral meaning. Like *bite the bullet* or *hit the sack*, two idioms my father used to say a lot.

Our assignment was to make a list of ten idioms. I wrote down these ten.

That's the last straw.
You're pulling my leg.
You missed the boat.
Back to the drawing board.
Get your act together.
Piece of cake.
Break the ice.
Hang in there.
Cutting corners.
Don't rain on my parade.

English had always been my favorite subject, and assignments like this were a piece of cake. (See what I did there?) I finished my paper by writing my name at the top of the page.

Rick Evans

I don't know what possessed me at that moment, but in a sudden and impetuous act of pretension, I added something to my name.

Rick Evans *the great*

I don't know why I wrote it. The truth was, I felt anything but great. But for a few seconds, it felt good—like maybe I was worth more than I thought I was. I left the paper on Mrs. Covey's desk and happily walked home for the day.

CHAPTER 16

TUESDAY, OCTOBER 24

The following afternoon we got our papers back. Mrs. Covey had given me a D on the assignment, the lowest grade I had ever received on any of my work. I couldn't understand why she had given me such a bad grade. Then I realized it had nothing to do with the assignment. It was the addition I had made to my name.

Mrs. Covey had erased the two extraneous words and replaced them with three of her own.

Shame on you

After the papers had all been handed out, Mrs. Covey stood before the class. She looked angry, which she usually did, but today she looked particularly cross.

"Yesterday I gave you an assignment to write down ten idioms. I'd like to share with you a few idioms that came to mind as I graded one of your papers. How about *too big for his britches, full of himself, stuck up*, or *has a swelled head*.

"One of you turned a paper in yesterday. Apparently, this classmate of yours had such a high opinion of himself, that he wrote next to his name…"

She turned back to the chalkboard and said, as she wrote it, "The Great."

I felt my face flush with embarrassment. My cheek began twitching.

"Are there any great men or women in the room? If so, please raise your hand."

No one raised their hand.

"Oh? But one of you wrote this. Have you changed your mind?" She looked at me. I was paralyzed with shame.

“So, as I looked at this paper, I asked myself, why would someone go to the trouble to write this about himself. What is it to be great?” She paused for emphasis. “I would define a great person as one who has made a significant contribution to solving the world’s problems. Would that describe any of you? Did any of you solve world hunger today? Stop a war?” Her gaze again ended on me. “I didn’t think so.”

“If that’s the case, then I can only think of one reason someone would write that next to his name.” She turned back to the chalkboard and wrote, in twelve-inch letters:

HUBRIS

“H-U-B-R-I-S,” she said, enunciating each letter. “Hubris. Does anyone know what that means?”

Crickets.

“It’s an ugly word with many synonyms. Conceit. Arrogance. Insolence. High-mindedness. Haughtiness. Shall I go on?”

Still no one answered.

“*Hubris* is another word for pride. What does pride mean? Anyone?”

Nancy raised her hand.

“Yes, Nancy.”

“It means to be proud.”

“Thank you, Nancy, for providing us with an answer that explains absolutely nothing. Class, what does it mean to be proud?”

Nothing. I felt bad for Nancy. She didn’t need Mrs. Covey to feel bad about herself. The kids made fun of her because someone said that she came over for a sleepover and wet the bed.

“Here’s another definition,” the crone said. “To be proud means to hold a high opinion of oneself or one’s importance.” She looked around the room. “Do we have any *important* people in this room?”

Again, nothing.

“Really? No Nobel Prize winners in the room? No millionaires? No great scientists? No great explorers? I’ll even take a rock-and-roll musician.” She again looked around the room. “Hmm. It’s a shame. I was rather excited to meet this important young man.”

How long is this going to go on? I wondered. I wanted to bolt.

“Pride tops the list of the most sinful of the deadly sins. Pride goes before destruction, a haughty spirit before a fall. So, to you who thought to call himself great, I warn you, it is a very dangerous path you tread. One that the very devil himself followed to become the devil.”

I shouldn’t have been surprised at how well she knew the devil and his history. I could see the two of them sitting around drinking coffee together, bragging about who brought about the most misery.

Mrs. Covey finally let out a long sigh of disgust.

“All right, Mr. Great, you’ve wasted enough of your classmates’ time. Everyone take out your math assignment.”

With all that was going wrong in my life, I had suspected that God hated me, but Mrs. Covey had confirmed it. I was on par with the devil himself.

After her lengthy diatribe, every minute of class felt like an hour. I just wanted to go home and never come back.

As I was walking out of school someone shouted, “Hey, Ricky, you think you’re great, huh?”

I looked back. It was Evan and his demonic duo.

“No.”

“You think you’re better than us? Don’t you?”

“No.”

“Then why’d you write it?”

I didn’t answer.

“I asked you a question, dork.”

“Who said I wrote it?”

“Everyone knows you wrote it, moron. Covey was talking to you the whole time.”

It *was* pretty obvious that she was. Even Evan and his band of miscreants could figure it out.

“Because I wanted to,” I said.

“Covey says you’re the devil,” Evan said.

“She said I was on the same path as the devil. And you’re following me, so what does that make you?”

Flustered, Evan shouted, “Get him!”

I took off running. Fearing for my life, I did probably the most foolish and dangerous thing I could have done: I darted across Thirty-Third south, a busy four-lane road. A car slid sideways to miss me. The driver laid on his horn. “You idiot kid!” he shouted, shaking his fist.

I wasn't an especially fast runner, but I was pretty scared, which is how I had almost made it home when Evan tackled me in Mr. Foster's front yard, my face plowing through the deep snow. My rucksack flew off my shoulder. All three of them jumped on me, shoving snow in my face and down my coat and pants.

"We're going to beat the devil out of you," Evan said. "Ricky the Great." He shoved snow up my nose. I couldn't shout. I couldn't even breathe. I thought I might pass out.

Suddenly Evan cried out in pain. I heard a gruff voice say, "Get off."

Pig-face shouted, "It's the old Negro!"

Evan groaned again, then shouted, "I'm getting off. I'm getting off."

He rolled off me onto his back, his hands crossed at his face. "Don't hit me."

I turned around to see my neighbor standing above both of us, holding a wooden cane above him like a Louisville Slugger. Evan's two friends had already taken off running.

I looked back and forth between Evan and Mr. Foster.

"Do I need to crack open your skull, boy, and fill it with brains?" he said to Evan.

"No, sir."

He lowered the cane to point it at him. "Now you listen to me," the man said in a low voice. "And you listen well. I know where you live, Evan. If I hear you're bullying my friend again, I'll come to your house in the middle of the night, and no one will ever hear or see you again. Do you understand?"

Evan's eyes were as wide as silver dollars. "Yes, sir."

"Don't you forget that. Because if I have to come for you, I won't have time to hear you begging for mercy. This is your mercy right now. Next time will be too late." He lifted the cane again. "Are you sure you understand?"

Evan was shaking. "Yes, sir."

"Then get off my property."

Evan got up and ran off as fast as he could.

Mr. Foster watched him go, then looked back down at me. "Are you okay?"

I wiped my face with the sleeve of my coat. It was red with blood and snot. I lifted myself up on my elbows. "Yes," I said, even though I wasn't.

He lifted my rucksack from the snow. “That snow is going to ruin your books. What’s wrong with those boys?” He looked me over, then said, “You must be cold. Come inside and get warm.”

The cold was almost imperceptible with all the other pain I felt. My nose was still bleeding, and my eye felt like it was swelling up. But that was nothing compared to the humiliation and fear I felt. Truth be told, I was just as afraid of this old Black man as I was of Evan and his demonic friends. Luckily for me, I was too afraid to run.

CHAPTER 17

Mr. Foster grabbed the sleeve of my coat and lifted me up.

"Your name is Richard," he said. I didn't know how he knew that.

"My mom calls me Rick."

"I like Richard. It's the name of nobility. Come on in."

I followed him up the walk to his house, stomping the snow from my feet as he opened the door.

"Don't worry about my dog," he said. "He doesn't bite. He's just friendly." He looked at me. "You already know that, don't you."

"Yes, sir."

As I stepped inside Beau jumped up on me, his tail wagging frantically.

"Get off him, Gollum," Mr. Foster said, shutting the door behind us.

"He's okay," I said, crouching down to pet him. Beau started licking my hand.

The front of his home was open, with the front room and dining room connected and the kitchen separated only by a bar. It had a pleasant and rich ambience. There was Christmas music playing, like the backdrop of a holiday movie. I thought this was a little peculiar since it wasn't even November yet. My parents wouldn't bring out the Christmas albums until Thanksgiving.

Not that I was complaining. I liked it. The house smelled like baking cookies.

"I've seen you back there with Gollum."

"I didn't know your dog's name," I said. "I've been calling him Beau."

"Beau is a better name. It means handsome in French."

"What's a Gollum?"

His brow furrowed. "Haven't you read *The Hobbit* by Mr. J. R. R. Tolkien?"

"No, sir."

“You’re fortunate you have that to look forward to. Gollum’s a creature, of sorts. But it wouldn’t do justice for me to explain him. The truth is, it doesn’t matter much what you call him. He’ll answer to just about anything. You can call him Beau.”

“He sticks his nose under the fence to lick my hand.”

“He’s always looking for a new friend. Squirrels, cats, anything that moves. He’s always trying to get out to play. That’s why I’m always fixing that fence.” He looked at me. “Was that you who cut a hole in my fence?”

I knew that he knew it was me. I started twitching. “I’m sorry. I just wanted to pet Beau.”

He looked at me for a moment, then said, “I’m not angry. I was just afraid he would get out. He’s a wanderer. I should have named him Marco Polo. He got out once and I found him in the middle of Thirty-Third.”

He took off his coat and hung it on a coatrack. Then he walked over to the kitchen, got a dishrag and ran water over it, then brought it back to me. “You can wipe your face with this,” he said. “You’ve still got some blood on it.”

“Thank you.” I held the cloth to my face. “What kind of dog is Beau?”

“The troublesome kind.” He looked at me. “You want to know what breed he is.”

“Yes, sir.”

“He’s half King Charles Cavalier spaniel, half something fuzzy.” He pointed to a big chair with an ottoman. “Have a seat in my chair.”

“Okay.” I set the bloodstained cloth on the table, then sat down. Beau jumped up in my lap.

“Before that pack of boys brought you down, I put a tray of cookies in the oven. Would you like a hot cookie?”

“Yes, sir.”

“They’re still baking. I’ll make you some hot cocoa to warm your bones.”

He took the teakettle over to the sink and filled it with water, set it on the stove, then began tidying up his kitchen.

I petted Beau while I looked around the room. The house might have been built around the same time as my grandmother’s, but it was in a lot better condition. It had an eclectic but deliberate design. The room’s floor was carpeted in a bright red shag and the walls were covered with pale blue

wallpaper with slightly darker blue floral patterns running down in vertical lines. There were long, navy blue floor-to-ceiling curtains.

On one wall there was a collection of photographs in elaborate gold frames with black-and-white photographs inside them. Mr. Foster was much younger and thinner in all the photographs. There was one of him in a sailor's uniform standing on the deck of a ship. In another he was standing next to a woman and a small boy in front of an old Plymouth automobile.

"Is that your family?"

"That's my wife, Margaret, and my son."

"How old is your son?"

"In that picture, he's just a little younger than you. He was six. But that was a long time ago."

"I just turned nine two weeks ago," I said.

"Happy birthday."

I looked back at the picture. The boy was standing between his parents and had a big smile. "What's his name?"

"Isaiah. Like the prophet."

"Where does he live?"

"He's with his mother."

"How come they're not with you?"

"We're separated."

"Oh," I said softly. "My parents are separated."

"I'm sorry to hear that." He looked genuinely sad. "It's hard being apart. But I'm going to see my family this Christmas. I am very much looking forward to that."

Next to the armchair there was a tall wooden bookshelf filled with books. To the side of it was a Magnavox television and record player console. It was playing Nat King Cole's "The Christmas Song." I could see the colorful album sleeve on the floor leaning up against one of the console's legs.

In the corner of the room was a small bluish-green spruce Christmas tree. It was sparse of limb, with gaping spaces between each layer of boughs. A long red tinsel garland wrapped around the tree and the boughs had been generously draped with silver tinsel along with bright red and green baubles. I wondered where he'd gotten a Christmas tree so early.

"You already have a Christmas tree."

“Yes. I always put it up early. I love Christmas. It’s my favorite time of the year.”

“Mine too,” I said.

The teakettle began to whistle. Mr. Foster took it from the stove and set it on a cold burner as its scream faded. “Come sit at the table.”

I set Beau on the floor, then walked to the table. Beau followed me over. Mr. Foster brought me a porcelain coffee cup and filled it with steaming water.

“My mother makes cocoa with milk,” I said.

“This is a different kind of cocoa. You’ll like it.” He took an envelope out of a blue box, tore open the envelope, and poured the cocoa powder into the cup. “The milk is already in it, so you just add water.” He pushed the cup across the table to me, then handed me a spoon. “You have to stir the powder in until it all dissolves. Be careful, it’s hot.”

I stirred the cocoa for nearly a minute, then took a sip. It tasted surprisingly creamy. A tinny bell on the oven began ringing.

“That’s our cookies,” he said. He walked over to the oven and opened the door. “Yes, just right.” He put on an oven mitt and pulled out the cookie sheet. The smell of the cookies filled the room. The cookies were in the shape of Christmas trees and had been sprinkled with green sugar.

“There is nothing more delicious than a classic sugar cookie. Just eggs, flour, vanilla, butter, and sugar.”

“They smell good,” I said.

“You haven’t tasted them yet.” He lifted the cookies with a spatula and put them on waxed paper. “Is your mama going to be happy with all this sugar I’m feeding you?” he asked.

“We don’t have a lot of sweets at home.”

“Then we’ll just keep it a secret,” he said. He put several cookies on a plate and brought them over to the table. “Careful with that, they’re still hot.”

I picked up a cookie, blew on it, then took a bite. It tasted even better than it smelled. After I had eaten a whole cookie, I looked up at him. “You said you would go to Evan’s house at night. Would you really do that?”

“No. I don’t know where that boy lives. I didn’t even know his name until I heard his friends shout it. But he doesn’t know that. That’s all that matters. I didn’t want them coming back at you when I wasn’t around.”

“I don’t know why they hate me.”

“They don’t hate you. Bullying people makes them feel strong. And that feels special. Everyone wants to feel special. Even you.”

“That’s a stupid way to feel special.”

“I don’t disagree. There are two ways of being strong: one is pushing people down, the other is pulling people up.”

“You pulled me up.”

“So I did.”

“What’s your name?” I asked.

“Booker. You can call me that if your parents let you call adults by their first name. If not, you can call me Mr. Foster.”

“They don’t like me to call adults by their first names.”

He nodded. “I noticed you say ‘Yes, sir’ and ‘No, sir.’ Your parents have raised you to be respectful,” he said. “That’s a good thing—a rare thing these days.”

“Did your parents call you Booker because you like books?”

“I don’t think I liked books before I was born, which is when my name was chosen. But maybe my mama had a premonition. You’re not wrong about me liking books. I’m what they call a bibliophile. Books are an important part of my life.”

The way he was talking reminded me of my brother. “My brother was always trying to get me to read.”

“Your brother is smart. Books are powerful things. They give you knowledge, and knowledge gives you power. But that’s not why my mama gave me that name. She named me after a man she admired named Mr. Booker T. Washington. Do you know who that is?”

I shook my head.

“Mr. Washington was a very smart and very wise man. Mind you, those are not the same thing. The world is full of educated people who aren’t wise. They might mean well, but they get us in a lot of trouble.

“Mr. Washington liked books, too. He once said, ‘If you can’t read, it’s going to be hard to realize your dreams.’”

“I don’t like to read,” I said.

“You probably just haven’t found the right books to read. The ones that speak to you.”

“I’ve never heard a book speak,” I said.

“You’ve never read a book that made you want to be different?”

“There’s a book about robots I liked. My teacher read it to us.”

“I thought so.” He walked across the room to his bookshelf. He took out a book and brought it back to me. “This is the book Mr. Washington wrote about himself.”

The book was titled *Up from Slavery*. I looked it over, then gave it back to him. He set it on the table.

“Where did you come here from?” he asked.

“California.”

“Whereabout in California?”

“Pasadena.”

“Pasadena,” he echoed. “Such nice weather there. I especially like those palm trees. You said you have a brother?”

“I had a brother.”

“You *had* a brother?”

“Yes, sir. He was killed in Vietnam.”

His expression fell. “I’m very sorry for your loss. Did that have something to do with you moving here?”

“I think so. My dad lost his job after my brother died, so we had to sell our house. There was no one in my grandma’s house so they said we could live here.”

“I knew your grandma,” he said. “She was a good woman. For years we had a mutually beneficial arrangement. I’d grow the berries and bring them to her, and she’d make preserves out of them. I still have a whole cabinet full of them.”

“We have a lot of jam at our house, too,” I said.

“Good thing you told me. I was going to send some home with you.”

I finished drinking my cocoa and started on another cookie.

“How is your eye feeling?”

“It hurts.”

“I’m afraid you’re going to get a shiner. If you hold some snow to your eye, it won’t swell as much. You probably should get on home before your mama starts to worry.”

“She doesn’t worry,” I said.

“Every mother worries. Especially when she sees that shiner on your face.”

“She doesn’t come out of her room at night.”

His brow fell. “Is she a drinker?”

“No. She just gets a lot of headaches.”

“Did she have them before your brother died?”

“No.”

He nodded. “I understand.” He lightly sighed. “Let me send some of these cookies home with you.” He put most of the cookies into a paper sack, then grabbed a loaf of bread from the counter and gave them both to me. “I baked that bread this morning. It’s sourdough from my own starter. Tell your mama it’s a gift from Mr. Foster. If she likes it, I’ll bake her more.”

“Okay.”

“Wait. One more thing. He walked to his bookshelf and brought down another book. “Here you go. *The Hobbit*.” He put the book in the rucksack along with my textbooks. “There, you’re all loaded up now.”

He lifted Beau, then opened the front door for me. “It was a pleasure meeting you, Mr. Richard.”

“Me too,” I said awkwardly. I stepped out onto the porch.

“Richard.”

I turned back. “Yes?”

“Thank you for shoveling my driveway. That was very kind of you.”

“You’re welcome.”

“If you like, you can stop by on the way home from school tomorrow. Beau and I are baking thumbprint cookies. You can help us bake them. I’ll teach you how.”

I had no idea what the thumbprint part of a cookie was, but he had me at “cookie.” And learning how to bake was even better.

“Okay.”

“Very well, then. We’ll see you tomorrow.”

It was already starting to get dark as I walked the short distance to my house, my arms full of the things Mr. Foster had sent me home with. Unlike Mr. Foster’s home, our home was cold and silent.

“I’m home,” I said as I walked in. There was no response. I set everything on the kitchen table, took off my coat, then walked to my mother’s bedroom and opened her door. As usual the room was dark. My mother was lying in bed with a cold pack on her forehead. “Hi, honey,” she said softly. “How was your day?”

Fortunately, she couldn’t see my face.

“It was okay.”

“What time is it?”

“I don’t know. It’s dark.”

“Where have you been?”

“Exploring.”

She didn’t question this.

“Did Dad call today?”

“No. Do you have homework?”

“A little.”

“Get it done before you watch television. There’s some Bean with Bacon soup on the stove for dinner. You’ll have to reheat it.”

“Okay.”

I walked back to the dining area. After all the cookies I’d eaten, I wasn’t really hungry. I took the book Mr. Foster had given me out of the rucksack and opened it up.

> **In a hole in the ground there lived a hobbit. Not a nasty, dirty, wet hole, filled with the ends of worms and an oozy smell, nor yet a dry, bare, sandy hole with nothing in it to sit down on or to eat: it was a hobbit-hole, and that means comfort.**

I read until I fell asleep with the book next to me.

Three things changed for me that night. For the first time I discovered the joy of reading. Evan and his cronies never bullied me again. And I never felt so alone again.

CHAPTER 18

The next morning, I was in the bathroom examining my black eye in the mirror when my mother called from the dining room. “Ricky, where did this food come from?”

I was hoping that she wouldn’t get out of bed this morning. I knew she would respond angrily when she saw my black eye. I walked out to her. She didn’t disappoint. She looked over my swollen eye, then asked, “What happened?”

“Some boys beat me up.”

“What boys?”

“Some boys in my class.”

Her face flushed with anger. “Okay, I’m driving you to school. I’m going to have a talk with your principal.”

I didn’t want to go through the embarrassment of that. Besides, I was more afraid of the principal than I was of Evan. I’d seen him bully students and teachers. He had a thing about kids not finishing their school lunches. Sometimes he’d come into the lunchroom and stand by the tray return to make sure the kids had eaten everything on their tray. Once, a boy didn’t like some of the food, so he thought he could sneak it by the principal by stuffing it all together into his milk carton. The principal caught him. He made him dump it out and eat it.

“It won’t help,” I said. “At this school they give extra credit for bullying.”

She wasn’t amused. “That’s not going to happen on my watch.”

“They’re not going to beat me up again.”

“You don’t know that.”

“Mr. Foster told them if they ever bully me again, he would go after them. He told me to tell you we’ve got this covered.”

She looked perplexed. “Mr. Foster next door?”

I nodded.

“Is that where all this food came from?”

“He gave it to us. He said the bread is a gift for you. If you like it, he’ll bake us some more.”

She still looked perplexed. “How did all this come about?”

“The boys were beating me up in Mr. Foster’s front yard and he came out and stopped them.”

She looked at me for a moment, then sighed. “If that’s what you want. I guess we’ll just see what happens.”

“Can I have toast with jam for breakfast?”

“Of course.” She took the loaf of bread into the kitchen.

The kids at school all looked at me like I was a freak with my black eye. All of them except Evan and his friends. They didn’t look at me at all, which was fine by me.

Even Mrs. Covey noticed. She was making her rounds and stopped at my desk. She looked at me curiously, then just continued without a word.

At lunchtime I sat behind the school with my book. As usual, B.J. showed up with a pack of his father’s cigarettes. Benson & Hedges. He sat down on the grass next to me and lit a cigarette.

“What happened to your eye?” he asked.

“I got beat up.”

“There’s a lot of that here.” He took a drag from his cigarette, then blew it out. “Whatcha reading?”

I waved the smoke from my face. “A book.”

“What book?”

I held it up. “*The Hobbit*.”

“Is it any good?”

“Yeah. Do you like to read?”

He took another drag, then said, “Yeah. I read all the time.”

I didn’t expect that.

I was unusually happy that day, for two reasons. First, I wasn’t afraid that I was going to be bullied, and second, I had something to look forward to. Cookies and Beau. As soon as the bell rang, I threw my rucksack over my shoulder and ran home. I walked up to Mr. Foster’s house and rang the doorbell. Mr. Foster opened the door while Beau yapped at his feet.

“I came,” I said.

“I can see that.” He was staring at my black eye. “What a nice shiner that turned out to be.”

“It’s not nice,” I said.

“No, it’s not. Come in. Don’t let Beau out.”

I noticed that he called him Beau instead of Gollum. I walked inside slightly bent over, my hands on Beau to keep him from escaping. I shut the door behind me and looked up. There were large cookie sheets on the table, next to a big bowl.

“Wash your hands.” He smiled. “We don’t want Beau all over our cookies.” He looked down at Beau. “No offense, dog.”

I went to the sink and washed my hands.

“Let’s get started. First thing, we grease the pans. These cookies already have a lot of butter in them, so not too much.”

He took a dishcloth and pressed it into a can of Crisco, then lightly rubbed it over the sheet.

“Next we roll the dough into balls.” He reached into the bowl and brought out a small piece of dough. He rolled it in his hands until it was about the size of a golf ball.

“Just like that,” he said. “You try it.”

I took a piece of dough out of the bowl.

“A little more than that,” he said.

I brought out a little more, then rolled it between my hands.

“Very nice,” he said. “You’ve done this before.”

“With Play-Doh,” I said.

He nodded. “Dough is dough. At least until you eat it.”

“Play-Doh isn’t sweet,” I said.

“Every kid has to try it,” he said.

I rolled the entire bowl of dough into small balls, setting them on the counter in front of me.

“Before we put them on the cookie sheets, I like to roll the cookies in sugar. It gives them more crunch and a little glitter.” He set a bowl filled with granulated sugar in front of me. I rolled each of the balls in the sugar, then he showed me how to distance them on the cookie sheet.

“Now we make the thumbprint. Give me your hand.” I reached out my hand and he took my thumb and pressed it in the middle of one of the dough balls, like a policeman taking a fingerprint. “Just like that,” he said.

“It flattens the cookie and gives us a nice little reservoir to put our filling in. Just like gravy in mashed potatoes. Just don’t push down too much.”

I pushed my thumb into each of the balls until they were all flat.

“Very good. Now, we can bake them like this, or we can put the filling in first. I prefer to put the filling in before baking them.” He had several bottles of fruit preserves on the counter. He took a teaspoon of apricot jam and spooned it onto the cookie. “These are your grandma’s preserves,” he said. “Do you want to try?”

“Yes.”

He handed me the spoon. “You’ll need a heaping spoonful.”

I took out some jam and put it on a cookie. It was messy but he praised me anyway. “That’s right. Just like that.” As I was filling the rest of the cookies he said, “I have so many jars of your grandma’s preserves that I usually use those. But you can put other things in the cookie.”

“Like what?”

“Like chocolate.”

I looked up at him. “Can we try chocolate?”

“You like chocolate, do you?” He took a bag of Brach’s chocolate stars down from a cabinet. “We’ll use these. You can have some. Just don’t let Beau have any. Chocolate’s not good for dogs.”

I took out a chocolate and popped it into my mouth.

“Good, huh?”

I nodded. He took several stars from the bag and put them in the cookies, then he slid one of the sheets into the oven.

“Now we bake.”

I sat down at the table.

“How was school today?”

“It was fine.”

“Did anyone notice your black eye?”

“Everyone noticed it.”

“I’m not surprised. How about those boys? Any trouble with them?”

“They stayed away from me.”

“Good.” He smiled. “I’d hate to have to pay them a visit.”

It was about fifteen minutes more before the oven timer rang. “Let’s check on those,” he said. With some difficulty, he pushed himself up from the table. He opened the oven.

“Just right. You don’t want them to brown on top.” He grabbed an oven mitt and took out the sheet, setting it on an oven pad on the counter. “Don’t those look delicious. Look how the sugar glistens.”

They did look good. The chocolate stars had melted perfectly into my thumb’s imprint.

“Now we let them sit a moment.” He put in the second cookie sheet and sat back down. “Did you open that book I sent you home with?”

I nodded. “Yes.”

“And?”

“I’m at the part where the company gets lost in the forest. It’s scary.”

He chuckled with delight. “Lost in Mirkwood forest. I told you, you’ve just been reading the wrong books. So you’ve met Gollum.”

“He’s creepy.”

“He is creepy. Mr. Tolkien writes a lot more about him in his later books.”

“Why did you call Beau Gollum?”

Mr. Foster grinned. “I was just amusing myself.” He looked down at Beau. “He’s my *precious*.”

The bell on the oven rang and Mr. Foster took out the second batch of cookies. He set them on the counter next to the other sheet.

“Where is your father these days?”

“He lives with a friend.”

“Do you see much of him?”

“No. My mom says he’s busy with his new job.”

“I’m sure your mama’s right.”

After I had eaten a dozen of the small cookies, Mr. Foster said, “That’s enough for now. You should get on home to your mama.”

I got up from the table. “See you, Beau.”

“I’ll send some cookies home with you.” He winked. “For your mama.”

“Thanks. My mom says thank you for the bread. She really liked it.”

“Tell her that the next time I bake I’ll make a few extra loaves.” He looked at me. “Speaking of baking, if you like, you can come by on Saturday. Beau and I will be baking again.”

“What time?” I asked.

“Around noon.”

“Okay.”

I walked home with a Tupperware full of cookies, a full stomach, and a growing friendship.

CHAPTER 19

SATURDAY, OCTOBER 28

Saturday morning I didn't even finish watching my usual lineup of cartoons before I walked over to Mr. Foster's house.

"King Richard," Mr. Foster said, smiling, as he opened the door. Beau was in his arms, barking excitedly. "Beau's happy to see you. Come on in."

I stepped inside. As usual, I could smell something baking.

"We're baking croissants."

"What's that?"

"These right here." On the kitchen table there were trays of dough twisted into crescents. Some of them were already baked. They were golden-brown, glossy on top.

"They're French rolls in the shape of a crescent. They were originally Austrian, but the French stole the recipe and made it their own. There are few things in this world as tasty as a hot butter-puff croissant."

"Why are they shiny like that?"

"That's an old baker's trick my mama taught me," he said. "I whisk up an egg with a little cream and brush it on before I bake it. It's called an egg wash. It makes it more fancy-looking."

"Why are you making so many?"

"Every Saturday I bake something up for the homeless shelter downtown. They send someone over to pick it up.

"Since your mama liked my bread, I baked a few extra croissants for you to take home. There's a basket in that closet you can put them in. It's on the shelf to the left."

I opened the closet door. The narrow space was crowded with stacked wooden Coca-Cola crates filled with empty bottles. Several of the stacks

were taller than me. It looked like a gold mine. The mother lode. Sometimes it took me twenty minutes to find a single empty bottle.

"You've got a lot of empty bottles in here."

"I know. They've gotten a little out of hand."

"If you take them to the Milk Depot, they'll give you money for them," I said. "A nickel apiece."

"I know. But it's too much work for me to take them down these days, so I've just let them stack up the last few years."

I brought the breadbasket out of the closet and took it over to the table.

"Tell you what," he said, as he filled the basket with rolls. "I'll make you a business arrangement. If you take those bottles in, I'll split the deposit money with you. Does that sound fair?"

It sounded a lot more than fair. "Yes."

"All right, then. It's a deal. Let's get them moving."

"Right now?"

"There's never a time like the present."

"I need to go home and get a bag to carry them."

"You'll need more than a bag. I have a wagon around back you can use. Just pull it up to the back door."

I walked out the back door. The wagon was what he used for his garden. It was green with wood-slat sides and had a bent black metal handle. It was filled with a bag of fertilizer, work gloves, and all sorts of garden implements.

"Just empty everything out there on the ground," Mr. Foster said from the doorway.

I took everything out of the wagon, then pulled it up to the back door. Mr. Foster propped the door open while I started carrying out all the soda and milk bottles. There were twenty-four bottles to a crate, twenty-two and a half crates, adding up to more than five hundred bottles. This was serious money. By stacking the crates on top of each other I could haul six at a time, which would mean four trips to the Depot.

"Do you plan to take them all today?" Mr. Foster asked.

"No time like the present," I said.

He laughed. "You learn fast."

It took me about seven minutes to pull the wagon to the end of the street. As usual, Cliff was behind the counter reading one of the magazines he

sold. I don't think I ever saw another customer there. He walked out and opened the door for me.

"That's quite a haul you've got there."

"I have a lot more of them," I said.

"Where did you find such a cache?"

I didn't understand his question. "What?"

"Where did you find all these bottles?"

"Mr. Foster and I have a business arrangement."

He smiled. "Very well." He started counting, pointing at the bottles as he did. "Twenty-four bottles in a crate, times six; you've got yourself a gross of bottles."

"What's a gross?"

"A gross is a hundred and forty-four of something. So, at one nickel apiece, that's seven dollars and twenty cents. How many more have you got? Just so you don't break the bank."

"I have twenty-two and a half crates."

"That's a lot of bottles. I hope he made a good deal with you."

"We have a fair arrangement," I said.

He laughed. "I'll be waiting. Do you need a cola to keep your energy up?"

"Maybe when I'm through," I said.

"Oh, one more thing: Would you like to collect payment now or when you're done?"

I puzzled on that. "Now, please."

"Good call. A dollar on the barrelhead is always good policy." I had no idea what that meant, but it sounded good.

Cliff's till rang as the cash drawer opened. He reached in and pulled out some money. "There's a five-spot, two Washingtons, and two shiny dimes."

I had never seen that much money before. I checked the dimes to see if they were mercury dimes, then put the money in my pocket and headed back to Mr. Foster's house. I pulled the wagon around the back, went inside, and set the money on the table, then filled the wagon again. Mr. Foster watched with a pleased look on his face.

About an hour later, as I prepared for my final trip, Mr. Foster said, "Could you do me a favor? Beau's not been out today. Could you take him with you?"

“Sure,” I said. I was thrilled with the idea. I think Mr. Foster knew I would be, since he had already put a leash on him.

“C’mon, Beau,” I said. I threaded my wrist through the loop on the leash, then headed off. It wasn’t as easy as I expected, since Beau had to inspect every stick he passed, and he stopped twice to pee, but I was glad for his company. He made me laugh.

Cliff asked, “Who’s your friend, there?”

“That’s Beau,” I said. “He’s Mr. Foster’s dog.”

“Looks like he’s your dog.”

“I wish he was my dog.”

He cashed out the last of my bottles, then handed me a package of Reese’s Peanut Butter Cups. “Here’s a little something on the house. It’s a pleasure doing business with you.”

Beau and I walked back to the house with the rest of the money. I set the last payment on the table along with the peanut butter cups.

“What’s this?” Mr. Foster asked, lifting the candy.

“Cliff gave it to us for all the bottles we took him.”

He set the package in front of me. “That’s all yours. He gave it to you as a tip for all your hard work.” He settled back in his chair. “So, partner, let’s see what we’ve got here.” He picked up the money and shuffled through it. “There’s twenty-seven dollars here; divided fifty-fifty, that comes to thirteen dollars and fifty cents for each of us.”

I couldn’t believe my good fortune. He handed me two fives, three ones, and five dimes. “And,” he said, lifting a dollar from his stack, “here’s a dollar for taking Beau on a walk.”

“You don’t have to pay me to walk Beau.”

“I know,” he said. “You’re very kind that way. But I was hoping that maybe we could make another arrangement and I could pay you one dollar to walk him every day. Except Sunday, of course. Beau needs a day of rest, too. Would that arrangement be satisfactory to you?”

“Yes, sir.”

“And, if I might push my luck, I’m too old to push that snow shovel anymore. I’m afraid I’m going to get buried in here someday. So, if it’s okay by you, I’ll pay you three dollars to shovel my driveway and walkway every time it snows. Does that sound fair?”

“Yes, sir.”

“Wonderful. This is a most pleasing arrangement. Let’s celebrate our arrangement with some hot croissants.”

I ate five of the rolls. They were hot and chewy and flaky, basically the most delicious bread-things I had ever had. I ate three of them with strawberry preserves.

I stayed at Mr. Foster’s home all afternoon. I opened the door when the people from the homeless shelter came and got the rolls. As it started to get dark, Mr. Foster said, “You better get on home. Your mama’s going to be worried.”

“Okay.” I crouched down to the floor. “Bye, Beau. I’ll see you tomorrow.”

I walked home with fourteen dollars and fifty cents in my pocket. I had never been so rich in my life. And, with our new arrangement, I would be stinking rich by Christmas. I remember thinking it was a good thing my parents had given me that safe for my birthday.

CHAPTER 20

MONDAY, OCTOBER 30

At school I was starting to be friends with one of my classmates, a redheaded boy named Jed. He was quiet like me, though he always seemed a little sad. I found out later that his father had died over the summer. We would sit together at lunch, then go out and play marbles. That was the big thing at this school. Kids would pick games with each other, the winner confiscating the loser's marble. Jed and I just played for fun. We never took each other's marbles.

We had played for a while when Jed said, "Evan doesn't bully you anymore."

"I know."

"He doesn't bully me anymore, either." He looked at me. "Do you know how come?"

"A friend of mine made him stop."

"I need a friend like that," Jed said.

CHAPTER 21

TUESDAY, OCTOBER 31 HALLOWEEN

Back in California, Halloween had always been a pretty big deal. The neighborhood streets would be filled with children, and my father and I would go out trick-or-treating until he was tired of walking. This place was nothing like that. I didn't know if it was Utah or just my street, but only two kids came to our house. My mom was in bed and we didn't have any candy, so I gave them a jar of peaches. They took it.

I didn't have a costume, but it was so cold here I'd have to wear a coat over it anyway, so I found an old cowboy hat in the costume box. I hadn't walked Beau yet so I figured I could kill two birds with one stone. I took my bottle-collecting pillowcase and walked to Mr. Foster's and knocked on the door.

"It's Cowboy Richard," he said, opening the door. "You're supposed to say 'Trick or treat.'"

"I came to walk Beau."

"Very clever. Getting paid to trick-or-treat. Come in, I'll get the pooch."

I stepped inside. Mr. Foster fastened the leash on Beau, then led him over. "I'll have some hot cocoa waiting for you when you come back."

I stopped at every house up and down my street. Beau was his usual curious self, especially since we were walking into people's yards and there was more to sniff. I was glad for his company. Especially since the trick-or-treating went so poorly. There were only twelve homes on our street, and only five of them answered their door. One of them only opened to tell me that Halloween was of the devil. Another opened the door, looked at me,

and shut it. They didn't say a thing. I guess I wasn't who they were expecting.

That's just the way this place was. The polygamist home didn't answer their door, though I saw one of the kids looking out between the drawn curtains at me.

I finished the street with just seven pieces of candy, and three of those came from Cliff at the Depot.

I suppose that I could have walked to another neighborhood, but the closest was several blocks away on the other side of the school, where Jed lived. He had told me horror stories about his neighborhood. He said that last year there were some teenagers who bullied the kids and took their candy. He said they stole a jack-o'-lantern from someone's porch, then smashed it on the street and made a kid eat it. I didn't want any of that.

I walked back to Mr. Foster's. This time I shouted, "Trick or treat!"

He opened the door. "Welcome back. How did the candy harvesting go?"

I showed him the seven candies in my bag. "Not good."

His brow furrowed. "Just a minute." He went over and got a bag of Brach's chocolate stars and dumped the entire bag into my sack. "That should help. I have your cocoa made. And I made some Halloween cookies."

There were sugar cookies in the shapes of pumpkins, bats, broomsticks, owls, and witches. They were covered with orange frosting.

I sat down at the table and lifted a witch.

"The lady at the pink house said that Halloween is of the devil."

"I suppose anything can be of the devil if you decide it is."

"Did you trick-or-treat when you were little?"

"Not like kids do today."

"In California everyone gave you candy." As I ate my cookie I noticed something I hadn't seen before. It looked like a wooden football. I walked over to it. "What is this?"

"It's called a washing bat and a battling block. My great-grandmother washed clothes with it on the plantation."

"Why didn't she just use a washing machine?"

"They didn't have those back then. She would put that block in a stream, then put the clothes on it and beat them clean with that bat. That's how slaves cleaned their clothes."

"Your great-grandmother was a slave?"

“Yes, she was.”

Just then someone shouted, “Trick or treat!”

“Looks like we got someone.” He took the plate of cookies over to the door and opened it. There were three children: Dracula, Frankenstein’s monster, and a ghost, which was just a bedsheet with eye holes cut in it.

“Here you go,” Mr. Foster said. “Take two if you like.”

They each took a cookie, then ran back out to the street.

“You’re welcome,” Mr. Foster said as he shut the door. He offered me another cookie. This time I took an owl.

As I was eating he asked, “Do you have any friends?”

I finished what was in my mouth, then said, “I’m making a robot.”

One of his eyebrows raised. “You’re making a robot?”

I nodded. “His name is Tom. He can shock people.”

“I’d like to meet this Tom. Maybe someday you could bring him over.”

“He doesn’t talk or anything yet.”

He seemed to be pondering what I’d said. Then he asked, “Do you have any people friends?”

“I have you and Beau.”

“Oh,” he said softly. He slowly exhaled. “It’s not easy moving to a new place, is it?”

CHAPTER 22

SATURDAY, NOVEMBER 11

Over the next ten days I fell into a routine of sorts. Every day I would stop at Mr. Foster's on the way home from school. It snowed four of the ten days, and between walking Beau and shoveling snow, I was getting rich. I figured that by the time Christmas was here I would have more than fifty dollars—way more than enough for Christmas presents. I remembered that it was Mr. Foster's birthday in December and I wanted to buy him something.

On Saturday, the eleventh, I noticed that Mr. Foster had hung an American flag next to his door. I climbed the stairs to his porch and rang the doorbell. As usual, Mr. Foster opened the door holding Beau. "Come in."

I took off my coat as I stepped inside. "How come you put up a flag?"

He set Beau down. "You don't know? It's Veterans Day."

"What's that?"

His brow fell. "You don't know Veterans Day? What do they teach you at that school?"

"Mostly fear," I said.

He grinned. "That's funny."

"Not to me." I sat down on the couch and Beau jumped on my lap and started licking my chin.

"Veterans Day is a national holiday to remember those who served in the military."

"You were in the army," I said. "Does that mean you're a veteran?"

"Yes. I hang the flag for my fellows who never came home. Like your brother."

I had never thought of my brother as a veteran. For that matter, I had never really thought of him as anything but gone.

"What did you do in the army?"

"I wasn't in the army. I was in the navy."

"You were on a ship?"

"The USS *Hornet*."

"Did you ever kill anyone?"

He frowned. "That's not something you should ask a veteran."

"I'm sorry."

"Apology accepted. To answer your first question, I served in the mess."

"What's the mess?"

"The mess is what they called the navy dining room."

"Is that because it was always a mess?"

He grinned. "No. We kept that place spick-and-span. *Mess* is an old French word that means a meal."

"What did you have to do?"

"I was what they called a culinary specialist. That's just a fancy military word for cook."

"Is that what you wanted to do?"

"No. That's what they told me to do. I wanted to be a gunner's mate. But it wasn't something they'd let me do."

"Because you were so good at cooking?"

"No, because I'm Black. At the start of the war, the US military wouldn't let Black people handle guns, so they put us in support roles, like cooking and truck repair and such."

"Why?"

"That's the sixty-four-thousand-dollar question. You would think that if any man offered to risk his life to defend his country, that that would be reason enough to let him. It wasn't until almost twenty thousand American men died at the Battle of the Bulge that they integrated Black soldiers with the white soldiers."

"Did it make you mad that they wouldn't let you do what you wanted to do?"

"It did at the time. But that was a long time ago. I never wanted to be someone who lived his whole life collecting all his injustices in a tin cup. Mr. Booker Washington said, 'We should not permit our grievances to overshadow our opportunities.'

“Everyone has problems—even white folk. The way I see it, a person’s got two choices. One, he can hold on to his anger, or two, he can let his anger go. Only one of those choices brings freedom.”

“I’m angry about the Vietnam War,” I said.

“You’ve got every right to be angry. Just don’t let your anger be you.”

“What do you mean?”

“When I was young my mama told me this story. She said, ‘There once was a man who hated the rain. Every time it rained, he would go outside and shake his fist and shout at the clouds. But, even with all his cussing and complaining, the rain wouldn’t stop. He’d shout and shout until he’d finally give up. Then he’d go back inside. He was still angry, but now he’d be hoarse and shivering. After a while, everyone around him got sick and tired of hearing him cuss and left him.

“‘One day he was out shouting so long that he caught the influenza, and since no one was with him anymore, he died all alone. That was the end of him. And you know what? At his funeral, when they went to bury him, it rained.’”

“That’s a sad story,” I said.

He nodded. “Sad for him.” He walked back to the kitchen. “I’ve got to finish cooking this custard. You can go ahead and take Beau out. His leash is on the floor over by the phonograph.”

I took Beau for his usual walk of about a mile. When I got back to the house, I rubbed his feet with a dry rag, then set him on the floor.

“You’re just in time,” Mr. Foster said. “My custard cake is done, and it is delicious. Sit and have a piece.”

I sat down at the table and Mr. Foster set a piece of the cake in front of me. It was a light sponge cake with a creamy custard center, its top sprinkled with powdered sugar.

Mr. Foster sat down across from me with his own piece. “Since you left with Beau, you got me thinking about what we talked about—about holding on to anger. I had this thought. Do you know what alchemy is?”

“Is it like chemistry?”

“You could say that. Long ago people thought they could turn lead into gold. They called that alchemy. The idea behind alchemy was to take something worthless and turn it into something of value.” He looked at me intently. “Forgiveness is alchemy. To take something so base and ugly that you don’t even want to think of it and turn it into something noble and fine.

That is true alchemy. Remember that. It's not always easy, but if you can do that, you'll have a happy life.

"I want to show you something." He walked over to his curio cabinet in the corner and took out a small jade-green vase, then brought it over to the table. It was beautiful, with jagged veins of gold running through it.

"After the war, a friend of mine gave this to me. His name was Jim, and he was a soldier from Alabama I met on the *Hornet*. Before the war was over, we were stationed outside Okinawa. Jim was integrated into a fighting squad. He saw some of the fiercest fighting of the entire war. This vase was a souvenir he brought back from Japan. It's called Kintsugi."

He pointed at the veins of gold. "These jagged lines are where the vase was once broken. The Japanese believed that just because something had been broken didn't make it any less valuable. In fact, they believed the opposite was true. They would carefully repair the vase with a special tree sap, then, after it had cured, they would paint the mends with gold. The result is this beautiful design."

I reached out and touched the vase. "Is that real gold?"

He nodded. "Yes. You see, this vase is worth much more now than it was before it was shattered."

"I dropped a vase once," I said. "But I just got in trouble."

"There's an important lesson here, but maybe you won't understand it until you're a little older." He returned the vase to the cabinet, locked it, then turned back to me.

"It's getting late. You should be on your way home. I'll give you some cake to take home for your mama."

He walked to the kitchen and put four large pieces of the cake on a plate. As I was about to leave he said, "Thanksgiving is the week after next. Do you know what you and your mama are doing?"

I shook my head. "She hasn't said anything about it."

"Would you ask your mama if the two of you, and your papa, would like to join Beau and me for Thanksgiving dinner? I'm in the mood to cook up something special, and it's been too long since I really did it up right."

"I'll ask her."

"You do that. Then let me know what she says so I can prepare. Good night, King Richard."

"Good night."

I walked home carrying the plate of cake before me. I hoped my mother would let us celebrate Thanksgiving with Mr. Foster.

CHAPTER 23

THURSDAY, NOVEMBER 23THANKSGIVING

My mother told me to tell Mr. Foster that we would be happy to join him for Thanksgiving dinner. At first, my father even said he would come, but he changed his mind two days before, saying that with the holiday rush he had to work. Maybe he was telling the truth, but I kind of thought that with the way things were with my mother, he didn't want to eat dinner at a stranger's house.

My mother went out the day before Thanksgiving to buy flowers and ingredients for a pumpkin pie, which she was making when I got home from walking Beau. I was glad to see her out of her bedroom.

It had snowed the night before and I spent most of the afternoon shoveling snow. I was getting better at it, because I was able to do both driveways without stopping to rest. I would have done Mr. Foster's for free anyway, but the three dollars he paid me was a great motivator, too.

A little before two o'clock my mother and I gathered up the pie and flowers and walked over to Mr. Foster's house.

"You did a good job on our driveways," my mother said as we crossed from our yard into his.

"It's no big deal," I said, even though it was.

We knocked on Mr. Foster's door, which always elicited a manic response from Beau. Mr. Foster answered the door wearing an apron.

"Welcome, neighbors. Happy Thanksgiving."

"Happy Thanksgiving to you," my mother said back. She held out the bouquet. "These are for you."

"Thank you very much. I don't remember the last time someone brought me flowers."

“We brought a pumpkin pie,” I said.

“Even better. I love me some pumpkin pie. Come in, please, come in. Richard, you can set the pie on the counter next to the apple pie.”

The pie he’d made had a latticed top sprinkled with sugar. Everything Mr. Foster baked looked like it would win a blue ribbon.

Beau, of course, was at my feet. He had been given a bath for the day and his hair was shiny and fluffy. I set the pie down, then crouched down to scratch his belly. “Hey, Beau. Happy Thanksgiving.”

“He’s thankful for you,” Mr. Foster said. He turned to my mother. “I’m afraid he loves Richard more than he loves me. I get feeling a little jealous sometimes.”

“I’m sure that’s not true,” she said.

“Don’t be too sure,” he said.

My mother looked around the room. “Your home is lovely.”

“Thank you.”

In anticipation of guests, Mr. Foster had tidied things up and the home smelled even more aromatic than usual. On top of the console was a scented candle with a holly leaf crown at its base. A Burl Ives Christmas album was playing.

There was a crackling fire in the fireplace and the table was set with fine dinnerware. Mr. Foster put the flowers in a glass vase, then brought them over to the table for a centerpiece.

My mother lifted a dinner plate to examine it. “You have lovely china. Is this Currier and Ives?”

Lovely was a word my mother used a lot when she was complimenting something.

“Yes, young lady, and thank you.”

“Please, call me June.”

“June was my great-aunt’s name.” He walked back to the kitchen. “I don’t know why it is, but it seems that food always tastes better when it’s served on fine dinnerware.”

“Maybe that’s why we put beautiful paintings in frames,” my mother said.

Mr. Foster smiled. “I believe you’re right.”

The turkey, which rested on a porcelain platter, was beautifully glazed and larger than the one we usually got. The whole table looked like something out of one of my mother’s lady magazines. Mr. Foster even had a

plate on the ground for Beau, who was acting a little more subdued than usual.

"I'm just finishing up a few last things. Please, sit down."

"Can I help?" my mother asked.

"No, no, I've got everything under control." He smiled. "Famous last words." The tinny bell of the oven timer began to ring. "And there are the rolls. *La meilleure partie*." He pulled a tray from the oven. "I like to wait until just before dinner to bring out the rolls. There's nothing like a hot-from-the-oven buttered roll." He set the pan of rolls on the counter. "We'll let them settle for a moment."

"Where would you like us to sit?" my mother asked.

"Wherever you like."

My mother and I sat down opposite each other, leaving the head of the table for Mr. Foster.

"There's certainly a lot of food," my mother said.

"I figure if I'm going to go to the trouble of making something special, I should be cooking for a few meals. Some things taste even better the second time around. Especially the turkey. You've got turkey sandwiches, turkey soup, turkey salad, turkey and dumplings. Not to mention Beau loves it."

"You feed Beau turkey?" I asked.

"He would hold it against me if I didn't."

My mother watched him flip the rolls from the pan into a basket. "Are those Parker House rolls?"

"Yes, they are."

"I grew up with those. They were my mother's specialty."

"I know," he said, bringing the basket over to the table. "These are your mama's rolls." He broke them apart and put one on each of our plates.

"I can't believe my mother shared her recipe with you. She said it was going to die with her. It almost did. I got it out of her at a moment of weakness."

He smiled. "Mrs. Esther was as protective of her recipes as a mama is with a newborn child. I'm grateful for it. I had to trade her a recipe she wanted as much as I wanted hers. Fortunately, I had a corn bread recipe she wanted."

He walked over and turned down the phonograph, then sat down at the head of the table. "If you don't mind, I'd like to offer a Thanksgiving prayer."

“We’d like that,” my mother said. Taking our cue from Mr. Foster, we all bowed our heads.

“Dear Lord, we are indeed grateful this day for the abundance of our lives. Help us to remember that you are the giver of all blessings. Thank you for this delicious food and for good neighbors to share it with. Beau and I are grateful to have new friends and we pray, dear Lord, that your favor will shine upon them like the morning sun. Amen.”

“Amen,” we echoed.

“Thank you,” my mother added.

When Mr. Foster said he wanted to cook up something special, he wasn’t exaggerating. At our usual Thanksgiving dinner we had the traditional fare: turkey, stuffing, rolls, mashed potatoes, and candied yams. Mr. Foster had all those things and more, including a few things I’d never seen before: deviled eggs, corn soufflé, collard greens, and corn bread. I felt sorry that my father had to miss it. He would have really liked it.

“A lot of the food is what my mama made. There is nothing like southern cooking to a southern boy.”

“It all looks delicious,” my mother said. “Thank you for thinking of us. It’s a treat to have Thanksgiving with a chef.”

“Who told you I was a chef?”

“My mother told me a long time ago. But I can tell just by looking at your food that you’re a culinary artist.”

“Culinary artist,” he repeated. “I like that. Thank you. That is the most generous compliment I’ve received in a long time. Do you know you look like your mama?”

My mother smiled. “That is the kindest compliment *I’ve* received in a long time.”

“I meant it as a compliment. Your mama was a lovely woman and a good neighbor. She’s the only one in the neighborhood who ever visited me.”

“Certainly your neighbors’ loss,” my mother said. “Speaking of visits, I hope Ricky isn’t bothering you too much.”

He glanced over at me. “Bothering? Richard’s visits are the best part of Beau’s and my day. I can’t get out like I used to, so I’m grateful for his company. He’s also been such a big help, walking Beau and shoveling the snow. I don’t know what I’d do without him.”

Hearing that made me happy.

Mr. Foster lifted Beau's plate from the floor, put some turkey and stuffing on it, then set it back down. Beau gulped it down.

"I told you, Beau loves that turkey. He'd eat himself sick if I let him. He likes the giblet gravy, too, but he makes too big a mess of it. And he likes the corn bread, with just a touch of honey."

"I hear you used to own a bakery," my mother said.

"I did long ago. I had a little bakery in Huntsville, Alabama."

"He baked things for the governor of Alabama," I said.

"I'm not surprised," my mother said. "Where did you learn to cook?"

"Well, first at my mama's side. She was a magician with food. She used to make corn bread and I'd walk up and down the street and sell it. I always sold all she made.

"Then, when I joined the navy, they put me in the kitchen. With the food rationing and all, I taught myself tricks to make it better for the men. You never knew when it might be their last meal."

"Where did you serve in the navy?"

"I was in the Pacific Fleet. I served on the USS *Hornet* under the command of Captain Marshall White. I was in the Battle of Midway. We always served the men something special if we knew it would be a hard day. That morning we served steak and eggs for breakfast. We sent out our torpedo bombers that day, but only one of our aviators came back."

"That's horrible," my mother said.

"Those men were heroes. It was an honor to feed them."

The meal was long and pleasant. I had three helpings, which seemed to please Mr. Foster. "Richard has a hollow leg," he said happily.

After we finished eating, Mr. Foster put the pies on the table, then he brought over a cup of coffee for my mother and a cup of cocoa for me. I still considered his packaged cocoa a miracle of the modern age.

"Mr. Foster has cocoa that doesn't need milk," I said. "It comes in an envelope."

"Does it taste the same?" she asked.

"Better," I said.

"It's called Swiss Miss," Mr. Foster said. "It already has powdered milk in it, so I just add hot water."

"That's very clever." She took a sip of her coffee, then said, "Do you have plans for Christmas?"

"A lot of baking," he said.

“And he’s going to see his family,” I said.

“That sounds nice. How long has it been since you’ve seen them?”

“Too long for my liking. Much too long.”

“How long will you be with them?”

“I suppose that depends on how long they’ll tolerate me,” he said. He turned to me. “I don’t think I’ll be able to bring Beau with me. Do you think you could help me by watching him while I’m gone?”

I turned to my mother. “Can I?”

“Of course,” she said.

“That’s a big worry off my mind,” he said.

I was thrilled. I always wanted to bring Beau home. It would be just like having my own dog.

“What are your Christmas plans?” Mr. Foster asked.

My mother’s smile fell. “This year has been difficult, so I honestly haven’t given it much thought. We haven’t got a Christmas tree yet. I don’t even know where we put the decorations.”

“They’re in the back room,” I said. “Next to the piano.” I knew exactly where they were. I had opened the boxes weeks earlier, hoping to get them out.

“Richard has told me a little about your year,” Mr. Foster said. “I’m so sorry for your losses.”

“Thank you,” my mother said softly. “It’s been a hard year.”

He just looked at her kindly, then said, “May I get you another piece of pie?”

With the exception of my father’s absence, it was one of the best Thanksgivings of my life. Mr. Foster wouldn’t even let us help with the dishes.

CHAPTER 24

I was glad for a four-day break from school. I walked Beau every day, except for Sunday. It was near or below freezing the entire break and it snowed twice, covering our world in a soft, crystalline blanket, disguising the usual ugliness of our street. Even the toilet in our neighbor's yard looked like a throne.

Sunday morning, before the sun came up, we got nearly six inches of snow. I waited until noon for the snow to stop, then went out to shovel.

I had finished our driveway and had just started shoveling Mr. Foster's when a flat-topped, copper-colored car with rocket tailfins pulled up in front of his house. A young Black woman with glasses got out. She wore a crimson wool cap and a long wool coat and snow boots with fur on top. She was carrying a light brown satchel over her shoulder. She furtively glanced over at me but said nothing as she clomped through the thick snow up to Mr. Foster's door.

She knocked on the door and Mr. Foster let her in, then, before shutting the door, he looked out at me and waved. I waved back. She was at his house for more than an hour. I wondered who she was but didn't ask. She was the only visitor I ever saw him have.

The next week was nothing special. Actually it was the opposite of special, since I had to go back to school, where the Christmas spirit went to die. Happily, some Christmas decorations began to spring up in the windows of the businesses I passed walking to school. Heller's grocery had characters from the Charlie Brown Christmas cartoon painted on their store windows.

There were no Christmas decorations in Mrs. Covey's class. In California we always had holiday decorations in our classroom, usually ones we had made ourselves, but Mrs. Covey kept her room as austere as a prison cell, which, I think, is an appropriate comparison.

Almost every morning I'd ask my mother if we could get a Christmas tree after school and she'd always say, "We'll see"—two small words that had generated more false hope than any others in history. By the time I got home, she never felt well enough to go out. I wondered if other kids' mothers stayed in their bedrooms most of the time or if it was just the ones with no fathers.

Fortunately, Mr. Foster's home was filled with enough Christmas for both our houses. During one of my visits, he brought out an old train and I helped him lay its tracks around his tree. The train wasn't like the mass-produced plastic ones that ran on batteries and were decorated with cheap decals. This one was heavy, forged from cast metal, and hand-painted. It ran from an electric box with a large black dial you could turn to control the train's speed.

The thing drove Beau crazy, and he chased it around the tree, yapping and nipping at it until either he derailed it or Mr. Foster turned it off to get some peace.

"I keep thinking he'll get used to it," Mr. Foster said. "But I don't think he ever will. He just wants to *give it the business*."

"He likes to chase things," I said.

He grinned. "Me too," he said dryly. "A long, long time ago."

I had no idea what he meant.

One day he asked, "What are you asking Santa Claus for Christmas?"

I had a ready answer. "A GI Joe navy scuba set, with a real raft you can blow up, and a chemistry set. They have one that you can take fingerprints, so if someone burglarizes your house, you can catch them."

"Those both sound like excellent toys," he said.

They really were. Back then chemistry sets were much more exciting. They came with chemicals that could explode or catch fire. The world was much more adventurous back then.

"What do you want for Christmas?" I asked.

"I haven't given it much thought," he said. "Beau always forgets to give me something. Let me think about it." He pondered for a moment, then said, "I would like a necktie."

"A necktie?"

"A men's necktie made from real silk. Maybe a navy blue one with gold stripes, diagonal like this." He moved his hand in a diagonal motion across

his chest. “I’ve never had much use for a necktie. I suppose I still don’t. But I’d hate to go through life and never have a necktie.”

“That’s not asking very much,” I said. “Santa will bring you one if you ask.”

“I hope he will.” He smiled. “Because I know Beau won’t.”

That’s pretty much how things went that first week of December. I would come home from school, walk Beau, then go inside Mr. Foster’s house for a cocoa and the baking of the day. That was always the best part of my day. Sometimes it was the only good part of my day.

My father didn’t come home. We talked once on the telephone, but it was only because he called to talk to my mom and I answered. He apologized and said he was very busy at work, which made it even less likely that he would be coming back home before Christmas.

Except for Mr. Foster and Beau, my Christmas season was off to an uneventful beginning. In fact, nothing much happened until the Friday afternoon when Mrs. Covey dropped a bomb that would change all of our lives. It was a day to live in infamy.

CHAPTER 25

FRIDAY, DECEMBER 8

It was Friday afternoon, mere minutes until freedom. We kids were working silently at our desks, waiting for the bell to release us, when Mrs. Covey rose from her desk. She walked to the blackboard and clapped her hands to get our attention.

"Put away your work," she said.

We quickly obeyed. After we had settled, she said, "Christmas is coming." The way she said it you'd think she was warning us of an impending disaster. Mrs. Covey had a gift for making things sound terrible. Even Christmas.

She looked around the room. "Are you excited for Christmas? If you're excited for Christmas, raise your hand."

All hands rose.

"Are you excited for Santa Claus to come down that chimney, bringing you lots of toys?"

We all raised our hands again. I was astonished that the Christmas spirit had even pierced Mrs. Covey's ornery shell.

"Have any of you ever climbed down a chimney? Raise your hand if you've climbed down a chimney."

One hand rose. It was Benjamin Hardy, a sandy-haired kid who was usually pretty quiet.

"Mr. Hardy, you've been down a chimney?"

"I got on the roof and looked down one once."

"That's not what I asked. Put your hand down."

Benjamin lowered his hand.

“Chimneys weren’t designed for human passage. Except for Tami, you’re all pretty small…”

Everyone looked at Tami. She turned bright red.

“… But even as small as you are, you would all still get stuck in a chimney. Just think how big Santa is, not to mention his bag of toys.”

“Santa’s bigger than Tami,” Dwight said. I think he was trying to be nice, but Tami still looked miserable.

“Yes, he is. So how is it that Santa manages to fit down a chimney?”

Another hand went up.

“Yes, Patty?”

“Magic.”

“You’re telling us that Santa uses magic?”

“Yes, ma’am.”

“So, Santa magically slides down the chimney.” She walked to her desk. “If Santa’s so magical, why doesn’t he just poof the presents into the house? Or, for that matter, poof all the presents into all the houses in the world at the same time?” Patty didn’t answer. Mrs. Covey looked around the room. “Anyone?”

The bell rang. Not that it mattered. In Mrs. Covey’s class, like in professional boxing, there was no being saved by the bell. No one stood, except Patty.

“Where do you think you’re going?”

“The bell rang.”

“Did you hear me say that you were dismissed?”

“No, ma’am.”

“Then plant your bottom back in your chair. I’m not done.”

Patty quickly sat back down.

Mrs. Covey slowly gazed around the room. “Let me tell you something, people. Santa doesn’t come down the chimney. He doesn’t fly around two hundred million surface miles of the earth just to fill a stocking you hung by your chimney. He doesn’t have flying reindeer. Reindeer can’t fly any more than I can.

“How do I know this? Because, children, there is no Santa Claus. There are no flying reindeer; there are no magic elves making toys packaged in Mattel toy boxes. It’s all a myth and you’re too old to believe such nonsense. Don’t be so stupid.”

Her words shook us to the core. After a moment, one of the boys raised his hand.

"What, Nick?"

"My mom said that Santa is real."

Mrs. Covey slowly shook her head. "Your mother lied to you. Wake up, children. If your parents told you that there is a Santa Claus, your parents are liars. There is no Santa Claus. There is no such thing as magic." She looked around the room as the weight of her words crushed us. "All right. You're dismissed."

The impact of her words was palpable. For a moment no one moved. Then, one by one, we rose, shuffling out of the classroom, as if we had all just learned of the death of a dear friend. In a way I suppose that was exactly what had happened.

I walked home feeling like my heart was in a vise and my mind was wandering through a labyrinth of confusion and loss. I thought of stopping at Mr. Foster's, but I was too upset. I went straight to my bedroom and laid on my bed.

Several hours later I knocked on my mother's door.

"Mom."

"Yes, honey?"

I opened her door. As usual the room was dark and my mother was lying in the center of her bed with a cold pack on her forehead.

"How was school?" she asked softly.

I walked to her side, waiting for my eyes to adjust to the darkness. I needed to see her face when I asked the question.

"Is Santa Claus real?"

"Of course he is, honey."

I swallowed. "Mrs. Covey said that there is no Santa Claus. And that you were lying to us."

My mother hesitated. "Santa Claus is the spirit of giving."

"But he lives at the North Pole. And he has reindeer and a sleigh, and he comes down the chimney…"

My mother looked at me sadly, then slowly sighed. "No, honey. There is no Santa Claus."

My chest froze. I couldn't believe that Mrs. Covey was right. What other horribleness had she been right about? I thought for a moment, then said, "Mom?"

“Yes, honey?”
“Did you lie about Jesus, too?”

CHAPTER 26

I believe that it was at that moment when I came to the terrifying realization that there was nothing in my life that couldn't be taken away. My father was gone. My brother was gone. Our house was gone. The whole state of California was gone. Now even Santa Claus had deserted me. There was not a single thing I could hold on to. I wondered how long my mother would last. I had never felt so scared in all my life.

That night I dreamed of a lavishly decorated Christmas tree. It was exquisite—sparkling with gold and silver tinsel, with an alabaster angel on top. I realized that the angel was alive. She turned to look at me, and her wings spread open like a great book.

At the base of the tree was a mountain of presents wrapped in elegant paper and silk bows. The tree was strung with shimmering lights that lit the room in a brilliant and growing illumination.

Suddenly I realized that the radiance wasn't coming from the tree's lights. The tree was on fire. The blaze grew quickly. It consumed the tree and the presents, then spread to the rest of the house. I fled outside, but no one else in my family was there.

When the fire was done, I was all alone. There was nothing left but a mountain of ash and the smoking remains of what had once been Christmas.

CHAPTER 27

The next morning felt colder than usual. It was a Saturday morning, usually my happiest day of the week, but you wouldn't know it. My heart ached. I didn't even watch cartoons.

Around ten I walked over and knocked on Mr. Foster's door. I heard his slow shuffle to the door as Beau barked excitedly.

"King Richard. Come in. Are you here to take Beau on his walk?"

"I need to tell you something."

He must have sensed the gravity of my mood as his expression changed to one of concern. "Have a seat at the table. I made cookies yesterday." As I sat down he said, "You didn't come by yesterday afternoon."

"I had to talk to my mom."

"Did something bad happen?"

"Yes." I was suddenly embarrassed to tell him. I felt stupid for believing for so long.

He sat down across from me at the table with a plate of chocolate chip cookies. I didn't take one.

"Go on," he said.

"Mrs. Covey told us that there isn't a Santa Claus. She said there's no such thing as magic." My voice cracked. "She said my parents are liars."

Mr. Foster just looked at me, his expression growing even more serious. "That must have been awful painful to hear."

"It was."

"Especially from such a cruel lady."

I furtively wiped a tear from my cheek, which he kindly pretended not to notice. When I could speak, I asked, "How did you know she was cruel?"

"Only a cruel person would steal someone's happiness like that." He leaned forward. "Let me tell you something, Richard. Something I want you to always remember.

“This won’t be the only time in your life that someone tries to steal your dreams. There are Mrs. Coveys all over this world. They are young and old, male and female, Black and white. They are people who are too unhappy and too cowardly to believe in their own dreams, so they justify their misery by throwing stones at other people’s dreams.” He looked at me for a moment, then stood. “I’ll make you a hot cocoa. There’s almost nothing in the world that a hot cocoa can’t make better.”

He put the teapot on the stove, then said, “You stay there. I want to show you something.” He left the room. A few minutes later he walked back into the kitchen. To my surprise he was wearing a Santa Claus suit.

“I disagree with your teacher. There is magic in this world. And if I can be Santa, there must be a Santa Claus.”

“You can’t be Santa,” I said.

“Why not?”

“Because… you’re…”

“Black?”

I nodded.

“A Black man can’t be Santa Claus?”

“No.”

“Why not?”

“He’s not Black in the pictures.”

Mr. Foster just looked at me. “Pictures? Are you telling me that you’ve got photographic pictures of the actual Santa Claus? Real black-and-white —no, sorry, just white-and-white, pictures of the old man?”

“There are pictures in my mom’s magazines.”

“Then, what you mean is, you’ve seen a Coca-Cola advertisement with a jolly old white man.” He shook his head. “You think Black children want a fat white man to come down their chimney? That would terrify them.”

I had never thought of it that way.

“Santa is the spirit of giving, and spirits don’t have colors. They’re like… water.”

As if on cue, the teakettle started whistling. He walked over to it, poured the steaming water into a mug, mixed it with his Swiss Miss, then set it down on the table. He sat down across from me.

“Let me tell you something, Richard. Something I’ve dealt with my entire life. What you said about Santa Claus not being Black—it’s just like those pictures of Jesus you see in white-people churches. Jesus looks like he

came from Iowa, not Jerusalem. Jesus wasn't American. He wasn't even white. Jesus was from the Middle East. Have you ever seen people from the Middle East? They're not white. But that's the way they go painting him, like some Gary Cooper, Hollywood movie star actor." He leaned back in his chair. "I know why they do it. People want people to look like themselves. It makes them feel safer."

I didn't know what to say. After a minute I asked, "Why do you have a Santa Claus suit?"

"I used to be a bell ringer for the Salvation Army."

"What's a bell ringer?"

"Bell ringers stand in front of grocery stores and ring a bell so people put money in the bucket to help the poor."

"Do you still do that?"

"No. The cold gets to me now. But I did like doing that. I got to see people be a little better version of themselves. Not always, but a lot of them."

I took a drink of the cocoa. "I'm sorry I said you couldn't be Santa."

"Apology accepted."

"I wish you really were Santa."

"Why is that?"

"Because I could believe in you."

To my surprise his eyes welled up. He walked around the table in his red suit and hugged me. "I believe in you, too, Richard. Never forget that. I believe in you, too."

CHAPTER 28

On Sunday afternoon, I had just come in from building a snow fort to find my mother in the kitchen. She had made me a grilled cheese sandwich with bean and bacon soup.

"Your father is taking you out next Tuesday night."

"Did he call?"

She nodded. I wished I had answered the phone. I wanted to talk to him. I missed him. My mother sat down at the table, putting her head in her hands.

"Do you have a headache?" I asked.

"I always do."

"Maybe it's because we live in Utah. Maybe we should all just go back to California and start all over."

She raised her head to look at me, then, without a word, got up and walked back to her room.

CHAPTER 29

It was Tuesday night. The night my father was coming for me. I had just taken Beau on his walk, put the dollar Mr. Foster gave me in my safe, then took out two five-dollar bills. "Lincolns," Cliff at the Depot called them. I wanted to show them to my father. I wanted to impress him.

I had noticed that my mother had been especially quiet that day and her eyes were puffy. She didn't say a thing about me going out with my father. I went to ask her if she wanted me to make her something for dinner, but when I was outside her door I could hear her crying. It made me feel sick inside. I sat on the floor outside her door for more than five minutes before she stopped crying. I never knocked. I wouldn't know what to say anyway.

My father arrived about twenty minutes after six o'clock. He was late, but I was just glad he showed up. He was wearing a blue jacket with the words *Sears and Roebuck* embroidered on the left breast. I wanted to tell my father about my mother, but he acted like he didn't want to see her. He didn't even walk past the front room.

"Get your coat," he said. When we were in his car he asked, "How does Shakey's Pizza sound?"

"There's a Shakey's Pizza Parlor here?"

"Just like in California."

This was good news. First my father was here, now Shakey's.

"I love Shakey's."

"Shakey's it is."

As my father backed his car out of the driveway he asked, "Did you shovel the driveway?"

"Yes."

"That's the entrepreneurial spirit. When I was your age, I would walk up and down my street and shovel walks for money."

"I tried that. I only got a nickel."

"Someone gave you a nickel for shoveling their walk?"

“Yes. And it was a long driveway. It took me two hours.”

“Cheapskate,” he said. “Never go back there.”

He didn’t have to tell me that.

Shakey’s Pizza wasn’t very far from our home, though I’m not surprised that I’d never seen it. My mother and I never got out much.

Walking into the pizza parlor was like walking into a time machine—the employees in their familiar straw hats and red-striped shirts, the player piano belting out ragtime music, and the oregano smell of baking pizzas brought back pleasant memories of our outings in California. The hostess sat us down at a table with a red-and-white checkered tablecloth and handed us menus.

“Do you know what you want?” my father asked.

“Pizza.”

“Well, I figured that. What kind of pizza?”

“I want the Big Ed Special.”

“What do you know? I was thinking of getting the Big Ed Special, too. How about we order a large Big Ed and share. And we should also get us some of those mojo potatoes.”

I looked down at the paper menu. A large Big Ed Special pizza was $2.10. Mojo potatoes were just forty-five cents.

“I can pay for it,” I said. I reached into my pocket and brought out a five-dollar bill. My father looked as surprised as I hoped he would.

“Where did you get that kind of money?”

“I’ve been collecting bottles for refunds. Mr. Foster had a whole bunch of them.”

“Mr. Foster, the man next door?”

I nodded. “He also pays me to walk his dog, Beau, every day. Except Sunday. That’s Beau’s day of rest.”

“A dog’s whole life is a day of rest,” he said.

“Mr. Foster said that the Bible says that Sunday is to be a day of rest for animals.”

He lightly smiled. “I just hope he pays you more than a nickel.”

I put the bill back in my pocket. “He pays me a dollar.”

“Whoa. Maybe you should be buying our pizza.”

After the waitress took our order, my father asked, “How is school?”

I frowned. “I hate it. My teacher’s a troll.”

“I’m sorry.”

“Mrs. Covey told us that there is no Santa Claus. And she called you and Mom liars.”

“She called us liars?”

“Yes.”

“Maybe I need to have a talk with Mrs. Covey. What did your mom say?”

“She said Santa wasn’t real.”

“I’m sorry you had to hear it that way. Santa is the spirit of giving.”

“Everyone says that,” I said. “But only after you find out he isn’t real.”

“You’re right,” he said. “You’re right.”

We sat a moment in silence, then I asked, “What’s your job?”

“I’m delivering appliances for Sears and Roebuck.”

“In your car?”

“No. Big things like washers and driers, dishwashers. The Kenmore line. We drive a truck.”

“Do you like doing that?”

“Not particularly. But a man’s got to work. I’m just doing it until I can get back to what I used to do.”

The waitress brought us our food. After I had downed a couple of slices of pizza, I said, “Mom said the people in Utah were nice, but they’re not. She lied.”

“She didn’t lie. It’s just how she remembers it. When she was little, this part of Salt Lake City was rural.”

“What’s rural?”

“Rural means like in the country, or farmland. Her parents had chickens and milking cows. That field just south of the house used to be a cornfield. Country people are simpler than city folk. But they’ve either gotten old or moved out. Now this area is considered inner city, so you have bars and pawnshops. That attracts a different kind of people.”

“Mean people?”

“Maybe less-happy people.”

“Like Mrs. Covey?”

He nodded. “Sounds like Mrs. Covey.”

We went back to eating in silence. After a few minutes I blurted out what I had been wanting to ask since he’d picked me up. “Are you going to come home for Christmas?”

He stopped eating. “Your mother and I still haven’t worked things out.”

His answer hurt but I held back from showing my feelings.

"I miss our family," I said.

My father was quiet a moment, then said, "I miss it, too, son."

"Then why don't you just come home?"

He didn't answer. The silence grew painful, and I was glad when a banjo player started plucking a happy tune.

Finally my father said, "I wish it were that easy."

Maybe it was desperation talking, but I felt unusually bold. "It *is* really easy," I said. "Just come home and don't leave."

He breathed out slowly. "Things get more complicated when you're older. Since Mark died, it hasn't been the same."

"What's most not the same is that you're gone, too."

I guess he didn't know what to say to that. Finally, he said, "Eat your pizza."

A few minutes later my father paid the bill. We took the leftover pizza home in a box. I wondered if Mr. Foster would let me feed pizza to Beau.

CHAPTER 30

My father and I didn't say anything on the way home. The night I had looked forward to had turned into a big disappointment. I wondered if he would ever take me out again. I was pretty sure that it wouldn't be soon.

As we turned onto our street, I saw the flashing red light of an emergency vehicle.

"I wonder what's going on there?" my father said.

As we got closer, we could see there was a fire truck in front of our house, along with a half dozen other cars. There was an ambulance parked in the driveway behind our station wagon. Anxiety exploded in my chest. As soon as the car stopped I jumped out and ran into the house.

There were more than a dozen people crowded inside our front room and dining area. I recognized my aunts, who were with their husbands, but I didn't recognize anyone else until I saw Mr. Foster. He was sitting on a chair, leaning forward on his cane. I had never really seen him out of his house, so he looked out of place in this crowd of people. I went to him.

"Why is everyone here? Where's my mom?"

He looked sad. "Richard, your mama tried to take her life."

My heart froze. "Is she still alive?"

"Yes. Help got here in time."

Just then I heard shouting. I looked over to see what was going on. My oldest aunt, Wilda—the matriarch of the family—was standing in front of the bedroom door, barring my father from entering.

"Get out of my way," he said. "This is my house."

"No, it's not."

"She's my wife."

"You could have fooled me," Aunt Wilda said sharply.

The man next to her, probably my uncle, was a tall, burly man, with thick arms and a full beard. He was at least half a head taller than my father. He

stepped in front of my dad, the two men looking threateningly into each other's eyes.

Just as the situation looked like it might erupt into something even more terrible, one of the ambulance attendants shouted at them to move as they brought my mother out of her room on a gurney. I ran to her side.

"Mom."

She opened her eyes and looked up at me but didn't say anything. I looked over to my father. He looked as helpless as I felt. I followed her out to the ambulance. The men lifted the gurney into the back, then shut the door as I blinked back my tears. I was gulping and ticcing.

Mr. Foster walked up behind me and put his hand on my shoulder. "She'll be okay," he said. "I'll pray for her." As the ambulance backed out of our driveway he looked over at my father, who had been standing next to it. "You need to be with your papa."

I just sniffed.

He walked over to my father and said something, then he patted my father on the arm, turned, and hobbled back to his house. He was moving slower than usual.

As the crowd dissipated, I walked over to my father. He put his arm around me. Neither of us knew what to say.

CHAPTER 31

I didn't go to school for the rest of the week. There was talk of sending me to stay with one of the aunts, but I told my father that I would rather live in the chicken coop. He told everyone that I was his son and that he would be staying here with me.

Neither my father nor I was much on cooking, so almost every night we ate out, which, back then, was a rare treat. We went to McDonald's, Arctic Circle, and a new taco place called Taco Time. I loved going out but especially spending the time with my father. I was just glad to finally have him back home. Like it used to be.

While my father was at work, I stayed inside and read. I finished *The Hobbit* and started the Hardy Boys—a series about two teenage brothers who were amateur detectives and solved all sorts of crimes, from diamond smuggling to racehorse kidnapping. It was good adventure, and more and more I discovered the power of losing myself in books. It was the only time I didn't fret about my mother.

I didn't go out to the garage to work on my robot. I guess I had finally abandoned him for good, leaving him to be infested by mice on the garage floor.

More than anything I wanted to see my mother. Thursday, I asked my father if we could go see her. He called the hospital, but they said she wasn't allowed visitors. When he asked how long she would be there, no one seemed to have an answer.

It snowed off and on for the rest of the week. Twice a day I went out and shoveled our driveway so it wouldn't get too deep for me to handle. I did the same for Mr. Foster's driveway as well.

Thursday, when I went up to Mr. Foster's door to tell him that I had finished shoveling his driveway, he acted different than usual. It was the very first time that he didn't invite me in. He also said that Beau wouldn't

be needing a walk. I went home feeling very sad. Even the Hardy Boys couldn't take my mind from my sadness.

It snowed that night, so Friday morning I went over to shovel Mr. Foster's driveway, but he wasn't even home. I could see his car's tire tracks in the snow. Up to then I had never seen him leave his house, though he could have when I was at school.

It was late afternoon when he finally returned. I went up to his door to get Beau, but he didn't answer, which only hurt my heart more. I wondered if I had said something wrong, like I had when my mother slapped me.

Later that afternoon the young Black woman I'd seen a few weeks earlier came over again. I was out in my driveway when she pulled up in front of his house. This time she waved to me. I didn't wave back. I didn't like her. I wondered who she was and why she got to go inside, and I didn't. Maybe she was his new friend. Most of all, I wondered why Mr. Foster didn't want to see me when I needed him the most.

All the while, the Christmas season was gaining on us. It was less than ten days until Christmas, and four days until Mr. Foster's birthday.

Earlier in the week I had asked my father if he would take me Christmas shopping on Saturday, since that was his day off. He promised he would.

Saturday morning, I poured myself a bowl of cereal, then took it in the front room to watch cartoons while I waited for my father to get up. During the final minutes of *George of the Jungle*, the phone rang. I ran for it, hoping it was my mother.

"Hello."

An older woman asked, "Is this the Evans residence?"

"Yes, ma'am."

"Is your father home?"

"Just a moment." I knocked on his bedroom door. "Dad, someone's on the phone for you."

"Thank you," he said back through the closed door. I heard a muffled "Hello." I walked away wondering who it was.

About a cartoon later my father walked into the front room. He was showered and dressed.

"All right, sport," he said. "Have you had your breakfast?"

"I had cereal."

"Great. I'm just going to grab a coffee and toast and then we'll be on our way."

A couple of minutes later he walked out of the kitchen carrying a coffee mug and a piece of buttered toast with a bite out of it. “This is good bread. Did your mom make it?”

“Mr. Foster made it.”

“Maybe we should have been eating over there.” He settled into a chair. “So where would you like to go Christmas shopping?”

“Can we go to the Cottonwood Mall?”

He grimaced. “You know it’s going to be the busiest shopping day of the year. The mall crowds are going to be insane.”

“I don’t care,” I said.

“All right. Get your coat and let’s go.”

“Wait,” I said. “I need to get my money.” I ran to my room and took twenty dollars out of my safe. I really felt rich.

The Cottonwood Mall was about ten minutes from our home. It was Utah’s first enclosed mall and had opened just five years earlier. It was, as my father predicted, insanely crowded. We parked in one of the few remaining spaces at the south end of the mall and walked in through the JCPenney entrance, which is where I wanted to go.

My father said he had some shopping of his own, so we agreed to meet up in one hour at the pet store near JCPenney. Fortunately, I had my Mickey Mouse watch.

I had already decided what I was getting everyone for Christmas. I was buying two neckties, one for my father and the other for Mr. Foster.

In the mid-sixties, necktie fashion ran the gamut from traditional apron ties to silk ascots and cravats to skinny, flat-ended ties. I asked a salesclerk to help me pick out my ties. He asked me who the ties were for. After I told him he said, “Sounds like we want to stay a little more conservative. Wide ties are on their way back. I have something just right for the mature gents.”

The price of silk ties ranged from 97¢ to $1.47. I bought my father a dark brown tie with rust and gold stripes. My mother had a dress nearly that same color, so I thought they would look good together. I got Mr. Foster what he had suggested when he told me that he wanted a necktie—a navy blue silk tie with gold diagonal stripes.

After the clerk had wrapped up my ties, I went over to the women’s department, where I bought my mother a purple scarf with pink and gold geometric patterns and Vivara Parfum—a foreign-sounding perfume that

the lady at the counter recommended. “Vivara Parfum, your girl will swoon,” she sang. I don’t know if she made that up or if it was their slogan.

I just had Beau to shop for. My favorite store in the mall was the pet shop—the same one I’d walked through back in October when I went school-clothes shopping with my mother.

Even though I went there to get something for Beau, I ended up spending almost all my time just looking at the animals. The place echoed with the sound of barking. They had a whole wall of kennels with all sorts of dogs, though, I thought, none as cute as Beau.

There were other mammals, like white mice and guinea pigs and hamsters in metal cages with spinning wheels. I wondered if I could sell them some of the mice in our house, since my bottle deposit income had drastically declined because it was nearly impossible to find bottles in the snow. Considering how many mice we had around our place, I could be a millionaire.

But the real draw for me was the exotic animals. They had a bright green iguana, a baby alligator with yellow eyes, a three-foot-long boa constrictor, and an entire wall covered with aquariums, with a wide assortment of exotic fish, including blind cave fish and ghost catfish—a transparent fish you could see through. (You could even see its heart beating.) There were colorful Amazon frogs and angelfish. In the corner of the store near the register, they had a thick-glassed aquarium with a real piranha. This was back before the fish was deemed contraband.

My father arrived early to the pet store carrying two large bags, so I had to stop browsing and shop in earnest. I bought Beau a new leather collar with blue and red gems and a maroon wool dog coat. I thought Beau would really appreciate it on our walks since it had been so cold out.

The store even sold doggy shoes that fastened onto a dog’s legs with drawstrings, but I figured that Beau was more likely to chew on them than to wear them. I thought they might be kind of embarrassing for him too, since no other dog was wearing them.

After the mall, my father and I drove over to the Iceberg, a drive-in just a mile from our home that was famous for thick milkshakes and hamburgers. Unlike the mall, the drive-in wasn’t crowded, probably since it was already past two and still snowing. Weather aside, this was turning out to be a pretty good day.

I ordered a cheeseburger, a bag of french fries, and a banana and caramel milk shake. My father and I sat down with our food near the back of the drive-in.

My father took a bite of his hamburger, then asked, "How much did you spend on your Christmas shopping?"

"That's private," I said.

"I'm sorry," he said. "Of course it is." We ate for a while in silence, then he said, "I bet you're going to be glad to get back to school next week."

I looked at him. "Why?"

"Routine is the bread of life."

"Moldy bread," I said.

He grinned. He took a sip of his drink, then said, "The hospital called this morning. They're releasing Mom tomorrow."

I wondered why he had waited until now to tell me. "What time?"

"They said I could pick her up anytime after one."

I was happy to hear this.

"I'm going to stay until Monday to make sure she's all right."

"You're leaving again?"

He was quiet for a moment, then said, "Son…" He breathed out slowly. "You should know I've come to a decision. I think it would be better all around if your mother and I got a divorce."

I stopped eating. Maybe breathing. My eyes welled up with tears. When I could speak, I asked, "Why do you hate us?"

"I don't hate you," he said.

I looked at him for a moment, then shouted, "Well, I hate you!" I sprang from my seat and ran out of the restaurant. My father shouted at me to come back, but I was gone. I just wished that I hadn't left my coat behind.

In running away I had cut through several yards and found myself lost. For at least a half an hour I meandered through unknown neighborhoods until, for the first time ever, I was glad to see Lincoln Elementary. I walked to my school. It was Saturday, and snowing, so the schoolyard was as empty as Mrs. Covey's soul.

I walked over to the swing sets, brushed the snow off a plastic swing seat, and sat down. I began to swing back and forth. Snow collected on me as tears rolled down my cheeks.

The sky was already dark with cloud cover, but now the sun had fallen below the horizon, leaving me alone in the dark. The temperature fell with

the sun, and after an hour I was shivering so hard that my teeth chattered. I wished for the hundredth time that I had grabbed my coat. Still, I thought, I'd rather freeze to death than be home.

Alone in the darkness and the subfreezing temperature, there was only one place I could think to go.

CHAPTER 32

It was late when I climbed the porch to Mr. Foster's house. After the last few days I didn't know if he would even answer or, if he did, would let me in. I knocked on his door. His voice came weakly, "Come in."

Still shivering, I went inside, happy to be out of the cold and embraced by the warmth of his home.

Mr. Foster was sitting in his chair near the fireplace. There was no music playing from the phonograph, and he didn't have a book. Beau was in his lap, and he was stroking back his fur. It had been less than a week since I had last seen him, but, peculiarly, he didn't look the same. He looked thinner in the face and shoulders, but his stomach looked bigger. I shut the door behind me.

"Where is your coat?" he asked.

"I ran away."

He looked sad. "Come sit by the fire." His eyes looked heavy, the way my mother's looked during one of her migraines.

"Are you sick?" I asked.

"I don't sleep well these days," he said. "Have you heard from your mama?"

I sat down on the floor next to his chair. "My mother's coming home tomorrow."

"Praise God. I've been praying for her. And your papa."

Hearing the mention of my father made me angry. "My father says he wants a divorce." My eyes welled up. "Why does he hate us?"

Mr. Foster was silent for a moment, then said, "He doesn't hate you or your mama. He doesn't love himself. When people don't love themselves, they push the people they love away."

"Why doesn't he love himself?"

"Your father blames himself for your brother's death."

"No he doesn't."

Mr. Foster exhaled lightly. “I understand your papa better than you know.” He paused for a moment, as if he was afraid to say what he wanted to say. When he spoke, his voice was strained. “I blamed myself for my son’s death.”

“You had a son who died?”

“My only son. Isaiah.”

I didn’t understand. “But you said he was alive.”

“No. I never said that.” He looked sadder than I had ever seen him. He looked up at the picture on the wall. “My son died a month after that photograph was taken.”

I still didn’t understand.

“My son died because of something I did.” He pulled Beau in closer. “A long time ago I bought a refrigerator. Everyone has one these days, but back then, it was something special. Especially where we lived.

“When the men delivered it, the people in the neighborhood all came to see what I had bought. They stood in our front yard and watched them take it out of the truck. It was a celebration.

“A few weeks later Margaret and I were working out in the garden when Isaiah came out and said he was going to hide and asked me to come find him. I told him I would after we finished.

“When we went inside, I couldn’t find my boy. I looked everywhere.” His eyes moistened. “Then Margaret opened the refrigerator. Isaiah had climbed inside to hide from me. He had suffocated.” Mr. Foster’s chin began quivering. “I saw horrible things in the war. But there was nothing worse than seeing my own son in that refrigerator.” A tear fell down his cheek.

When he could speak, he said, “Margaret was inconsolable. I knew she blamed me. I had bought the thing, and in her pain she needed someone to blame. When something that bad happens, sometimes we just need someone to put it on. Some people blame God. Margaret blamed me.

“I dragged that refrigerator out of the house and chopped a hole in it with an axe. Then, a week or so later, I moved out of the house to get away from my wife—just like your papa left your mama.” He looked at me. “I should have stayed with her. She needed me, even if she didn’t know it. But it was too painful. The truth was, I was too busy hating myself. Seeing my wife suffer only made it worse.

"Six months later Margaret was in a car accident. Some people said it wasn't an accident." He wiped his eyes. "I should have been there. But I was a coward. Shame can make cowards of us." He was silent for a moment, then looked back at me. "I was almost glad when the war started. I joined the very next day. I wasn't afraid to take a bullet. That's why I was upset the navy put me in a kitchen…" His words trailed off in silence.

"But you said you were going to visit them for Christmas."

He nodded almost imperceptibly. "I've been making my way back to them for a long time now. Eight months ago, my liver stopped working. That's why my stomach looks like this. It keeps filling with fluid. Every week I go to the hospital to get it drained."

I was suddenly afraid. "How do they fix it?"

"Not everything in this life can be fixed," he said. He looked at me silently, then said, "I'm dying, Richard. My doctor didn't think I would live to Christmas."

His words froze my world.

When I could speak, I said, "No."

"I'm sorry."

My eyes welled up. "You can't leave, too."

He put his hand on my head. "I'm very sorry. You didn't need another loss in your life."

I closed my eyes tightly, pushing the tears out. Then I began to sob. For several minutes Mr. Foster just rubbed my head. Then he said, "I know it's hard, Richard. But if you can, we need to put that aside right now. I need to tell you something important about your papa."

I wiped my eyes, then looked up at him.

"You need to tell your papa that you know it's not his fault that your brother died."

"He doesn't think it's his fault."

"He might not admit it, maybe not even to himself, but he does. More important, he needs to know that you *believe* it's not his fault. Believing is more powerful than knowing. Sometimes people know things that are true but don't believe them." He breathed out slowly. "He needs to believe that you still need him."

"It won't help," I said.

"Maybe it won't," he said softly. "But never underestimate how much we all need to be needed. Mr. Washington once said, 'Few things help someone

more than to let them know that you believe in them.’” He looked me in the eyes. “You go tell him that. You let him know that you still believe in him.”

“What if he still won’t stay?”

Mr. Foster breathed out slowly. “He might not. That’s the thing about people: as much as we wish we could control them, we can’t. But at least you’ll know that you tried. And someday that will bring you peace. Not right now, but someday.”

I laid my head against his knee and cried. Mr. Foster just gently rubbed my hair. I didn’t think my heart could take another good-bye.

CHAPTER 33

I was numb when I walked home. I didn't even notice the snow or cold. I opened the door of my house to find my father sitting in the front room, his fingers knit together. He was visibly upset. He stood when he saw me.

"Where have you been?"

"I went to Mr. Foster's house."

He breathed in deeply, calming himself, then he crossed the room to me. "Rick, I know this is hard. But you can't just run off like that. Something could have happened to you."

"I don't care what happens to me," I said. I rubbed my eyes. "Mr. Foster is dying."

My father's brows fell. "What?"

"Mr. Foster is going to die."

My father didn't know what to say. After a minute I wiped my eyes, then looked up at him. "I need to tell you some-thing."

He gazed into my eyes.

"I know it's not your fault Mark died."

My father's expression immediately turned from soft to hard. "Why did you say that?"

"I wanted you to know."

His body tensed still more and his face turned red. "You think I don't know that? I know it's not my fault. It's the Pentagon's fault. It's those corrupt war-hawk politicians. It's the Viet Cong. They're the ones who took my son."

There was more silence. Then I said, "I miss Mark so much. I know you do, too. But I'm still here." I rubbed my nose. "I'm sorry I said I hate you. I don't. I need you. I need you to protect me. Me and Mom both do."

Tears welled up in my father's eyes. Then he said, "Protect you? Like I did your brother?" He turned and walked to his room.

I went to my bed and crawled under the blankets. I guessed that what Mr. Foster had told me to do was wrong after all.

CHAPTER 34

My mother came home Sunday afternoon. I hadn't seen my father all morning, though I could hear him busying about outside my bedroom. I wondered if he was already packing. Then, a little after noon, he left to get my mother. I just stayed in my room and read.

I came out of my room when I heard my father's car return. As I walked out there was a large bouquet of yellow daffodils on the table.

My mother and father were quiet as they walked into the house. My mother looked fragile, as if a puff of wind would blow her away. She walked straight to me and hugged me. "I'm so sorry, Ricky."

I shut my eyes tightly. I couldn't speak.

After a minute she said, "Whose are those?" I opened my eyes. She was looking at the flowers.

My father said, "I bought them for you."

"They're beautiful. I love daffodils."

"I know," he said. Then, to my surprise, a tear fell down my father's cheek. It was the first time I'd seen him cry since my brother's funeral. For a moment we both watched him, unsure of what to say or do.

Then he said, "I'm sorry, June. I'm so, so sorry. I should have been there for Mark. I never should have let him go. I would trade places with him if I could."

A tear fell down my mother's cheek.

My father shook his head. "But I've only made things worse. I should have been there for you when you needed me. I let you down. I've let both of you down." He was silent for a moment, then said, "I don't know how to ask you to forgive me."

"You don't need our forgiveness," my mother said. "We have to own our choices. All of us. Mark too." She looked into his eyes. "I know you would have protected Mark if you could. What happened isn't your fault."

He lowered his head. "I don't believe that."

She stepped forward and took his head in her hands and lifted it to look into his eyes. “I do.” For a moment they just looked into each other’s eyes. Then they embraced. I walked over and joined them.

CHAPTER 35

My father stayed that night. He slept in the bedroom with my mother and never left. I was so grateful for that. I would have been happy, except there was something in my heart that kept me from it. It was something I was hiding from—as if denial would make it not so. I hadn't been back to see Mr. Foster since he told me he was dying.

Thursday, after school, I came home to find my mother waiting for me in the front room. From her demeanor I knew she had something important to say. I took off my coat, then sat down quietly across from her.

"Ricky, Mr. Foster called today… He would like to talk with you."

I didn't say anything.

"I think you should go talk to him."

I still didn't speak, but I could feel emotion rise in my chest.

"Ricky, he told me. I know that he's dying. I'm so sorry."

My eyes welled up.

"I know why you don't want to see him. I understand it's hard. Especially after all you've been through. Honestly, I can't believe how much you've been through. You're the toughest kid I've ever known. And, somehow, you still have the best heart of anyone I've ever known." She came over and kneeled next to me. "Mr. Foster has been good to you. When we weren't there for you, he was. He's been a true friend, and that's a rare thing." She wiped her eyes. "Right now, I think he needs a friend. Could you be that for him?"

I looked down for nearly a minute, then I put my coat back on. I went to my room, gathered the Christmas presents I'd bought for him and Beau, then walked over to Mr. Foster's house.

CHAPTER 36

I knocked on the door, then walked in before Mr. Foster said anything. He was in the same place he was the last time we'd spoken, reclined on his armchair with Beau in his lap. He didn't look well.

"I knew you would come," he said.

I didn't say anything. I held my lips tight. I knew that if I opened my mouth, sadness would overcome me.

"Your mother told me that your father is home."

I nodded.

"Did you tell him what I told you?"

I nodded again.

"I'm proud of you." Neither of us spoke for a moment, then he looked at the bag I was carrying. "What do you have there?"

I walked over and handed it to him, then sat down on the floor next to his armchair. He looked inside the bag.

"The two presents on top are for Beau," I said.

He reached into the bag and brought out the first package. "Look at this," he said to Beau. "You've got Christmas." He carefully unwrapped the first gift. It was the collar.

"Look at those fancy gems on that, Beau." He held the collar in front of Beau. "You are going to be one fancy dog."

Beau just sniffed the collar.

"And you have another present, you lucky dog." He unwrapped the sweater, then held it out in front of Beau. "Isn't that something. You'll be the finest-dressed dog on the street."

"I didn't want him to be cold," I said.

"Just perfect for his long winter walks." He set the sweater down on top of the collar and looked at me. "Thank you, Richard."

"The other present is for you," I said.

He took the last gift from the bag and carefully unwrapped it. He lifted out the navy blue necktie. “Oh, my.” He held the tie in front of him to admire it. “What a beautiful necktie.” He looked at me. “I would like to wear this. Do you know how to tie it?”

I shook my head.

He just wrapped it around his neck. “This will have to do for now.” He leaned over and hugged me. “Thank you.”

“You’re welcome.”

“I have something for you, too, but first I need to talk to you about something very important.”

“What do you want to talk about?” I asked.

“I want to talk to you about my death.”

My eyes welled up. “I don’t want to talk about that.”

He exhaled deeply. “I don’t want to, either. But sometimes the most important things to talk about are the things we don’t want to.” He looked at me for a long time. Then he said, “After I die, your heart will hurt like it did when your brother died. That’s called grief. Has anyone ever talked to you about grief?”

I shook my head.

“Grief is a peculiar thing. It makes people act in funny ways. It makes them sad and angry and desperate. I’ve even seen it make people laugh at the most inappropriate time. It makes you feel like someone else has taken control of your heart. You can’t help it. No one can. It’s part of death.

“The world tries to pretend that death doesn’t exist. It tries to hide it in whispers and back doors when really it’s all around us—like the leaves falling in autumn.

“Grief is just opening our eyes to that truth. We hate grief because it hurts. But not everything that hurts is bad. Whatever grief may be, it’s one thing for certain. Grief is the truest evidence of love. And we should always be grateful to have something to love, even if it means that we have to lose it.”

A tear fell down my cheek.

“That creek next to your house. It looks like it’s always there, just as permanent as the trees on its bank. But it’s not. It’s never the same creek. Every day it’s new water, and even though it looks the same, it never is. It’s always flowing.

“That’s the way life is. People will come and go your entire life. The best we can do is enjoy the water while it’s there.”

He put his hand under Beau’s chin and slightly lifted it. “Think of our Beau here. A little dog like him won’t live more than fifteen years. That means that someday we’ll have to say good-bye to him. What an awful day that will be. But would it be better if we never knew him?”

I didn’t answer.

“Richard, would it?”

I shook my head. “No.”

“No. Think of all the love we’d miss out on.” He scratched Beau under his chin. “It’s a peculiar thing, but oftentimes it’s the brevity of a thing that makes something valuable. A sunset fills our souls, not just because it’s beautiful, but because it’s fleeting.” He looked at the Christmas tree. “And Christmas wouldn’t be special if it was here all the time, would it?”

Tears fell down my cheeks. “I’m tired of losing things.”

“I know,” he said softly. “I know.” He took a deep breath. “You once said to me that nothing lasts. In a way, you were right. But there’s something ironic about that. Do you know what *ironic* means?”

I shook my head.

“Ironic is when something turns out to be very different than what we think it should be. You said that nothing lasts, but if that’s true, it means that death doesn’t last, either. You’re right about that. Because, in the end, even that old creek ends up somewhere. And that is hopeful. Because it means that somewhere, there is a place where nothing ends.

“I suppose that’s why I’m not afraid to die. That’s what Christmas is about. It’s about celebrating things that live past this life. Jesus was born so we can live forever.

“And that means I’ll see my son and wife again. It means I’ll see you and Beau again. And it means you’ll see your brother again.” He looked me closely in the eyes. “There is a place where nothing ends. Can you believe that?”

I was still for a moment, then nodded.

He exhaled deeply. “In the meantime, there’s one more thing. I need to ask a big favor of you. May I do that?”

“Yes.”

“After I’m gone, there won’t be anyone to take care of Beau. Would you take care of him for me?”

“You want me to take Beau?”

“Yes. I’ve already asked your mother. She said it would be all right.” As he looked down at the little dog, his own eyes began welling with tears. “He’s your Christmas present, now. You could take him tonight if you want.”

I looked at Beau, then back at Mr. Foster. “He needs to stay with you until…” I stopped.

He slightly smiled, then kissed the little dog’s head. “I love this little dog. You know, it was Beau who brought us together. He’s a smart dog.”

“Gollum,” I said. “He’s your precious.”

Mr. Foster looked at me, then, unexpectedly, laughed. “Gollum. What an awful name for such a sweet dog.” He just looked at me fondly. “You know, Richard, somehow I knew the first time I saw you back by the fence that Beau was going to be yours someday. I just had a sense about you. I knew the first time we met that you and I were going to be good friends for the rest of my life.”

“No,” I said.

“No?”

“You’ll be my best friend for the rest of mine.”

I leaned into the old man and he just held me until we could cry no more.

EPILOGUE

Mr. Foster left us on Christmas Day. It was one of the hardest days of my life. Still, a part of me was happy that he got to spend Christmas as he hoped—with his wife and son. He was buried wearing his new necktie. He finally had a reason to wear one.

The last thing I said to Mr. Foster was true. I have cherished and held his friendship in my heart my entire life.

The young Black woman I saw visiting Mr. Foster's house was a lawyer who had come to help him make his final will. Since he had no living family, Mr. Foster had his house put in a trust and sold. Half the money went to the United Negro College Fund. The other half went to my college fund. All his savings went into a special account for me as well. He really did treat me as a son.

Mr. Foster also left me his Japanese Kintsugi vase. I'm told it's worth a lot of money, but that doesn't matter to me. Nothing could make me sell it. Its personal value is far greater to me than the gold that holds it together.

The principle the vase represents is true. The broken parts of our lives can not only be made whole again, they can be made stronger. My family never separated again. All families suffer, and all have scars, but, like the vase, those broken places can be stronger and gilded and more beautiful when healed.

Our family was blessed with many years together. My mother died of breast cancer on Valentine's Day in 2009. She was seventy-two years old. My father had left a single red rose and a card on the nightstand next to her bed before going out to make her breakfast. As far as we know, she never read it. When he came back, she was gone.

I read the card. It said,

June, wherever you are, wherever you go, I love you and I always will.

The spray on my mother's casket was made of daffodils. It wasn't until then that I learned the significance of the daffodils my father had left on the

table the day he came back. Daffodils were special to my mother. She said they were the first flowers to lift their heads after a hard winter, and a reminder that after every winter there comes spring. If we can just hold on through the cold.

My father was never the same after my mother died. He passed away just two years later of natural causes. He was seventy-nine.

My dear friend Beau is gone. I miss that sweet little dog. It wasn't until my late teens that I understood that Mr. Foster didn't give me Beau so I could watch over him. He gave me Beau to watch over me. I like to think of the great reunion he and Mr. Foster must have had. I'm sure Beau has licked his face a million times since then.

Life goes on. As my brother and Mr. Foster conspired, I discovered the power of books. One day I took the leap from reading them to writing them. I'm certain that they would approve of my chosen profession. There are times that thoughts and passages come to me and I wonder if, perhaps, Mark and Booker are my muses, imparting their wisdom to me, just as they did in life.

I have penned dozens of books and traveled around the world to meet my readers. Through it all, I have learned that we are all much more alike than we ever imagined, and that our most secret thoughts are often the most universal. This is hopeful to me. We are not as far apart as we sometimes believe.

Today, I am nearly the same age Mr. Foster was when we first met. I have my own family; my wife, four daughters, and a son. My children are grown now. I have two beautiful grandchildren. The cycle begins anew.

Day by day, my life continues down that old creek, as all our lives must. Time has taught me that I am not just a spectator on that creek, but that I am the water, moving steadily along to a place where nothing ends.

I've learned that along that creek's banks there are occasional Christmas trees, bedecked and bright, marking our passage along the flow of time. These are among my favorite memories and now and then, I take them out, like old photographs from a shoebox, to warm my heart on cold days. I cherish all my Christmas memories, but perhaps none so much as that Christmas with Mr. Foster and Beau.

Someday, in the not-so-distant future, I too will go, leaving behind my loved ones and a book or two. In the end, our lives are short, which is all the more reason to greet each day with joy and love and purpose. As Mr.

Foster said, oftentimes it's the brevity of a thing that makes it most valuable.

There are so many profound things Mr. Foster said to me, but perhaps none greater than this: "Grief is the truest evidence of love. And we should always be grateful to have something to love even if it means that we have to lose it." I know that's true, but, in the moment of loss, how deeply that sweet blade cuts.

And perhaps that is why we have Christmases, to remind us over and again that in the end, there is a place where all that's broken will be made whole and all that's lost will be found—that there is a place where love doesn't end. And, above all, to remind us that, in the end, love wins.

ACKNOWLEDGMENTS

I'm very grateful to Jennifer Bergstrom; Jennifer Long; Aimée Bell; my agent, Laurie Liss; and my editor, Hannah Braaten, for not only going along with my desire to share this unique story but the passion you brought to the project. I'm so grateful that I get to work with you all. Aimée, your experience reading my manuscript made me smile for many days.

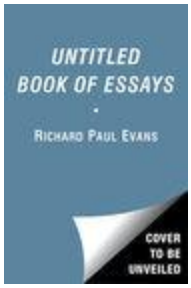
I'm grateful to my assistant, Diane Glad, for fourteen years of help and encouragement. Also to her husband, Robert, who patiently puts up with it all.

This book was difficult for my wife, Keri, to read, since she alone knows how much of it is true. I'm grateful to have had her at my side on my ride down that creek.

A GIFT FOR MY READERS

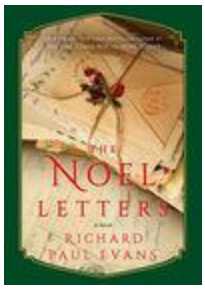
Many have asked for the coveted recipes shared in this book—particularly my grandmother's Parker House Rolls recipe and Mr. Foster's Thumbprint Cookie recipe. If you would like these recipes, just go to www.richardpaulevans.com and click on the "A Christmas Memory Recipes" button. We will email them to you, along with a special gift. Blessings!

More from the Author

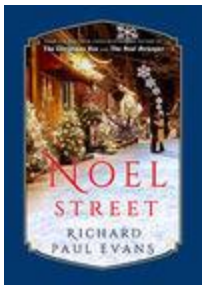


[Untitled Book of Essays]

[The Christmas Promise]

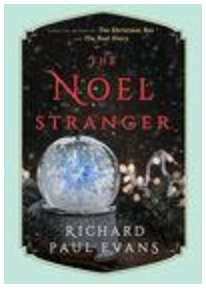


[The Noel Letters]



[Noel Street]

[The Road Home]



[The Noel Stranger]

ABOUT THE AUTHOR

RICHARD PAUL EVANS is the #1 bestselling author of *The Christmas Box*. Each of his more than forty novels has been a *New York Times* bestseller. There are more than thirtyfive million copies of his books in print worldwide, translated into more than twenty-four languages. He is also the founder of The Christmas Box International, an organization that provides shelters and aid for abused and neglected children. He lives in Salt Lake City, Utah, with his wife, Keri. Learn more about Richard at Facebook.com/RPEFans or visit his website at RichardPaulEvans.com.

FOR MORE ON THIS AUTHOR:

SimonandSchuster.com/Authors/Richard-Paul-Evans

SimonandSchuster.com

@GalleryBooks

Also by Richard Paul Evans

The Mistletoe Collection

The Mistletoe Promise
The Mistletoe Inn
The Mistletoe Secret

The Noel Collection

The Noel Diary
The Noel Stranger
Noel Street
The Noel Letters

The Walk Series

The Walk
Miles to Go
The Road to Grace
A Step of Faith
Walking on Water

The Broken Road Trilogy

The Broken Road
The Forgotten Road
The Road Home

The Four Doors
A Winter Dream
Lost December
Promise Me
The Christmas List
Grace
The Gift
Finding Noel
The Sunflower
A Perfect Day

The Last Promise
The Christmas Box Miracle
The Carousel
The Looking Glass
The Locket
The Letter
Timepiece
The Christmas Box

For Children and Young Adults

The Dance
The Christmas Candle
The Spyglass
The Tower
The Light of Christmas

The Michael Vey Series

Michael Vey: The Prisoner of Cell 25
Michael Vey 2: Rise of the Elgen
Michael Vey 3: Battle of the Ampere
Michael Vey 4: Hunt for Jade Dragon
Michael Vey 5: Storm of Lightning
Michael Vey 6: Fall of Hades
Michael Vey 7: The Final Spark
Michael Vey 8: The Parasite

We hope you enjoyed reading this Simon & Schuster ebook.

Get a FREE ebook when you join our mailing list. Plus, get updates on new releases, deals, recommended reads, and more from Simon & Schuster. Click below to sign up and see terms and conditions.

CLICK HERE TO SIGN UP

Already a subscriber? Provide your email again so we can register this ebook and send you more of what you like to read. You will continue to receive exclusive offers in your inbox.

Gallery Books
An Imprint of Simon & Schuster, Inc.
1230 Avenue of the Americas
New York, NY 10020
www.SimonandSchuster.com

This book is a work of fiction. Any references to historical events, real people, or real places are used fictitiously. Other names, characters, places, and events are products of the author's imagination, and any resemblance to actual events or places or persons, living or dead, is entirely coincidental.

Copyright © 2022 by Richard Paul Evans

All rights reserved, including the right to reproduce this book or portions thereof in any form whatsoever. For information, address Gallery Books Subsidiary Rights Department, 1230 Avenue of the Americas, New York, NY 10020.

First Gallery Books hardcover edition November 2022

GALLERY BOOKS and colophon are registered trademarks of Simon & Schuster, Inc.

For information about special discounts for bulk purchases, please contact Simon & Schuster Special Sales at 1-866-506-1949 or business@simonandschuster.com.

The Simon & Schuster Speakers Bureau can bring authors to your live event. For more information or to book an event, contact the Simon & Schuster Speakers Bureau at 1-866-248-3049 or visit our website at www.simonspeakers.com.

Interior design by Erika R. Genova
Jacket design by Min Choi
Jacket images by Getty Images
Author photograph by Emily Drew

Library of Congress Control Number: 2022942614

ISBN 978-1-9821-7744-7
ISBN 978-1-9821-7745-4 (ebook)

Photograph on p. 184 by Kelly Glad.

Table of Contents

Cover
Title Page
Dedication
Author's Note
Prologue
Chapter 1
Chapter 2
Chapter 3
Chapter 4
Chapter 5
Chapter 6
Chapter 7
Chapter 8
Chapter 9
Chapter 10
Chapter 11
Chapter 12
Chapter 13
Chapter 14
Chapter 15
Chapter 16
Chapter 17
Chapter 18
Chapter 19
Chapter 20
Chapter 21
Chapter 22
Chapter 23
Chapter 24
Chapter 25
Chapter 26
Chapter 27
Chapter 28
Chapter 29

Chapter 30
Chapter 31
Chapter 32
Chapter 33
Chapter 34
Chapter 35
Chapter 36
Epilogue
Acknowledgments
A Gift for My Readers
About the Author
Copyright